

# INDEX OF ELABORATED TEXTS

The Scripture citations given in this list are treated in special articles, sections, or paragraphs. They are, therefore, treated more at length than those in the INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS, which latter index is a list of all Scripture passages cited in all articles, whether specially treated or merely cited in substantiation of some point in the article where used.

Bold-faced figures indicate Bible chapters; light-faced Roman figures, Bible verses; while *italic* figures designate page numbers in the reprints.

## GENESIS

1:1; 2834; 1:25; 3920; 1:31; 5139; 3:1; 1608; 7: 1812; 9, 10; 1815; 16-18; 1812; 26; 163, 417; 26-31; 1609, 2834, 3921, 5140; 28; 2344; 31; 1609, 2:1-3; 1609, 2834, 5139; 1:25; 3921, 5140, 2; 6376; 7; 1880; 18, 20; 1651; 22, 23; 1551.  
3:1; 5238; 1:6; 3920; 1:15; 1610, 2839; 1:24; 5149; 4; 822, 1516; 13-16; 3925; 15; 191; 16; 394, 1476; 17; 4031.  
4:1-15; 5150; 3-13; 1614; 3-15; 3927.  
5:5; 1477; 24; 619, 3475, 4757.  
6:1-4; 3341; 2, 4; 1005, 1677; 3; 6323; 5-7; 2026; 6; 6351; 8; 2842; 9-22; 5159.  
7:11; 1812; 11-24; 5159.  
8:1-16; 3933; 1-22; 2842, 5160.  
9:1-17; 5160; 8-17; 1614.  
12:1-3; 6445; 1-8; 3935; 1-9; 1615, 2846, 5169, 6319.  
13:1-13; 3938; 1-18; 2847, 5170; 14-17; 607.  
14:18-20; 195.  
15:1; 1905, 3944; 1:18; 2853; 1-21; 3957; 5-18; 5177; 6; 1617; 9; 6156, 6157; 13-18; 2482.  
16:3; 6157.  
18:1-33; 1617; 16-33; 3946; 22-33; 1617; 23-32; 2856.  
17:1-9; 1617.  
19:1-28; 1617; 12-17; 5178; 23-29; 5178.  
20:12; 2934.  
22:1-13; 1623, 5180.  
24:58-67; 5187.  
25:27-34; 1624, 6338.  
26:12-25; 3960, 3952; 24; 3414.  
27:15-23; 3954; 18-29; 6340; 32-34; 5198; 41-45; 3954.  
28:1-5; 3964; 10-22; 1629, 2863, 3964, 5199.  
32:1-82; 2864; 9-12; 1634, 3969; 28-30; 3969; 24-30; 1634; 24, 30; 1410.  
33:1-15; 5205.  
37:1-11; 1645; 1-36; 5214; 5-28; 3971; 12-36; 2880; 23-36; 1639; 35; 828.  
39:20-23; 2885, 3972.  
40:1-15; 2885, 3972; 1-23; 5216.  
41:1-57; 5216; 38-48; 1640; 38-49; 2887, 3978.  
42:1-38; 5225.  
43:1-34; 5231, 6301.  
44:1-34; 5232, 6301.  
45:1-15; 1645, 2893, 3980, 6302; 1-28; 5234; 4, 5, 13; 6301; 5; 1271; 24; 1635.  
46:1-7; 5234; 28-34; 5240.  
47:12; 5240; 28-31; 5240.  
48:19; 2124.  
50:14-26; 1646; 15-21; 3980; 15-26; 2895; 20; 1639.

## EXODUS

1:1-14; 1650, 2900, 3982; 22; 5250.  
2:1-10; 1651, 2902, 5250; 1-15; 3987; 11-25; 5251; 24; 2900.  
3:1-12; 2909; 1-14; 3989, 5261; 8; 1508; 10-20; 1651.  
4:1-9; 4057; 2; 5418.  
5:1-14; 5263.  
6:3; 1410.  
7:1; 1410; 11; 5271.  
11:1-10; 2910, 6237; 4; 6237.  
12:1-14; 1657; 1-17; 2917; 1-42; 6237; 1-51; 465; 12; 1410; 13; 3993; 18, 14; 1293; 21-30; 3993; 21-31; 5272; 23; 3959, 6640.

13:21; 4037.  
14:13-27; 2919, 3996; 19-20; 1657; 19-31; 5277; 20; 577; 30; 3996.  
15:1; 2919; 2; 2933; 26; 5779.  
16:1-15; 4010; 2-15; 5278; 4-15; 3035; 23-30; 1731.  
19:1-6; 5285; 16-18; 1913.  
20:1-11; 3037, 4012; 5286; 1-17; 542, 1830; 1-26; 282; 3; 3046; 3-17; 971; 4; 4723; 4, 5; 5732; 5; 4859; 7; 1527, 5404; 8; 1498, 2534, 3752; 8-11; 543, 971; 11; 1731; 12; 2024, 3261, 4275; 12-17; 3044, 4019; 12-21; 5287; 17; 2339.  
21:1-36; 282; 6; 1410.  
22:1-31; 282; 8, 9, 28; 1410.  
23:1-33; 282.  
24:1-18; 4389.  
25:31-40; 243.  
26:1-3; 6436; 18-27; 100.  
28:1-43; 72.  
30:17-21; 117; 23; 4092, 4093; 32, 33; 4093.  
31:2-5; 4092; 3; 4093.  
32:1-6; 5046; 1-8; 1835, 4022; 15-20; 5297; 29; 1281; 30-35; 1835, 3046, 4022, 5297.  
33:14; 5587, 5547.  
34:7; 4859.  
37:17; 243.  
40:1-13; 3053, 4028; 5-30; 100; 34-48; 4028.

## LEVITICUS

2:1-16; 84.  
8:14-33; 73.  
9:1-24; 95, 5391.  
10:1-11; 1836, 3054, 4030.  
16:1-34; 79, 157, 160, 245, 4273, 5391; 3; 78; 5-22; 4034; 10; 4651; 20, 21; 159; 20-22; 3356.  
17:11; 1293.  
19:18; 1767, 2683, 4019; 31; 754.  
21:11; 2053.  
26:18-45; 5721.

## NUMBERS

6:24; 4823.  
10:11-13; 3060, 4037; 29-36; 1841, 3060, 4037.  
11:4-34; 5306.  
12:1-16; 5307.  
13:1-3; 5313; 17-20; 1842, 4045; 17-33; 5313; 23-33; 1842, 4045; 26-33; 3063.  
14:1-10; 3063; 1-25; 5313; 9; 1842, 4058; 18; 4859.  
16:28-35; 2300; 41-49; 2300.  
19:1-22; 1871; 9, 17; 6125.  
20:1-13; 5315.  
21:1-9; 4047; 4-9; 1849, 2300.  
22:1-41; 5322.  
23:1-10; 5322.  
25:1-9; 2300.  
32:23; 4866, 5350, 5770.

## DEUTERONOMY

5:3-23; 314; 8; 1813; 9; 4859.  
6:1-15; 4050; 3-15; 1849; 4; 369, 1410; 5; 4012.  
8:2; 1673, 1703; 10; 1849; 18; 3080.  
10:17; 1410.  
11:20; 3071.  
13:1-3; 766; 3; 5327, 5799; 13; 1588.  
15:21; 3148.  
18:9-19; 3068; 10-12; 754; 15-22; 1321.  
20:29; 3357.  
30:1; 4883; 11-20; 3071; 15, 19; 892, 2611; 19; 401.

32:3, 4; 870; 9; 1658; 26; 2125.  
34:1-12; 3077, 4053, 5333.

## JOSHUA

1:1-9; 5335; 1-11; 3079, 4060; 7; 5296, 5509, 5705.  
3:5-17; 1837, 4063; 7-17; 5345; 9-17; 3083.  
6:8-11; 5343; 8-20; 1857, 4070; 12-20; 3086; 14-20; 5343.  
7:1-26; 5350.  
10:8-14; 3444; 12-14; 1813.  
14:5-14; 4071; 5-15; 3031.  
20:1-9; 3092, 4079.  
24:14-25; 1869, 3093; 15; 4740, 4780; 24; 4206.

## JUDGES

2:1-12; 1869; 1-19; 5598; 7-16; 3102; 16; 1869.  
4:4-24; 5604.  
5:1-22; 5604.  
6:1-40; 5605.  
7:1-8; 5606; 13-23; 1875, 4082; 16-23; 5606.  
13:4; 5612; 8-16; 5612; 21, 22; 1410; 24, 25; 5612.  
16:21-31; 4087.

## RUTH

1:1-22; 5613; 14-22; 4089; 16-22; 3110.

## I SAMUEL

2:8; 1813; 30; 1640, 2887, 5703.  
3:1-13; 1882, 5615; 6-14; 4090; 18; 5296; 19, 20; 5615.  
4:1-18; 5626.  
7:3; 3216, 3712; 3-17; 5627; 5-15; 1882.  
8:1-10; 3216, 5636; 10-22; 4192.  
10:1-27; 4197; 17-27; 1887, 3218.  
11:1-15; 5635.  
12:1-25; 4199.  
13:13, 14; 1888.  
14:1-46; 5638.  
15:1-35; 4206; 10-23; 1887, 5647; 13-23; 5340.  
16:1-10; 1901, 4209; 4-13; 3225; 7; 4812, 6316; 17; 2101.  
17:1-54; 5662; 38-49; 3230, 4215; 38-51; 1992.  
18:5-16; 3231; 6-16; 4218.  
19:1-24; 5662.  
20:1-42; 5661; 12-23; 3232; 23; 4247; 30-42; 1907, 4233.  
21:1-25; 5672; 5-12; 3238; 17-25; 4223; 21-25; 3238.  
31:1-13; 3240, 4233.

## II SAMUEL

2:1-7; 4234; 1-10; 3245; 1-11; 1996; 5; 5673.  
5:1-5; 4234; 1-12; 2001; 10; 4234; 12; 4255.  
6:1-12; 2002, 3252, 4258; 1-19; 5679.  
7:4-16; 2010, 3258.  
9:1-13; 2010, 4268.  
10:8-19; 2015.  
11:1-27; 5681.  
12:1-7; 5681.  
15:1-12; 2024, 3261, 4275.  
18:1-15; 5700; 9-17; 2025; 24-33; 3267, 4277; 32, 33; 2025.  
19:9-12; 1690; 10, 11; 6397.  
22:1-4; 303; 2; 2031; 36; 1709; 40-51; 2031.  
23:3; 4197.



# INDEX OF ARTICLE TEXTS

## I KINGS

1:1-53; 2030, 5701: 28-39; 2045: 32-40;  
4286: 50-53; 4286.  
2:1-12; 5701.  
3:4-15; 3277; 4290, 5714: 5-15; 2046.  
4:25-34; 2053.  
5:1-12; 2054.  
6:1; 1980.  
8:1-11; 3282: 1-66; 4296: 22-30; 5713:  
50; 4260: 54-63; 2054: 62, 63; 3282.  
9:1-9; 2059.  
10:1-10; 2067, 3284, 5722: 13; 2067, 5722.  
11:4-13; 2068, 4297.  
12:1-20; 3384: 1-24; 5722: 6-16; 4722:  
13-25; 2323: 23-33; 3399, 4729: 25-  
33; 3385, 4723, 5732.  
17:1-16; 2325, 3400, 4730, 7741: 22; 566.  
18:1-16; 3401: 1-40; 4740: 16-40; 5751:  
17; 234: 21; 2950, 3406: 30-40; 2332:  
30-46; 3406.  
19:1-8; 3407: 1-16; 2333: 1-18; 4741:  
8-18; 5752: 9-18; 3414: 11-12; 6206.  
20:1-21; 5759: 1-1; 1656: 12-21; 4758.  
21:1-29; 4741, 5770: 4-16; 2339.

## II KINGS

2:1-11; 3415, 4757: 1-12; 5771: 6-15;  
2340: 9; 3428: 10, 11, 15; 168: 12-  
24; 3428.  
4:1-7; 3430: 1-44; 5779: 25-37; 2345,  
3431, 4757.  
5:1-14; 2346, 3438, 4768: 1-27; 5779.  
6:8-18; 2349: 8-23; 3440, 4769, 5781.  
11:1-16; 3446: 1-20; 4776.  
12:1-16; 4777: 4-15; 3447: 15; 2366.  
13:14-25; 2354.  
17:1-18; 4819: 6-18; 3463: 9-18; 2359.  
18:20-22; 2381: 28-37; 2381.  
20:1-7; 2028.  
22:8-20; 2390.  
25:1-12; 6122.

## I CHRONICLES

17:1-14; 4260.  
22:6-16; 2040.  
28:1-10; 3276: 9; 4286, 5701.  
29:9; 4777.

## II CHRONICLES

14:1-12; 3392: 2-12; 2362.  
15:1-15; 4744, 5733.  
16:9; 4737: 12; 2029.  
17:1-10; 2465: 1-13; 4730.  
19:1-11; 3393: 7; 876: 11; 5413.  
24:4-13; 2366.  
26:8-21; 4786.  
28:1-27; 6102.  
29:18-31; 4362.  
30:1-19; 2479: 1-27; 4812.  
32:8; 3581: 0-23; 4581.  
33:1-13; 3598: 1-20; 4839: 9-16; 2386.  
34:1-13; 3607, 4837: 14-28; 3608: 14-  
33; 4850.  
36:11-21; 3623.

## EZRA

1:1-11; 1483, 2509, 3542, 4892.  
2:64-70; 4892.  
3:1-5; 4894: 1-13; 1484: 10-13; 2510,  
3618.  
4:1-5; 2510.  
6:14-22; 1495.  
8:15-30; 4911: 21-32; 3658.

## NEHEMIAH

1:1-11; 1495, 2524, 3662, 4912.  
4:1-23; 4912: 7-18; 2526: 7-20; 3674:  
9-23; 1498.  
6:1-19; 1921.  
8:1-12; 1498, 2530: 1-18; 4922: 8-18;  
2676.  
9:17; 4811, 5298: 26-31; 5645.  
10:39; 4447.  
13:15-22; 1498, 2534.

## ESTHER

4:1-17; 4900: 10-17; 1502, 3656.  
5:1-3; 1502, 3656, 4900.

## JOB

1-42; 1505, 5401.  
1:6; 1005: 7-12; 451: 21; 5417.  
2:1; 1005.  
7:9; 194: 9-15; 194.  
9:6; 1813.  
14:1-22; 1506, 5402: 4; 776: 12; 194:  
13-15; 194: 14; 1877.  
19:20; 5994: 26; 3040.  
20:7; 1814.  
28:20; 1518.  
33:1-33; 5402: 23-28; 1506.  
34:10, 12; 870: 29; 2058, 2238, 5802,  
5878.  
38:4, 6; 1813: 7; 1005.  
42:11; 1799.

## PSALMS

1:1-6; 1983: 6; 2025.  
2:1-12; 1384: 6-12; 305.  
5:4-5; 870: 11; 4248.  
9:19; 5140: 3-9; 4972: 4; 1265: 4-8;  
328: 5, 6; 163, 417.  
9:17; 552, 2610.  
11:1; 4215.  
14:1; 3792.  
15:1; 2080.  
16:1; 1931, 1948, 5771.  
33:10; 4242: 3; 31; 3336.  
19:1-14; 4390: 7; 4922: 7-11; 6259:  
7-14; 524, 2321: 12-14; 2248: 14; 1295,  
4834, 5315.  
21:1-13; 5761: 23; 3159.  
22:4; 5188.  
23:1; 1745, 5490: 1-6; 1396, 3116, 3268,  
4278, 4851, 5653: 4; 3194: 5; 1475,  
6414.  
24:1-4; 3113: 1-10; 5679: 2; 1813.  
25:9; 590, 5370: 12; 187: 14; 2208.  
27:1; 2015, 3248, 4856, 4922: 1, 4; 1914:  
3; 1875, 4082: 11; 5212: 14; 5711,  
6284.  
28:7; 5673.  
29:1; 1281, 4817.  
30:4, 5; 302: 10; 1495: 11; 302.  
31:3; 3060: 15; 6329: 23, 24; 2019:  
24; 5329.  
32:1; 6125: 1-11; 2016, 3260, 4270, 5690:  
8; 4248.  
34:1; 1295: 7; 2139, 2349, 3002, 3440,  
3638, 3655, 3436, 4874, 5633, 5781: 10;  
4730: 13; 2642.  
37:1; 1358, 5604: 22; 4506.  
39:1-12; 3407: 3; 3430: 3-7; 1839: 5;  
4505: 7; 2333: 23, 24; 3455.  
39:1; 4804: 1-7; 1947.  
40:4; 3063: 5; 3000.  
45:4-7; 774: 14; 5060.  
46:1; 1469, 2381, 3092, 3231, 3588, 4832:  
1, 2; 5058: 1-11; 302, 686, 3414: 4, 5;  
686: 5; 1318.  
48:14; 590.  
49:1-20; 302: 14; 2338: 19, 20; 1761.  
50:1-23; 3647: 5; 153, 156, 907, 4444,  
6023, 6437: 14, 15; 1281.  
51:1-13; 1396: 1-17; 3253: 10; 2016,  
5681: 12-16; 3600.  
55:15; 356: 22; 2445.  
62:3; 2850, 5445, 5440, 5775: 5, 6; 5785.  
65:4; 5605: 11; 2737, 4100.  
66:8, 9; 5500: 18; 585.  
69:9; 913, 5250.  
71:1; 2010.  
72:1-19; 1411: 8; 1351.  
73:2-26; 1562: 23, 24; 4246: 24; 590,  
1560, 2249.  
75:6, 7; 5401, 5710: 7; 2497.  
82:1-8; 1110: 6; 301.  
83:18; 1410.  
84:1-12; 1401, 2030: 4; 3253: 11; 4218:  
12; 2002.  
85:1-13; 4892, 6145.  
86:9; 524: 12; 6442.  
87:7; 2297.  
88:4, 5; 2438.  
89:15; 2568: 19-37; 1936: 34; 3107.  
90:1; 3116: 3; 2895.  
91:1-16; 36, 112, 677, 3331, 4925: 2; 4485:  
3; 6383: 4; 3331, 5437: 10; 4767: 11;  
3655, 4769, 5257: 11, 12; 288, 844, 5815,  
6422: 15; 1651, 5757.  
92:15; 870.  
93:1; 1813: 5; 4122.  
96:5; 3468: 13; 568.  
97:1; 1887, 1996: 1-8; 814: 1-12; 269:  
4; 1913, 5989: 11; 945, 1633.  
98:7-9; 5442.  
100:4; 3053, 4258, 4894.  
101:2; 1594.  
102:16; 56: 19-27; 418: 25; 1813: 25;  
26; 3154.  
103:1-22; 1402, 3289, 6165: 2; 2551: 2;  
3; 4980: 2-4; 2028: 8; 3425, 4055,  
5817, 6138: 13; 2620, 3808: 17; 2872.  
104:5; 1813.  
105:23-26; 5271.  
106:1-5; 1659.  
107:6; 8204: 7; 4063: 13; 3982: 19;  
3102: 29; 3324, 5239: 29, 30, 43; 5695.  
109:28; 6445.  
110:1; 1411: 1-7; 303: 4; 713, 3951:  
7; 2935.  
111:10; 1518.  
112:12-14; 1673, 5221, 5536: 13; 5868,  
5875: 15; 2354, 4953, 5333.  
118:27; 4234.  
119:2; 2390, 4776: 9; 2146; 4722: 11;  
4407, 4850: 16; 3608: 18; 1498: 54;  
2230: 97; 1533: 105; 3130: 130;  
2175: 105; 1356, 1898.  
121:2; 4311: 5; 2501, 3632: 8; 1681.  
122:1; 1495, 3282, 4296, 6679.  
126:1-6; 6145: 3; 2509, 3642, 4892.  
127:1; 1484.

130:1; 5802: 1-8; 1759: 7; 6178.  
133:1; 3245, 4994, 5229, 5234.  
136:1-26; 236: 6; 1813.  
141:1-10; 5692: 3; 3737: 5; 4977.  
144:15; 4977.  
145:5-12; 2712: 18, 19; 6268: 20; 3656,  
4900.  
149:5-9; 5451, 5803.

## PROVERBS

1:1-19; 1518, 2053: 8, 9; 1518: 10; 2388:  
20-33; 1518.  
2:4, 5; 179.  
3:1-17; 2060: 3; 5309: 5; 1520, 3276:  
6; 590, 1538, 2365, 5187: 7; 5186: 11-  
24; 1520: 11, 12; 6273.  
10:19; 2388: 18; 1646: 23; 1562,  
2279, 4249, 4299, 4345, 4904, 5246: 23-  
27; 2014.  
8:11; 5722: 15; 4192: 17; 4268.  
9:10; 1518, 4290, 5714.  
10:22; 2059, 2769, 5170.  
11:30; 1520: 33; 1468, 1469.  
12:1-15; 1520: 22; 3954, 4317.  
13:20; 4722.  
14:12; 3240, 5847: 34; 3399, 3598, 4729,  
5645.  
15:1; 2323, 6368.  
16:5; 4898, 5000, 5704: 11; 3635: 18;  
344, 4786, 5722: 22-33; 2038: 31, 32;  
3629: 32; 4609, 5615.  
17:15; 657: 17; 5664: 25; 3267, 4277.  
18:8, 21; 5100: 10; 2038: 24; 1907,  
3232.  
20:1; 1444, 1520, 2532, 3873, 3273, 4030,  
4256, 5038: 17; 1631.  
21:3; 5430, 6037: 11; 492: 13; 5444:  
23; 4380.  
22:3; 5571, 6108: 6; 2902.  
23:7; 6246: 15-23; 1502: 15-25; 2073:  
19-21; 1444: 20, 21; 3770: 23; 1656:  
26; 3702, 5702: 29-35; 1444, 1520, 1658,  
2532, 2873, 3270, 3746, 4155, 4337, 4600.  
25:28; 4784, 5487, 5652.  
26:4, 5; 5050.  
27:20; 3869.  
29:1; 4819: 2; 8284, 3446: 25; 5662.  
30:5, 6; 52.  
31:4; 4758: 10-31; 1520: 19; 1502.

## ECCLESIASTES

1-12; 1532.  
1:3; 1534: 4; 3154.  
5:1; 5186: 1-12; 1532.  
11:3; 2017: 6; 4000.  
12:1; 1534, 1671, 3607, 4837: 1-7; 1533:  
7; 5108: 13, 14; 1533: 14; 4901.

## SONG OF SOLOMON

1:1-6; 4232: 16, 17; 303.  
2:14; 3759: 15; 5886.  
4:12-16; 5815.  
6:3; 4783.  
8:5; 9: 6; 4789: 12; 303.

## ISAIAH

1:1-9; 3451: 3; 4044: 16, 17; 4839:  
16-20; 3451: 18; 883, 1565.  
2:1-22; 2506: 4; 269.  
3:1; 5031.  
5:1-12; 4794: 1-30; 2904: 7-10; 1896:  
7-10; 5112: 11, 22; 1444: 1-23; 1896,  
3892, 4256: 20; 8, 8.  
6:1-13; 3470, 4787.  
8:9-20; 601: 10-16; 1546: 12; 4110:  
14; 175: 20; 2297.  
9:1-7; 3468, 3685, 5135: 2-7; 1746, 2550:  
6; 296, 1515, 3912: 6, 7; 452.  
10:5; 1352: 1-10; 1351, 3337: 1-16;  
5574: 2; 4093: 5-8; 3990: 6; 2919:  
6-9; 1352: 9; 5573: 10; 1352: 11;  
608.  
18:1-7; 3404.  
19:19, 20; 4790.  
21:11, 12; 587, 968, 1318, 4691, 6013: 12;  
302.  
24:6; 5041.  
25:8; 86, 1218.  
26:1-15; 1352, 1951, 2338: 3; 1857, 5431:  
14; 1951: 19; 4667: 20; 1787: 20,  
21; 5255, 6228.  
28:1-7; 3104: 1-8; 562: 1-13; 1357,  
3454, 3287: 7; 1444, 2355: 7-13; 3962:  
9-16; 563: 13-19; 2813: 17; 1457:  
17-22; 564: 20; 239: 23-29; 376.  
29:1-8; 576: 9-14; 588: 13; 4746: 14;  
1164, 1487: 15-24; 589.  
30:21; 1753, 4882: 33; 5041.  
32:20; 4000.  
33:1; 2488: 14-16; 1874: 17; 2067:  
22; 3218.  
34:4; 4474.  
35:1-10; 542: 5, 6; 5484: 6; 2776: 8;  
4245.



# INDEX OF ARTICLE TEXTS

37: 14-21; 1558: 14-38; 4832: 33-38; 1558.  
 38: 1-18; 5588: 9-19; 5589.  
 40: 1-2; 599: 1-10; 1578: 1-11; 1879: 8; 2400, 4857: 11; 4158: 31; 4747.  
 41: 10; 1651, 5345: 21, 22; 2126.  
 42: 8; 1410: 19-21; 3176: 21; 5070.  
 43: 2; 1408, 1857, 3084, 4003: 17; 1951: 16-25; 1951.  
 45: 2-6; 1550: 7; 870, 1226, 1271, 1350, 1780: 22; 4768, 4956.  
 48: 11, 12; 2126.  
 49: 7-9; 4542: 8; 858: 15; 957.  
 50: 1; 6250.  
 52: 7; 287, 757, 4992, 6049: 11; 5258, 6350: 13-15; 141, 2789, 5589, 4831: 14; 574.  
 53: 1-2; 5589: 1-3; 2789: 1-12; 141, 575, 1358, 5589, 4831: 2, 3; 2293: 2-12; 574: 3; 1809, 2467: 4; 2028, 5577: 5; 2287, 4712: 6; 1058: 7; 4750, 5560: 11; 5156: 12; 2789, 2794.  
 54: 158: 12; 2789, 2794.  
 55: 1051: 17; 2738, 3050.  
 55: 1; 650: 1-18; 1363, 3596: 3; 1936.  
 55: 83: 8, 9; 2971, 6349: 8-13; 1023.  
 56: 7; 5713.  
 57: 15; 5217.  
 58: 1-2; 5630.  
 59: 19, 20; 4265.  
 60: 1-3; 2036: 2; 535.  
 61: 1; 240: 1-3; 287, 1714, 2664, 5536, 6082: 11; 3204.  
 62: 2, 3; 4913, 6328.  
 63: 9; 2910.  
 65: 17-25; 1649, 4411: 20; 631: 24; 5277.  
 66: 1; 286: 5; 5893, 6078: 7, 8; 1648: 23; 1732: 24; 896.

## JEREMIAH

1: 19; 1372, 5952.  
 3: 18; 2125.  
 7: 3; 705.  
 9: 23, 24; 1919.  
 16: 13; 1410: 13-15; 6235: 13-18; 599: 14; 83: 14-17; 608: 18; 6235.  
 17: 14; 2446, 3438.  
 20: 9; 5489.  
 25: 15-33; 2663: 31, 32; 438: 32; 4750.  
 26: 1-24; 4856: 13; 5614.  
 29: 13; 2401.  
 31: 1-40; 84: 27-37; 1564: 29; 282: 29; 34; 1565: 31; 2125, 5292, 6342: 31-34; 6448: 33; 4497: 34; 6449.  
 33: 16; 288.  
 36: 1-32; 4857: 19-31; 1371: 20-32; 2400: 21-32; 5614.  
 37: 1-21; 4865.  
 38: 1-13; 1372, 3616.  
 39: 1-10; 1372: 1-18; 4866.  
 51: 39, 57; 1951.  
 52: 1-11; 2401.

## EZEKIEL

1: 1-27; 4881: 17; 6373.  
 7: 10; 2384.  
 9: 1-11; 6028.  
 12: 23, 25, 28; 6188.  
 16: 46-61; 447: 48-60; 3348: 48-63; 7; 259, 545: 53; 235: 55; 236.  
 21: 25-27; 4867.  
 33: 11; 401: 13-16; 4971: 21, 22; 6188.  
 34: 1-31; 5693: 3, 6, 15; 633: 10-12; 6124: 10, 12; 633.  
 34: 1-38; 4431: 10-24; 1373: 22-27; 6449: 25-36; 2503: 25-38; 1373: 27; 2505.  
 37: 1-14; 2505: 11-14; 1373.  
 38: 1-11; 148.  
 40-48; 6309.  
 49: 3-5; 6436.  
 49: 24; 6279.  
 49: 1-12; 2507, 3624, 4882.

## DANIEL

1: 1-21; 5795: 8-20; 1708, 3630, 4873: 8-21; 1403, 2492.  
 2: 36-49; 1408.  
 3: 1-30; 4873: 13-25; 1408: 14-28; 2494.  
 4: 17; 5466.  
 5: 1-30; 4901: 17-30; 3632: 17-31; 2497: 25; 6377.  
 6: 1-28; 4874: 10-23; 2501, 3638: 19-28; 1409.  
 7: 25; 5577.  
 9: 3-19; 6188: 24; 4501: 25, 26; 2811.  
 12: 1; 1142, 5469: 1, 4; 1142: 1-13; 55: 3; 1955: 4; 1142, 2392: 10; 2942.

## HOSEA

4: 11; 3962.  
 5: 7; 1009.  
 6: 1; 2490, 3360: 1-3; 648: 6; 5180: 7; 4902.  
 11: 1-11; 5809.

13: 14; 4818.  
 14: 1-9; 2490, 4811: 4; 5598: 9; 1444.

## JOEL

2: 28-32; 1411.  
 3: 9, 10; 269: 9-16; 3263.

## AMOS

3: 6; 870, 1226, 1271, 1780: 12; 4233.  
 5: 4-15; 8423: 14; 5342.  
 6: 1-8; 2355, 5242.  
 8: 11; 1579, 3334.  
 9: 13; 1161: 15; 2124.  
 16; 2338.

## OBADIAH

3: 5-10; 4785.  
 4: 1-11; 4785.

## JONAH

4: 1-8; 4795.  
 6: 8; 4820, 5309, 5407.  
 7: 1-15; 2142: 5-7; 1068: 18; 1892.

## MICAH

1: 3; 6256.  
 2: 3, 4; 1304: 3-6; 480.

## NAHUM

1: 2-12; 622: 5; 1487: 13; 870.  
 2: 1; 769: 1-3; 621: 3; 5374, 5731: 4-8; 621: 15; 1444.  
 3: 2-16; 622: 11; 1815: 17, 18; 5383.

## ZEPHANIAH

1: 18; 2384.  
 2: 1-9; 1484, 2520: 6, 7; 3052: 7; 59, 1091.

## HAGGAI

2: 1-9; 1484, 2520: 6, 7; 3052: 7; 59, 1091.

## ZECHARIAH

3: 1-10; 1490.  
 4: 1-10; 1490, 3650: 1-14; 2521: 6; 5606: 10; 2512: 12-14; 244.  
 8: 23; 83.  
 9: 9; 599, 5494: 9, 10; 6235.  
 12: 2, 3; 148: 7, 12; 2510: 10.  
 13: 6; 2338: 8, 9; 3634.  
 14: 1-4; 148: 1-7; 286: 4; 5437.

## MALACHI

1: 6-11; 2510.  
 3: 1; 2838, 4495: 1-12; 1537, 3683: 1-18; 4930: 2; 5916: 2, 3; 3864, 4708: 7; 2355: 8-10; 2485: 8-12; 2510: 10.  
 6: 13-18; 2485: 14-18; 2995: 16, 17; 4440: 17; 1537, 2440, 4244, 5119.  
 4: 1-3; 4930: 1-6; 2342: 5, 6; 556.

## MATTHEW

1: 21; 1603, 2555, 3685, 4534.  
 2: 1-12; 1673, 3702, 4095, 4534, 4956: 13-23; 1681.  
 3: 1-12; 3292, 4533: 2; 357, 4958: 7-17; 2236: 11; 198, 5968: 11, 12; 1682: 13-17; 2565, 3296, 4544.  
 4: 1; 1688, 2248, 2565, 3296, 4544, 4969: 4; 3058, 4596: 10; 5084: 16; 4987: 12-25; 4556: 17-25; 2235: 18-22; 6270: 19; 5554: 23; 3334: 25; 2585.  
 5: 1-12; 2249, 2585, 5003: 1-10; 1493, 3733, 4557: 3; 2138: 3-10; 6311: 4; 5263: 5; 5251: 7; 3803: 8; 5148, 5261: 9; 2860, 3952: 10; 2947, 3616, 4325: 11; 4865: 11, 12; 1798, 5514.  
 12: 1192: 13; 634, 777: 13, 14; 1099.  
 13: 16; 5002, 6304: 14; 2249, 6174: 14-20; 3248: 16; 4746, 4992: 17; 1732: 17-26; 5006: 18; 72: 19; 6359: 19-36; 4558: 21, 22; 2601: 22, 29, 30; 2601: 22-30; 2602: 25, 26; 1713: 28; 6304: 33-37; 5020: 33-48; 3747: 38-48; 4558: 39; 5897: 42; 4971: 44; 2957, 3238: 45; 5743, 6267.  
 6: 1-6; 955: 1-15; 4559: 1-18; 5021: 5-15; 2251: 6; 2023: 7; 5020: 8; 4012, 5219, 5623: 9; 6100: 9-13; 1864: 10; 1675, 1906, 2644, 5049: 11; 2643: 12; 3801: 14; 4650: 16; 4858: 16-18; 955: 19, 20; 874: 19-21; 1820, 5862: 19-34; 4566: 24; 5344, 5666: 24-34; 2295, 6400: 25-33; 873, 2488: 28; 5219, 5874, 5990: 31, 32; 732: 33; 1774, 4730, 5047, 5917.  
 7: 1, 2; 1712: 1-12; 4567: 1-14; 2589: 12; 2688, 2847, 6368: 13, 14; 860, 4245: 13-29; 4568: 14; 142, 278: 15-29; 3746: 18, 20; 870: 20; 5503: 21; 5406: 21-29; 3317: 22, 23; 3301, 4668: 24-29; 5407.  
 8: 1-17; 4576: 5-13; 5100: 11; 5457: 11, 12; 1095: 12; 3105: 17; 573, 2028, 3296, 4177, 4979: 23-34; 4577.

9: 1-13; 4587: 9-17; 2260: 13; 538: 18-34; 4588: 28; 3296: 35-38; 824, 2615, 5075: 37, 38; 4968, 5018.  
 10: 1-15; 2635, 3593, 5075: 2-15; 2261: 5-10; 1742: 10; 2500: 11; 956: 16; 575, 5151: 20; 2635, 5362: 23; 2635: 25; 27; 801: 28; 875, 1754, 2601, 2602; 37; 2807: 39; 813, 936: 40; 5075.  
 11: 1-11; 4594: 2-19; 5030: 3; 629: 9-11; 637: 12; 702: 14; 556: 20-30; 2267, 2623, 4599, 5075: 28-30; 902, 1276, 1961: 29; 1789: 20, 30; 5885.  
 12: 1-13; 2268, 3315: 1-14; 3752, 4599: 22-32; 2608: 30; 3883: 31, 32; 1732: 32; 260, 872: 34-37; 1937: 38; 5277: 37; 5470: 38-42; 4608: 42; 2067: 43-46; 1698: 47-50; 943.  
 13: 1-8; 2627: 1-9; 4634: 1-43; 97: 18-23; 2627, 4634: 24-30; 885, 1362, 2276, 3769, 5048: 24-33; 2633: 24-43; 198, 1254, 1645: 30; 6358: 31-33; 4636: 33; 5049: 34, 35, 55; 5087: 36-43; 1362, 2276, 3769, 5048: 39; 889: 41; 1285: 44-52; 4636: 44-53; 5017: 47-50; 1716: 49, 50; 920: 52; 115: 47.  
 14: 1-12; 2279, 3325, 4609: 13-21; 1754, 4617: 13-23; 3332: 22-33; 2469: 22-30; 4618: 27; 5095: 31; 6187.  
 15: 21-28; 4627: 21-31; 2280: 25; 2653: 28; 3786: 29-39; 4617.  
 16: 3; 1619: 13-18; 812: 13-23; 1760: 13-26; 2656: 13-28; 3788, 4644: 15-19; 1525: 16; 2780, 3339, 5120: 21-28; 2287: 24; 2615, 3235, 3843, 5553, 25; 5425: 27; 2303.  
 17: 1-8; 4639: 1-9; 558, 2288: 1-13; 1761: 9; 201: 10-13; 556: 14-20; 4649: 22; 4167.  
 18: 1-14; 1766, 2660, 3795, 5130: 5; 5250: 7; 745, 1285: 8, 9; 2601: 9; 2601: 10; 637: 13-17; 1084, 6328: 15-35; 5134: 21-35; 2294, 2665, 3801, 4650: 23-35; 151, 1713: 23, 35; 528.  
 19: 3-10; 1554: 9; 3044: 13-26; 4658: 16-26; 2727: 16-30; 1774: 20; 21, 823: 28; 1282: 30; 4666.  
 20: 1-16; 4666, 5473: 17-34; 4668: 20-23; 5607: 22; 4547, 5421, 5559: 27; 5321, 5793: 28; 4732, 5375, 5785.  
 21: 1-17; 1794, 2745, 3850, 4669: 6-16; 2296: 9; 5537: 19; 127, 750: 23-46; 4678: 33-46; 1795, 1982, 5504: 43; 2125.  
 22: 1-7; 343: 1-14; 41, 58, 2300, 4679, 5510: 2; 58: 8-10; 343: 11; 88, 180: 15-22; 4686, 5512: 21; 6085: 30; 4661: 32; 1634: 34-40; 5755, 4686: 37-39; 5613: 39; 5609: 42; 88: 42-45; 808.  
 23: 1-13; 1134: 10, 11; 1486: 12; 5271: 15, 33; 2601, 2603: 33; 521: 35, 36; 1701: 38; 1372, 3105.  
 24: 1-51; 98, 555: 3; 236, 710: 3-15; 710: 5; 5865: 6; 605, 3327, 5526: 11-24; 766: 12; 5856: 14; 516, 1077, 1349, 2518, 2872: 16, 31; 171: 21; 229.  
 25: 590: 21, 22; 5865: 23-26; 1705: 28; 5865: 23-28; 113: 27; 480: 29; 1305: 31; 907: 32; 750: 32-44; 4705: 34; 342: 37, 39; 188: 42; 2972: 42-51; 1796, 1946, 2303: 43; 842: 44, 51; 149: 45; 4473, 4482: 45, 46; 326: 45; 47: 6159: 45-51; 149: 48-51; 4473.  
 25: 1-13; 38, 87, 110, 228, 2763, 3867, 4249, 4612, 5522: 1-46; 38: 4-40; 1086: 10; 87, 1112: 14-30; 1972, 2764, 3869, 4659, 4693: 20-23; 6311: 21; 4824, 5192: 31-46; 195, 654, 700, 2305, 2606, 4694, 4784, 5530: 34; 206: 40; 5370: 41; 46; 725, 1039, 1298: 40; 345, 367, 486, 719, 926, 3387.  
 26: 1-16; 4702: 6-13; 3877: 6-16; 2743: 14-25; 5552: 17-30; 1790, 2747, 3389, 3879, 4703: 27-28; 6404: 28; 110: 31; 4487: 31-35; 4711: 36-46; 1801, 2773, 4707: 36-50; 3885: 40; 1641: 41; 2526, 2692, 3674, 4705, 5312, 5550: 47-50; 5552: 47-75; 1809: 51, 52; 5922: 57-68; 1890, 3887, 4710, 5560: 69-75; 4711.  
 27: 380: 2890: 3-10; 5552: 11-26; 2312: 5570: 31-66; 7815: 33-50; 4712: 33; 38; 1963: 35-50; 2315: 36; 3562, 5837: 52, 53; 833, 2811.  
 28: 1-10; 1505: 1-15; 1816, 3374, 3907: 1-20; 4713: 6; 2617: 8-20; 2317: 11-15; 5578: 10-20; 5587: 10-28; 2808: 18-20; 1540: 19; 197, 1545, 2001, 2871, 3004: 20; 3166, 4183, 4713.

## MARK

1: 1-11; 1687, 3712: 9-11; 4969: 12-20; 6188: 14, 15; 887: 14-28; 4968: 21-34; 1722, 2581, 3309, 3728: 22; 1710, 1715: 20-25; 4979: 45; 1745.  
 2: 1-12; 1722, 2583, 3314, 3728, 4980: 13-22; 2590, 4986: 17; 5464: 23-28; 4995,



# INDEX OF ARTICLE TEXTS

6195: 27; 1732, 5405.  
 3: 1-5; 6195: 1-6; 4995: 6-19; 1735: 7-19; 5002: 20-35; 5037: 22-35; 1735: 27, 3784.  
 4: 1-20; 3763, 5038: 26-32; 5049: 35-41; 3324, 5058.  
 5: 1-20; 3771, 5058: 21-24; 5059: 22-24; 2617: 35-43; 2617, 5059.  
 6: 14-29; 2636, 3777, 5068: 17-29; 1754: 30, 31; 890: 30-44; 4754, 3779, 5087: 7-13; 5096: 7; 4971: 13; 3015: 23; 5343: 24-30; 2653, 3786, 5100: 24-37; 3337: 31-37; 5103: 37; 2620.  
 8: 1-10; 5103: 11-20; 5111: 27-38; 3359, 5120: 36; 2683: 38; 1188.  
 9: 1: 5120: 2-18; 1761, 3345, 5121: 14-29; 5128: 23; 5343: 30-41; 5264: 33; 50: 1766: 43-44; 111: 43-47; 2601: 43-48; 2602: 43-50; 486, 508: 44, 46; 112: 45, 47; 112: 48; 896: 49; 508.  
 10: 13-16; 5361: 14; 521: 17-27; 1774: 17-31; 3843, 5465: 24; 2727: 32-45; 5483: 35-45; 3362: 44; 6072: 40-52; 2729, 5484.  
 11: 1-11; 1794, 5494: 12-25; 5503: 21; 550: 22, 5920.  
 12: 1-12; 1795, 1982: 13-27; 3852: 28-34; 3861: 28-44; 5521: 31; 5369.  
 13: 32-37; 1796: 37; 2972: 40; 115.  
 14: 1-11; 5540: 8; 2447, 3534, 4702, 5230: 12-25; 5541: 12-26; 1800: 27-31; 5363: 32-42; 1801, 5550: 38; 3178, 5593: 53, 54; 5565: 53-64; 1809: 60-72; 5565.  
 8-20; 1778, 3114: 10; 1908, 1098: 10, 11; 2407: 11; 2550, 4297, 4714: 11, 12; 4963: 14; 5576: 22-39; 4942: 40-52; 1682, 1916, 3290, 3710, 4957: 41-52; 2358: 42-52; 6278.  
 52: 2558: 42-52; 6278.  
 3: 1-17; 2562, 4958: 15-22; 1916: 38; 15: 15; 4309, 4366: 22-37; 1815, 5577: 22-35; 3369, 6369: 25; 6097.  
 16: 1-8; 1631, 1816, 5578: 1-11; 6246: 15; 2871, 6304: 15, 16; 4359: 15-20; 605: 10; 606, 936: 17, 18; 1998.

## LUKE

1: 5-17; 1915: 5-23; 4939: 53; 1754: 57-80; 4940: 76; 1915.  
 2: 1-16; 1673, 2555: 1-20; 3700, 4941: 1005.  
 4: 1; 680: 8; 3467: 14; 12-22; 1917: 16-22; 342: 10-30; 1714, 3300, 5067: 18; 240: 32; 1917, 3860: 40; 3309.  
 5: 1-11; 1710, 1715, 3307, 3720: 17-26; 1921.  
 6: 20-26; 5004: 20-31; 1735: 27; 4225, 5672: 27-36; 606: 27-38; 5005: 29; 30: 606: 30; 2518: 31; 606: 37; 2294: 38; 2514: 39-49; 5029: 41-49; 1922.  
 7: 1-10; 2620: 1-17; 3754: 2-16; 1922: 18-28; 2620: 19; 821: 20, 23; 712: 24-35; 1736: 28; 5030: 30-50; 2625, 3761, 5032: 41-43; 2200.  
 8: 1-3; 5370: 4-15; 1747: 11; 2627: 15; 5736: 20; 4297: 43-55; 1938.  
 9: 10-17; 1754: 18-27; 1939: 20; 134; 270: 28; 401: 29; 3776: 29-36; 1761; 2659, 3795: 35; 1939: 51-52; 46-50; 1766: 48; 875: 51-56; 4701: 57-62; 5370.  
 10: 1-11; 2674: 1-16; 3346: 1-24; 5362: 5, 6; 5979: 16; 402: 17-20; 2674: 20; 3969: 25-37; 1767, 1949, 2683, 3809, 5369: 27; 1830, 3037, 5286, 5287, 5581: 33-42; 5370.  
 11: 1-2; 468: 1-13; 1945, 3351, 3805, 5378, 6268: 13; 2440, 3152, 6031: 14-26; 5377: 28; 3676: 33-36; 5377: 37-54; 6289.  
 12: 1-12; 5390: 4, 5; 581: 5; 2601, 2602: 13-23; 2685: 13-34; 5396: 15; 2729, 2206, 3938, 4741, 5003: 22; 874: 23; 1624: 24; 778: 35-40; 2693: 35; 48: 8354, 5295: 36; 87, 6250: 37-48; 1946: 40; 4692: 50-59; 748: 58; 549; 1713.  
 13: 1-5; 1113: 6, 9; 127: 10-17; 5405: 18-30; 5406: 22-20; 1931: 23; 3083: 24; 108, 6351: 28; 219, 637: 34; 5510.  
 14: 1-6; 5405: 1-14; 2699, 3331: 7-24; 5414: 15-24; 2697, 2701, 3333: 10-20; 2579: 10-24; 2300: 17; 20-20; 2535; 5405: 27; 5293: 33; 854, 2071, 6352, 5510: 2706, 5426: 11-24; 2707, 3360: 11-32; 1459, 1958, 3835, 5434.  
 16: 1-8; 1626: 1-13; 2715, 5436: 9; 5749: 10; 1972, 5740: 13; 5465: 14; 18; 2716: 16; 31: 1965: 19; 31: 283, 487, 1000, 1086, 2617, 2717, 6004, 5444: 22; 1092: 23-31; 1645: 3, 4; 4978: 17; 1-10; 5445: 3; 1645: 3, 4; 4978: 5-10; 1967: 11-19; 2722, 5452: 20-24;

113: 20-37; 5455: 26; 188, 4797: 26-30; 794: 30-33; 228: 31; 229: 32; 1860, 5948: 34, 35; 229: 34-37; 167.  
 18: 1: 2864, 3946, 5310, 5707: 1-8; 1864: 1-14; 3844: 2-5; 5020: 9-14; 5464: 9-17; 1972: 18-30; 1774: 23-35; 1713: 35-43; 3847.  
 19: 1-10; 1783, 2730, 3847, 5464: 10; 603, 1264, 5472: 11-27; 4972, 2735, 5492: 22; 1825: 20-48; 1794: 30, 41; 127: 41-44; 176, 1846: 44; 2981.  
 20: 9-19; 1795, 1982: 33; 1509: 34-36; 915: 35; 1107: 37, 38; 1881, 2805, 5108, 21: 20-36; 1983: 28; 2064: 34-36; 565, 1796.  
 22: 2: 1013: 7; 1013, 3749: 7-30; 1800: 8-20; 1013: 15, 19; 27: 803: 19; 1182; 1625, 2771: 24; 6286: 24-37; 1984: 31; 3823: 31, 32; 3759: 36, 38; 5922: 39-46; 1801: 42; 798, 2773, 3885: 43; 44; 3040: 47-65; 1809.  
 23: 1-25; 1809: 4; 3366: 13-25; 3895: 13-26; 2785: 26; 6221: 26-56; 1815: 33-46; 1988, 3960: 55-53; 2787: 42, 43; 506: 43; 506: 40; 6313.  
 24: 1-12; 1816, 2794: 5, 6; 5578: 13-32; 1834, 2282: 13-35; 2800, 5415: 25-27; 1394: 34; 1816: 34-53; 1995: 36-49; 5587: 36-53; 3910: 39; 1952: 44-53; 1828: 46; 3706: 47; 1461: 50-53; 5588: 51; 2081, 2818, 2924, 4304.

## JOHN

1: 1; 3075: 1-3; 1511: 1-14; 2408: 1-17; 338, 421: 1-18; 3474, 4106, 5351: 4; 4154: 11; 1735, 2469, 2579, 3300, 5067: 14; 2288: 17; 170, 1723: 18; 34: 3377: 10-34; 12: 25; 3344: 26; 242, 2983: 29; 967, 1916: 29, 36; 4750: 31-46; 2560: 35-46; 2417: 35-49; 1694: 35-51; 2481, 4115.  
 2: 1-11; 1695, 2418, 3163, 3484: 13-22; 4122: 13-25; 1695: 17; 1452: 19; 2294, 2874.  
 3: 1-16; 1696, 2421, 3485: 1-17; 837: 1-16; 2572: 1-12, 4122, 4123: 3; 1444: 3-8; 2572: 5; 3600: 13; 4549: 14; 1849: 14, 15; 3100, 4047: 16; 299; 405, 936, 2807, 5553: 19; 5037: 33; 1074: 36; 606, 1438, 4840.  
 4: 5-14; 3395: 5-15; 2423: 5-26; 2574: 9-26; 1702: 10; 1711: 14-17; 4131: 19-29; 4130: 32; 799, 2069, 2079: 24; 1557, 2190, 4409, 5556: 25; 906: 26; 2646: 37; 627: 42; 2433: 43-54; 2424, 3194, 4132.  
 5: 1-9; 4137: 1-15; 5500: 17-27; 2433: 22; 408, 1469: 25; 1231, 2610, 3433: 20; 1471: 36; 3494, 4594: 39; 4332: 44; 955: 46; 691.  
 6: 1-14; 1754, 2435, 3502: 1-21; 4138: 2; 2535: 5-14; 2036: 22-40; 2651: 25-35; 1755: 26-37; 4416: 32; 3779: 32-35; 38: 35; 2435, 3332, 4617, 5087, 5278: 37; 5100: 39, 40; 2001: 44; 6362: 44, 37; 1697: 44, 45; 385: 44; 54: 2001: 51; 3502, 4010, 4247: 53; 5432: 53, 54; 63: 617: 53-63; 327: 62; 5588: 63; 1644, 5087: 64; 1740: 65; 1078: 66; 1740: 68; 1740: 70; 1521.  
 7: 14; 2437: 17; 5176: 28-37; 2437: 38; 12; 860, 2438, 5111: 31; 3309: 31; 32: 3153, 5506: 31-36; 2438: 31-40; 3511: 32; 6259: 34; 5149: 36; 1737, 6136, 6218: 53; 218, 445: 56-58; 445: 58; 1059.  
 8: 3; 2125: 37; 4130: 37-46; 3508: 39; 2455: 46; 875: 47.  
 9: 1-14; 1773, 3518: 1-17; 2667: 1-14; 2057: 31; 585: 37; 2646: 39; 2057.  
 10: 1: 3142: 1-16; 2441, 2672: 1-18; 4157: 4; 4732: 4, 5; 1647: 7-18; 3527: 16; 4784: 17, 18; 667, 1298: 27; 1818, 3785: 27-29; 1458: 29; 1697.  
 11: 1-57; 4160: 25; 846, 3529, 5754: 26; 1166, 1231, 1855: 30-45; 1774: 32-45; 3529.  
 12: 1-11; 2447, 3534: 12-19; 1794: 12-26; 3537: 13; 517: 20-33; 2757: 24; 729, 1238: 25; 2807: 26; 1707: 27; 36: 669: 31; 668, 3032: 31, 32; 1226; 32: 1054: 43; 582.  
 13: 1-14; 3532: 1-17; 2449, 6072: 417: 843, 2278: 14; 1094, 509: 17; 1802: 34; 336, 4548, 6289: 44, 35; 1325: 35; 445: 363.  
 14: 1-2; 631: 1-3; 4064: 1-14; 2453: 3; 3191, 5131: 15; 1766, 1730, 6270: 15-27; 2455: 16; 4164: 17; 4306: 21; 139; 5520: 21-23; 2093: 22-24; 6270: 26; 372, 1525: 27; 1834, 1876: 30; 615; 1686, 3082.  
 15: 1-8; 149: 1-11; 2464: 1-12; 3544: 7; 797, 1983: 10; 139, 3020: 12; 5921: 12, 13; 5643: 13; 1175: 14; 1013: 14, 15; 408: 15; 231, 2464: 16; 1735,

5002: 18; 4813, 5676: 19; 2307, 2915: 22; 4988.  
 16: 1-33; 102: 4-15; 4164: 7; 102: 8-11; 375: 12-14; 541: 13; 66, 379, 1354, 1416, 1525, 1558, 2819: 27; 1004, 2807, 3979: 33; 347, 847, 4416.  
 17: 2: 3154: 3; 1234: 9; 6358: 9, 10; 3160: 9, 11, 21; 3914: 14, 16; 3915: 15-26; 3551: 17; 5319: 20-23; 5358: 21; 502.  
 18: 1: 1801: 1-14; 2467, 2778: 1-27; 4167: 2-27; 1809: 11; 4547, 5875: 15-27; 2469: 28-40; 1809, 2740, 3553: 37; 5898.  
 19: 1-16; 1809: 1, 18; 4767: 4; 2470: 5; 104: 12, 13; 1913: 14; 6097: 16; 42: 1815: 17-30; 2473, 3560: 17-42; 4171: 30; 931.  
 20: 1-18; 1816, 4174: 11-18; 2796: 11-20; 2476: 11-23; 3563: 19-29; 2802: 19-31; 4181: 27; 5236, 5624: 31; 3521, 3579, 4187: 35; 4181.  
 21: 1-25; 4183: 4-17; 1823: 15; 628, 940: 15-17; 6052: 15-22; 2806: 22; 581.

## ACTS

1: 1-8; 6286: 1-11; 2818, 2924, 5588: 1-12; 1415: 1-14; 2081, 4304, 5829: 11; 126: 15; 13-26; 494: 14; 227: 20-22; 162.  
 2: 1-8; 6407: 1-11; 2819, 2926, 4306: 1-12; 1416: 1-13; 2088, 5830: 1, 14; 2600: 6: 372: 14-18; 6407: 21-39; 5831: 22-31; 2600: 24; 2795: 29; 34: 4519: 31; 1508: 32; 4994: 32-42; 4307: 32-47; 2089: 37-47; 1420; 2980: 38; 8356: 39; 2986: 40; 1126: 41; 1539: 41-47; 6286: 42; 1421: 44, 45; 1421: 44-47; 1861: 46, 47; 1421.  
 3: 1-10; 2943: 1-16; 1421, 2095, 4313: 1-26; 1321, 5838: 17-19; 1420, 1442: 19; 4659, 6125: 19-21; 1924, 2775; 2968, 6406: 20-24; 1422: 21; 704: 22, 23; 2858.  
 4: 1-12; 2949: 1-14; 2096: 1-18; 1412: 1-31; 5839: 2; 1508: 5-20; 4476: 19-31; 1425: 31; 4316: 32-35; 6286: 32-37; 2101, 4317, 5849: 33; 4390: 36; 3434.  
 5: 1-11; 1426, 2101, 2945, 4317: 1-16; 5849: 3; 372: 12-42; 5850: 17-32; 1403: 17-42; 4355: 31; 5913: 33-42; 2957: 39; 4033.  
 6: 1-7; 5850: 2-4; 6286: 6; 1957: 7; 15: 2951: 8-15; 2108, 4328: 9-15; 5857.  
 7: 1-60; 5857: 9; 2880: 9-16; 5243: 22; 3987: 40; 286: 54; 4328: 54; 60: 1432, 2108, 2957: 50; 4328: 59; 60: 700: 60; 5255.  
 8: 1-2; 2957: 7-10; 5857: 1-4; 1432: 1-17; 2109: 3; 4328: 3-13; 2959: 4; 4336: 4-25; 4329: 5-25; 1433: 26-31; 6259: 20-40; 1438, 1410, 4342: 29; 372: 29-39; 2964: 35-39; 6259.  
 9: 1-12; 2117: 1-19; 4355: 1-20; 1444; 2968: 6; 934, 3222: 17-20; 2117: 31-43; 2986, 4343: 32-43; 1440, 2113: 10-14; 1451, 4344: 19; 372: 30-34; 2132: 34-44; 2988: 43; 2132, 2995: 14-15; 2995: 18-26; 2133: 19-30; 1455, 2997, 4357.  
 12: 1-9; 3002: 1-17; 1455: 1-19; 4346: 5-17; 2139: 25; 4357.  
 13: 1-12; 3004, 4359: 1-13; 1461, 2109: 2; 372: 13-52; 4364: 26; 35: 20-29; 39: 2419: 26-43; 1465: 38; 3009: 40, 41; 1487: 41; 1997, 2004, 3013: 20, 21; 2028: 43-52; 3009: 44; 1466: 47; 2150: 48; 606.  
 14: 1-7; 1466: 1-28; 4368: 8-19; 3011: 8-22; 1471: 11-22; 2150.  
 15: 1-6; 2158: 1-31; 1087: 1-32; 1087: 1-35; 4374: 1-41; 5311: 7-21; 2158: 1-17; 1478, 2158: 12-29; 1472: 22-29; 2158: 22-33; 3017: 28; 372: 36-41; 4399.  
 16: 1-5; 4339: 6; 373: 6-15; 1545; 2175, 3022: 9-15; 6304: 11; 2181: 13-15; 6257: 16-40; 4406, 5997: 19-34; 1556: 20; 4468: 22-34; 2181, 3112: 25-34; 6257.  
 17: 1-12; 2183, 3130: 1-15; 4407, 5913: 16-34; 4409: 18; 1508, 4791: 22-31; 1557: 22-34; 2190, 3138: 27; 4629: 29; 2962: 30, 31; 568, 2962, 5083: 31; 408: 32; 1508, 4791.  
 18: 1-11; 1557, 2175, 3143: 1-22; 4416: 16-29; 1581.  
 19: 1-7; 3152: 1-12; 1558: 1-22; 4426: 3-5; 3356: 11-20; 3157: 21-24; 2202: 23-41; 4432: 29-40; 3159.  
 20: 1: 4432: 2-38; 4458: 19; 1886: 20-35; 2220: 22-35; 1558: 23; 373;



# INDEX OF ARTICLE TEXTS

28; 373, 735, 4085; 28:38; 5171, 5935;  
29:30; 5388; 30; 4044; 35; 4526,  
5926;  
1:1-12; 3182; 1-15; 2222; 1-17; 4466;  
11; 373; 14; 3182; 27-39; 1559;  
4481; 30-39; 3188;  
22:6-16; 3823; 15; 3022; 30; 4485;  
23:1-25; 4485; 11-22; 3190; 14-24;  
3932;  
24:1-27; 4499; 10-16; 3195; 10-25;  
1563; 14; 1570; 15; 1508, 4989, 5611,  
6232; 21; 1598; 24-26; 3194; 25;  
526, 971;  
25:6-27; 4500;  
26:1-32; 4500; 19; 2823; 19-29; 3196;  
19-32; 1568;  
27:1-26; 4505; 1-30; 1569; 1-44;  
6438; 27-44; 4506; 30-44; 1569;  
33-44; 5204;  
28:1-10; 4506; 11-31; 4507; 10-24;  
3208; 30, 31; 1570, 3208.

## ROMANS

1:4; 1598; 8:17; 1591; 16; 220, 402,  
921, 1570, 2524, 2593, 3208, 4507, 4981,  
6238; 16, 17; 924;  
2:6-8; 4501; 7; 3154, 5371; 10; 952;  
14, 15; 2444; 29, 29; 4586;  
3:4; 870; 19-26; 1582; 20; 823; 24;  
159, 661; 26; 4706;  
4:6; 657; 6-8; 2194; 7; 4842; 16;  
4606, 6448; 17; 3601; 25; 1246;  
5:1; 391, 440, 1231, 5431; 1, 2; 1262;  
11; 1583; 2; 659;  
8:7, 1815;  
28:7; 10; 484, 676, 1028; 12; 1085;  
12:21; 3654; 18; 252, 1218, 4760;  
20; 2849; 21; 1218;  
6:1-23; 930; 3; 451; 2810; 6; 929, 6034;  
6:11; 619, 929; 7; 4047; 9; 1009;  
10; 466; 19; 608; 23; 362, 618, 1085,  
1218, 1377, 3431, 4757, 5159;  
12:15; 1729; 4; 4457; 7-25; 4961;  
12; 1462; 14; 636, 3535; 24, 25;  
3719;  
8:1; 1231; 111; 2721; 1-14; 3200;  
116; 94; 3; 451; 907, 4608; 6;  
1221, 4628, 1966; 6; 6106;  
1029, 2035; 12-30; 3847; 13; 1748;  
5269, 5805, 5941; 13, 14; 5582; 14;  
6362; 14-17; 608; 16; 374; 16, 17;  
4398; 17; 374; 19-21; 874; 19, 21;  
816; 19, 22; 1091; 19, 22, 23; 6431;  
20; 616, 780, 1225; 20-23; 872; 21;  
615, 6437; 22, 23, 19; 1673; 23; 2064;  
26, 27; 374; 28; 1794, 5210; 29;  
1697, 5005; 31; 2475, 4240, 4212, 5313;  
31, 28; 1110; 33, 34; 1456; 34;  
3415; 38, 39; 1458;  
9:3; 4692; 14; 870; 16; 2001; 20;  
612; 21; 1225; 22; 3433; 30, 33;  
1970; 31, 33; 2419;  
10:1-21; 1970; 3; 2468; 10; 2964;  
17; 555, 1581; 11; 1969;  
11:1-13; 794; 1-36; 107, 1970; 7;  
2419; 7-8; 5836; 9-10; 4781; 10;  
12; 2419; 15; 107; 15, 16; 5434; 20;  
2419; 25-27; 1696; 25-29; 2419;  
27; 792, 4612; 29-32; 4420; 36;  
1270, 1778;  
12:1; 99, 328, 4494, 4835, 5031, 5422; 1-  
15; 1586; 2; 626; 3; 2811; 9-21;  
2212; 10; 2010, 3110; 11; 1532;  
3871, 5334; 12; 917; 13; 917; 14;  
917; 18; 4899; 21; 1586, 2893,  
4241;  
13:1; 2; 5466; 7-14; 3179; 8; 5006;  
8-10; 5005; 8-13; 4491; 8-14; 1789,  
3029; 11; 5450; 11, 12; 3880; 12;  
1154, 5638, 5768, 6174, 6299; 12, 13;  
5097, 5538; 14; 4401;  
14:1-23; 1724; 2; 1778; 7-9; 726;  
14:21; 5223; 9; 4633; 10; 4084;  
10-21; 2166, 4517; 12; 2735, 2760;  
12-23; 1581, 4083; 13; 844; 17;  
1579, 4636, 5096; 19; 3144; 21;  
4003, 4873, 4919; 23; 4994;  
15:1; 1586, 4927, 6380; 1-3; 5555; 1-7;  
1734; 2; 4478, 5412, 6388;  
16:20; 725.

## I CORINTHIANS

1:10, 11; 4436; 14-16; 1540; 17;  
5125; 18; 1557; 18-31; 5919; 20,  
31; 1919; 21; 2468; 24; 1568;  
25; 5534; 26; 2319; 30; 2262, 3279,  
5105; 31; 5445;  
2:1; 2; 5919; 2; 5044, 5970; 9-16; 371;  
10-13; 373; 12; 1189; 14; 474, 5133;  
3; 9; 5302; 9-15; 428; 10-15; 4318; 11;  
2194, 3174; 16; 5830; 17; 1981, 5310,  
3648; 21, 23; 6314; 23; 1217;  
4:1; 2; 819, 2157; 1-7; 1972; 2; 5385;  
5; 1362; 7; 5284; 10; 1570; 12;  
5172; 14; 2514; 15; 836;  
5:5; 1698; 7; 94, 208, 325, 465, 1657,

4128; 7, 8; 721, 839, 6215; 11; 2962;  
6:2; 4469; 3; 4879; 9, 10; 3321; 12;  
1717; 14; 2001; 20; 2097, 4601, 4633,  
4998;  
7:11; 1554; 13; 2991; 22; 1737; 23;  
3088; 24; 5498; 25-40; 1554; 29-31;  
900;  
8:1; 2297; 1-13; 1586, 2198, 3144; 5, 6;  
1410; 6; 1269, 1278, 1777, 5747;  
9:7-18; 2500; 16; 5893; 19-21; 2118;  
24-27; 3069; 25; 6338; 26; 4809; 27;  
3892, 4287, 5001, 5220, 5777;  
10:6-12; 5267; 11; 5101; 11, 12; 2299;  
12; 1458, 2068, 3665, 4711, 5563; 16;  
4547; 16, 17; 5341; 21; 4547; 21, 22;  
1898; 23-33; 3665, 4005, 4478;  
11:3; 3; 765, 1075; 3-6; 4097; 5; 227;  
12; 1269, 1778; 23; 1623; 23-25; 1800;  
24, 25; 5194; 24, 26; 1390, 2271, 5192;  
25, 26; 6248; 26; 619, 1115, 5541, 5869;  
28; 1291, 2272; 31, 32; 5519, 6152;  
12:1-11; 5223; 6; 6303; 12, 13; 5212;  
12-77; 732; 13-27; 287; 18; 5245;  
22, 13; 1570; 26; 1664; 27; 962; 28,  
30; 1998; 31; 5265;  
13:1-13; 2202, 3150, 4442; 3; 5786; 4;  
5214; 4, 5; 5307; 5; 5604; 1777;  
11; 1906; 12; 2345; 13; 471, 4731,  
5668;  
14:34; 194, 5922; 40; 1889; 40, 33; 1133;  
15:1-11; 4994; 1-20; 4187; 1-58; 62;  
93, 95, 1239, 1852; 3; 2415, 2787, 3369,  
3560, 4171; 8; 5033, 5508; 12; 1508;  
12-26; 5191; 12-28; 1511; 13; 1508;  
13-18; 4791; 14, 15, 18; 5016; 14, 18;  
1508; 20; 1505, 18, 1634, 2476, 2794,  
3374, 3561, 6236; 20, 21; 3173; 20-23;  
3131; 20-58; 3173; 21; 1060, 1508;  
21, 22; 360; 22; 1218, 1610, 3925; 22;  
23; 1437; 22-48; 404; 23; 227; 23;  
28; 277; 24; 6391; 24, 25; 763; 24;  
28; 1204; 25; 1057; 25, 26; 4983;  
26; 1218; 27; 1778, 3475; 28; 5170;  
5022; 29; 1545; 35; 1852, 5025;  
35-55; 1511; 36-38; 3063; 37, 38;  
666; 42-53; 2339; 44; 201, 578; 50-  
58; 3173; 51; 308, 815; 51, 52; 152;  
53; 6354; 54; 86, 1218; 55; 308;  
56; 1683; 57; 1591;  
16:2; 563, 5409; 13; 609, 679, 1564, 3912,  
5795, 5839; 14; 5177; 22; 2807.

## II CORINTHIANS

1:3-7; 4435; 21, 22; 5498;  
2:1; 1217, 5147; 14, 17; 877; 15-17;  
3673;  
3:1; 1706; 2; 1333; 5; 2123; 6; 614;  
4351, 4595; 8; 4495; 9, 10; 1403; 13,  
14; 4619; 18; 1284, 3010, 3655;  
4:1; 2413; 14; 528; 8-10; 5670, 6139;  
12; 5022; 15; 1777, 4133; 16-18; 5931;  
17; 456;  
5:1; 701; 1, 2; 179; 1-10; 2231; 7;  
4884; 14; 1054, 4836; 14, 15; 588; 14;  
21; 5596; 16; 578; 16, 17; 27; 17;  
5022, 5325; 18; 1268, 1269, 1777, 1778;  
20; 835;  
6:1; 2285; 2; 838; 3, 8; 5773; 14;  
1554; 14-18; 1588; 17; 227, 5178;  
7:1; 1739, 5985, 4974, 5757; 4-13; 3435;  
8:1-12; 1593; 1-15; 4526; 9; 2211, 5846;  
9:1-11; 2211; 1-15; 5926; 7; 2540;  
10:4, 5; 5889; 11; 2574;  
11:1-15; 551; 2; 1386; 3; 910; 8, 9;  
2514; 13-15; 910; 21-33; 4517, 5941;  
26; 8890;  
12:1-10; 4517; 1-12; 551; 7-10; 1744;  
9; 4432, 5941; 15; 2513;  
13:5; 759, 1516, 4917.

## GALATIANS

1:1-24; 551;  
2:1-21; 551; 10; 516; 20; 2473;  
3:1-15; 551; 15; 1174, 2120, 3438, 4370;  
15, 17; 282; 17; 9; 6146; 24;  
28; 850, 1548, 3768; 29; 1696, 4319;  
4:1; 488; 4; 5058, 5101, 5107; 6, 7;  
1657; 10; 1570; 19, 20; 1273; 20;  
5246;  
5:1; 90, 452, 1067, 3017; 2, 4; 1458; 8;  
10; 687; 13; 3542; 13-15; 3751; 15;  
26; 3857, 4687; 17; 5211; 19, 21; 1444;  
6:1-10; 5561, 5899; 2; 549, 3646, 5850;  
2, 5; 549; 6; 855; 7; 1426, 1653, 2542;  
5769, 5225, 5385, 5934; 8; 3857, 4828,  
5955; 10; 5357; 14; 5596, 5919; 16;  
1840.

## EPHESIANS

1:1; 1251; 5; 355; 9, 10; 1778; 10;  
1269; 11; 1269; 13, 14; 2064; 14;  
493, 4634; 15-23; 1251; 18; 5007;  
2:1-10; 3165; 2; 3457; 8, 9; 677; 11,  
12; 1435; 14-16; 503;  
3:10; 1149, 1682; 14-19; 3167; 19; 682.

4:1-16; 768; 3; 1594; 4; 81; 4-6; 1570;  
4:13; 1594; 5; 3356; 7-16; 781; 8;  
5066, 5829; 11-13; 364; 15; 4281, 5720;  
5977; 16-19; 1594; 20-32; 1594; 25;  
2943, 5020, 6340; 26; 438; 28; 2513;  
29; 4770; 30; 372, 2064; 31; 4759;  
31, 32; 5973; 32; 1693, 3980, 4268, 5149,  
5205;  
5:1; 3720; 2; 84; 6-21; 4188; 8; 5718;  
11-21; 2966, 5038; 15, 16; 627, 5593;  
15-21; 1489; 17; 1776; 18; 1502, 2636,  
3246, 3777, 5912, 6306; 22-24; 1552; 22-  
33; 399;  
6:1; 5700; 10; 1776, 4087; 10-18; 4688;  
11, 12; 36, 6141; 13; 190, 4042; 18;  
5180.

## PHILIPPIANS

1:15-18; 831; 21; 4526; 21-23; 1018;  
21-24; 1827; 23; 6250, 6318; 27-29;  
6395; 29; 1539;  
2:1-11; 2227, 5846; 2-5; 5810; 3; 4928;  
5; 5042; 5; 1987; 6; 802, 1515; 9; 578;  
1598, 3378; 11; 1057; 12, 13; 2124;  
4796, 5303, 5758, 5854; 13; 1697; 15,  
16; 4797;  
3:2; 3; 1670; 7-14; 6442; 8-10; 1739;  
8-11; 1508; 13; 2500, 6155; 13, 14;  
2733, 5080; 14; 1884; 20, 21; 1102;  
21; 368;  
4:1-13; 3127; 3; 227; 5; 5249, 5840;  
6; 6275; 7; 1832, 4898; 8; 1703, 2890,  
3304, 4826, 5908; 10; 2514; 13; 4158;  
15-17; 2514.

## COLOSSIANS

1:12; 1598; 12, 13; 1339; 12-18; 2981;  
23; 652, 2518; 12-22; 24; 150, 4492; 25;  
27; 4841; 27; 3250, 5227;  
2:6-7; 5557; 17; 812; 18; 3613; 18;  
19; 496; 20, 21; 1510;  
3:1-3; 944; 1-15; 2479; 2; 5905, 6335;  
3; 6294, 6422; 5; 4741; 9, 10; 1244;  
4894, 5683, 6347; 12-25; 1594; 14;  
1330; 14, 15; 6133; 15; 2722; 17;  
3329; 23, 24; 2348;  
4:5-3; 756; 6; 1116.

## I THESSALONIANS

2:6; 2500; 11; 4514;  
3; 12, 13; 4662;  
3; 69, 5126, 5876; 9-12; 2196; 9-18;  
2196; 10, 11; 5167; 14; 4633; 14;  
15; 170, 2526; 14, 16; 5107; 16; 490,  
2025; 17; 152, 667;  
5:1; 1, 2; 2196; 6; 3053, 5256; 12-24; 4417;  
13; 4772; 14-28; 3145; 15; 5614, 5897;  
17; 4893, 5707; 17, 18; 799, 5832; 19;  
371, 5129; 21; 1204; 22; 1789, 4728.

## II THESSALONIANS

1:6-10; 764; 9; 356; 10; 582;  
2:13; 665; 1-17; 54, 304, 1195; 3; 638;  
8; 307; 8-10; 2500; 9-11; 4583; 10;  
12; 1949, 5909; 11, 12; 2274.

## I TIMOTHY

1:5; 2733, 4242, 5755; 15; 2117, 2312,  
2482, 5032; 18; 2578; 18, 19; 1127;  
2:1, 2; 798; 1-4; 3600; 1-6; 689; 3;  
3011; 3-6; 3126; 4; 630, 1218, 1235,  
5372; 5-6; 787, 4340, 4495, 4515, 5925;  
6; 2052; 12, 126, 4633, 4747, 4818; 10;  
1075, 1083, 1096, 1104; 11, 12; 5922;  
14, 15; 4008; 15; 3032;  
3:14, 15; 4008; 15; 1570; 16; 5290;  
4:10; 778, 1218, 1278, 1437; 12; 5493,  
5860; 14; 1957;  
5:7, 8; 4245; 8; 606, 4854; 10; 2294;  
28; 1957;  
6:12; 1040, 2309, 2878, 3272, 6127; 13;  
2470; 13-16; 1127; 14-16; 2747; 20;  
3420.

## II TIMOTHY

1:1-7; 2165; 7; 1079, 4378, 5093, 6281;  
10; 1647; 12; 4500;  
2:2; 6051; 3; 4484, 5403; 4, 5; 3069; 7;  
3312; 15; 4838, 4930, 5511; 17, 18;  
665; 18; 1508; 19; 1697, 3964; 19;  
20; 6211; 21; 3096; 22; 2517; 24;  
25; 5698; 24-26; 2654;  
3:1; 846, 1318, 4976; 4; 4487; 1-5;  
2439; 2-5; 1918; 4; 3449, 5413; 5-  
11; 1320; 7-8; 561; 12; 5116, 5399, 6240,  
6327; 14-17; 2155, 3210; 16; 1144;  
4:1; 568; 1, 2, 5; 646; 1-8; 3210; 1-18;  
4526; 2, 3; 882; 6; 6250; 6-8; 4239;  
7; 2229, 4533; 8; 2229; 15-17; 882;  
16-18; 2229; 18; 3212.

## TITUS

1:15, 16; 2516, 5746;  
2:1-15; 2723; 1-13; 4516; 11-14; 2283;  
13; 6114; 14; 2517;  
3:2; 4281, 5528.



# INDEX OF ARTICLE TEXTS

## HEBREWS

1:1-9; 2:407; 3; 578, 1667; 10; 3154;  
10-12; 448, 4222; 14; 3655.  
2:3; 78; 9; 5925; 10; 456, 1270, 1778;  
11; 810; 14; 725, 1271, 1683, 2001;  
14; 15; 1685; 17; 951, 963; 18; 2243;  
4544, 4969.  
3:1 5926; 5; 6; 4457; 15; 1371.  
4:3; 5433; 14; 1490; 14-16; 5472; 15;  
929, 1335, 1688, 3067, 3715; 15, 16;  
5585, 5965; 16; 5200, 5744, 6232, 6268.  
5:1-10; 5472; 7; 4804; 7-10; 1806; 8;  
3133; 9; 313; 14; 5326, 5688.  
6:1; 2052; 4-6; 424, 724, 1458, 3126, 5041;  
9; 10; 566; 10; 957, 5818; 13-18; 110;  
17-20; 4319; 18; 111, 4079; 18, 19;  
3109.  
7:3; 195; 8; 195; 25; 2821, 4034, 5776;  
26, 27; 4545, 4397, 4780, 4965.  
9:6-28; 528; 11-14; 2821; 13, 14; 4655;  
14; 2822; 15; 4538, 4623; 16-20; 282;  
22; 1176; 23; 6209, 6322; 24-28; 2821;  
27; 6730; 27, 28; 447; 28; 5655.  
10:1; 72, 6432; 1-14; 4390; 5; 4965,  
5053, 5719; 9, 10; 5053; 21, 22; 5424;  
23; 2021, 2670; 23; 5177, 5497, 5698;  
24, 25; 597, 4076; 25; 316, 866; 26;  
29; 7248; 28; 1913; 29; 4494, 4605;  
31; 386, 724; 32-39; 1652; 35; 1673;  
5095; 35, 36; 5594, 6243; 35-38, 187;  
30; 5332; 38; 903; 38, 39; 4798.  
11:1; 2162; 1-19; 5188; 1-40; 4385,  
5859; 4; 1613; 5; 619; 6; 555, 3337,  
4939, 5716, 6102; 8-22; 6163; 17; 1623;  
17, 19; 2907; 20-22; 5243; 29; 1637;  
30; 1857, 3086, 4070; 39, 40; 2035; 40;  
2983.  
12:1; 5318; 1, 2; 5859; 2; 174, 1829;  
3; 4802, 5684, 6039, 6064; 3, 4; 6264;  
7; 4897, 5447; 8; 521; 13; 4438, 5974;  
14; 714, 5935; 16, 17; 5198; 22, 23;  
4548, 4823, 5294; 23; 2709, 4754;  
24; 4365; 25; 1518, 1714; 25-27;  
1913; 26; 1305; 26, 27; 6223; 28;  
5285.  
13:5; 4876; 5, 6; 2351; 6; 4873, 5295,  
5539, 6345; 7; 1558; 8; 2826, 5209;  
11; 4867; 11-13; 4426; 13; 379, 4607;  
14; 4655; 16; 126; 20, 21; 4495; 21;  
2590.

## JAMES

1:1; 1405; 1-27; 1405; 2; 5459; 4;  
1721, 4909, 5650, 6260; 5; 3978; 8;  
2335, 5322; 12; 645, 6499, 5688; 13;  
5701; 13, 14, 17; 870; 16-18; 904;  
27; 1592; 18; 5579; 21; 5038; 22;  
2694, 3317, 3746, 5029, 5626; 22-27;  
6370.  
2:1-26; 1405; 10; 1983; 13; 2328; 14;  
1158; 14-23; 2159; 14-26; 4377; 18;  
6892, 6370; 19; 606.  
4:106; 6; 2601, 2603; 8-10; 2442;  
13; 1448; 16; 3974.  
3:1-12; 4380, 5040; 1-13; 2156; 1-18;  
4:1-17; 1406; 2; 2006; 4; 4765; 7;

5896; 8; 5733; 11, 12; 4240; 12;  
5886.  
5:1; 1032, 1144; 1-9; 3117; 1-12; 6436;  
1-20; 1406; 4-6; 1032; 7; 6426; 12;  
5020; 14; 4099; 14-16; 4100; 15;  
4099; 16; 2856, 3662, 4100, 4597, 4912,  
5232, 5306; 20; 494.

## I PETER

1:1-12; 1598; 2; 3635; 3; 1508; 5;  
1258; 7; 1822, 5114; 13-16; 3149;  
14, 15; 5481; 18, 19; 4601; 22; 4766,  
5849, 6371; 22, 23; 1670; 23; 1697.  
2:3-5; 3199; 4-7; 4645; 9; 12, 404, 1567,  
3199, 3265, 3621, 5460; 9, 10; 2127; 9,  
10, 25; 2126; 17; 5636; 21; 233,  
5195; 23; 4710, 5678.  
3:8; 2654, 3932; 8, 9; 2877; 12; 3463;  
15; 849; 16; 4281; 18; 5222; 18;  
19; 5943; 18-20; 1678; 19; 150; 19;  
20; 458, 1987.  
4:1; 6198; 1-11; 3246; 3-6; 704; 6;  
1987; 7; 1187, 6025; 7, 8; 6191; 12;  
788; 12, 13; 1744, 2254, 6292; 12, 19;  
4923; 13; 5778; 15; 5274; 16; 150,  
3188; 17; 58; 17, 18, 605.  
5:5; 5216, 6361; 5, 6; 854, 6166;  
5185; 7; 1385, 2259, 5508, 5741; 8;  
4988; 8, 9; 1859, 2769, 5183; 10;  
1053, 4750.

## II PETER

1:1-4; 1531; 2; 3; 2136; 5; 2037; 5-  
8; 6278; 5-10; 1111; 8; 523; 10;  
1458, 3585, 4808, 5677; 10, 11; 1698,  
2154; 12; 3089.  
2:1, 2; 744; 4; 2603; 9; 1469.  
3:4; 3437; 7; 5317; 10; 4627, 5863;  
10; 2; 409; 11; 4622, 5735; 16; 4433;  
17; 2218, 4326; 17, 18; 3215.

## I JOHN

1:4; 1494; 5-10; 2235; 7; 647; 9;  
4931, 5105, 5938.  
2:1; 791, 5041, 5491; 1-6; 2235; 9;  
2052, 4633, 5925, 6360; 5; 4897; 6;  
5446; 9-11; 4326; 10; 5231; 15;  
1955, 5138; 16, 17; 1189; 20, 27; 380;  
21, 27; 2224; 25; 5608; 27; 5549.  
3:1-24; 6312; 2; 4933; 3; 629, 1138,  
2517; 4; 1983; 6-9; 3154; 8; 870;  
9; 4614, 5438; 9, 10; 1697; 13; 4813;  
14; 5346; 15; 3927, 5150; 16; 735,  
2456, 5921, 6412.  
4:2; 909, 1993; 3; 980; 8; 5124; 10;  
2052; 12; 4849; 16; 880; 18; 632,  
4841, 5245, 6399; 18; 42, 1595.  
5:1; 2629, 5921; 2; 244; 4; 778, 1719,  
5243, 6363; 7; 714; 7, 8; 4114; 11;  
12; 1934; 12; 4840; 16; 4400, 4625;  
17, 17; 1249; 17; 870, 5750; 18;  
1697, 4252, 5742; 21; 1835, 3585, 5297.

## II JOHN

7; 293, 909; 8; 4078.

## JUDE

1-25; 6253, 6255; 3; 5056; 6; 4068; 9;  
490; 11; 3044; 14, 15; 5442; 20, 21;  
6253; 21; 2648, 3021; 23, 24; 882;  
24; 1458.

## REVELATION

1:1-8; 5991; 5, 6; 12, 404; 7, 10, 5269;  
9-20; 1598, 2826; 10-20; 3568; 11;  
336; 17-20; 5991; 18; 1263, 2317, 4174,  
4587; 20; 6159.  
2:1-7; 336; 1-10; 5992; 8; 351; 8-10;  
506; 10; 2408, 3285, 3972, 5068, 5857,  
5913, 6098; 11; 648; 12; 359; 17;  
5113; 18-29; 388; 27; 1057.  
3:1-6; 491; 4, 5; 2159; 5; 4870, 5377,  
5668; 7-13; 504; 10; 2790, 5718, 5981;  
11; 5169, 5532; 12; 237; 14-21; 177;  
14, 22; 505; 16; 304; 18; 1943, 3520;  
21; 1719, 3570.  
4:1-11; 528.  
5:1-14; 530; 2; 3103, 5943; 10; 12,  
404.  
6:1-17; 25; 409, 592.  
7:1-17; 4654; 9; 772, 778; 9-17; 5731,  
5864; 14; 3445; 14, 15; 778.  
10:6; 194; 7; 368.  
11:15; 2992; 15, 18; 263; 18; 227, 5563.  
12:1-17; 55, 306.  
13:1; 6192; 1-17; 306, 5349; 2; 2308;  
8; 2540; 11; 1447, 6192.  
14:4; 3600; 8; 304; 9-11; 304, 475,  
1040, 2609; 10, 11; 487; 12; 304;  
13; 303, 664; 15; 6117; 18; 6194;  
18, 19; 6148.  
15:1; 497; 1-6; 140; 1-8; 76; 2; 156;  
2, 4; 130; 4; 524; 7; 130.  
16:1; 498; 2; 498; 3; 498; 4-6; 499;  
7; 499; 8, 9; 499; 10; 1167; 10, 11;  
509; 12; 509, 5449; 13; 5160; 14;  
510; 15; 430; 16; 510; 17; 511;  
18; 511; 19; 511; 20; 511; 21; 511;  
17; 3, 4; 318; 8; 2540; 16; 2307.  
18:2; 45, 602; 2-4; 304; 4; 849, 983,  
5092, 5478, 5730; 4-8; 1577; 7; 1002.  
19:3; 2609; 5-9; 148; 5-16; 328; 11;  
5451; 14, 15; 5451; 20; 2608.  
20:1-3; 501; 1-15; 330; 2; 1233, 4609;  
4; 2844; 4, 6; 62; 4-7; 2739; 9, 105;  
501; 5; 62, 104, 278, 365, 501, 909, 1105,  
1108, 1118, 1209, 5075; 6; 12, 404, 1608;  
6-10; 331; 8; 379; 8-10; 1040; 9;  
10; 2609; 9, 14, 15; 894; 10; 1039;  
10, 14, 15; 2608; 10, 15; 725; 11-15;  
332, 501; 12; 3433; 14; 1449.  
21:1-17; 333, 2832; 1-8; 501; 1, 9, 10,  
260; 1-27; 330; 2; 5181; 8; 891,  
893, 2608, 2609; 9; 112; 9-11; 1210;  
927; 501; 19-27; 333; 22-27; 2932.  
22:1-3; 534; 1-5; 501; 1-11; 5570;  
1-21; 332; 3; 586; 6-14; 6028; 9;  
581; 11; 477; 17; 260, 334, 2507,  
3410, 3495, 3571, 3624, 4882, 6028, 6257;  
20; 731.



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

Being an exhaustive list of all Scripture citations used in the forty years of Reprints, whether cited casually or treated at length. For Scripture passages dwelt upon, see preceding Index.

Bold-faced figures indicate Bible chapters; light-faced Roman figures, Bible verses; while *italic* figures designate page numbers in the reprints.

## GENESIS

- 1:1: 2854; 1:25: 3980; 1:31: 299, 1622, 1792, 4372, 5139; 2: 117, 116, 370, 2820, 2836, 3027; 5: 2953; 7: 1812; 8: 619; 9: 10: 1813; 14: 6174; 14-19: 97; 16: 6174; 16-17: 1812; 20: 1880, 5325; 20, 305; 205: 20; 165, 417, 465, 751, 871, 1266, 1297, 5582; 26: 21, 763, 5164, 5210; 26-28: 1667; 26-31: 1609, 2834, 3921, 5140; 26, 31: 5154; 27: 465, 604, 865, 871, 1256, 1510, 5611; 27, 28: 1149, 1552, 1553; 27-31: 875; 27, 31: 1266, 1567, 3621; 28: 70, 219, 453, 465, 615, 623, 734, 828, 860, 916, 1477, 1554, 2344, 2606, 5229; 28-30: 1717; 28, 29: 1266; 29: 465; 30: 1880, 5574; 31: 465, 892, 1266, 1435, 1609, 5167.
- 2:1-3: 1609, 2834, 5139; 1:25: 1622, 3921, 4372, 5140; 2: 91, 6376; 2, 3: 91, 1731, (2); 3: 5140; 4: 34, 268, 370, 568, 3397, 5140; 5: 5159, 5188; 5, 6: 534, 5533, 4386; 6: 3933; 7: 205, 276, 700, 777, 822, 1477, 1880 (2); 3: 174, 5166, 6080, 6296, 6348, 6353; 7, 11: 147; 8: 506; 8, 15: 1266; 10-14: 4240; 15-17: 1717; 18: 280; 16: 17, 765, 871, 1075; 16-18: 1549; 17: 145, 163, 363, 386, 408, 417, 429, 465, 625, 698, 787, 910, 1085, 1125, 1477, 1567, 1718, 1983, 2051, 2467, 2768, 3174, 3460, 3621, 4363, 4551, 4973, 5063, 5314, 5417, 5768, 5817, 5919, 5972, 6080, 6247, 6352, 6357, 6354, 6373; 18, 20: 1551; 19, 20: 2374; 21: 70; 21-24: 29; 22, 23: 1551; 23: 1717.
- 3:1: 3185, 5238; 1-5: 1622, 3186, 6080, 6354; 1-6: 3925; 1-15: 1610, 2839; 1-24: 751, 864, 1567, 1622, 1794, 3621, 6149; 3: 1196; 3, 4: 1718, 4068; 3-5: 709, 6373; 4: 171, 266, 589, 601, 433, 499, 822, 1516, 3490, 4743, 5800, 6247, 6352; 4, 5: 1216, 3186, 5909; 5: 875, 1223; 6: 165; 8-20: 1717; 10: 5093; 13-18: 3925; 15: 98, 191, 444, 1063, 1247, 1260, 1673, 3114, 6168, 6266, 6360, 6373, 6445; 16: 194, 734, 1476, 4411; 16, 19: 437; 17: 465, 583, 3031; 17, 18: 6156; 17-19: 787, 1476, 5058, 5060, 5150, 5724; 19: 386, 875, 1125, 1298, 1477, 1567, 2841, 3621, 4552, 5063, 5112, 6445; 20: 1351, 6145, 6152, 6264; 22: 1592, 279, 1880, 5210; 22-24: 2122; 24: 163, 417, 465, 529, 2840.
- 4:1-15: 5150; 3-5: 728; 3-13: 1614; 3-15: 3927; 3: 16; 529; 7: 3042; 14: 6093; 16, 17: 3042; 19: 1615; 25: 1175, 1622.
- 5:1: 626, 1266, 1297; 1-32: 270; 2: 238, 252, 257, 1938, 1551; 3: 465, 1980, 4561; 5: 465, 1477; 6: 1980; 9: 1980; 12: 6; 1980; 15: 1980; 18: 1980; 21: 1980; 22, 23: 1672; 24: 619, 3415, 4757; 25: 1980; 28: 1980; 29: 1622.
- 6:1, 2, 4: 1686; 1-4: 3341, 4797, 4976, 5115, 5706; 1-5: 3934, 4068, 4227, 4880, 4969, 5043, 5429, 5910; 1-6: 2171, 5662; 6: 1617; 1-22: 4682, 5910; 2-4: 1154; 2, 4: 1615, 1677, 1005, 1678; 3: 458, 554, 1623, 6323 (2); 4: 3064, 4386, 6208; 5: 865, 1615, 1680, 5159; 5-7: 2026; 6: 6351; 6-8: 1623; 8: 2842; 8, 9: 1560; 9: 865, 1678, 1686, 2844, 4682; 9-22: 5159; 11: 3241, 3934; 15: 3525; 17: 1880; 18: 4370.
- 7:1-16: 1623; 1-10: 181; 2: 109; 4: 10; 109; 6: 1980, 3934; 6, 11: 2059; 9-14: 4570; 11: 1812, 2059; 11-24: 5159; 12: 4934; 15-22: 1880; 16: 181, 1623; 19: 10; 21-23: 718.
- 8:1-14: 5159; 1-16: 3933; 1-22: 2842, 5160; 4: 10, 109, 3934; 9: 10; 10: 109; 11: 10; 12: 109; 13: 109, 1980 (2); 20, 2059, 3934, 4408; 20-22: 1623; 22: 2640.
- 8:1-14: 2836; 1-12: 1615; 1-17: 5160; 3: 3045; 4: 1030, 1821, 1473; 4, 6: 1280; 6: 1266, 1297, 5645; 8-17: 1614; 11-17: 6111; 12-17: 529, 2032; 20, 21: 2533; 20-29: 1623; 22, 25: 2344; 29: 534.
- 10:9: 1623; 10: 3220; 18: 5169, 6320.
- 11:4: 718; 6-9: 718; 10: 1980; 12: 1980; 14: 1980; 16: 1980; 18: 1980; 20: 1980; 22: 1980; 24: 1980; 26: 1595, 2855, 5177; 32: 534, 1595, 1980, 2855, 5177.
- 12:1-3: 219, 3944, 5169, 6445; 1-4: 1538, 1617; 1-7: 1980; 1-8: 3935; 1-9: 1615, 2846, 5169, 6319; 2: 4423; 2, 3: 435, 1155, 4370; 3: 12, 290, 354, 405 (2); 628, 901, 1710, 3108, 3504, 4172, 4902 (2); 4939, 5028, 5057, 5072, 5162, 5163, 5181, 5207, 5300, 5390, 5450, 5810, 5855, 6081, 6123, 6157, 6364; 3, 4, 7: 6235; 4: 1595, 1980 (2), 2855, 5177; 6, 7: 1617; 18, 19: 4271.
- 13:1-13: 3938; 1-18: 2847; 5170; 9: 3724; 10: 2507; 14: 3945; 14, 16: 435, 637, 1373, 5859; 14-16: 4370; 14-17: 3944, 4966; 15: 329, 5207, 6156; 15, 16: 219.
- 14:1-24: 520, 3220 (2); 8-16: 6320; 10: 1618; 13, 14: 161; 14: 2846; 18: 1296, 6083; 18-20: 195, 5549.
- 15:1: 1905, 3944; 1, 5, 18: 3944; 1-18: 2853; 1-21: 2875, 3957, 6157 (2); 4: 1553; 4, 5: 5222; 5: 1631, 2067, 4079 (2); 5-16: 3944; 5-18: 5177; 6: 1617; 5206; 7, 18: 6157; 8, 18: 4370; 9: 6156, 6157; 12: 2953; 15: 12-16: 6376; 13-18: 2482; 14: 2305; 16: 1030, 1270, 1779, 2230, 2485, 2681, 3085; 18: 2015, 4370, 5722, 6156 (3), 6157 (2); 10: 1-2: 6157; 1-16: 1553; 3: 6157; 4: 3952.
- 17:1: 386, 3938; 1-7: 1435; 1-9: 1617; 1-10: 594; 1-12: 2875; 4: 5664, 3916; 6: 48, 3945; 5384; 5909, 6445; 7, 8: 219; 7, 13, 19: 4321; 8: 1358, 1773 (2); 15, 16: 1632, 3945, 5182, 5859; 11: 2032; 14: 2086, 2158; 15: 48; 15-19: 1436; 17: 2860, 3958, 6235; 17-19: 1553; 19: 4496; 21: 607; 24: 973, 1559, 2855, 5177.
- 18:1: 18, 261, 2797, 2953; 1, 2: 1156, 3028, 5222; 1-8: 1873; 1, 13, 22: 315; 1, 16: 1595, 5177; 1-33: 122, 123, 262 (2); 578, 1617, 2875, 5830; 8, 9: 4343; 9-14: 560; 10: 607; 16-33: 3946; 12: 1553, 2860, 3952; 14: 5380; 16: 2855; 17: 1617; 19: 1952, 3944; 22-33: 1617; 23-32: 2856; 23-33: 5382; 25: 922, 5381.
- 19:1: 1156, 2952; 1-28: 1617; 2: 1052; 8, 14: 1595, 2855, 5177; 11: 265; 12-17: 259; 5178; 17-22: 5382; 19: 1351; 23-29: 5178; 24, 25: 1618; 26: 4079; 29: 5382.
- 20:1-18: 4387; 2-5: 4271; 9-11: 4271; 12: 2934; 17: 5382.
- 21:4: 973; 6: 3952; 9: 1553; 10: 777, 1728; 10-12: 1553; 12: 3944, 3952, 5800.
- 22:1-14: 1623, 5180; 1-18: 1394; 1-19: 1064, 1296; 2: 607, 1436, 4574; 3-13: 2510; 15-18: 5533, 6360; 16, 17: 6157; 16-18: 3944, 4370, 4585, 6249, 6287, 6446; 17: 219, 329, 793, 1617, 1630, 1651, 2067, 2504, 2522, 5092, 5300, 5809, 6321; 17, 18: 973, 2409; 18: 217, 345, 354, 781, 904, 1537, 1673, 3114, 3954, 4496, 6048, 6124, 5818, 6376.
- 23:1: 1052; 15: 1606.
- 24:1-67: 752, 2310; 15: 1595, 2855, 5177; 22, 53: 1386; 30: 5381; 47: 776; 58-67: 6187; 61: 428, 4079; 64, 65: 169, 1388; 67: 169, 283, 1595, 2855, 4371, 4410, 5177.
- 25:1: 4440, 6449; 5: 5300, 6449; 5, 6: 4439; 20, 21, 22: 70; 21: 6342; 23: 6, 1624, 5198; 26: 6235; 27, 31: 1624; 27-34: 1624, 6338.
- 26:1-4: 1435; 1-5: 6321; 3, 4: 6157; 4: 3965, 4496, 6081; 12-25: 2860, 3952; 16: 3784; 24: 3414; 34, 35: 1624 (2).
- 27:1-4: 1624; 1-10: 1624; 1-46: 6330; 15-24: 3934; 18-29: 6340; 22: 34; 5198; 28, 29: 1624; 41-45: 3954.
- 28:1-15: 3964; 1-22: 6339; 3, 4: 1624; 10-15: 1455, 1909; 10-22: 1629, 2803, 3964, 5199; 12-15: 6321; 13-15: 1624; 14: 541, 718, 924, 1092, 1505, 1649, 1718, 1750, 1877, 1908, 1910, 2055, 2238, 2750, 3111, 3294, 3694, 3951, 4071, 4302, 4365, 4572, 4496, 4552, 4734, 5083, 5152, 5161, 5244, 5300, 5410, 5822, 6081, 6190; 15, 20, 21: 1634; 16-18: 1906; 17: 6291.
- 29:18-30: 109; 20: 31; 32-25: 1635.
- 30:6-13: 1635; 17-24: 1635.
- 31:1-55: 4247; 3: 1634 (2); 11-13: 1634 (2); 29: 296; 49: 6418.
- 32:1-32: 2864; 3, 4: 1634; 4: 1052; 9: 1634; 9-12: 1634, 3963, 5381; 10: 5181; 22-30: 3969; 24-30: 1634, 6332; 24, 30: 338, 421, 1410.
- 33:1-15: 5205.
- 34:4: 6373.
- 35:16-20: 1401.
- 37:1-11: 1635; 1-36: 5214; 2: 3971; 3: 57; 5-28: 3971; 12-36: 2880; 23-36: 1639; 35: 823 (4), 2599, 4635, 6080.
- 39:20-23: 2885, 3972.
- 40:1-15: 2885, 3972; 1-23: 5216; 16: 2935.
- 41:1-57: 5216; 38-45: 6302; 38-48: 1640; 38-49: 2887, 3978; 40: 57, 2880; 41: 6371; 41, 42: 360; 54-56: 2075.
- 42:1-38: 5223; 13: 1645; 17, 18: 3574; 21: 2880; 21, 22: 1645; 38: 2826, 2599, 4363, 6080.
- 43:1-52: 5231; 5: 3557; 26: 6301; 27: 77; 35: 823 (4), 2599, 4635, 6080.
- 44:2: 6301; 20: 6301; 30: 6301; 31, 32: 6301; 33, 34: 6301; 31: 184.
- 45:1, 2: 6301; 1-34: 5232, 6301; 3-14: 6301; 9: 6301; 10: 6302; 14: 6301; 6301, 6302; 15: 6302; 16: 6302; 17, 18: 6302; 18-34: 1645, 3981; 19-34: 6302; 20-23: 6302; 24-28: 6302; 27, 35: 828; 29, 31: 6302; 34: 6302.
- 46:1: 1645; 1-15: 1645, 2893, 3980, 6302; 1-28: 5234; 2: 6302; 3: 6302; 4: 6302; 4, 5, 13: 6301; 5: 1271, 1779, 6302; 5-8: 57; 6: 6302; 7, 8: 6302; 9: 1052; 9-11: 6302; 12-14: 6302; 15: 6303; 16: 6371; 22: 184; 24: 1635.
- 46:1-17: 5234; 1-34: 3990; 3: 2900; 23, 27: 77; 35: 823 (4), 2599, 4635, 6080.
- 47:1-2: 5240; 13-25: 2075; 14-25: 1645; 23-26: 1645; 28: 2895, 6335, 6371; 28-31: 6240.
- 48:1-19: 1341, 2124 (2).
- 49:4: 1635; 8-12: 530, 2124 (2); 10: 1373, 1673, 1735, 1916; 22-26: 2124; 24: 3359; 28: 6235.
- 50:1-26: 1646; 15-21: 3980; 15-26: 2895; 15: 1646; 20: 1639; 20, 21: 1646; 25: 1623.

## EXODUS

- 1:5: 776, 1510; 1-8: 1623; 1-14: 1650, 2500, 3982; 11: 5264; 14: 5264; 16: 5848; 22: 5250.
- 2:1: 1671; 1-10: 1651, 2902, 5250; 1-15: 3927; 11-15: 1651; 11-25: 5251; 24: 1623, 2900.
- 3:1: 181; 1-3: 6044; 1-8: 155; 1-12: 2909; 1-14: 3989, 5261; 2-6: 170; 5: 1303, 2002; 6: 865, 1623; 7: 1623; 8: 1297, 1508; 10-20: 1651; 13, 15, 16: 1623; 13-18: 1052; 14: 1052, 5217.
- 4:1-9: 4057, 4853; 2: 5418; 5: 1623;



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

8,9; 4058: 10,12; 5262: 11; 3908: 16; 168, 171: 22; 155: 22,23; 1681: 23; 166: 27; 82, 168, 170, 171: 28; 168: 29-31; 168.

5: 1,14; 5264: 6-18; 3983.

6: 2,3; 1052: 3; 338, 379, 421, 1410: 3-5; 1623: 8; 1623.

7: 1; 338, 421, 1410: 1-25; 541: 7; 181: 10; 168: 10-12; 171: 11; 2206, 5271: 11,12; 265: 11,12,22; 1685: 11,22; 218: 13; 2450: 19,20; 168: 23; 171: 22; 171.

8: 1,32; 411: 5,6; 168: 5,7; 171: 7; 1685, 2189: 7-18; 265: 12,13; 5382: 16; 168, 171: 18,19; 171: 22,23; 151, 155: 23; 168, 171: 30,31; 5382: 9; 8; 169: 8-10; 171: 16; 5263, 5305: 19-21; 511: 23; 5317: 33; 5382: 10; 20; 6237: 22; 6237: 23; 6237: 24; 6237: 25,26; 6237: 27; 6237: 28; 6237: 29; 6237.

11: 1; 6237: 1-10; 2910, 6216, 6237: 2; 1657, 6238: 3; 6238: 4; 6237, 6238: 5; 6238: 6; 6238: 6; 6238: 7; 6238: 8; 6238: 9; 6238.

12: 1,14; 1637: 1,11; 2917: 1-28; 1821: 1-42; 6237: 1-51; 17, 208, 253, 465, 515, 545, 6216: 2; 465, 639, 1943: 2,14; 1289, 6270, 5191: 3-6; 211: 3,6; 2746: 5,211, 1186: 6; 1800, 6058: 7,8,13; 2272: 8; 211,6274: 8,11,12; 2116: 10; 212: 11-13; 212: 12; 212, 1410: 12,13; 6355: 13; 3993, 6111: 13,22,23; 567: 14; 465, 839: 15-20; 2379: 16; 2270, 5212: 18,14; 1293: 18-20; 19,20; 2022: 21-30; 399: 21-31; 5272: 18,19; 22,23; 131: 23; 3959, 5640: 20; 6238: 30-32; 6059: 31; 6238: 32; 6238: 33; 6238: 34; 6238: 34; 39; 1800: 35,36; 1657, 6238: 40; 4082: 40,41; 6156, 6239: 40-42; 6408: 40-51; 1980: 41; 6059: 42; 6238: 51; 6408.

13: 1,16; 2954: 1-22; 6216: 2; 1657: 7; 6029, 2635: 9; 1623: 10; 803: 18; 2919: 19; 1623, 2601: 21; 4037.

14: 1-31; 1322: 5-31; 5305: 13; 2727; 2919, 3996: 15; 2919: 19-29; 1637: 19-31; 5277: 20; 577: 30; 3996: 30,31; 1145.

15: 1; 2919: 1-20; 3998: 1-21; 2031: 2031: 2; 2933: 3; 379: 11; 296: 23; 351, 491: 25,26; 3035: 26; 5278.

16: 1; 1; 16; 172: 2-15; 5278: 16: 1; 3035: 20-30; 1731: 22-30; 972: 1731: 23; 3036, 5039: 23-30; 1731: 31; 4045.

17: 1-7; 3077: 8-10; 4207: 9-11; 2681: 14; 1145.

18: 1-27; 3037: 3; 568: 25; 4037.

19: 1,6; 5285: 1; 1732, 6188, 6391: 1-19; 6244: 1-10; 6224: 1-25; 541: 1409, 1944, 2035, 5990: 3-8; 976, 5301: 39; 4902, 5292: 4-8; 1835: 5; 282, 6235: 5,6; 1140, 5532, 5917: 5-8; 1869, 1914: 6; 952, 2125: 7,8; 454, 1724, 6343: 8; 614, 1687, 1724, 1742, 2121, 6446: 9; 1145, 1914: 9,18,19; 1981: 10,11; 4570: 11-15; 2002: 12; 13; 1914: 13; 1044: 15; 2022: 10-18; 1913: 17-20; 3037: 18-20; 1914: 21-25; 1914.

20: 1-11; 3037, 4012, 5286: 1-17; 542, 1830: 1-26; 282, 542: 2; 971, 6344: 2,3,5; 1722: 3; 3016: 3-17; 971: 4; 4723: 4,5; 5732: 5; 822, 8668, 4859: 7; 1527, 2002, 5404, 8: 1498, 2534, 3752: 8-11; 91, 545, 971: 11; 309, 1145, 1623, 1731: 12; 637, 1553, 2024, 3264, 4275: 12-17; 3044, 4019: 12-21; 5287: 17; 2339: 18,19; 2858: 18-22; 5294: 20; 101.

21: 1-36; 282: 4; 777: 6; 1410, 1453: 10; 1462: 12; 5645: 13; 3092: 14; 3092: 20,21; 1462: 23; 1917: 23-25; 3174, 5429.

22: 1-31; 282: 8,9,28; 1410: 18; 265, 1216, 2172, 5240: 28; 5952.

23: 1-36; 282: 2; 2033: 4,5; 5645: 10; 3099.

24: 1; 4037: 1-8; 6344: 1-18; 4589: 2; 1725, 5046: 7; 6446: 3-8; 5162, 5292, 5874, 6324: 4-8; 5164: 8; 5342, 6446: 16,17; 1981.

25: 9; 6309, 3009: 31-40; 243: 40; 6309: 22; 629, 3009: 18-27; 100: 34; 641.

26: 10; 100.

28: 1; 443: 1-43; 69, 72, 157, 160: 28-28; 6450: 29,30; 160: 43; 117.

29: 1; 1186: 1-46; 72: 9; 3723: 10-18; 4384: 11,31; 237: 14; 4385: 31,32; 6279: 42,43; 6309: 43-45; 1981.

30: 2; 1726: 7; 6274: 10; 685: 11-16; 2367: 13; 3447: 17-20; 178: 17-21;

117: 20; 117, 178: 22-32; 2255: 22-33; 5227: 23; 4092, 4093: 25; 6054: 25-32; 72: 32,33; 4093: 34; 84, 4092 (2); 34-38; 79, 5692.

31: 2-5; 4092: 3; 4093: 6; 2393: 17; 2032.

32: 1-4; 168: 1-6; 3046: 1-8; 1835, 4022: 9-13; 5917: 10,31,32; 175, 5046, 6344: 11-13; 5582: 15-20; 5297: 26; 3048, 6177: 26-28; 6547; 29; 1281: 30-35; 1835, 3046, 4022, 5297: 32; 4278.

33: 14; 5387, 5547, 5862: 20; 3861, 4055: 21; 187.

34: 1,4; 5299: 1-35; 542: 7; 386, 391, 428, 527, 586, 709, 1917, 4859: 27; 1145: 27-28; 6343: 28; 1724 (2); 1732: 28-30; 1923: 28-35; 5292: 29,30,35; 5177.

35: 3; 974, 1724: 19; 237: 26; 1322.

36: 1; 2393: 19; 5692.

37: 17; 218: 29; 5692.

40: 1-13; 3053, 4028: 6-30; 100: 34,35; 1981: 33-38; 1981: 34-38; 4028.

## LEVITICUS

1: 3; 1186, 1585: 12,13; 518.

2: 1-16; 84: 2; 73: 13; 508, 2099: 14; 4127.

3: 1-6; 1585: 1-17; 4389.

4: 3,4; 685: 3,23,28; 1585: 23,24; 685: 27,31; 685: 34,35; 685.

5: 2; 205, 276: 4; 205, 276: 11; 84: 11,12; 685: 15; 205, 276.

6: 1-7; 782, 2613: 4-7; 747: 13; 101: 16-26; 178: 27; 178.

7: 1-6; 6279: 7,15; 6279: 11-18; 6279: 13; 135.

8: 1-36; 72, 183: 12; 1688, 1715, 6307: 13; 270: 13-33; 75: 24; 1461: 31; 6279: 33-36; 95.

9: 1-24; 95, 245, 514, 868, 5391: 2, 6, 7; 685: 3; 1186, 4570: 7; 1132: 7,8,15; 5777: 16; 1806: 23; 147 (2); 1829, 4504: 23,24; 5656.

10: 1; 3760: 1-2; 6309: 1-3; 721: 1-4; 6007: 1-11; 1836, 3054, 4030: 6; 3760: 6-7; 6309: 9-11; 1837.

11: 1-47; 1700: 4; 1700: 4; 157: 5-22; 14,49; 1872: 13; 187, 237: 51,52; 6111.

12: 1-34; 39, 79, 95, 96 (2), 106, 128 (2), 147, 150, 157 (3), 160, 178, 190, 223, 245, 514 (2), 679, 868, 3454, 3824, 4114, 4273, 4340, 4352, 4344, 4494, 4513, 4514, (2), 4545 (2), 5348, 5391: 1-43; 4511, 5027: 2; 1836, 2823, 5961: 2,3; 4036, 1869: 3; 78: 4; 157: 5-22; 1829: 6,15; 5622: 6,10; 157: 6,14,17; 1829: 6,15; 5622: 6,17; 3708: 7-10; 4079: 8,10; 6236: 10; 159, 4651: 11; 1394, 5080: 11-13; 1836: 11,14,15; 5777: 12; 5961 (2); 12; 13; 100, 157, 5712: 13; 1868: 15; 3709, 4475, 4519: 15-27; 139: 17; 159, 6396: 21; 4428, 5556: 21,22; 5454: 23,24; 178: 26-28; 6302: 27; 4544, 4385, 4555: 29; 147, 679, 1453, 2025: 33; 4587, 6360: 34; 1453.

17: 1-16; 3454 (2): 10-14; 1336, 5341: 11; 407, 411, 1293, 1298, 1321, 5341: 11-14; 1335: 11,14; 1030, 1230.

18: 1-4; 2016: 5; 282, 454, 682, 789, 823, 887, 1724, 1970, 2124, 2727, 4869, 4911; 5072, 5072, 5082, 5122, 5282, 6343, 6370, 6446: 18; 2016: 23; 45, 472, 1678: 24; 2485.

19: 18; 1712, 1767, 2419, 2683, 3803, 3862, 4019, 4850, 5072, 5282, 5359, 5953: 30; 2002: 31; 734, 754, 1643, 1688, 2172, 5800: 32; 2024.

20: 6; 755, 1643, 2582: 6,27; 2172, 5800: 7; 1411: 10; 2017: 15,16; 1768: 17; 2025: 27; 265.

21: 10; 6309: 11; 2053: 12; 6309: 17-21; 5532: 17-23; 2676.

22: 11; 205, 276: 20; 905: 21-25; 1585.

23: 1-44; 108: 5,6; 2115, 2819: 5,6, 11; 1289, 2712, 5191: 10; 33: 10,11; 4127, 4603: 11; 108, 3574: 15,16; 108, 1289: 27; 108, 1603: 15; 187, 5191: 15-21; 5831: 17; 33, 1289, 12270, 4079, 5191, 2953: 33-44; 3509: 40; 2438.

24: 5-8; 84: 9; 1732: 12; 3174: 13-20; 5645: 16; 1809: 17-21; 1917: 17-22; 3174.

25: 1-55; 413: 2; 1980: 2,8,10; 3460: 8-28; 1031: 9; 2569, 5574: 9,10; 2641: 10,11; 1779: 13-16; 937: 17; 6017: 23; 937: 23-41; 5574: 25-31; 1031: 39-41; 5556: 44-46; 1462.

26: 1-13; 1372, 6138: 1-46; 109, 1226, 1358, 2356, 2365, 2604, 4779: 3-11; 2121, 6446: 3-25; 1271, 1780: 3-33;

3453: 3-46; 3101: 12; 1981, 5083; 14-28; 5564: 14-33; 4768: 14-34; 6145: 14-44; 2121, 6446: 14-46; 1372: 18; 3460: 18,21; 4867, 6123: 18,34, 45; 1730: 18-45; 5047, 5781: 24,28; 4867, 6123: 28; 4497: 33; 1496: 33; 1496: 33-35; 3624: 34,35; 4779: 46; 1747: 46.

27: 14-34; 1031.

## NUMBERS

1: 2; 4037: 45,46; 3982.

2: 18,19; 5355: 20,21; 5355: 22,23; 5355: 24; 6355: 34; 5277, 5355.

3: 3,4; 1007: 11-13; 1657: 11,16; 5023: 12,13; 899: 15; 4079: 40-45; 6355: 42-51; 5355: 44-51; 1031: 46; 500: 5355.

4: 3; 114, 562, 1161, 1682: 5-15; 1365: 15; 3525: 15-20; 2002: 19,20; 3053: 36,40; 443: 44,48; 443.

5: 4; 1725, 5046: 15; 84.

6: 2-6; 4088: 6; 2053: 24; 4823: 24; 26; 5254, 5630, 6004, 6023, 6089, 6196, 7: 9; 3252: 89; 529.

8: 1-26; 128: 5-18; 6348: 12; 79: 24; 46.

9: 2; 1287: 6-11; 1961: 8-13; 1289, 2870, 5191: 10,11; 2379, 3014: 12; 198.

10: 1; 4079: 11,12; 6235: 11,13; 5060, 4037: 29-36; 1841, 3060, 4037: 35; 5626.

11: 2; 1725, 5046: 4-34; 5306: 7; 4012: 11-15; 1725, 5046, 5282, 6344: 16; 4037: 29; 5553: 31-34; 4012.

12: 1-16; 3042, 5307: 3; 1651, 1921, 5337, 4047, 6957: 13; 5382.

13: 1-3; 5313: 1-33; 1842: 3; 6235: 16; 4060, 5335: 17-20; 1842, 4045: 17-33; 5313: 23-33; 1842, 4045: 26-33; 5063: 30; 4045: 31; 4079, 6212: 33; 777.

14: 1; 1717: 1-50; 1842: 1-20; 6313: 1-45; 1842: 6,7; 1045: 12; 1842, 4045: 10; 1842: 12; 1842: 13-16; 5380: 13-19; 5382: 17-20; 1842; 18; 4859: 21; 6210: 24; 4045: 28-33; 1842: 44,45; 3062.

15: 1-41; 5268: 31; 1176: 32-36; 970, 971, 972, 1787, 1731, 2943: 37-41; 100; 38; 5268, 6111: 38-40; 5268.

16: 1; 117: 1-50; 388, 4047, 5268: 2,3; 1684, 3100, 5268: 3; 2300: 3-9; 1537: 4; 55; 5268: 28-35; 2300: 30-33; 2600; 30, 33; 828 (2), 41; 5268: 41-49; 2300.

17: 1-9; 5419: 2,3; 79.

18: 19; 2099: 20; 4635.

19: 1-22; 1871: 9,17; 6125: 11; 4173: 11-16; 5952: 13; 2053.

20: 1-12; 5957: 1-13; 2745: 2,12; 3077: 2-13; 4047: 10; 41, 5018: 11; 4058: 12; 41.

21: 1-9; 4047: 4-9; 1328, 1489, 2300: 5,7,9; 2029: 6-9; 5229: 7,8; 5382.

22: 1-41; 359, 5322: 7; 2204: 18; 488: 23; 578: 38; 217.

23: 1-10; 5322: 1-30; 359, 5993: 9,19; 5330: 10; 4055.

24: 1-25; 559, 2544, 5993.

25: 1-9; 2300.

26: 12-17; 1859.

28: 16,17; 2115.

30: 1-16; 2747: 2,5,8; 2100: 13,16; 2100.

31: 16; 491, 2204, 5993: 19; 3276: 28; 5166, 6080.

32: 11,12; 5387: 23; 3623 (2); 4866, 5350, 5770.

33: 1; 6235, 6408: 19-36; 3101.

35: 9-38; 5545: 9-34; 3092: 20,22; 3092: 21,22; 3092: 21,23; 3092: 26,28; 3092: 20-34; 4079.

## DEUTERONOMY

1: 1,2; 1842: 6; 5334: 15; 4037: 19; 4037: 19-36; 1842: 22; 3036: 29-33; 4046: 31; 2149.

4: 6-8; 5521: 13; 1733, 5163: 13,14; 1725, 1732: 23,24; 1850: 25; 1496: 26-28; 4782: 26,40; 6251: 30-40; 1850: 39; 1052: 40; 5334: 41-43; 3092.

5: 1-3; 1999: 1-5; 971, 1726: 1-15; 6344: 1-21; 974: 1-33; 542, 6334: 2,3; 1725, 1726, 5046: 2-5; 282, 888: 2-7; 1446: 3-23; 314: 5; 4370, 4570, 4681, 5000: 5-21; 1726: 7-21; 1446: 8; 1813: 9; 527 (2); 4859: 9; 140.

6: 1-15; 4051: 15; 1731, 4370.

6: 1-15; 4051: 3-15; 1849: 4; 569, 468, 1410: 4,5; 2756, 3861, 5521: 4-9; 4051: 4,11; 4053: 5; 3803, 4012, 4687, 4850, 5072, 5359, 6251: 6-9; 2039: 18-21; 4053: 16; 1688.

7: 1-6; 2574: 6; 3459: 9; 5380: 11-15; 2029: 15; 1351: 17,18; 2051.



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

2:2; 1678, 1703, 2031, 5278, 5395: 2-5;  
5296: 2-11; 5527: 3; 38: 10; 1849:  
18; 3080: 19; 2011, 6251: 19, 20;  
802.  
9:3; 6251: 4-6; 2485: 4-8; 5017: 5, 6;  
6360: 9, 11, 15; 1725: 20; 5382: 29;  
1496.  
10:17; 358, 1052, 1410.  
11:13-21; 1053: 13-25; 1271, 1780: 19-  
20; 2093: 26, 28; 6551.  
12:1-51; 3454: 13, 14; 2045: 23; 1030,  
1473: 23-25; 1708: 26; 4051: 30;  
2897.  
13:1-3; 766: 3; 2258, 3386, 3631, 3872,  
4445, 4462, 4802, 4910, 5147, 5395, 5527  
(2), 5799, 6099, 6274: 6-9; 768: 9;  
764: 13; 1588.  
14:1, 2; 518: 2; 3558, 1820, 5460, 6235.  
15:6-15; 2539: 12-17; 6356: 15; 2011,  
2031: 21; 905, 3148.  
16:3; 1800: 10; 4307: 16; 6107.  
17:1; 905: 14; 2016: 14-17; 2024: 14-  
20; 1887, 4193: 17; 2068: 17-20;  
2016: 18-20; 2016, 2068.  
18:1, 2; 4655: 9; 1020, 2172, 2189:  
9-14; 6335: 9-10; 5068: 10-12; 754,  
1643, 5800: 10, 12; 755, 5240: 12;  
2485: 15; 401, 715, 1160, 1248, 1394,  
4058, 5333, 5388: 15-18; 6448: 15, 18;  
906 (2), 1525, 1687: 15-19; 905, 1063:  
15-20; 2858: 15-22; 1321: 17-19;  
5839: 15; 2859: 18, 19; 5046, 5568  
20: 1809.  
19:1-19; 3092: 4, 6, 11; 3092: 11; 3092:  
11-13; 4079: 15; 1809: 21; 1917,  
3174, 5444, 5429, 5622, 5872.  
20:10-18; 5706: 16; 3445.  
21:6-9; 3396: 15-17; 1462, 2124: 22;  
23; 5821: 23; 4868, 6344.  
23:1; 2964, 4332: 4, 5; 1145: 15, 16;  
1462: 21-23; 2081: 21, 23; 2154.  
24:1; 6250.  
25:5-10; 3554: 17-19; 4207.  
26:1-19; 5333: 5; 599.  
27:1-26; 1869, 5334: 9-26; 976: 11-13;  
479: 11-26; 1724: 22; 2025: 24;  
3092: 26; 1725.  
28:1-8; 1271, 1780: 1-12; 2029: 1-14;  
1372, 1409, 1725, 2490, 6138: 1-4;  
2520: 1-6; 179, 2625, 5046, 5334: 12;  
2125: 15, 21; 2029: 15-23; 1871,  
1780: 15-29; 6235: 15, 23, 45; 1755:  
15-67; 1730, 5047: 15-68; 1772: 27,  
28; 2029: 32; 296: 36, 37; 4782:  
30-40; 1271, 1780: 37-42; 2029: 45;  
2334: 45-53; 2029: 49-53; 5047: 58-  
61; 1271: 58, 64, 47; 1725: 59-61;  
2029: 62-68; 602: 63-65; 4782: 64;  
1496: 64-67; 5047.  
29:1-29; 3334: 29; 619, 3133, 4357,  
4008.  
30:1-9; 1730, 5047: 1-20; 822, 5334:  
3; 1483: 3-5; 1483: 4; 1496: 11-14;  
1970: 11-20; 3071: 14; 1970: 15;  
625, 1642: 15, 18, 19; 6251: 15-19;  
401: 15, 19; 192, 2811: 16; 2011:  
19, 363, 441.  
31:1-8; 3334: 3-20; 232: 9; 1623: 9,  
24; 1623: 9-26; 1145: 16; 5073: 24;  
1623: 24-29; 4051: 28-30; 168.  
32:1-52; 3078, 4055, 5334: 2; 1937: 3,  
4; 870: 4; 386, 1225, 1719, 2285,  
2394, 2902, 3145, 5167, 5360: 4; 462:  
1351: 7; 2031: 9; 1658: 10; 4456:  
11; 4335: 11-13; 6367: 16, 17; 5910:  
17; 685, 199: 16-83; 21: 2125; 22;  
628, 5509: 26; 2125: 30; 1549, 6023:  
36; 5957: 39; 1052: 45; 787: 49,  
50; 3416: 51, 52; 4058.  
33:1-29; 3078, 4055, 5334: 14; 3344:  
17; 2125: 25; 613: 27; 3775, 6256.  
34:1-12; 3077, 4053, 5333: 5, 6; 3376:  
5, 6; 201: 6; 2159, 3378: 10-12; 6170.  
  
JOSHUA  
1:1-9; 5335: 1-11; 3079, 4060: 7;  
5296, 5509, 5705: 8; 1145, 2093: 8,  
9; 6089: 9; 5510.  
2:15-19; 5343: 18-20; 6111.  
3:5-17; 1857, 1063: 7-17; 5345: 9-17;  
3084: 17; 2124.  
4:1; 2124: 2, 9; 3085: 19; 1980: 20;  
3344: 21-24; 5345.  
5:6, 8; 2124: 6, 9, 10; 6408: 10; 1980.  
6:1; 751: 5; 3087: 8-11; 5343: 8-20;  
1857, 4070: 12-20; 3086: 14-20; 6343:  
25; 6212.  
7:1-20; 5350: 7-11; 8029: 8, 9; 5380:  
25; 8397: 25, 26; 2029: 26; 3397:  
8:32-35; 479.  
10:1-43; 3344: 3; 1652: 3, 11; 1994:  
8-14; 3344: 10, 11; 564: 12-14; 1813:  
13; 2124: 35; 1882.  
11:1-23; 1652.  
14:5-14; 4071: 5-15; 3091: 7-10; 6235:  
7, 10; 1980.  
18:1; 3252.

20:1-9; 3092, 4079: 5; 3092.  
23:6; 1623: 14; 2737, 5387, 5538.  
24:9; 1145: 14-25; 1869, 3093: 15;  
2873, 2950, 4740, 4780, 5149: 19-22;  
812: 22; 518: 24; 4206: 26; 1145,  
1623.  
  
JUDGES  
1:16; 3061, 4038.  
2:1-12; 1869: 1-19; 5598: 7; 5645: 7-  
16; 3108: 13-15; 1931: 16; 1869: 16,  
18; 4192: 20; 2124.  
4:4-24; 1549 (2), 5604: 11; 3061 (2),  
4038.  
5:1-22; 5604: 1-31; 1549: 23; 1257.  
6:11-40; 5605: 12-22; 578: 21; 265.  
7:1-8; 5606: 1-23; 1747: 1-25; 458,  
2555: 2-8; 6212: 3; 1876: 13-23;  
1875, 4082: 16-23; 5606: 19-25; 2550:  
21; 286.  
8:10; 1876, 4082: 18; 5229: 26; 100,  
6111.  
10:3; 6436.  
11:30; 2897.  
13:1-25; 1952: 4; 5612: 8-16; 5612:  
8, 9; 5382: 19; 265: 19-21; 2818: 20;  
18, 261: 20, 21; 579: 21, 22; 338, 424,  
1440: 24, 25; 5612.  
15:4; 1351.  
16:21-31; 4087.  
19:10, 11; 1296.  
20:16; 3230, 4216.  
  
RUTH  
1:1-22; 5613: 14-22; 1089: 16, 17; 3111:  
16-22; 3110: 20; 351.  
2:12; 6159: 23; 4127.  
3:14; 4090.  
  
I SAMUEL  
1:1-28; 3102: 3; 3252: 5-27; 560: 9-  
11; 5382: 11; 1671, 2897: 24-28;  
1671: 27; 5382.  
2:1-10; 1813: 6; 828, 2600: 8; 1813:  
9; 5682: 11, 18, 19; 1671: 30; 1649,  
2887, 5703.  
3:1-13; 1882, 5615: 6-14; 4090: 18;  
6296: 19, 20; 5615.  
4:1-18; 5626: 4; 529: 7, 8; 2541: 18;  
1882.  
6:1-21; 2003, 2541.  
7:1-2; 1381, 2003: 3; 3216, 3712: 3-  
17; 5627: 5-10; 5382: 5-15; 1882:  
5-17; 1381: 6; 568: 10; 4192.  
8:1-10; 3216, 5636: 3; 1887: 5; 2359:  
5, 20; 34, 268: 7; 1979: 9-18; 2046:  
10-22; 4192: 11-22; 1887: 18; 2369.  
9:2; 2172: 12; 2046: 21; 1838.  
10:1-27; 4197: 7; 5782: 9, 10; 4197,  
5637: 17; 1381: 17-27; 1887, 3218: 19;  
1351: 25; 1145.  
11:1-11; 1996: 1-15; 5635.  
12:5; 3222: 1-25; 1882, 1887, 4193,  
4199: 13-25; 3222.  
13:1; 4018: 1-14; 3240: 2-15; 1887:  
13; 1907: 13, 14; 1887, 1888, 5647:  
14; 1709, 1996, 3225.  
14:1; 1907: 1-15; 3232: 1-46; 5638:  
1-32; 3230: 6; 1907: 27-30; 3232:  
39-44; 1907: 43; 3232.  
15:1-13; 3240: 1-35; 4222: 2, 3; 5663:  
6; 3061, 4038: 9; 3225: 10-23; 1887,  
5647: 13-23; 3241: 15-17; 591: 17;  
4197: 22; 591, 5430: 26, 35; 2172: 35;  
1888.  
16:1; 1888: 1-13; 1901, 4209: 4-13;  
3225: 7; 3769, 5138, 6316, 6384: 17;  
2191.  
17:1-54; 5662: 36; 1709: 37; 3044:  
38-49; 4230, 4215: 38-51; 1902: 48-  
50; 1709.  
18:1; 205: 4; 4223: 5-16; 3231: 6;  
16; 4218.  
19:1-24; 5662: 6; 1807: 10; 3232.  
20:1-42; 5664: 2; 1907: 5, 27; 4127:  
12-23; 3232: 13-17; 1908: 14-17;  
2010: 23; 4237: 30-42; 1907, 4223:  
32, 33; 1908.  
22:2; 3239, 4225: 3, 4; 4225: 22, 23;  
4225.  
23:2, 4; 2015: 16; 4224: 16, 17; 1908:  
16-18; 3232.  
24:1-22; 4225.  
25:13; 3239: 13, 27; 4225.  
26:1-25; 5672: 5-12; 3238: 6; 4225:  
7-12; 1709: 17-25; 4225: 21-25;  
3238.  
27:2; 3239.  
28:1-25; 265, 755: 3-20; 265: 6, 15;  
2172: 7-19; 6335: 7-20; 2172, 4976:  
11; 754: 14; 6193.  
30:7, 8; 2015: 21-25; 2015.  
31:1-13; 3240, 4233.  
  
II SAMUEL  
1:17-27; 5674: 26; 4224.  
2:1-7; 4234: 1-10; 3245: 1-11; 1996:  
4; 1709.  
  
[6463]

2:5; 5673.  
3:39; 723, 2613.  
18, 19; 2015: 20; 564: 22, 23; 2015.  
7; 1296, 1390: 10; 4234: 12; 4255:  
18, 19; 2015: 20; 564: 22, 23; 2015.  
6:1-12; 2002, 3252, 4285: 1-19; 5679:  
3; 1381: 13-15; 2003.  
7:4-16; 2010, 3258: 8-16; 1364: 12, 13;  
3272: 12-16; 1675, 8114: 12-17; 2045:  
22; 1052.  
9:1-13; 1908, 2010, 4268.  
10:8-19; 2015.  
11:1-27; 2016 (2), 5681.  
12:1-7; 5681: 7-12; 2017: 11, 12;  
1397: 11-14; 3255: 13; 2017: 14;  
3260: 15-22; 5106: 24, 25; 2045:  
25; 2045.  
15:1-12; 2024, 3261, 4275.  
18:1-15; 5700: 7; 2913: 9-17; 2025:  
24-33; 3267, 4277: 32, 33; 2025.  
19:9; 6397: 9-12; 1690: 10, 11; 6397:  
20; 21; 2030.  
21:9; 4127.  
22:1-4; 303: 2; 2031: 2-4; 6331: 6;  
628 (2); 2599: 10; 153, 264: 31; 849,  
121: 3; 37; 1709: 40; 2031: 2031:  
23:3; 4197: 5; 4321: 13-17; 2015:  
15, 16; 1501.  
24:12; 2029: 13; 4018: 15-25; 2029:  
16; 822: 16, 17; 2382: 18-25; 1395:  
21-25; 2510.  
  
I KINGS  
1:1-53; 2030 (2), 5701: 6; 4286: 13,  
30; 2045: 28-39; 2045: 30-40; 1401:  
32-40; 4286: 34, 39, 40; 2030: 38-40;  
2031: 50-53; 4286.  
2:1-12; 5701: 3; 1633: 4; 467: 6, 9;  
828, 2600: 7; 101: 10; 1390, 2617,  
4794, 5166.  
3:2; 2045: 3; 2045: 4-15; 3277, 4290,  
5714: 5; 2059: 5-15; 2016: 6; 4290:  
9; 2053: 11; 2911: 11, 12; 1517: 12;  
1517: 18; 69.  
4:1; 1652, 1994: 6; 3385: 25-34; 2053:  
5:1-12; 2054: 11; 3431: 13-16; 3282:  
17; 180.  
6:1; 1980 (3): 1-38; 180: 2, 17, 20;  
100: 7; 169, 1237, 2987, 6148: 23;  
529: 25; 39, 530: 38; 172, 4127.  
7:1; 2059: 51; 1981.  
8:1; 4297: 1-11; 3282: 1-66; 3509,  
4296: 10, 11; 1981: 11; 169: 12, 13;  
4297: 10; 776: 22-30; 5713: 22-53;  
4297: 27; 619: 41, 42; 2067: 50;  
4260: 54-61; 4297: 54-63; 2504: 62;  
63; 3282.  
9:1-9; 2059: 21, 22; 3282.  
10:1-10; 2067, 3284, 5722: 13; 2067,  
5722: 24; 2068: 27; 3324.  
11:1-7; 1400: 4-13; 2066, 4297: 2-6;  
467: 29-37; 4297: 29-38; 2324: 31;  
2069: 38; 1296: 38; 4723: 43; 4794.  
12:1-20; 3384: 1-24; 5722: 4; 2046: 4;  
11; 2068: 6-16; 4722: 10-14; 2324:  
16-25; 2323: 17; 1341: 20; 1129: 25-  
33; 3385, 4723, 5732.  
13:1-3; 3607.  
14:25-28; 3467.  
15:21; 4297.  
16:23-33; 3399, 4729.  
17:1; 389: 1-16; 2325, 3400, 4730, 5747:  
5, 9; 557: 7; 677: 9-16; 2549: 12-16;  
2021: 17-23; 677: 20-23; 5382: 22;  
360, 366.  
18:1-16; 3401: 1-40; 4740: 1-46; 5933:  
2; 557: 3; 4079: 4; 3430: 13; 1796:  
1040; 5751: 17; 284, 577: 19; 489,  
1981: 21; 2950, 3406: 21, 27, 30;  
1145: 26-29; 5203: 30-40; 2332: 36-  
38; 5203: 30-46; 3406: 30, 37; 5381:  
36, 39; 1145: 38; 2777: 40; 4211:  
40, 45, 46; 557: 41-45; 557, 4211.  
19:1-4; 557, 4211: 1-8; 3407: 1-16;  
2333: 1-18; 4741, 5629: 1-21; 3407:  
3; 389: 5; 457: 8-18; 5752: 9-18;  
5744: 11; 6026: 11, 12; 5649, 5863,  
6206: 11-13; 6025: 13; 4212: 16;  
557: 18; 290.  
20:1-21; 5759: 11; 1656, 3125: 12-21;  
4758.  
21:1-29; 4741, 5770: 4-16; 2339: 8;  
560: 25, 26; 6377.  
22:1-53; 5630: 22, 23; 2173: 24-27; 1796:  
41; 4601: 42, 51; 4601.  
  
II KINGS  
2:1-11; 3415, 4757: 1-12; 5771: 2, 4,  
6; 1132: 6-15; 2340: 9; 3428, 4771:  
10; 558: 10, 11, 15; 168: 11; 558,  
1132: 12; 169, 558: 12-24; 3428:  
19-21; 558: 20-22; 2099.  
3:1; 4601.  
4:1-7; 558, 3430: 1-44; 5779: 14-17;  
560: 8-37; 5781: 27; 2340: 25-37;  
2265, 3434; 4757: 34, 35; 62: 38-41;  
558: 42-44; 558.



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

5:1-14; 2346, 3438, 4768: 1-27; 5779: 20-27; 5781.  
6:1-18; 2349: 8-23; 3440, 4769, 5781: 16; 4310: 31; 1796.  
8:1: 4018: 10, 25; 4601.  
9:22; 389.  
11:1-16; 3446: 1-20; 4776.  
12:1-16; 4777: 4-15; 3447: 13-16; 2367: 15; 2366.  
12:4, 5; 5582: 14; 558, 2767: 14-25; 2354.  
14:13; 1297: 25; 3568.  
16:1-20; 6102: 18; 2067.  
17:1-18; 4819: 1-24; 1372, 6138: 6-18; 3463: 9-18; 2359: 17; 5800: 18; 4820: 24-41; 2574: 29-41; 1030.  
18:1-37; 520: 3-6; 3588: 5; 3462: 13; 520.  
19:1-2; 2381: 6-7; 2381: 7; 2382: 14-19; 2381: 15-20; 5382: 20-22; 2381: 24-37; 2381: 32; 520: 32-37; 5382: 35; 5582.  
20:1-7; 2028: 3; 5381: 8; 3588.  
21:2, 6; 2172: 6; 1643: 9, 11; 2172: 22; 2028; 2390, 4051: 14-20; 1549: 19; 3608.  
23:15-17; 3607: 24; 1643, 5800.  
24:1-6; 3437: 12-18; 2501: 14; 3437.  
25:1-12; 6122: 12; 3437: 21-26; 1372, 6139: 26; 3437.

## I CHRONICLES

2:55; 3061.  
5:20; 5380.  
10:13; 265, 755, 5800: 13, 14; 2172, 6335.  
11:15-19; 2015, 4225.  
12:1-7; 4225: 8-14; 4225: 23-40; 4236.  
13:1-10; 4173, 3613: 13, 14; 2003.  
15:1-2; 2003: 1-19; 4260: 13-15; 2003: 28; 2003.  
16:1-14; 4260: 8-10; 1351: 12; 2031: 17; 1623: 31-34; 3028.  
17:1-14; 4260: 6; 1236: 10; 4261: 11-15; 1237, 2045.  
20:1-3; 2016.  
21:1-2; 2016: 10-14; 5106: 12; 4018: 12-27; 4200.  
22:5, 1237, 3030: 5-19; 1237: 6-16; 2030: 7-9; 1901: 8; 4260: 8, 9; 2045: 9, 10; 2030.  
23:3; 1682.  
27:32; 1145.  
28:1-10; 3276: 5; 4260: 5-7; 467, 2030: 9; 467, 4886, 5707: 12, 13; 2030: 18; 429: 19; 1236: 19-21; 2030.  
29:1: 2030: 9; 4777: 10-19; 2031: 17; 1272, 1781, 6310: 22-25; 2030: 23; 507, 1979, 2364, 2485, 5700: 26, 27; 6236: 27; 1980: 29, 30; 1145.

## II CHRONICLES

2:17; 3282: 17-18; 1237.  
3:1; 1296, 1395: 1-17; 529: 10; 530.  
5:1-13; 172: 2; 1648: 11, 14; 202: 12; 292, 6111: 12-14; 344: 13; 172.  
6:1, 2; 4297: 3; 4297(2): 4-11; 4297: 9; 776: 14-40; 4297: 41; 4297: 54; 4297.  
7:1-3; 4297: 1-22; 4509: 3; 4297.  
8:7-9; 1297: 10; 3282.  
9:17-19; 1283: 30; 1980, 6236.  
10:1-19; 3537: 5, 12; 3574: 16, 17; 862.  
11:1-4; 3575: 13-17; 862, 2362: 14; 266.  
12:1; 2362: 1, 2; 3467: 9; 1297: 13; 1980, 6236.  
13:1-2; 6236: 2; 1980: 8-18; 2363.  
14:1-12; 3392: 2-12; 2362: 11; 6380: 1, 12; 5382.  
15:1-15; 4764, 5733: 9; 2084, 2380: 12-15; 2363: 16-18; 2029: 17; 2363: 19; 2363.  
16:7, 10; 2029: 9; 1097, 6084, 6089, 6144, 6169, 6137: 12; 2029: 13; 1980, 6236.  
17:1-10; 2365: 1-13; 4730.  
18:1-11; 3393: 2; 4730: 2, 3, 7; 2366: 7; 870: 11; 5413.  
20:1-24; 5382: 6; 5380: 26; 5382: 31; 1980, 6236: 37; 2366.  
21:1, 5; 6236: 16; 1297: 20; 1980.  
22:1, 2; 6236: 2; 1980: 10-12; 6236: 12; 1980.  
23:1; 1980, 6236: 4-13; 2366: 9, 10; 24; 3438: 14; 3448: 20, 21; 1796.  
25:1-1; 1980, 6236: 18; 2084: 23; 1297.  
26:3; 1980, 6236: 8-21; 4786.  
27:1; 1980, 6236.  
28:1; 1980, 6236: 1-27; 6102: 6, 8, 15; 2084.  
29:1-18; 1980, 6236: 2; 3588: 7-10; 685: 18-31; 3462: 20-24; 685: 23; 1558.  
30:1-13; 2379: 1-27; 1812: 11; 2380: 18; 2380: 21-26; 2380.

31:20, 21; 3588.  
32:8; 3581: 9-23; 3581: 22, 27, 30; 3382: 25, 26; 2382: 30; 3575.  
33:1; 1980, 6236: 1-13; 3588: 1-20; 4839: 6; 265, 5800: 10-13; 5382: 9-16; 3386: 11; 2101: 18, 19; 1145: 21; 1980, 6236.  
34:1; 6236: 1-13; 3607, 4837: 14-28; 3608: 14-33; 4850: 21-28; 1549.  
35:1; 1980.  
36:3, 10; 1297: 9, 10, 21; 3437: 5; 1980, 6236: 10; 6408: 11; 1980, 6236: 11-21; 3575, 3623: 14-19; 6207: 14-21; 1483: 14-22; 5721: 16; 1796: 17; 20; 1297: 17-21; 1372, 4779, 6139: 20, 21; 2354, 3437, 3616, 3648, 6139, 6145: 21-23; 1980: 22, 23; 4893, 6236.

## EZRA

1:1; 1341(2): 1-3; 3578: 1-11; 1483, 2509, 3642, 4892: 2; 2541: 3-5; 1341.  
2:2, 59, 70; 2084: 41-65; 3643, 6145: 64-70; 4892: 68, 69; 2511.  
3:1: 2124: 1-5; 4890: 1-13; 1484: 1, 12; 2084: 10; 3678: 10-13; 2510, 3648.  
4:1-5; 2510, 3648: 3; 2084: 8-24; 2526: 11-24; 1484: 24; 3577(2); 3578.  
5:1; 2521: 2; 1297, 3577: 3-5; 1484, 6139: 1495: 14; 2521: 14-22; 1495: 15; 3577, 3578: 16, 17; 2084.  
7:1; 2521: 7; 3575: 7, 11; 2084: 7, 19; 3578: 9; 2510: 13; 2124: 13, 28; 2084: 19, 20; 3575.  
15:13-16; 4911: 21-23; 5382: 21-32; 3658: 25-35; 2084: 31; 5382.  
9:1; 2124: 1-15; 5382.  
10:1-19; 5382: 5, 10; 2084: 8, 14; 2531: 9-13; 2531.

## NEHEMIAH

1:1-11; 1495, 2524, 3662, 4912, 5382: 6; 2084: 12; 2521.  
2:1; 2525, 2526, 3578, 3575: 1-8; 5382: 10; 2084: 17; 1351: 19; 2527.  
4:1-3; 2527: 1-23; 4912: 7-18; 2526: 7-20; 3674: 7-23; 1484: 9-23; 1498: 18; 1484.  
5:7-13; 1591: 16-18; 2525: 19; 5381.  
6:1-19; 4921: 3; 6181.  
7:7, 61, 73; 2084: 63-73; 2531: 71, 72; 2511.  
8:1-8; 1145: 1-12; 1498, 2530: 1-18; 4922: 8-18; 3676: 17; 4060, 5335.  
9:1, 2; 2084, 2124: 4-37; 6344: 12-14; 971, 1782: 17; 4811, 5298: 23; 6380: 26-31; 5645.  
10:33, 39; 2084: 39; 3447.  
11:1; 1296: 3, 4, 20; 2124: 3, 20; 2084.  
12:4-7; 2521: 47; 2084.  
13:13; 2084: 4; 5381: 4, 5, 28; 2534: 6; 2534: 15-22; 1498, 2534.

## ESTHER

3:8-9; 1502: 10-12; 360.  
4:1-17; 4900: 10-17; 1502, 3656: 14; 351: 16; 3574.  
5:1; 3574: 1-3; 1502, 3656, 4900.  
8:2-8; 360: 16; 303.  
9:28; 2125.

## JOB

1-42: 1505, 5401.  
1:6; 315, 1005, 2843: 7-12; 451: 19-22; 2189: 10; 4287: 11; 452: 12; 265, 452, 584, 1644: 13, 19; 3324: 21; 457, 5417, 5809, 6401: 21, 22; 1937: 22; 1684, 1800.  
2:1; 315, 777, 1005, 2843: 1-7; 2189: 3-6; 2180: 4-6; 452: 7; 760: 10; 451, 1271, 1779, 1800, 1937.  
3:17-19; 4792.  
4:17; 254, 1642.  
5:13; 942, 1518: 18; 187: 19; 4784.  
7:3, 4; 4392: 8; 9; 194, 888, 2600: 21; 601, 678, 846, 945, 1017.  
8:19-20; 4561.  
9:1-35; 1505, 1864, 5402: 4, 9, 10; 1390: 6; 1813: 9; 3424: 32, 33; 1864: 33; 1506, 5402.  
10:1-22; 1506, 5402: 8, 9; 4520: 19; 945, 1039, 1878: 21; 2599.  
11:8; 2599: 18; 828.  
13:1-16; 1506, 5402: 15; 5333, 5809, 5401.  
14:1-22; 1506, 5402(2): 1, 10, 21; 536: 2; 822: 4; 776, 1780, 1794, 5251: 10; 142, 279: 10-21; 265: 10, 21; 1377: 11, 12; 846, 1377: 12; 194, 754, 1018, 2172: 12-15; 908, 1591, 2172: 13; 828, 1017, 2598, 2600, 4563, 5109, 6040: 13-16; 194, 846, 3378, 3400: 13, 15;

2805: 14; 1877: 14, 15; 1017, 1881: 15; 604, 678, 846: 21; 142, 279, 945, 1450, 1591, 1643, 1761, 2170, 2172, 3028, 4363, 4551, 4792, 4794, 6247.  
16:1-22; 1506, 5402: 21; 1506, 5402.  
17:13; 2600, 4563: 13, 16; 828: 16; 2600.  
18:20; 5994.  
21:13; 828, 2600: 20; 1882.  
22:21; 2947.  
24:19; 828: 19, 20; 2600.  
26:6; 828, 2599: 7; 5710, 1814.  
27:9: 2024.  
28:20; 1618: 28; 5952, 6399.  
29:31; 5424.  
31:30; 1937: 39; 205, 277.  
31:33; 4519: 4; 4519(2): 18; 203, 277: 23, 24; 5402: 23-28; 1506: 24; 324, 1058, 4108, 4154: 20; 2665.  
34:3; 2949: 10, 12; 870: 11, 12; 523: 29; 2058, 2238, 4103, 5402, 5802, 5878: 32; 6132.  
35:10; 197, 3123.  
36:14; 205, 277.  
37:16; 1225: 18; 1812.  
38:2; 1481: 4, 6; 1813: 4-7; 6167: 7; 315, 354, 777, 816, 1005, 2843: 11; 5825: 22; 3344: 22, 23; 1762, 6419: 31, 32; 5710: 31-33; 1391.  
42:7-10; 5382: 11; 1799: 15; 1554.

## PSALMS

1:1; 1175, 2997, 2853, 4079: 1-3; 1296, 1646, 2366, 4835: 1-6; 1383, 1860: 2; 1930, 2039, 2146, 5518: 4, 5; 605: 5; 1219, 2975: 5, 6; 1235: 6; 1646, 2025, 3155.  
2:1-3; 1519: 1-4; 6415: 1-12; 30, 507, 1384, 1425, 5777: 2-4; 4474: 2-5; 6398: 4; 4449: 4, 5; 1519: 4-6; 1079: 6; 1352, 1648, 1914, 5181, 5990: 6, 8; 3114: 6-12; 54, 305, 4819, 5632: 7; 5472: 8; 5489: 8; 43, 483, 593, 1164, 1710, 3079, 4476, 5016, 5054, 5492, 5622, 5683: 6, 8; 268, 5052, 5527: 9; 321, 562, 1092, 1095, 1149, 1428, 1698, 1755, 1869, 5136: 9-12; 713: 10; 1369: 10-12; 54: 11; 442.  
3:6; 359.  
5:4; 1273, 1782, 1833: 4, 5; 386, 870, 1351, 1610, 5901: 11; 32, 4248.  
6:5; 536, 545, 552, 754, 802, 890, 902, 915, 1119, 1509, 1881, 2600, 5180, 4176, 4363(2); 4781, 6080: 6; 828.  
7:10-17; 1251: 11; 787, 880, 3034, 3928, 5417: 15, 16; 2503.  
8:1-9; 751, 875, 943, 1815, 5140: 2; 4670: 3; 3313: 3, 4; 3537: 3-5; 4694: 3-9; 4972: 4; 1265, 5140: 4-5; 4774, 5291: 4-6; 1794: 4-8; 328, 612, 1228, 1267(2), 1577, 2836, 5402: 5; 453, 456, 486, 577, 637, 816, 828, 871, 1761, 1871, 2172, 2317, 4176, 5057, 5857: 5, 6; 163, 471, 533, 616, 852, 1510, 2394, 5377: 5-8; 655, 828, 866, 1266, 2606, 3922, 4555, 5229: 6; 363, 470, 3572, 6449: 6-8; 860, 1352, 1552, 4447.  
9:11; 159: 15, 16; 2503: 16; 3084: 17; 652, 769, 894, 1298(2), 2599, 2610: 17; 828.  
10:4; 3893, 4277, 5754.  
11:1; 4215: 8; 3305.  
12:5; 1896.  
13:3; 2172.  
14:1; 525, 932, 1158, 1253, 1919, 1969, 2162, 2834, 3421, 3792, 3949, 5210: 1; 3; 812: 3; 1080, 1415: 3; 107.  
15:1; 2080: 1-2; 6310: 1-5; 800, 1296, 2154, 2155, 4240: 2-5; 4808: 4; 764: 5; 1994.  
16:1-11; 302: 5, 6; 2130: 6; 5501: 8; 2089: 10; 356, 444, 828, 1394, 1817, 2478, 2599, 2600(2), 3954, 3992, 4363, 5612, 6332, 6080: 11; 655, 814, 1250, 1394, 1647, 1840, 1931(2), 1948, 2021, 2607, 4155, 5771, 6851.  
17:15; 49, 613, 878, 1387, 1703, 1881, 2671, 4730, 5132, 4558, 4675, 4906.  
18:1-3; 6134: 1-50; 302: 5; 2599: 6; 828(2), 6382: 7-19; 5735, 6025: 10; 529: 19; 4242, 5218: 25-27; 3537: 26; 139: 28; 3337: 29; 3337: 30; 1225, 1610, 1782, 2285: 30, 31; 3336: 32, 29; 2154: 40; 3337.  
19:1-2; 1560: 1-4; 1815: 1-5; 6133: 1-3; 1390: 2; 54, 304, 880: 2, 3; 5210: 4-8; 1812: 7; 205, 276, 1463, 4922: 7-9; 3609: 7-11; 6259(2): 7-12; 4835: 7-14; 594, 1628, 2321: 8; 1306: 9-11; 2058: 10; 1889: 11; 723, 2613: 12-18; 4524: 12-14; 2094, 2248, 3537, 3783(2), 5739: 13; 1197, 1802, 1857, 1959, 2140, 13, 14; 4907, 114, 1295, 1938, 2240, 4213, 3224, 3365, 4803, 4834, 5123, 5202, 5315.



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

- 20: 7; 2031.  
 21: 1-6; 6015: 1-13; 5761: 2; 5380: 9; 4841: 23; 3159.  
 22: 1-31; 436, 1030, 3454: 1, 17, 18; 1364: 4; 5188: 5; 2732: 11; 5380: 14, 16; 84: 14, 17; 1205: 10; 4716, 5031: 10, 18; 1394: 18; 1205, 2474, 3970, 3971: 25; 5007: 23; 2289: 20; 4266: 26; 1859: 27; 34, 56, 99, 360, 604, 781: 27, 28; 532: 56, 322, 426, 2068: 28; 1378: 29; 1882.  
 23: 1: 1745, 2706, 4085, 5490: 1, 4; 1788: 1-6; 1396, 1901, 2441 (2), 2556, 2672, 3116, 3268, 3295, 3396, 3455, 4878, 4655, 4851, 5940, 6553, 6435: 2; 6111: 3; 187, 1646: 4; 16, 360, 2480, 3194, 4665, 6130, 6275: 5; 1173, 1494, 4555, 6377, 6414: 6; 2083, 2642.  
 24: 1-4; 3113: 1-10; 4260, 5679, 5680: 2; 1813: 3, 4; 50, 85: 3-5; 800, 2275, 3826, 6171, 6440: 3-6; 1963: 7, 9; 1002.  
 25: 8, 6; 5380: 9; 590, 764, 957, 1023, 1256, 1305, 1574, 1737, 1891, 2387, 2889, 3103, 3537, 373, 370: 9, 12, 14; 5550: 10; 2356, 3337, 3416, 3486: 13; 1205, 1478, 1478, 1063, 1617, 1906, 1913, 1957, 2208, 3120, 3213, 3371, 3915, 3947, 4513, 4535, 4599, 4634, 4666, 4715, 5100, 5462, 5989.  
 26: 2, 3; 6076: 9; 532.  
 27: 1: 2015, 3248, 4856, 4921: 1, 3; 1788: 1, 4; 1914: 1-10; 6231: 1-14; 2848: 3; 1875, 4982: 4; 6060, 6116, 6812, 6229: 5; 1351, 6310: 5, 10; 1788: 7; 774: 11; 5212: 12; 1205: 13; 112: 13, 14; 2073: 14; 6331, 6711, 6100, 6284.  
 28: 6, 7; 5382: 7; 5673.  
 29: 1: 296: 2; 1836: 10; 1283: 11; 1281, 4817.  
 30: 1-12; 3487: 3; 1882, 2600: 4; 828, 5989: 4; 302: 5; 581: 1533.  
 31: 1877, 1881, 2028, 2398, 3026, 3559, 4329, 4892, 5097, 5273, 5436, 5475, 6013, 6445: 10; 1495: 11; 302.  
 31: 1: 5381: 3; 3060, 5381: 5; 2474, 6329: 15; 6329: 16; 5380: 17; 2600: 18; 828: 20; 187, 1788: 22; 5382: 23, 24; 2019: 24; 1585, 1798, 1825, 2089, 4812, 5329.  
 32: 1: 6125: 1, 2; 2667, 3314: 1-11; 2016, 2017, 3260, 4270, 5690: 3, 4; 2016: 6, 7; 6266: 7; 6275: 7, 9; 762: 8; 187, 4248, 4858, 6115, 6170: 8, 9; 680, 1566, 1661, 1670: 9; 1566, 3161.  
 33: 1: 1949, 2031: 2, 3; 2031: 6-9; 370: 13, 14; 5547: 19; 205, 877.  
 34: 1: 1295: 1-11; 1920: 1-10; 5382: 1-22; 3238: 7; 159, 265, 1519, 2139, 2349, 2974, 3002, 3440, 3638, 3655, 3799, 4069, 4218, 4346, 4823, 4874, 5202, 5330, 5606, 5633, 5781, 6084, 6134, 6199, 6223, 6287, 6295: 8; 794, 1627, 1957: 9; 2289: 10; 4730: 13; 1937, 2156: 13-16; 2147: 14; 2946, 1867: 16-22; 1896: 15-17; 5381: 18; 1633, 1896.  
 35: 1: 1358, 6004: 18; 2139, 2147, 5662: 19; 1551, 1823: 19, 20; 5879: 20; 1205, 1394, 1817, 5711: 22; 3174, 4506.  
 35: 1-28; 750: 10; 286: 11; 1205: 27; 1272, 1781.  
 36: 6; 296: 8; 613: 9; 243, 822.  
 37: 1, 2; 492, 5407, 6327: 1-19; 707: 140; 3810: 3; 1248: 3-7; 1839: 4; 3506, 5216, 6267: 4, 5; 5807: 5; 187, 1554, 4505, 1790: 5, 6; 1193, 3639; 57: 801, 1070, 5802: 6; 1102, 2888, 3820, 4561: 6, 7; 1816: 7; 6100, 7, 9; 492: 7-17; 6327: 9; 443, 774, 1878, 2061, 2406, 2763, 5823: 9-11; 1272, 1443, 1781: 10; 492, 2607, 3083: 10, 16, 35; 1883: 11; 468, 2647: 16; 1245: 18-20; 891: 20; 1039, 1878, 6007: 22; 6327: 23; 1567, 2762, 4628, 5711, 6295: 23, 24; 614, 3155, 5218: 24; 177, 628, 1268: 25; 832: 25, 26; 548, 1963, 2019: 31; 72, 614: 35; 492, 569: 37; 2947: 39; 3933.  
 38: 1: 2445, 4804, 4805, 6226, 6255: 1-7; 1937: 11; 723.  
 39: 1-3; 6381: 2, 287, 757, 3000, 5807: 3, 3; 1679, 3999: 4; 3065: 5; 3000: 6-8; 5943: 7, 8; 1322, 5085, 5264, 5447, 5690: 7-10; 5163: 8; 72, 411, 765, 920, 1075, 2649, 2694, 3021, 3237, 3609, 3885, 4062, 4277, 4462, 5022, 5085, 5165, 5186, 5375, 6440.  
 40: 9; 3760, 3820, 4224, 4906 (2), 6073.  
 41: 2: 5163: 1, 2; 1936, 2123: 5; 1906.  
 42: 22: 5173.  
 43: 1-17; 1479, 2782, 3865, 3869, 4647, 4655, 4761, 4855, 5060, 5377, 5865, 6251: 2; 1937, 2638: 3-5; 5493: 4-7; 774: 6, 7; 354, 1284, 1335: 7; 420, 4809, 5125, 5252, 5702, 5847: 9; 6328: 9-11; 1386: 9, 13; 1944, 6111: 9-14; 2161: 10; 458: 10, 11; 1141, 1318, 1386, 1494, 1554, 1820, 4090, 5862, 6134, 6265, 6285, 10-15; 428: 11; 5341: 13; 36, 387, 13, 14; 2888, 5197, 6226: 13-15; 5023, 5181, 5669: 13, 15; 6325: 14; 88, 161, 1409, 1533, 1634, 1851, 1872, 1904, 1936, 2857, 2860, 2953, 3245, 3794, 3868, 3937, 309, 344, 458, 472, 520, 572, 578, 584, 4036, 4078, 4079, 4693, 4875, 4921, 5060, 5394, 5493, 6251: 14, 15; 428, 3834, 4437, 5232, 5772, 5865: 15; 343, 4148, 15, 10; 5523: 16; 353, 809, 1006, 1157, 5947, 4072, 4535, 4555, 4556, 474, 4687, 4715, 4757, 4882, 4930, 4966, 4990, 5032, 5069, 5074, 5182 (2), 5189, 5399, 5241, 5063, 5282, 6044, 6050, 5510, 5836, 5859, 5964, 6282, 6447: 16; 128, 1288.  
 46: 1: 1518, 1469, 2381, 3092, 3231, 3588, 4832: 1, 2; 5058: 1-3; 879, 1489: 1-7; 6229: 1-11; 302, 511, 686, 845, 1300, 1379, 1470, 1787, 1813, 1863, 1913, 2334, 3414, 4841, 4990, 5796, 5863, 5989, 6234: 2; 716, 815, 816, 3838, 4573, 4772, 5478, 2, 3; 5864, 5575: 3; 1631: 4; 3409, 4066, 4262: 4; 5; 686: 5; 1318, 1684, 1832, 2064, 2100, 2504, 2650, 2759, 2819, 2973, 3053, 3259, 3375, 3701, 4081, 4148, 5567, 6060, 6246: 6; 490: 6, 7; 815: 6-10; 2135: 6, 10; 35, 269: 8; 686: 8-10; 532, 1832, 2515, 5364: 8-11; 1470: 9; 492, 820, 1869, 5852: 9; 10; 1213: 10; 256, 414, 658, 763, 815, 870, 904, 1050, 1423, 1715, 1787, 2445, 3114, 5897, 6229.  
 47: 1-9; 4207.  
 48: 1-4; 2443: 2; 1296, 5711: 6; 621: 14; 690.  
 49: 1-20; 302: 7; 633, 709 (2), 776, 777, 1186, 1247, 3847, 4941, 5352, 5972, 6447: 10, 13; 1080, 1413: 12-16; 4563: 12, 20; 3725: 14; 1149, 2337, 2338: 14, 15; 1900: 16, 600, 4563: 14, 19; 3725: 15; 1510, 3554, 5163, 5165, 5168, 5226, 2358: 19, 20; 1106, 1761.  
 50: 1: 296, 1914, 5990: 1-6; 2031: 1-23; 3647: 2-5; 328: 3; 1073: 4, 5; 1745: 5; 154, 156, 248, 290, 442 (2), 581, 907, 1170, 1385, 1488, 1732, 1787, 2050, 2643, 2674, 2994, 3135, 3786, 3849, 3871, 4039, 4244, 4339, 4450, 4490, 4494, 4538, 4549, 4666, 4681, 4831, 4864, 4869, 4902 (2), 5006, 5082, 5087, 5085, 5071, 5072, 5089, 5092, 5158, 5159, 5163, 5165, 5168, 5226, 5246, 5301, 5424, 5425, 5439, 5542, 5644, 5690, 5711, 5741, 5775, 5828, 5855, 5877, 5909, 5928, 5938, 5947, 6023, 6228, 6243, 6271, 6346, 6361, 6447: 9, 10; 885: 10; 547, 3844, 5781: 12; 855, 885: 14; 885, 4265 (2): 14, 15; 1281: 14-16; 4251: 15; 4784, 4817, 5381: 16; 3369: 17; 17, 173, 173, 1982, 2024, 2025, 2644, 3805, 5537, 5692, 10-20; 1527: 17; 3925, 3727: 18; 4282: 19-21; 4251: 19-22; 37: 21, 22; 1646.  
 51: 1: 5380: 1-13; 1396: 1-17; 3253: 1-19; 2077, 3254: 5; 1616, 1794, 2719, 2902, 3934, 4154, 4558, 4628, 4752, 4866, 4991, 5063, 5093, 5149, 5197, 5201, 5286, 5360, 6145, 6153, 6264: 6; 1527, 2944, 4535: 7; 84, 1872: 8; 2017: 8, 10; 2017: 10; 287, 2016, 5681, 6440: 10; 13: 2322: 12-16; 3600: 17; 3845, 6028: 17-19; 6280: 19; 5383.  
 52: 1-9; 3258.  
 53: 3; 3773: 6; 238.  
 55: 15; 356, 2599: 16; 838: 22; 549, 2345.  
 56: 1-13; 3238: 4; 1788: 11-13; 4266: 11, 12; 1882.  
 57: 1-11; 3238: 7; 1708, 3337: 7, 9; 1274.  
 58: 3; 3133 (2).  
 60: 5; 247.  
 61: 4; 6310: 4, 3, 5; 3332, 4266.  
 62: 1, 2, 5; 5380: 1-5; 5382.  
 63: 1-11; 3238, 5875: 3; 2856, 5435, 5440, 5475: 5; 613: 5, 6; 5785: 7; 2031.  
 64: 3; 1807: 2-4; 632: 3; 3.  
 65: 240, 2560, 3002, 3332, 4112, 5288: 3; 4; 5365.  
 65: 4; 187, 5605: 10-13; 1297: 11; 2737, 4100.  
 66: 2; 303: 8, 9; 5500: 10; 187: 10-12; 550: 10-18; 5380: 18; 585, 1587, 1581, 2024, 6351.  
 67: 1-7; 1926: 6; 1248, 2775, 5058, 6013: 7; 187.  
 68: 1-35; 3060: 18; 5066, 5265: 19; 6134: 19, 21; 1337: 20; 685, 1337.  
 69: 4; 5215: 4-9; 5215: 8, 9; 6212: 9; 913, 1798, 5250, 6100, 6176: 20; 2097: 20, 21; 5215: 21; 1205, 1394, 2474, 4173: 22; 4287: 30, 31; 5381.  
 71: 1: 2010.  
 72: 2-7; 5155: 1, 11; 49: 1-10; 1414: 1-20; 1926, 5706: 2; 1213: 2, 4; 1470: 3, 4, 17; 238: 5; 2333: 6; 5575: 7; 362, 443, 492, 1412, 1747, 2061, 2406, 3114, 3304, 5853: 8; 1351, 5183, 5853: 9; 1176, 5574: 12-14; 5380: 10; 4354: 19; 492, 2031: 20; 303.  
 73: 1-28; 390: 2, 3; 492: 2-17; 1773: 390, 1560, 1585, 2240, 2672: 26; 18; 1807, 5400.  
 78: 1562: 3-12; 4856: 8, 12; 1383: 5; 1652: 5, 7, 12; 492: 7; 569, 2025, 5778: 9, 10; 6273: 11-14; 1955: 12; 569: 23, 24; 4246, 6115, 6170: 24; 74: 1; 5383.  
 75: 3-10; 1813: 5-7; 6171: 6, 7; 5304, 5710: 7; 2497.  
 76: 2: 1296: 9, 10; 1270, 1779: 10; 592, 799, 1270, 1408, 1778, 1948, 2975, 3179, 3853, 4843, 5061, 5205, 5257: 11; 4267.  
 77: 1-14; 1823: 10-12; 2031: 10, 12; 2163: 12; 1390, 2146: 18; 758.  
 78: 2; 29, 288, 758, 1525, 2602, 3763: 24, 25; 3036: 25; 232, 280, 4011: 40, 56; 5125: 50; 277, 1882.  
 79: 13; 5383.  
 80: 14; 12, 1795.  
 82: 1: 296: 1-8; 338, 421, 4410: 6; 301, 473, 1418, 5007, 5623: 6, 7; 558, 2982, 3175, 3823: 6, 8; 515: 7; 1106, 4519, 4914, 6246: 8; 303, 3645, 6109.  
 83: 18; 379, 1410.  
 84: 1, 2, 10; 2080: 1-12; 1401, 2030: 4; 3252: 7; 5912: 11; 1561, 1906, 2087, 2266, 2672, 4218, 5835, 6174: 12; 2002, 4561.  
 85: 1-13; 4892, 6145: 11-13; 1848.  
 86: 5; 5381: 9; 524, 3645, 8725 (2); 12; 6442: 13; 828, 2598, 2599.  
 87: 5; 6267, 6393: 5, 6; 6271: 5-7; 6291: 6; 6011: 7; 2297.  
 88: 3; 2600: 4, 5; 2337, 2338: 11, 12; 2559: 12; 822.  
 89: 2025: 6, 14; 152: 5953: 6; 296: 7; 2002: 9, 13; 6167: 13, 14; 5210: 14; 769, 1275, 3228, 3951, 4500, 5159, 5857, 6167: 15; 586, 601, 2025, 2120, 2568, 3611, 5969: 19; 713, 3172: 19-37; 1936: 20-37; 1364: 34; 3107: 36; 944: 45; 12035: 48; 205, 277, 2600, 6080: 49; 828, 4363.  
 90: 1: 3161: 1, 2; 5209: 1-17; 1418, 3154, 4655: 2; 538, 589, 421, 675, 3920, 4107: 3; 515, 604, 649, 846, 1671, 2172, 2895: 3-6; 1017: 3, 13; 1298: 4; 1092, 2768, 5210: 5; 2172: 12; 1532: 16; 32.  
 91: 1: 159, 171, 4379, 6201: 1, 2; 862: 1, 2, 7; 6285: 1, 4; 1644: 1-7; 6169: 1-7; 2647: 1-9; 1788, 4300, 6230: 1-14; 267: 1-10; 32, 36, 125, 249, 504, 6154, 6777, 707, 1536, 1599, 179, 192, 3187, 3331, 3818, 4228, 4402, 4438, 4925, 5989, 6178: 2; 4485: 3; 4349, 5105, 6383: 3-8; 682: 3-14; 5801: 4; 36, 112, 207, 867, 3331, 3404, 4818, 5437, 6244: 5-7; 862, 6067: 6; 867, 3326, 7; 36, 414, 624, 1255, 1307, 1380, 1356, 1362, 1644, 1911, 2353, 2817, 3033, 3050, 3198, 3263, 3295, 3328, 3411, 3636, 3828, 3864, 4170, 4379, 4531, 4674, 4955, 5105: 7, 8; 2450: 7, 9; 2770: 7, 9; 4167: 7-10; 3450: 7, 11, 12; 745, 981: 8; 723, 2613: 9, 14; 862: 10; 4767, 5817, 6134: 10-12; 1268: 11; 3655, 4769, 5257: 11, 12; 288, 757, 844, 867, 1307, 1480, 1637, 1688, 1801, 1978, 2224, 2567, 2647, 3298, 3441, 3718, 3826, 3991, 4501, 4544, 4873, 5815, 6232, 6295, 6422: 11, 12; 4; 862: 12; 4970: 15; 1651, 5757.  
 92: 12; 492: 15; 870.  
 93: 1: 1813: 5; 4122.  
 94: 3, 4; 1653.  
 95: 7-11; 5125.  
 96: 1-13; 4260, 5445, 5706: 5; 1991, 4368: 9; 1836: 9-13; 5776, 6289: 10-13; 512: 11; 302: 11-13; 1248, 1528: 13; 568, 1073.  
 97: 1: 1887, 1996, 5989: 1-4; 493: 1-8; 814: 1-12; 35, 269, 5443, 5706: 2; 1075, 1286, 1914, 2120, 3656: 3; 5989: 4; 511, 547, 1913, 5989: 5; 511, 668, 815, 1738, 5575: 7; 153, 1305, 1444, 1557, 1633, 2453, 2823, 3648, 1913: 10; 2480, 3083: 11; 652, 945, 12: 612: 12; 1551.  
 98: 1-9; 4297, 5443, 5776, 5989: 7; 302: 7-9; 1869, 6442: 9; 569.  
 99: 1: 5458: 1-9; 4297.  
 100: 4; 3053, 4558, 4894.  
 101: 2: 1594: 5-8; 894, 2609.  
 102: 16; 56, 58: 19-20; 930, 3933: 19-22; 60: 19-27; 448: 24; 1205: 25; 102: 26; 226; 3264, 4222: 28; 1963.  
 103: 1, 2: 6104: 1, 4; 604: 1-22; 1402, 3289, 6165: 2; 2551, 6134: 2, 3; 137, 4980: 2-4; 2028: 3, 4; 5234: 4;



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

805, 8174, 5017: 8; 3425, 4055, 5817, 6138: 9; 1272, 1781: 11, 12; 1865: 11-13; 613: 13; 657, 1585, 1787, 2085, 2620, 3808, 6229: 13, 14; 1865, 3161, 5585: 13, 17; 2289: 14; 4818, 5115, 5778: 17; 2872: 17, 18; 1865: 18; 1482: 19; 1815: 19.

104: 8; 153: 4; 2382, 5815, 6325: 5; 1615, 1818, 6013: 13; 617: 20; 3044: 21, 22; 9044: 24; 6167: 24, 25; 6134: 31, 33, 34; 6134: 34; 1390.

105: 1-45; 4260: 8-10; 4321: 15; 4219: 17, 18; 1640: 18; 2886, 3973: 23-30; 5271: 26; 1725, 5046.

106: 1: 794: 1-5; 1659: 1-48; 4260: 7-12; 3998: 16; 165, 1725, 5046: 23; 1725, 5046: 34-38; 6910.

107: 1-10; 6229: 1-43; 4297, 6056: 6; 3204: 7; 4063: 8; 235, 5077: 9-16; 6213: 10, 11; 6176: 11-13; 2241: 13; 3982: 18; 187: 19; 3102: 25-29; 27: 5989: 27-29; 6393: 29; 3324, 5239: 29, 30, 43; 5695.

108: 9; 4199.

109: 2: 1205: 4; 5379: 6-8; 1962, 4909: 7, 8; 5408: 8; 5940: 28; 6445.

110: 1-1: 296, 397, 809, 1883, 1814, 2757, 6146, 6149: 1-7; 303: 3; 55, 269, 446 (2), 1060 (2); 4: 713 (2), 1956, 3951 (3), 3952, 4715, 4867, 4877, 5066, 5226, 5172, 5484, 5776, 6307: 5; 3079: 7; 2955.

111: 9; 2002: 10; 1122, 1518, 2002, 2053, 2986, 4462, 4996, 5952, 6399.

112: 6; 1409: 9; 2212, 5927.

113: 1-9; 2438, 3215, 15, 16; 1296: 16; 5183, 5335: 17; 890, 1881, 2599, 2604, 4363, 6080.

116: 1-2; 5382: 1-14; 1823: 1-10; 4266: 3; 828, 2599: 7; 1885, 5149: 12, 13; 3853: 12-14; 1673, 4424, 5155, 5165, 5221, 5538: 12-15; 4282: 13; 4555 (2); 5868, 5755: 13, 14; 4524: 14; 4866: 15; 1210, 1562, 2180, 2354, 4059, 5335, 5888, 6084, 6115: 15-18; 4266: 17; 4555, 5381.

118: 1-29; 2438, 4297: 4; 2289: 5; 5382: 6; 5113: 22; 1305, 1982 (2), 2940, 5839: 22, 23; 436, 1760, 1796: 26; 436: 27; 101, 2588, 2700, 2789, 4244, 4864.

119: 2; 2390, 4776: 9; 705, 2146, 4722: 9, 15, 16; 483, 4834: 10, 11; 1850: 11; 4407, 4850: 15, 16; 1390, 2146: 16; 5608: 18; 1068, 1498: 24; 1590: 54; 2230: 67; 879: 76; 5380: 90; 1615: 97; 317, 597, 1390, 1404, 1535, 1703, 3071, 4062, 5116, 5885: 97-100; 1063: 97; 105; 3596, 4803: 104; 705, 1390: 105; 243, 244, 1390, 2504, 2532, 2973, 3130, 3686, 4305, 4988, 5038, 5256, 5769: 111; 1274, 1390: 113; 6144: 114; 868: 127; 2175: 133; 3157: 145; 5380: 148; 5518: 105; 182, 1566 (2), 2947, 4898, 6120: 171-174; 1898: 175; 1882.

121: 1-18; 5549: 2; 4064, 4311: 4; 634: 5; 2501, 3632: 8; 1681, 4053.

122: 1: 1495, 3282, 4296, 5679: 6; 2576.

123: 1, 2; 5844, 6021: 1-4; 6178: 2; 6171.

124: 1-8; 6178: 8; 1650.

125: 2; 158, 673, 4623.

128: 1, 2; 6418: 1-3; 6229: 1-6; 3643, 6145: 2; 6160: 3; 2509, 3642, 4892: 5, 6; 885: 6; 785, 935.

129: 1: 1484: 2; 3003.

130: 1: 5802: 1, 2; 5802: 1-8; 1759: 3; 4; 5802: 4; 3599, 4931, 5681: 5, 6; 5802: 7; 6178: 8; 465.

132: 1-18; 4297: 8; 3060: 11; 944, 2372: 11, 12; 467.

133: 1: 753, 3245, 4994, 4229, 5834, 5337: 1, 2; 6033: 1-3; 2227, 5349, 6105: 2; 72, 135, 270, 1688, 1715, 5536, 5654, 6307, 6308.

135: 2: 4027: 4; 1558.

136: 1-26; 131, 236, 356, 3838, 4297: 6; 1813: 7-9; 1812.

137: 1-6; 497: 1-9; 1483: 6; 2031.

138: 3; 5382: 6; 2139.

139: 1, 2; 1864: 6; 1560: 8; 828, 5999, 4363: 14; 1566: 10-24; 1861: 10-24; 5949: 21, 22; 1401, 1251, 2131, 4909: 23, 187: 23, 24; 2094.

140: 1-10; 5692: 3; 3737, 3783, 3971: 3; 4; 1938: 5; 1638, 4977: 7; 828, 2606.

142: 1-6; 5380.

143: 5; 1390: 5-6; 2031: 8, 10; 590: 10; 2694.

144: 11; 4768: 15; 4767.

145: 5-12; 2712: 9; 1560 (2), 3219: 13; 269: 15; 6382: 15; 3571, 5381: 18; 10: 6288: 18-20; 32: 19; 2289: 20; 363, 765, 769, 891, 1039, 1106, 1176, 1234, 1383, 1601, 2398, 2607, 3034, 3083 (2), 3109, 3146, 3656, 4900, 5167, 5209, 5238,

5344, 5694, 6839, 6354.

146: 4; 363, 802, 1119, 1761, 1881, 2170, 4792, 6166, 6080, 6247.

147: 2-8; 438: 6; 3083, 3537: 11; 1272, 1781, 2289.

148: 11; 2289.

149: 3-9; 60, 238, 529, 6193: 4; 1272, 1782, 5537: 4-9; 2231: 5-9; 6151, 5805, 6149, 6179, 6301, 6367: 6-9; 6084: 7-9; 35, 155: 8; 362: 8, 9; 331, 5573: 9; 82, 152, 194, 498, 781, 5451.

## PROVERBS

1: 1-19; 1518, 2053: 3; 1520, 3240: 7; 4093: 8, 9; 1518: 10; 1585, 2388: 10-18; 1518: 12; 828, 2600: 16; 2053: 20-33; 1518: 23; 6170: 24-33; 1079: 25, 30; 2241: 28, 29; 2024.

2: 1-5; 24: 1-15; 1832: 2-14; 567: 3-5; 493: 3-6; 3550: 4; 652, 2750: 9; 5; 179, 501: 6; 3550: 6, 7; 2185: 9.

3: 1-17; 2060: 3; 5930: 5; 1520, 2282, 2834, 3276: 5, 6; 1554, 5712, 5084, 6115, 6170, 6087: 6; 590, 1538, 2365, 2894, 3606, 3978, 4064, 4139, 5187, 5216, 5807, 6268: 7; 2053, 5188: 8; 2088: 11, 12; 1944, 2058, 2873, 2875: 11-24; 1520: 23; 1502: 27; 896: 34; 2053, 3537.

4: 7; 3479, 3603: 10-19; 2388: 18; 21, 24, 183, 628, 780, 1312, 1646, 1900, 4334, 5851, 6155, 6176, 6437: 18, 19; 4361: 23; 829, 1562, 1703, 1784, 1868, 2015, 2249, 2279, 2886, 3783, 4249, 4293, 4299, 4345, 4777, 4827, 4904, 5216, 5746, 6144: 23, 24; 1937: 23-27; 2014.

5: 5; 828, 2599: 21; 722, 2613.

6: 1-2; 2668: 7; 205: 16-19; 3537: 16; 19: 6204: 23; 2439: 30; 276: 34; 247.

7: 1-3; 2039, 2093: 27; 828, 2599.

8: 7; 3711: 11; 5722: 13; 6169: 15; 3053, 4192: 17; 4268: 22-30; 446, 1059: 22-31; 3160: 23-25; 5065: 24; 803: 29; 3358: 32-36; 4072: 36; 625.

9: 1: 136: 7, 8; 2589: 10; 1518, 4290, 4796, 4841, 5714: 13; 888, 2599.

10: 4; 4916: 12; 2053: 22; 2059, 2760, 4091, 4463, 5170, 6181: 23, 30; 3083.

11: 1: 4514: 18; 723, 2613: 20; 2031: 20, 21; 1875: 21; 1963: 24; 2485, 2857, 5504, 3738, 3877: 24, 25; 1023, 2212, 3939, 5972: 25; 1593, 2500, 2857, 3856, 4244, 5409: 30; 1520: 31; 1468, 1469, 2053.

12: 1-15; 1520: 20; 2947, 6081: 22; 3954, 4317.

13: 8; 3383: 12; 4048: 20; 4722.

14: 1-12; 3837: 12; 1056, 3240, 5847: 34; 726, 2641, 3399, 3598, 4249, 5233, 5645.

15: 1-1: 1938, 2323, 4805, 4009, 6368: 3; 722, 1097, 1270, 1653, 1778, 2058, 2612, 5209: 8; 2031: 11; 2599: 11, 24; 828: 24; 2599.

16: 5; 4898, 5000, 5704: 11; 3635: 18; 991, 1629, 2459, 3083, 3337, 3384, 4786, 5722, 5825, 5843, 6200, 6169: 22-25; 2053: 25; 1829, 2771: 31, 32; 5629: 32; 1860, 1916, 2017, 2892, 3572, 3858, 3985, 4609, 4803, 4904, 5056, 5635, 6274.

17: 15; 657: 17; 5664: 25; 2267, 4277.

18: 4; 2935: 8, 21; 5100: 10; 2038: 24; 1585, 1907, 3232.

19: 2: 205: 15; 205.

20: 1: 1444, 1520, 2532, 2873, 3270, 3859, 4030, 4256, 5038: 1-7; 1631: 9; 2053: 25; 2051, 6034, 4865.

21: 3; 5430, 6034, 4865: 11; 492: 13; 5444: 15; 3083: 16; 3725 (2), 6325: 18; 5972: 23; 1937, 4380.

22: 3; 2019, 2021, 2073, 5571, 5854, 6108: 6; 1096, 2902, 3598, 3711, 5700: 8; 1653.

23: 7; 2890, 4774, 5128, 5246, 6318: 12; 1661, 2094: 14; 828, 2599: 15-23; 1508: 15-25; 2075: 1-21; 2147, 207: 21; 3270: 23; 4656: 23; 3007, 3702, 4201, 4788, 4904, 5207, 5702, 6440: 29-35; 1444, 1520, 1658, 2532, 2873, 3270, 3746, 4456, 4337, 4600: 30; 5098.

24: 14; 1589: 16; 5218.

25: 7; 2053: 21, 22; 1655, 2053, 5643: 25; 5915: 28; 3572, 4789, 5487, 5652.

26: 4, 5; 5050: 11; 2053: 17-28; 6356.

27: 12; 2867: 20; 828, 2599: 30; 805.

28: 9; 8024: 25; 6171.

29: 1; 4919: 2; 3284, 4446: 23; 6168: 25; 1788, 4208, 5662, 6346, 6428.

30: 5, 6; 52: 8; 4660: 15, 16; 2600: 16; 828.

31: 4; 4758: 10-31; 1520: 19; 1502.

## ECCLSIASITES

1: 3; 1532: 4; 716, 1116, 1615, 2971, 3074, 3154, 4989, 5364, 6013: 7; 5598: 12-14;

1532: 12-18; 1538: 13; 1633.

2: 1-26; 1532: 18; 1005.

3: 1-8; 6109: 1-22; 1538: 9; 1538: 10; 1533: 18-20; 822, 1006: 19; 1880, 4798: 19, 20; 1880, 4363, 5166: 21; 1880: 22-29; 4363.

4: 1-16; 1532: 9-12; 5142.

5: 1; 6186: 1-12; 1532: 1-20; 1538: 2; 1937, 3573, 4; 4328: 4, 5; 2154, 4265: 4-6; 2081, 5855: 5; 4238: 8; 1532: 10, 11; 1532.

6: 1-12; 1532.

7: 1; 1532: 2; 1538: 9; 1532: 16, 17; 1532: 25, 27; 4093: 29; 465, 866, 1091, 1266, 1510, 1718, 1794, 2394, 3266.

8: 16, 17; 1532.

9: 1-18; 1532: 5; 887, 890, 1450, 1679, 1761, 1881, 3074, 3741, 3887, 4521, 4551, 5378: 5, 6; 2170, 2172: 6-10; 4363: 5, 10; 363, 754, 1377, 1643, 2171, 3028, 4162, 5166, 6080, 6247: 7, 6; 1881: 10; 142, 265, 279, 536, 545, 558, 631, 670, 721, 802, 828, 902, 915, 1180, 1450, 1500, 1679, 1965, 2048, 2485, 2599, 2600, 2604, 2612, 3530, 3559, 3694, 4086, 4093, 4149, 476, 4363, 4551, 4792, 4794, 5127, 5167, 5356.

10: 1; 1511, 2064, 5673: 12, 13; 1937.

11: 1-6; 3715: 3; 545, 1965, 2047, 4985: 6; 3197, 4000, 5915.

12: 1; 1535, 1554, 1671, 3607, 4837: 1-7; 1533: 1, 13; 1517: 1-14; 1533: 1, 13; 14; 1533: 7; 802, 1880, 5108, 6313: 13, 14; 1533: 14; 722 (2), 1538, 1653, 1954, 2058, 2612, 2613, 4901.

## SONG OF SOLOMON

1: 2; 4562: 1-6; 4232: 5, 6; 3043, 6111: 7; 205: 16, 17; 303.

2: 1; 5501: 10; 2155: 10, 13; 127: 14; 3759: 15; 5886.

3: 6; 84.

4: 1-16; 5862: 6; 303: 6, 14; 84; 12-16; 5815.

5: 1; 1505, 2436: 3; 506: 10, 16; 1083.

6: 3; 4783: 9; 4653: 10; 6145.

8: 5; 9, 1841: 5, 6; 360: 6; 828, 2600, 4789: 14; 303.

## ISAIAH

1: 1-6; 1900: 1-9; 3431: 3; 3036, 2148, 3312, 4044: 4; 187: 5, 6; 5978: 13-15; 5696: 15; 2094: 16, 17; 489: 16-20; 3451: 18; 13, 18, 84, 525, 689, 883, 1565, 2890, 3795, 3947, 6111: 19; 1358, 1649, 25: 1944: 26; 238, 3102, 3216, 4201, 5645, 5646, 6436: 28; 3083.

2: 1-4; 3359: 1-22; 2506: 2; 172, 338, 421, 687, 696, 1213, 1914, 3175, 4990, 5575, 5990: 2, 3; 244, 517, 1322, 3885, 4766: 2, 4; 862, 1255, 2372, 5181, 6389, 6376: 2, 8; 258, 269, 286, 548, 1044, 1239, 1841, 1693, 1747, 2053, 2334, 2550, 2957, 2975, 3869, 4071, 4542, 4555, 4575, 4729, 4799, 4819, 4840, 5293, 5655, 6280, 6310, 6325: 3, 2; 1352: 4; 181, 269, 353, 1469, 1727, 5061, 5773, 5824, 5852: 11; 1213, 1869: 22; 3217.

3: 1; 5031.

4: 1; 295: 4; 3568: 5, 6; 2080.

5: 1-7; 1795, 1982, 4257: 1-12; 4794: 1-30; 2904: 4; 1795, 1982: 7; 1795: 7-16; 6112: 8; 2804: 8-23; 4257: 10; 2804: 11, 22; 1444: 11-23; 1896, 3892, 4256: 14; 828 (2), 2599: 20; 848, 1253, 1800, 2693, 3015: 20, 21; 1669, 1356, 1778: 24-30; 4257: 27; 3086.

6: 1; 530, 8379: 1-13; 2370, 4787: 2-6; 5450: 4; 530: 5-13; 530: 9, 10; 1436, 4742: 13; 886.

7: 14; 350, 456, 486: 15; 443.

8: 1-4; 3298: 3; 436: 9, 10; 601, 1079, 1548, 1875: 9-13; 1386, 1874: 9-20; 601: 10-16; 1546: 11-13; 1754: 11-16; 5443: 12; 1573, 1748, 1828, 1862, 1948, 2091, 3372, 3396, 3864, 3877, 4110, 4747, 6093: 12-15; 6373: 12-16; 486, 2441: 13; 1768: 14; 175, 224, 228, 288, 352, 505, 545, 518, 602, 651, 746, 757, 813, 822, 862, 1255, 1268, 1444, 1452, 1585, 1983, 2036, 2621, 3332, 3929, 4297, 5092, 5256, 5437, 6217: 14, 15; 1649: 14-18; 2372: 16; 177, 4942: 16; 2078: 19; 266, 1643, 1688, 2588, 3746, 4976, 5800: 19, 20; 2172, 2180, 2829, 3336: 20; 178, 370, 614, 737, 867, 1136, 1206, 1624, 1648, 1687, 1875, 1888, 2323, 2412, 2597, 2784, 2801, 3089, 3130, 3144, 3188, 3210, 3724, 3746, 3767, 3827, 3945, 4003, 4480, 4716, 6089: 22; 608.

9: 1-7; 2372, 3468, 3685, 5135: 2, 4, 6; 536: 2-7; 1746, 2550: 3; 303: 6; 149, 296, 436, 1116, 1219, 1352, 1359, 1438, 1516, 1754, 1855, 1936, 1970, 2116, 2407, 2652, 2738, 2833, 3654, 3912, 4411, 4655, 4656,



## INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

4840, 5583, 5623, 5363: 6, 7: 59, 455,  
844, 1323, 1673, 3114: 7: 5183, 5853,  
6449: 11: 3199: 15: 295, 365.  
10: 5: 4199: 22: 2948: 22, 25: 1795.  
11: 1: 809, 944, 1063, 1352: 1, 2: 238:  
1-5: 1352: 1-9: 1673, 3114: 1-10: 541,  
11: 1352, 1352: 1, 10: 1352, 1352:  
5774: 2: 4093 (3): 3: 5123, 5385: 4:  
4: 5573: 4: 9: 238: 5: 5574: 6: 5:  
3847, 3919: 6: 7: 2837: 6-9: 1352: 6:  
16: 350: 9: 256, 260, 542, 553 (2), 634,  
894, 1096, 1117, 1155, 1179, 1213, 1244,  
1363, 1365, 1125, 1771, 1772, 1988, 2087,  
2117, 2323, 2408, 2438, 2519, 2520, 2609,  
2610, 2611, 2612, 2613, 2614, 2615, 2616,  
3469, 3504, 3588, 3935, 4159, 469, 499,  
4990, 5023, 6031, 5078, 5182, 5338, 5363,  
5490, 5442, 5641, 5485, 5573, 5575, 5654,  
5694, 5760, 5771, 5780, 5795, 6013, 6015:  
6337: 10: 1063, 1352, 1583: 11: 433:  
518, 608: 12: 1352: 12-16: 8125.  
13: 1-13: 5735: 1-16: 8372: 1, 19: 4352:  
1-20: 5735: 2: 3: 5068: 6-9: 18: 6:  
12: 50: 9: 1352: 9, 11: 35, 268: 9:  
13: 367.  
14: 4, 22: 1352: 7: 1248, 1262, 3053: 8:  
480: 9: 2599: 9, 11, 15: 828 (2), 829  
(2): 9, 15: 2599: 11: 2600: 12: 1642,  
1686, 1833: 12: 14: 369, 1686, 5183, 6263:  
12: 15: 490, 2339: 12-16: 5886: 12-17:  
12: 15: 510, 13: 12: 1220: 15: 1676, 5844,  
618: 14: 612, 1220: 15: 1676, 5844:  
2586: 16, 17: 6331: 16-19: 5866: 22:  
1998: 24: 165, 419: 24, 27: 2690: 27:  
902, 1835, 2026.  
18: 1-7: 3404: 2: 1982: 7: 6271.  
19: 3: 1643, 2172: 19, 20: 4790: 20: 1747,  
2050, 4643: 22: 1869: 24, 25: 3725.  
20: 5: 818, 2101.  
21: 1-17: 1: 5: 6357: 5, 6: 6055: 6:  
6069: 9: 1352: 11: 3, 5331: 11, 12:  
587, 968, 1338, 1301, 4691, 4739, 4943,  
6015, 6025, 6189: 12: 302, 1490, 1454,  
1773, 2504, 3332, 3531, 4149, 4167, 4926.  
24: 1: 686: 1, 2: 332: 14: 1813: 6:  
5041: 17-20: 1813: 17-22: 5735: 20:  
1913: 1913: 2049.  
25: 1957: 9: 1015, 1695, 2701, 2708,  
3164, 3333, 3405: 6, 7: 1219: 6-8: 247,  
303, 474, 894, 1773, 1924, 1926, 3175,  
5378, 5415, 5435: 6: 9: 482, 2798, 5790:  
7: 91, 154, 2330, 3725: 7, 8: 333, 589:  
6085: 7, 9: 1900: 8: 86, 804, 465, 763,  
1218, 1219 (2), 1394, 1869, 2600, 4760,  
5032, 5395, 5415: 9: 1352, 1686, 6055:  
5431, 5879: 3: 4: 1070, 1857, 2948:  
5431, 5879: 3: 4: 1070, 1857, 2948:  
5: 6: 5917: 5, 6, 21: 1787: 7-9: 1219:  
9: 12, 31, 60, 99, 256, 268, 269, 350, 404,  
409, 617, 687, 714, 1712, 1715, 2314,  
2463, 2627, 2763, 2844, 3066, 3187, 3389,  
3414, 3645, 3748, 3790, 4559, 4729, 5023,  
5218, 5286, 5317, 5445, 5521, 5639, 5760,  
5814, 5890, 5955: 10: 1352: 11: 1517,  
14: 1725 (2): 14: 1951 (2), 2337: 16:  
18: 5993: 16-19: 1352: 17, 18: 634:  
19: 542, 4667, 6080: 20: 1787, 2020:  
20, 21: 171, 1275, 1255, 6228: 21: 1306,  
1357.  
27: 1: 171, 1357: 5: 5381: 6: 1063: 12:  
341: 13, 2025: 19: 230.  
28: 1-7: 104: 1-8: 566: 23:  
28: 127: 1-29: 2661: 2: 2875: 3-7: 588:  
7: 1444, 1488, 1493, 1502, 1847, 2555,  
3513: 7, 8: 1847: 7-13: 3962: 8, 1182,  
1475, 1899, 2913, 3396, 6414: 8-13:  
3531: 9: 229, 513, 1644, 5801: 9-10:  
563: 10: 4574, 5125: 10, 13: 5805:  
12: 20: 2813: 13: 213, 229, 713, 3213:  
12: 20: 3411: 13: 213, 229, 713, 3213:  
1813: 15, 17, 18: 5917: 15-18: 350:  
2599: 15, 18: 828: 16: 429, 589, 1568,  
(2), 1649, 1760, 3622, 3962: 17: 249,  
511, 723, 820, 1037, 1095, 1119, 1121,  
1176, 1272, 1357, 1470, 1692, 1781, 1869,  
2613, 2724, 2992, 3915, 4331, 5218, 5789,  
5770, 5980, 5989, 6399: 18: 1813,  
1813, 1813: 18: 2020: 1197: 17-22:  
564: 18: 229, 1774, 4281: 18, 20: 2875:  
19: 1119, 2814: 19, 20: 590: 19-22:  
237: 20: 215, 229, 339, 513, 1154, 1352,  
1476, 4706: 21: 1145, 1357, 2813, 2904,  
5718, 5823: 21: 2122: 590, 878, 1349,  
1487, 5735: 22: 4238: 23-29: 576:  
25, 18: 625.  
29: 12: 2768: 2: 1-8: 576: 4: 1643:  
12: 2768: 3104: 9-13: 365, 1718,  
1904: 9-14: 566, 588, 1062: 9, 14:  
325: 9-16: 591, 3411: 9-19: 2599:  
10: 3962: 10-12: 820, 2814: 10-14:  
213, 230, 330, 340, 732, 1418: 10:  
1214: 11: 788: 11-12: 847: 11-14:  
1150, 1160: 11: 11: 154: 13: 812,  
790, 94, 906, 9: 96, 108, 111,  
1402, 1567, 1603, 2079, 2210, 2322, 2614,  
2872, 3051, 3115, 3133, 3242, 3570, 7782,  
4052, 4746, 4783, 4796, 4990, 5630, 5639,

6080, 6399: 13, 14; 2768, 2813, 3033,  
3805, 4070: 14; 356, 676, 885, 1164,  
1487, 1488 (2), 1718, 1759, 1784, 1792,  
1793, 1920, 2361, 2396, 2492, 3008, 3227,  
3335, 3497, 4135, 4144, 4375, 4404, 4825,  
4955, 5062, 5160, 5186: 15; 722, 726: 15;  
15, 1: 821: 15-24; 588, 24: 49;  
18, 33, 37, 77: 15-18; 111, 140: 1786,  
1958, 2000, 2049, 2090, 2117, 2350: 19;  
957.  
30: 8; 1145: 12-15; 1692: 15; 1787,  
6229: 21; 1753, 2456, 4156, 4882, 6118:  
25; 1379 (2): 26; 49, 334, 499: 38;  
1449, 5041.  
32: 1; 23, 238, 307, 1063, 1244, 1284, 1908,  
255, 1053, 1114, 5891: 40; 2376: 40;  
5: 1311: 1, 18; 1213: 17; 238: 20;  
4000.  
33: 1; 1874, 2488: 2, 3; 1470: 5-16;  
1470: 5-24; 2372: 7, 8; 1470: 7-14;  
1735: 11; 1470: 12; 1470: 14; 2087:  
15-16; 1470, 1874: 15; 2087, 3174: 15,  
16; 1470, 1874: 15-16; 2087, 2274,  
2326, 5051, 5202, 5269: 17; 1881, 2087,  
5863: 20, 21; 35: 22; 3518: 24; 1072:  
34; 1-2: 6083: 1-4; 1705: 1-8; 247,  
5735: 25; 1814: 4; 1355, 1474, 1485,  
1766, 1947, 2047, 2061, 2309, 3531, 6410:  
8; 3841: 8-10; 2609: 16; 4109:  
35; 1-2; 1871, 8775, 3184, 4768: 1, 2, 6;  
1871, 8775: 1-6; 407, 607, 2000:  
1, 7; 6013: 1-10; 34, 108, 586, 428, 717,  
1750, 1771, 1910, 2055, 2238, 2750, 3299,  
3694, 4302, 4372, 4674, 4734, 4902, 5153,  
5360, 5822, 6190: 3, 4; 542: 3-5;  
2512: 13-10; 903: 4; 247, 465, 1835,  
5488: 4, 5; 1396: 5; 517, 790, 1077,  
1180, 1232, 1490, 1235, 1460, 1766, 1955,  
1962, 2000, 2116, 2125, 2100, 2311, 2322,  
2670, 5006, 5166, 5327, 5339, 5503, 5504:  
4617, 4901, 4908, 5031, 5737, 5832, 5896:  
5, 6; 1773, 5065, 5484, 5485, 6061: 6;  
260, 2776: 6, 1; 5057: 6; 7; 1379: 8;  
852, 860, 1055, 1248, 1863, 1450, 1791,  
2063, 2332, 2428, 2596, 2735, 3199, 4426,  
5245, 5737, 6365: 8, 9; 1248, 075, 2565,  
5006, 5056: 6-10; 1773, 1773: 10; 1779,  
1952, 2000, 2056, 5533: 10-11;  
37: 14-21; 1358: 14-38; 4832: 16; 529:  
33-38; 1558: 30; 286:  
38: 1-5; 1119: 1-8; 3588: 2-22; 5575:  
5; 5574: 7, 8, 22; 5574: 9-19; 3589:  
9-22; 2382: 10; 2600: 10, 18; 828:  
17; 1882, 3588: 17-19; 1119: 18, 19;  
1881: 18; 2600:  
39: 1; 5574: 8; 2383:  
40: 1, 2; 599, 1043, 1325, 1378, 1405, 1754,  
2297, 2361, 2526, 2608 (2), 2786, 4110,  
4721, 4746, 5234, 5565 (2): 1-10; 1378:  
1-11; 1379: 1-31; 5503: 2; 678, 1028,  
1395, 1812, 6236: 3; 1248, 1687, 1756:  
3, 4; 4113: 3-7; 4721: 4; 332, 5575:  
4, 5; 1773: 5; 1773, 1773: 5-10; 1779,  
2000, 2056, 2163, 5581, 3845, 5032: 6;  
208: 8; 2400: 4857: 10; 723, 2613:  
11; 118, 187, 639, 4138: 12; 5210:  
12-14; 6167: 12-17; 6253: 15, 17;  
6167: 19-31; 5381: 28-31; 1283: 31;  
1649, 1840, 4741, 5712.  
41: 8; 2875: 10; 1307, 1651, 3775, 5345,  
5630, 6089: 11; 4741, 585: 15; 1379:  
20; 144, 246: 26; 23, 2178:  
42: 1; 3587, 5576: 1, 6; 1801: 1-7;  
3109, 4821: 1-25; 2142: 2; 651, 646,  
1468, 2597, 3070: 3; 187, 1614, 1772,  
2163, 6296: 4; 631, 527, 569, 764, 770,  
1770, 3651: 5; 1812: 6; 751, 5010,  
3109, 4571: 6, 7; 353, 2080, 7: 4; 458,  
930, 1396, 3504, 4789: 7, 16; 1766,  
2177: 8; 5775, 5775, 4410, 2126: 16;  
187, 2090: 19-21; 3716: 21; 1462,  
5070, 5071, 6147.  
43: 1, 2; 1409, 5576: 2; 1408, 1857, 3084,  
3775, 4003: 3, 11; 379: 6; 238: 7;  
1840: 10; 3178: 14; 4085: 16, 17;  
2337, 2338 (2): 17; 1951 (2), 2462:  
19, 20; 1379:  
44: 1; 1053:  
45: 1; 2628, 2628; 2528: 17, 28; 4699:  
28; 2498, 4893.  
46: 1-3; 4699: 1-4; 3612, 5385: 1-5;  
509, 2509: 1-6; 1483: 1-7; 871: 1-14;  
2498: 2-6; 1350: 5; 1089: 7; 849,  
970, 1225, 1226, 1271 (2), 1550, 1760,  
1800 (2), 1887, 2059: 8; 1271: 8; 2;  
849, 1225, 1226, 1271: 8; 1271: 8; 2;  
4989, 556: 6013, 6328: 18-22; 1052:  
20; 296: 21, 23; 58: 22; 4768, 4956:  
22-25; 1926: 23; 1679, 2972, 5078,  
5098, 6013.  
46: 9, 10; 5211: 9-11; 1835: 10; 630,  
2538: 10, 11; 6235: 11; 5016:  
47: 1; 1552: 10, 11; 1286: 14; 6056,  
6056: 14; 1552: 15; 4394:  
48: 9-11; 2126: 10; 3971: 11, 12; 812:  
20; 3643, 6145: 20; 21; 4893: 20-22;  
2538: 22; 1841, 4818.

40: 4: 753, 2613: 6; 553, 512, 751: 6-12;  
6326: 7-19; 4542, 6556: 8; 858, 4718:  
8; 9: 536, 858: 9; 1428, 3504: 15;  
957, 1211: 16; 1829, 6330.  
50: 1: 6250: 3; 6111: 7; 4670, 5432:  
51: 3: 1044, 3739, 1841, 5078: 5; 5375:  
7, 12: 1768: 7-16; 6251: 11; 1779,  
5816: 18; 13: 4493, 5182: 19.  
52: 1: 2: 1683: 1-5; 56, 1039, 3598: 6-8;  
3589: 7; 287, 328, 514, 703, 757, 1379,  
1749, 2201, 2645, 2827, 3298, 3811, 4198,  
2587, 5259, 5617, 6049, 6050, 6231, 6246,  
6395, 6422: 7, 8; 168, 170, 6387: 7-10;  
2372: 8; 116, 309, 344, 3856, 6373:  
9; 1044: 9; 10, 30: 3589: 10; 21, 29:  
30, 16: 31, 32, 3538, 4582, 5638, 5660,  
6350: 13-15; 141, 2759, 3589, 4581,  
14: 574 (2), 3776.  
53: 1: 516, 765, 1075, 2414: 1-3; 278:  
1-6; 4831: 1-12; 22, 59 (2), 144, 246,  
350, 575, 669, 866, 964, 1030, 1205,  
1358, 1363, 1451, 7028, 3454, 3589,  
3596, 4891, 5995: 2; 157, 374, 1063:  
3; 454, 657, 303 (2): 1068 (3), 1217,  
1063, 809, 2467, 3733: 3776 (2), 3887,  
5495: 3-4; 1468: 3-5; 1583:  
4; 105, 484, 809, 2028, 4138, 5577: 4;  
5: 1086, 2000: 4-6; 4793: 4-10;  
1336: 5; 741, 1063, 1394, 2287, 3315,  
3580, 4712, 5920: 5, 6; 391, 481, 1849,  
3985, 5375: 5-12; 1815: 6-7; 77, 82,  
106, 144, 657, 303 (2): 1068 (3), 1217,  
1350, 1358, 2262, 2706: 6-5; 1247:  
6-12; 652: 7; 77, 498, 778, 1806, 3774,  
3776, 4750, 5560, 6059, 6168: 7, 9;  
1394: 8; 47, 67: 9, 12: 1205: 10;  
667, 981, 1334, 2000, 2611, 3776, 5341,  
5878: 10, 11; 99: 10-12; 205, 277,  
776, 2887, 4474, 5578, 6139: 10, 12;  
12: 188, 2182, 3027, 3744, 6854, 4793,  
5194, 5388, 11: 144, 27, 44, 37, 75:  
1060, 1125, 1835, 2142, 3722, 2538, 2690,  
1060, 3551, 3638, 3745, 4019, 5478, 5065,  
5066: 11-12; 1063: 12; 667, 960, 981,  
1815, 2473, 2787, 2789, 2794, 3025, 3370,  
5066, 5342, 5749, 5800: 12, 10; 1230,  
1680, 5085, 5612.  
54: 1: 1389, 3596: 1-8; 1389: 1-8; 1341: 1-8;  
17: 1389, 3596: 4; 4875: 4-8; 1341:  
5; 1085: 7, 8; 2464: 11; 6111 (2): 13;  
13: 35, 385, 2520, 3051: 14; 3052:  
15; 3051: 17; 1239, 2738, 3050, 3389,  
3775, 6231, 6253, 6376, 6383.  
55: 1: 650, 1899, 1938: 1-2; 908, 1899:  
1-3; 2072, 4292: 1-13; 1536, 3596: 2, 4;  
2: 2, 448: 9; 3: 1196, 3596: 12; 5163:  
3; 9: 1874: 4; 51: 5; 5: 83,  
4321: 8; 705: 8; 5: 546, 961, 1868,  
2595, 2690, 2712, 2733, 2971, 3028, 3438:  
8-11; 3214, 1599, 6249: 8-12; 542:  
8-13; 1023, 5680: 9; 676, 794, 838, 906,  
921, 1220, 1263, 1556, 2074, 4463, 4483,  
4551, 6085: 9-11; 618, 1030, 2390: 10;  
11: 5793: 10; 659, 2565, 3000, 3214,  
1076, 1212, 1383, 1556, 1900, 1999, 3276,  
2596, 2489, 2690, 2956, 3052, 3288, 3474,  
3883, 4212, 4474, 5263, 6358: 12;  
1024: 13; 12: 138.  
56: 5: 48: 7: 5713: 10; 6237, 6428:  
10, 11; 330, 717, 718, 2106, 6373, 6428:  
11; 3449, 3749, 3959.  
57: 9: 2599: 15; 2139, 5217: 20, 21;  
2038.  
58: 1: 577, 1158, 1476, 6054: 1, 2; 5630:  
9; 821: 11; 590: 13; 705:  
59: 5: 718: 12; 492: 14; 15: 767: 15;  
492: 16; 765, 1075: 17, 18; 4265: 18;  
4265: 18-20; 4221: 19; 642, 2875,  
4251, 6144, 6161: 19, 20; 4228, 4226,  
4265: 20; 465: 21; 170: 21.  
60: 1: 238, 244: 1, 2; 107: 1, 3; 1747,  
1982, 2036: 1-5; 2372: 2; 535, 212,  
5490, 5097, 5099: 3; 751 (2), 2402:  
5; 829, 920: 10; 174:  
6: 83, 13: 174, 1768, 5058, 5078, 5364,  
5369, 6013: 14; 56: 18; 333: 18, 19;  
1900: 18-22; 1951, 2338: 19, 20; 244:  
20, 21; 1900: 21; 3544, 3806, 6278.  
61: 1: 240, 296, 303, 311, 335, 350, 445,  
458 (2): 4, 74, 537, 553, 659, 629, 616,  
751, 768, 795, 798, 812, 816, 825, 838,  
851, 864, 930, 936, 942, 956, 1017, 1055,  
1059, 1086, 1248, 1440, 1464, 1465, 1488,  
1499, 1509, 1516, 1520, 1521, 1522, 1523,  
1909, 2310, 2610, 2955, 2961, 3102, 3200,  
3226, 3372, 3435, 3893, 4311, 4307, 6698,  
5807, 5940 (2), 5956, 5982, 6272: 1-2;  
1083, 1521, 1972, 5363: 1-3; 287, 456,  
629, 1322, 1774, 1720, 1869, 1891, 1917,  
1927, 2157, 2667, 2684, 3434, 5068, 6281,  
5536, 5565, 5588, 5893, 6112, 6282, 6281,  
6283, 6285, 6050, 6112, 6282: 6281,  
6283, 6285, 6050, 6079, 6395: 1-3; 59: 2;  
116, 405, 535, 6109, 6200, 6395: 2, 3;  
1459: 3; 187, 400, 1103, 1441, 1917,  
1559: 4; 1044: 4-11; 541: 7-11.



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

2378: 10; 1949: 11; 615, 3204.  
62: 1-3; 6084: 2, 3; 6267, 4919, 6328: 3; 6116, 6148, 6226, 6329: 3-5; 1389: 6; 1795: 6, 7; 309: 10; 542, 860, 1029, 1055, 1248, 1520, 1771, 1772, 8532, 3673, 4266, 5218: 11; 3850: 12; 6069.  
63: 1-6; 116, 5697: 1-10; 1030: 3; 2467, 4707, 5550, 6116, 6239: 4; 116, 247, 615, 1385, 3841: 6; 465: 6; 4287: 9; 2910, 4138, 5173.  
64: 4; 4966: 6; 1261, 1392: 7; 5381.  
65: 9, 22; 3587: 16; 5810: 17; 631: 17, 18; 604: 17-20; 2051, 2063, 2304, 3285: 17-25; 541, 5372, 2798, 5312, 4411, 4986: 18, 19; 1649: 19, 20; 1261: 20; 10, 283, 816, 631, 654, 912, 1108, 1426, 1592, 1649, 1772, 1773, 2551, 2606, 2980, 3066, 3556, 4272, 4371, 4794, 5218, 5240, 5388, 6322, 6324, 6337, 6443: 21; 4956: 21, 22; 329, 1227, 1326: 21-23; 1652, 2323: 21-25; 1649, 5575: 22; 376, 4966, 6018: 23, 24; 1866: 24; 1561, 5277: 25; 2837, 4768, 5574.  
66: 2; 5854, 5859, 6018: 1, 2; 2359: 2; 6028: 3; 238: 5; 214, 438, 634, 794, 4094, 4150, 5217, 5215, 5260, 5479, 5893, 5916, 6077, 6078: 7; 200: 7, 8; 184, 1648, 5574: 7-9; 4454, 6043: 8; 4079: 8-14; 1595: 9; 361, 1649, 4319: 10; 1649: 14-16; 775: 15; 4075, 5863: 15, 16; 1489: 20; 615, 4431: 20, 22; 1343: 22; 896: 23; 1752: 24; 112, 896, 2603.

## JEREMIAH

1: 2; 1371: 5; 875: 19; 1372, 5952: 25; 6133: 21; 1795: 21, 22; 1896: 35; 5584.  
3: 8; 1341, 1372: 10, 11; 2798: 14; 1389: 17; 1044: 17, 18; 6237: 18; 1125.  
4: 2; 5810, 6449: 13; 5863.  
5: 24-31; 6427: 20-31; 6046: 31; 1137, 1855.  
6: 1-30; 2787: 14; 563, 5554: 16; 705, 4345, 4345, 2326, 3600, 17; 309, 4795: 3; 705: 17-20; 5125: 23; 2151: 25; 1565: 31; 1449, 5326.  
7: 9; 230: 11; 498: 15-19; 1690: 18, 19; 6397: 18-22; 731: 19; 5603, 5978: 19-22; 230: 20; 2887, 4079, 6212: 22; 498.  
9: 23, 24; 1351, 1919: 24; 5501.  
10: 11; 538, 421: 13; 5585: 21; 6433: 22; 1758.  
12: 15-17; 515.  
13: 5; 2223: 10; 2798: 14; 362: 23; 3043.  
14: 4; 1297.  
15: 1-7; 2400: 16; 200, 376, 1274, 1867, 2093, 2146, 3087, 5431.  
16: 13; 338, 421, 1378, 1410: 13, 14; 357: 13-15; 1435: 13-17; 4792: 13; 159, 599, 4364, 1373: 14; 83: 14, 15; 384, 1063, 1405, 1652: 14-17; 608: 14, 18; 6433: 14-21; 1288: 15; 1374: 15, 16; 3855: 17; 107: 18; 1209, 1379, 6235.  
17: 5; 2016: 9; 1985, 2038, 2445, 2762, 3755, 5123: 24; 2346, 3436.  
19: 3; 1226: 5; 5326: 6; 1449: 10, 11; 2223.  
20: 9; 4289: 9, 10; 2490: 11; 1655.  
21: 10-14; 1299.  
22: 24-30; 467: 30; 468, 2060.  
23: 1; 5491: 1-4; 1896: 1, 4; 638: 5; 944, 1213: 5, 6; 1063, 1323, 6328: 6; 468, 3970, 4831, 4913: 10-21; 1715: 10-32; 365: 19; 5470, 6200: 19, 20; 8663: 21; 265: 28; 1653, 1882, 2400, 896, 3768, 3767, 5945, 5971: 29; 588: 39; 6308.  
24: 6; 7; 1483: 9; 1351.  
25: 1-12; 2509: 8-12; 5721: 8-38; 5735, 6025: 9; 3725: 11; 1372, 6236: 11, 12; 1976: 12, 6139, 6145: 12; 4893: 15, 16; 1661: 15-28; 5790: 15-29; 6109: 15-33; 2663: 16, 27; 15-38; 578, 6418: 20; 1371: 20, 27; 1561: 28.  
26: 2383: 29; 1299: 29-36; 584: 29-38; 1371: 30-33; 5845, 6214: 31; 1371: 31, 32; 438, 1519: 32; 4750, 5058: 32, 33; 5470, 6200: 32-34; 2763.  
28: 1-24; 4856: 2-6; 1299: 9; 5437: 13; 3614.  
29: 9; 10; 5800.  
30: 1, 4, 10; 1341: 1-10; 1341: 8, 9; 630: 10; 1976, 2509, 4893, 6236: 13; 2401: 18; 599.  
30: 2; 1145: 7; 441, 384, 2504, 3982, 4520: 7-9; 2290: 23, 24; 5470, 5845, 5863, 6200, 6214.  
31: 1-40; 84: 8-10; 1898: 10; 1364: 12-14; 613: 15; 436, 1681: 15, 16; 16; 16.

822: 15-17; 3436, 6080: 16; 452, 465, 527, 542: 16, 17; 2063: 20, 30; 2833: 22; 550: 27; 1390: 27-34; 4530: 27; 37; 1364: 27-40; 3412: 28; 1483: 28-30; 912: 29; 276, 882, 433, 527, 756, 2050, 2611, 3504, 4018, 4971: 29, 32; 258, 351, 408, 429, 545, 631, 649, 892, 904, 1078, 1342, 1450, 2587, 2608, 2677, 2759, 3135, 3482, 5063, 5240; 29-31; 1149: 29-33; 1341: 29-34; 728, 812, 1260, 1365, 2117, 2195, 2613, 3597: 30; 111, 438, 541: 31; 1342, 1731, 2125, 4309, 4321, 4335, 4371, 4437, 4452, 4474, 4476, 4496, 4497, 4505, 4511, 4513, 4523, 4587, 4592, 4612, 4624, 4646, 4670, 4674, 4689, 4696, 4706, 4713, 4768, 4787, 4806, 4822, 4840, 4902, 4912, 4931, 4940, 5000, 5282, 6324, 6406: 31, 32; 4321, 5071: 31-33; 4570, 4586, 5163, 5309: 31-34; 789: 2, 904, 1352, 1654, 4613, 4714, 4715, 4835, 4892, 5031, 5301, 5293, 5886, 6145, 6325: 2, 6326, 6354, 6376, 6448: 31-40; 541: 32; 171, 731, 1659: 33; 111, 517, 603, 614, 761, 939, 4497, 475, 4799: 33, 34; 636, 1244, 1717, 2060, 3071, 3140, 6084, 5407: 33-36; 1342: 34; 33, 553, 558, 1363, 1450, 1747, 1771, 1972, 2314, 2428, 2610, 2690, 2940, 3026, 3192, 3285, 3770, 4883, 4908, 5078, 5164, 5218, 5352, 5485, 5919, 5934, 6013, 6015, 6100, 6449: 38-40; 1044, 1342, 1352, 1390.  
32: 15; 4866: 15; 4765: 17; 5380: 37-40; 4819: 37-41; 282, 4371: 37-42; 1483, 3412: 37-44; 1342: 38-41; 5886: 40; 4321: 42; 6235: 43, 44; 1044, 1343.  
33: 6; 6235: 6-22; 1342: 14; 6235: 15; 944: 15, 16; 238, 6328: 16; 288, 3970, 4831, 4913: 18; 1733: 20; 4370.  
34: 17; 350: 18-20; 4370.  
36: 32; 4857, 6392: 11; 4145: 3; 1226: 19-31; 1371: 20-32; 2400: 21-32; 3614: 30; 467: 32; 6350.  
37: 1-21; 4865, 6392: 2; 6138: 13-21; 1796.  
38: 1-13; 1372, 3616: 1-28; 6357, 6392: 4; 6244, 6266: 7-12; 3048.  
39: 1-10; 1372: 1-18; 4866: 8-10; 6139: 12; 1351.  
40: 6-13; 1980: 7-12; 6301.  
41: 1-3; 1372, 6139: 10-18; 1980.  
43: 5, 6; 1378, 6139: 5-7; 1980.  
44: 19; 1991.  
45: 1; 1145.  
46: 10; 4287: 27, 28; 1819.  
48: 47; 3725: 2.  
49: 4; 562: 5, 6; 351: 6, 39; 3725: 2.  
50: 1-46; 5: 177, 1371, 2498: 15, 29; 1371: 20; 177, 38: 1371: 46; 1371.  
51: 1-64; 45, 177, 1371, 2498: 6; 436, 1371, 5092, 6241, 6243: 6-9; 5696, 6102: 2538: 6-13; 5910: 7; 436, 5092, 7, 8, 9; 1371: 8; 436: 9; 436, 6207, 10; 177: 12, 13; 5846, 6214: 13; 45, 436, 1371: 30; 6222: 33; 1371: 37, 45; 1371: 39, 57, 1951: 12, 33, 63, 64; 44; 46; 5099: 45; 2538: 48, 63, 64; 436: 57; 4287: 60; 1145: 60-63; 6170: 60-64; 6179, 6392: 62-64; 5478: 63, 64; 1371: 64; 45.  
52: 1-7; 6408: 1-11; 2401: 12-27; 6408: 31-34; 6123.

## LAMENTATIONS

1: 12; 3776: 18; 1351.  
3: 26; 182: 33; 3061, 4876: 40; 705: 40, 44; 5310.  
4: 1, 2; 611.

## EZEKIEL

1: 1; 530: 5-16; 529: 13, 14; 2350: 28; 6111.  
2: 10; 530: 2.  
3: 1-27; 530, 4881: 7-9; 6373: 8, 9; 6161: 17; 1795, 6373: 17-21; 5782: 18, 19; 6373: 20; 822, 1869: 21; 4717.  
4: 1-3; 2223: 3-8; 1341: 2; 6; 5664, 6139.  
7: 7-26; 3619: 19; 1690, 2384, 2904.  
9: 1-11; 6028: 2; 6028: 2, 11; 6011: 5; 6028: 11; 6028.  
10: 1-21; 529: 4; 530.  
11: 17; 1630: 19; 376, 1244, 4729, 5071, 5886, 6324, 6448: 19, 20; 1617.  
12: 10-13; 2405, 4866: 21-23; 5375: 22; 6187: 23, 25, 28; 6188.  
13: 1-23; 1356: 6; 2173.  
14: 12-23; 1299: 14; 1505, 2492, 5407: 14, 20; 3630: 14, 20; 3044: 19, 20; 5478.  
16: 1-14; 802: 1-63; 4881: 2; 235: 6; 705: 32; 1389: 40-60; 4881: 44; 903: 44; 45; 1313: 44-63; 527: 44, 63; 351: 45-60; 4404: 40-48; 1618:

46-61; 447, 659: 46-63; 755, 1374, 517.  
48-50; 1270, 1771, 1779: 48-55; 2267: 48-60; 3348: 48-63; 7, 130, 259, 412, 413, 477, 497, 541, 545, 1718, 3452, 5363: 49; 2306: 49, 50; 1617, 3948, 5336: 49; 49; 4599: 50; 545, 875, 1270, 1617, 1773, 5083: 50-55; 4594: 53; 5336: 53-55; 1270, 1644, 1771, 1779: 53, 55; 3725: 2; 55: 8; 336, 5314: 55, 61; 2640: 60; 4321: 60, 61; 4321, 4354, 4476: 60-63; 1270, 1771, 1779, 2267, 4575: 61; 360, 517, 4371: 61, 62; 8: 61-63; 1646, 3725: 61, 63; 604: 63; 8: 17; 11-21; 3623.  
18: 1-32; 1449: 2; 736, 2220, 2608, 4971: 2, 3; 2050: 2-4; 553, 649, 2117, 2606, 3175, 5292, 6324: 2, 4; 381, 3138: 2-9; 492: 4; 205: 277, 289, 363, 910, 944, 1176, 1221, 1718, 1983, 3754, 3854, 4363, 5753: 4; 20: 625, 1039, 1073, 1196, 1222, 1377, 1879, 1882, 2607, 3027, 3066, 5578, 5611, 6354: 8; 1394: 19; 20: 2606: 20; 363, 527, 892, 1324, 1449, 2611, 2841, 3174, 3175: 20-24; 4986: 23; 4237: 24; 4237: 24; 694: 24, 21, 22; 2017: 26-28; 2017: 32; 363, 555, 1026, 3083.  
20: 5, 6; 1731: 10-13; 971, 1726, 6544: 11; 682, 5342: 12; 2032: 12, 20; 1731: 24, 25; 6344: 29; 912: 34, 41; 1630: 43; 604: 49; 1418, 6303.  
21: 1-32; 6170: 2; 3579: 14, 15; 6149: 6194, 6214: 15; 6152, 6200, 6244: 25; 2401: 25, 26; 3616: 25-27; 107488: 1979, 2977, 3460, 5575, 4497, 4867, 3382, 5406, 5526, 5564, 5589, 5598, 5680, 5710: 25-30; 3679: 26; 607: 27; 82, 166, 362: 22, 419, 592, 842, 1094, 1096, 1619, 2609, 3259, 3687, 5328: 31, 32; 1373: 22; 12; 5882; 28; 1481.  
24: 21; 6302: 27; 6390.  
25: 1-10; 1237: 8; 3630: 11-19; 1237: 12-15; 3187, 6167: 12-01; 5185: 13; 6111: 18; 6167, 6413: 25; 1630: 25, 26; 541.  
29: 6, 7; 1828.  
31: 14-18; 828: 15; 2600: 15, 16, 17; 828: 15-17; 2599.  
32: 21; 2599; 3271: 21, 27; 828: 27; 3271: 3271.  
33: 1-33; 1449: 6; 485, 431: 6, 7; 548: 7-9; 1558: 10-16; 5781: 11; 401, 605, 722, 904, 1275, 1782, 1834, 2613, 3083: 11-16; 401: 13, 14; 1699: 13-16; 4917: 14, 15; 747: 21; 6390: 21, 22; 6188, 6390: 22; 6188.  
34: 1-16; 1896: 1-31; 5693, 6203: 2; 3138: 3, 6, 15; 633: 3-12; 6428: 7-11; 5138: 8-11; 487: 9, 10; 2599: 10-12; 6124: 10, 12; 633: 10-16; 3076: 17-19; 2080: 17-23; 5389: 18; 19; 3076: 24-31; 541: 25-27; 1248: 27; 1771, 4674.  
36: 1-38; 101, 4431: 16-24; 1373: 19-36; 6236: 21-38; 107: 22; 508: 22, 25, 28; 1655: 22-27; 5164, 6449: 23-27; 4449: 25-29; 5293: 23-32: 25-30; 5566: 25-36; 2504: 28-33; 1873: 26; 111, 5058, 5154, 892, 6309, 6284, 6448: 26, 27; 636, 4903: 26-32; 276: 27; 2505: 31; 604: 35; 2504: 37; 2503.  
37: 1-14; 1377, 2505: 1-28; 107: 2; 4539, 4768: 7; 4888: 11; 4788, 5503: 11, 12; 545: 11-14; 1373: 12; 466, 536, 1578, 4781: 12, 13; 4781: 12-14; 1467, 1630, 1652, 3725: 12, 14, 20; 828: 15-22; 2505: 15-28; 4893: 10, 20; 2084: 22; 2368: 25; 6237: 26; 106, 111, 4371.  
38: 1-23; 593, 4751: 8, 12; 26, 286, 410: 8, 12, 13; 1846: 8, 12, 16; 2056: 11; 148, 1747: 12; 410: 15-23; 1747: 21; 5604, 5790, 5852: 23; 4751.  
39: 1-29; 107, 2056: 8-15; 1747: 21; 4751.  
40-48: 6309.  
40: 49; 1297: 3, 4, 5; 6436: 4; 6310, 6416: 40-46; 2488.  
44: 1-14; 4079: 5; 6310.  
45: 1; 6271.  
46: 16, 17; 6302: 19, 20; 6279: 19, 24; 6279: 1733: 21-24; 6279: 24; 6279.  
47: 1-12; 2507, 3624, 4882, 5846, 6214: 12; 1753.  
48: 10, 11; 1733: 12, 14; 6279.

## DANIEL

1: 1; 1976: 1-21; 5795: 5; 3631: 8-20; 1709, 3630, 4873: 8-21; 1403, 2492: 21; 2492.  
2: 1-49; 662, 6139, 6410: 4; 112: 31; 5854: 31-33; 852: 31-35; 1189: 31-45; 5266, 5576, 5673: 34; 688, 1708, 4716: 34, 35; 654, 1692, 2361, 2376, 2606, 2976, 5587, 6410: 34-45; 615:



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

35: 219, 654, 668, 2314, 2606, 5182, 5632; 35: 44; 82: 35, 44; 114: 658, 35, 44, 45; 2338: 35-45; 592: 35, 45; 26, 269, 409; 36: 49; 1408: 37-44; 5204, 6424; 38: 1976, 1978, 2497; 44: 60, 166 (2), 235, 397, 419, 420, 507, 748, 798, 1156, 1161, 1561, 1565, 2145, 2490, 2784, 3765, 4799, 5083, 5181, 5328, 6070; 44, 45; 1776, 1874, 2361, 2375, 5182; 45: 2691, 5716; 48: 1674.  
3: 1-30; 4874: 6; 323: 13-25; 1408: 14-28; 2494: 16-18; 1409: 18; 323: 19-27; 2176: 25, 315, 4784; 27: 2975; 29: 6172.  
4: 1-37; 109: 6139; 10: 598; 17: 5466; 17-26; 196: 33; 3361: 3-37; 3633: 37; 2541.  
5: 1-14; 1483: 1-30; 4901: 2; 4079: 17-30; 3632: 17-31; 2497: 25; 6377: 25-29; 5993: 30, 31; 509: 31; 2509.  
6: 1-28; 4874: 5; 6420: 7; 323: 10; 19-28; 1409: 26, 27; 2541: 28; 2509.  
7: 1-28; 109: 66; 314: 49, 662, 1189, 2033, 6139; 2: 5863, 6143; 3-6; 6386: 14; 2361: 7; 518: 8; 1732: 8-25; 509: 9; 2350: 9, 11, 20; 6374: 9-14; 1926: 9, 14, 22; 893: 10; 668: 11-14; 2338: 13; 4715: 13, 14; 943, 1143, 1776, 1796, 2849, 3788; 15: 30, 3359; 14: 18, 22; 799: 14, 22; 2609, 1409; 10-23; 2501, 3638; 18: 409; 14-27; 211, 4715; 14-27; 592, 2361; 17, 18; 307: 18; 26, 268; 18, 22; 1195, 1855, 2490; 18, 27; 414, 658, 1776; 22: 654, 1149, 6034; 22, 27; 2445: 23, 27; 307: 24, 25; 665, 5857; 25: 589, 599, 2914; 25: 585, 1083; 25-27; 307: 27; 30, 318, 362, 507, 683, 2526, 2600, 5181, 5204, 5574, 6145.  
8: 1-27; 6139 (2); 13, 14; 5565: 14; 102, 1446; 26, 27; 1418.  
9: 1-16; 2509: 1-27; 103: 2; 1976 (2); 3437 (2); 3: 2022; 3-19; 6138; 4-15; 2022; 17-11; 11: 638; 20-21; 2022; 20-23; 1866; 20-27; 6139: 24; 37, 116, 177, 181, 189 (2); 1451, 1673, 2132, 2620, 2657, 2811, 3115, 3439, 4504; 24-26; 4842: 24-27; 271, 609, 629, 748, 1784, 2787, 3575, 5163, 5950, 5963; 25: 189; 25, 26; 2811: 25-27; 350, 2931; 26: 16, 47, 27, 293, 355, 1393, 1394; 27: 19, 116, 247, 363, 289, 562 (2); 1709, 3266, 4504.  
10: 1-21; 315: 2; 3: 1866, 2022; 5-21; 1952: 6; 18, 119, 388, 579; 7: 579; 9: 261; 10-12; 1866; 13: 18, 262, 579; 11, 12; 2022; 13-21; 490: 17; 421.  
11: 31; 442, 1484, 2822, 3750; 32; 2570: 34, 35; 1895: 24, 414.  
12: 1-107; 152, 306, 384, 490 (2); 605, 662, 668 (2); 683, 711 (2); 879, 1066, 1092, 1142, 1155, 1198, 1243, 1305, 1352, 1357, 1377, 1385, 1423, 1450, 1470, 1490, 1519 (2); 1538, 1561, 1563, 1573, 1592, 1690, 1702, 1743, 1776, 1791, 1795, 1796, 1815, 1952, 1969, 1983, 2313, 2564, 2869, 2971, 3053, 3057, 3107, 3120, 3228, 3346, 3630, 3771, 3958, 4149, 4314, 4636, 4674, 4679, 4699, 4719, 5335, 4755, 4795, 4857, 4891, 4955, 4997, 5019, 5031, 5161, 5173, 5240, 5364, 5399, 5448, 5469, 5516, 5523, 5526, 5554, 5646, 5619, 5680, 5753, 5805, 5863, 5874, 5916, 6156, 6433, 6435; 1, 2; 590, 2173, 3469; 1-3; 2197, 6951; 4-4; 1508, 3901; 1-4; 2394, 5061; 1-10; 5565: 1-13; 24, 25; 2: 678, 722, 1180, 1377, 1529, 1954, 2331 (2); 2613, 2833, 3228, 3399, 4588, 4609, 4652, 4729, 5060, 5138, 5167, 5390; 2, 3; 1881, 5893; 3: 109, 1409, 1955, 2067, 3965, 4370; 4: 80, 710, 938, 1142, 1148, 1245, 1258, 1362, 1676, 2074, 2392, 2473, 3227, 3554, 3609, 5563; 4-8; 9: 14, 3616; 4-9; 5055: 4, 9, 10; 1: 204, 1472, 3033, 4353; 4, 10; 2393, 3437, 5092, 6156; 4, 10, 11; 6014: 7; 41, 319, 389; 7, 11, 12; 5565: 8; 349: 8-10; 1148: 9; 218, 598, 1489, 1525, 1579; 9, 10; 957, 1147, 1178, 1873, 2394; 10; 350, 601, 1488, 1519, 1567, 1584, 1598, 1617, 1877, 2399, 2459, 2491, 2691, 2695, 2698, 2842, 2972, 2974, 2976, 3015, 3060, 3484, 3727, 3947, 4335, 5064, 5144, 5155, 5817, 6065, 6069, 6129, 6243, 6274; 11; 184, 711, 8222; 12-12; 39: 12; 180, 223, 333, 5565, 5572, 5953; 13; 180, 1591.

## HOSEA

1: 6, 7; 1341: 9, 10; 1341 (3), 4575; 11: 1341 (2), 1364, 1434.  
2: 1-7; 1341: 2; 1343, 1434.  
3: 19; 1341: 8-13; 1341: 14; 394, 1841; 14-18; 1341: 14-20; 1389: 14-23; 541: 18; 282, 350, 1341, 4371; 19, 20; 1341 (2), 6135, 6254; 21, 22; 1434; 23; 1341.

3: 1-3; 2491: 4, 5; 5571.  
4: 6; 2693, 5008, 3941, 5700; 11; 3962.  
5: 7; 1009, 1433.  
6: 1; 2490, 3360; 1-3; 92, 643; 2; 350, 2294; 3; 130, 201; 6: 539, 2260, 2591, 3754, 4587, 5180; 7; 4570 (2), 4902, 5021, 5149, 5162, 5223, 5832.  
8: 7; 1653.  
9: 1; 1551.  
11: 1; 456, 1681; 1-11; 5809.  
12: 3-6; 5381.  
13: 4; 379: 9-11; 3217: 14; 13, 305, 381, 387 (2); 392, 465, 474, 553, 625, 690, 763, 828, 894, 1086, 1228, 1352, 2399, 2600 (2); 2608, 2610, 4054, 4747, 4718, 4864, 5706, 5873, 5882, 5891, 6080.  
14: 1-9; 2490, 4811; 4; 5823, 7; 2125; 9; 1444.

## JOEL

2: 1; 309: 2; 153, 264; 6: 6049; 6-11; 5107: 10; 1922: 11; 1948: 28; 103: 11; 558, 2070, 2323, 5066, 5074; 5583, 6281; 28, 29; 226, 541, 636, 852, 1549, 2504, 3361; 28-32; 376, 1411, 5452; 29; 2930; 30, 31; 5917.  
3: 1-12; 5601: 1-17; 11: 2; 5769; 2, 12; 5805; 2, 12, 13; 6109; 9: 3396; 9, 10; 35, 269, 353; 9-14; 2327, 5715; 9-16; 350, 899, 1757, 2641, 3263, 3327, 5769; 10; 1838, 3296, 4743; 10-16; 362; 13; 6109; 18; 223.

## AMOS

2: 4; 2665.  
3: 1-3; 1271, 1780, 2356; 2: 257, 271, 532, 583, 871, 1459, 1978, 2324, 2348, 2454, 2596, 2485, 2518, 2701, 3012, 3223, 3400, 3459, 3467, 3752, 4055, 4344, 4558, 4769, 5614, 5768, 5910, 6235; 6: 849, 870, 871, 1225, 1226, 1271 (2); 1780, 1800 (2); 1887, 2029, 2354; 6, 7; 2356; 7; 437, 1063, 1358, 3551; 12; 4233.  
4: 1-11; 1299; 12; 6054.  
5: 4-15; 3423; 8: 302; 11-13; 2357; 14; 5242; 14, 15; 1251; 18; 409, 507; 20; 409, 1205; 20-23; 5695.  
6: 1-8; 2355, 5242.  
7: 9-17; 3423; 10-13; 2357.  
8: 4-8; 2357; 1: 234, 389, 491, 548, 557, 579, 1867, 1896, 2356, 2644, 2693, 2808, 2905, 3334, 4923, 5063, 5618, 5993, 6046, 6074, 6360; 11, 12; 5375, 5742.  
9: 1-15; 107; 2: 828 (2); 2599; 4363; 6: 182; 8, 9; 2357; 8-10; 1299; 11, 12; 5817; 13; 1161, 2627; 15; 2124.

## OBADIAH

16; 2337, 2338, 3999, 4553; 21; 238, 527.

## JONAH

2: 1-2; 2599, 4363; 2: 828 (2); 2599.  
3: 5-10; 4785; 8; 3044; 10; 3568.  
4: 1-11; 4785; 11; 3568.

## MICAH

4: 1-4; 720, 5294, 6326, 6389; 1, 4; 6376: 1-5; 5773; 1-7; 1617; 1-8; 4795; 2; 1529, 2334, 3079, 3091, 3249, 4939, 4320, 4454, 4464, 4796, 4819, 4840, 5170, 6325; 3; 260, 5601, 5824, 5852; 4; 615, 624, 637, 2323, 4071, 4675, 4966, 5575; 6, 7; 351; 8; 4018, 6449.  
5: 2; 435, 1401, 2556, 3700; 3; 4450.  
6: 1-2; 1537; 1-4; 1549; 2; 577; 5; 1145; 8; 3020, 4820, 5309, 5407, 6369.  
7: 1-15; 2142; 5-7; 1068; 8; 1070; 14; 20; 127; 15; 384; 17; 2920; 18; 4892.

## NAHUM

1: 3; 6256; 9, 10; 1705; 10; 6373.  
2: 3; 1258, 1487, 1548, 1691, 5722; 3, 4; 1304; 3-6; 480.

## HABAKKUK

1: 5; 1487; 2-12; 622; 13; 386, 870, 1610, 1511, 5211, 5901.  
2: 1; 769, 1475, 4301, 4733, 4948, 6189, 6373; 1, 2; 2749, 3693; 1-3; 621; 2: 1475; 3; 5374, 5731; 4-8; 621; 5; 828, 2599; 14; 1015, 1043, 1092, 1155, 1213, 1248, 1355, 2323, 2770, 458, 956, 4990, 5210, 5338, 5352, 5762, 5363, 5780, 5823, 6013, 6085; 15; 828, 1444.  
3: 11; 1145, 1815; 2-16; 622; 10-12; 1815; 17, 18; 5383.

## ZEPHANIAH

1: 14; 683, 2216; 14-18; 350, 1676, 3307, 5537; 15; 26, 153, 256, 264, 268, 592, 15, 18; 409; 18; 505, 668, 1615, 2384, 3074, 3215, 5364, 5532.  
2: 1-3; 996; 3; 519, 1092, 1607, 1963, 2021, 2564, 3537, 4997, 5041, 6210; 2; 3; 5864, 6074; 5; 1357; 8; 26, 268, 550, 668, 1615, 1641, 1913, 2971, 3074, 3215, 3424, 5161, 5202, 5364, 5532, 5863, 5916, 5989, 6428; 8, 9; 188, 409, 592, 794, 996, 1520, 1607, 1785, 1791, 1814, 2462, 2543, 2565, 2844, 3684, 3935, 4135, 4627, 4990, 5112, 5236, 5574, 5733, 5753, 5920; 9; 517, 821, 2971, 2994, 3414, 3597, 5161, 5364, 5780, 5823, 5827; 13; 518; 16-20; 518; 18; 519.

## HAGGAI

1: 1; 2520; 1-11; 1484; 4-6; 2520; 5, 7; 705; 14; 15; 3577.  
2: 1-9; 1484, 2520; 6: 302; 6; 7; 3052, 3312, 4871; 7; 34, 59, 350, 1063, 1091, 1244, 1484, 1693, 3355, 3634, 4199, 4387, 4715, 4744, 4763, 5031, 5049, 5161, 5190, 5239, 5316, 5517, 5526, 5673, 5826, 5829, 5950, 6325, 6435; 7-9; 518; 8; 547, 3844, 5781; 9; 1484 (2); 13; 2053; 21, 22; 1561; 22; 26, 268, 409, 592, 621, 683; 23; 360.

## ZECARIAH

1: 1; 2521; 5: 802; 17; 11.  
2: 7, 8; 6255; 8; 2847.  
3: 1-10; 1490, 6198; 8; 1491.  
4: 1-10; 1490, 3650; 1-14; 2521; 5; 349; 6; 1303, 5606, 5982, 6156; 7; 442, 1568, 1982 (3), 3622; 10; 2512.  
8: 1-23; 1063; 3; 531.  
9: 1-13; 107; 3-6; 11; 9, 10; 2760 (2); 10; 1245, 1912, 2021, 2313, 2460, 2515, 4074, 4208, 5522, 5604, 5790; 12; 1248, 5078; 19; 2947; 20-23; 4530; 23; 83, 6236.  
9: 9; 113, 115, 599, 1063, 1695 (2), 1795 (2), 2000, 2124, 2296, 2447, 2746, 3538, 3850, 4122, 5090, 5362, 5491, 6073, 6205, 6212, 6378, 2342, 3414, 4702; 9, 12; 6235; 10; 821, 1484, 1614, 1869, 2515; 12; 1202, 1751, 2601, 6235; 13; 2124; 14; 2025.  
10: 4; 2123; 5-12; 2124; 6, 7; 2124.  
11: 1-17; 2124; 6; 4208; 8; 1433; 12; 436, 1203; 17; 1434.  
12: 2-3; 1438; 3; 26, 410, 593; 7; 384, 1414, 4320; 8; 10; 286, 4715, 5031; 8; 10; 5842; 8-10; 286; 9, 10; 198, 555, 5719, 6321; 10; 26, 58, 102, 360, 376, 517, 594, 604, 748, 1043, 1365, 1693, 1717, 1821, 2420, 2472, 2504, 2605, 2626, 3377, 3850, 3896, 3970, 3982, 4452, 4670, 4710, 4782, 5234, 5269, 5442, 5571, 5578, 5599; 10-14; 26.  
13: 1-10; 1230, 1394, 1710, 2670, 5084, 6365; 6; 2338; 7; 1205, 2338, 3818, 5550, 6001, 6036, 6041, 6169; 7-9; 3776; 8; 4079; 8, 9; 3631; 9; 508.  
14: 1-2; 286; 1-4; 148, 593, 3469; 1-4; 26, 410; 1-7; 286; 1-9; 3294, 4372; 1-2; 107; 3; 376, 406; 3; 5; 286; 4; 1874, 2275, 5234, 5377; 4, 5; 6772; 4, 6; 1205; 5; 19, 154, 245, 263; 7; 9; 1415, 3114; 9-12; 1390; 10; 1382; 13; 3271, 5604; 17; 5583; 17-19; 4819; 20; 1374.

## MALACHI

1: 6-11; 2530; 7, 8; 2533; 11; 3874, 2682; 13; 158.  
2: 5; 822; 1-15; 1389; 14-16; 2534.  
3: 1; 490, 1233, 1352, 1484, 1736, 2622, 2781, 2838, 4319, 4447, 4495, 4515, 4537; 1-2; 4363; 1-3; 1348, 4715, 4940, 5031, 5119, 6292; 1-4; 414; 1-6; 5442; 1-12; 1537, 3683; 1-18; 4930, 5442; 2; 388, 425, 563, 588, 1357, 1440, 1692, 4208, 4461, 4931, 5916, 5946, 6350; 2-3; 968, 1280, 1470, 1823, 1944, 3864, 4377, 4708, 6099, 6129, 6339; 2-5; 1352; 2-5; 1653; 3; 180, 199, 571, 1316, 1079, 4493, 4632, 4646, 4877, 5115; 4; 5442; 5; 350, 518; 5; 9; 2534; 6; 586, 724, 904, 1005, 1030, 1267, 1560, 2026, 5857, 6138, 6437; 7; 1440, 3835; 8; 1441, 2547; 8-10; 2485; 8-12; 2540 (2); 10; 6096; 6097; 13-15; 1441; 13-18; 2542; 14-18; 476, 2995, 15; 492, 562, 1653, 1773, 2026, 2061, 5078, 5600; 15, 16; 2404; 15-17; 4218, 13-18; 332; 15, 18; 2406; 16; 2289, 2406, 3620, 4090, 6225, 6400; 16, 17; 82, 212, 473 (2), 1440, 1538, 1823, 2674, 3121, 4940; 16-18; 1348, 2801; 17; 58, 176, 247, 442, 593, 795, 820, 1170, 1537, 1732, 1821, 1937, 2500, 2544, 2643, 2689, 3849, 3871, 3970, 4214, 4873, 4939, 5119, 5145, 5412, 5425, 5426, 5800, 5863; 18; 492, 1270, 1653, 1779.  
4: 1; 26, 269, 409, 571, 592, 1352 (2), 1379, 1537, 1963, 2025, 4628, 5704, 6171; 1, 2; 1900 (2); 1-3; 4930; 1-6; 2542; 1, 6; 2374; 2; 26, 269, 409, 492, 592, 1063, 1185, 1361, 1491, 1644, 1774, 2827, 2122, 2389, 2504, 2834, 2940, 3010, 3647,



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

- 3686, 3869, 3925, 4557, 5097, 5166, 5654,  
6111, 6308, 6400, 6407, 2: 3; 1538: 3;  
1311: 4; 124, 1725, 5046: 5; 968,  
1687, 5771: 5; 556, 557, 1538, 1687,  
1757, 5741: 6; 1385, 2760.
- MATTHEW**  
1: 1: 1046, 1147: 1-16; 453, 1046, 2060:  
1-25; 434: 7, 16; 2060: 8; 192: 11,  
12; 2060: 18; 453, 2424: 18-21; 316:  
20; 84: 21; 687, 745, 1006, 1178, 1800,  
1605, 2555, 3685, 4534: 21-23; 452:  
23; 27, 436: 25; 566, 567, 1538, 1687,  
1757, 5741: 1-11; 1608: 1-12; 1674,  
3702, 4401, 4534, 4696: 1-23; 82: 2;  
11: 144: 4-6; 436: 6; 1401: 9;  
149: 13-23; 1681: 15; 1681: 17;  
436: 17, 18; 822, 1681: 20; 436: 20;  
21: 2085: 22; 1681:  
3: 1-12; 3292, 4543: 2; 191, 228, 557,  
1957, 2417, 4534, 4958: 7; 556, 2301:  
7-10; 731: 7-17; 2296: 8, 9; 1795:  
9; 918, 1040, 1176, 1217, 2245, 4782:  
10; 518: 10-12; 376, 4333: 10, 12; 34:  
11: 198, 2301, 5962: 11, 12; 162, 2820,  
4959: 12; 98, 115, 175, 968, 1516, 4709:  
13-17; 2565, 3298, 4544: 14; 1544:  
15; 157, 1917, 2166: 16; 84, 5128,  
5137, 6307: 16, 17; 370, 5080: 17;  
84, 164, 556, 418, 944 (2), 1273, 1417,  
1585, 1711, 1794, 3161, 5081:  
4: 1-2; 273: 1-11; 370, 615, 1680, 2243,  
2565, 3296, 4715 (2), 4544, 4960: 2;  
2022: 3; 314: 3-7; 146: 4; 74, 136,  
442, 1568, 1802, 3058, 3550, 3622, 4396,  
5084, 5202, 6296: 5; 1296: 6; 425,  
2567: 6, 7; 844, 2421: 7; 5084: 8;  
9: 5204: 10; 3169, 5084: 10, 11;  
4339: 11; 116: 12-25; 4556: 13;  
2415, 3728, 4146, 4987: 17; 396: 17;  
2415, 3728: 17-25; 2245: 18-22; 6270:  
19; 920, 5554: 23; 986, 1759, 3334,  
3746: 23, 24; 1735, 1754: 23-25;  
1743: 24; 6383: 25; 2585:  
5: 1-12; 2249, 2585, 5003: 1-16; 1493,  
2205 (2), 2294, 2240, 3733, 4557: 1-3;  
1190, 1838, 3116, 2-4; 1754: 3;  
616: 5; 1092, 1164, 5186, 5251: 6;  
1059, 1528, 1585, 1703, 1899, 2671, 4971,  
5163, 5218, 5901: 7; 3802, 3803, 3948,  
4919: 8; 1704, 1739, 2015, 2444,  
4770, 5148, 5261, 5264, 5902, 6144: 10;  
2860, 3888, 3952, 4772, 4978, 5128:  
2047, 3616, 4325: 10-12; 6084, 6116:  
5249, 5148, 5337: 11, 12; 492, 581,  
785, 1790, 1798, 1973, 2496, 2507, 2699,  
3223, 3776, 4637, 4824, 5544: 12; 723,  
1192, 2613: 13; 84, 318, 634, 777,  
2073, 3083, 5780: 13, 14; 1185, 2099,  
2745: 13-16; 5002, 6304: 14; 338,  
371, 421, 1774, 3646, 4129, 6176:  
10; 375, 627, 2006, 5769: 14, 16; 6176:  
14, 20; 324: 15, 16; 3686: 16; 297,  
825, 1453, 1464, 4189, 4746, 4992, 5057,  
5099, 6274: 17; 1732, 5165: 17, 18;  
5163: 17-19; 1622: 17-20; 1713: 17-  
20; 5006: 18; 72, 970, 1527: 19;  
1475, 1730, 2156, 3243, 535: 19-30;  
4558: 20; 177, 478: 20-48; 887,  
21, 25; 1494, 2145, 2249, 2444, 2601:  
22; 1815, 3254, 3595: 22-28; 518: 22;  
28; 4226, 4991: 22-30; 2602: 22, 29, 30;  
2601: 23; 6152: 23, 24; 1694, 5939: 24;  
2005: 25, 26; 1713: 27, 28; 1494: 28;  
423, 527, 971, 1726, 3254, 4000, 6304,  
6344: 31, 32; 6197: 33-37; 4558: 33-38;  
8174: 38-48; 4558: 39; 2469, 5897:  
30-42; 1735: 40; 432: 40-44; 2518:  
41; 1912, 2052: 42; 2518, 4971: 43;  
6242: 43-45; 3804: 44; 132, 339,  
1585, 2443, 2879, 2975, 3238, 3715, 6242:  
44, 45; 4201: 44, 46; 6156:  
1955, 2032, 4766, 5185: 45; 297, 478,  
5474, 5624, 6267: 46; 849, 2285, 2587,  
2754, 3938, 3987, 4974, 5101, 5123, 5148,  
5265, 5336, 5794:  
6: 1-16; 935: 1-15; 4559: 1-18; 5021:  
1-34; 1190: 5-9; 3698: 5-15; 2251:  
6; 297, 1865, 1935, 2023, 2501, 2649,  
2692, 5379, 5480: 7; 651, 2519, 6020:  
7, 8; 2650: 8; 4012, 5212, 6623, 6991:  
8, 32; 3718: 9; 3351, 4500: 9-13;  
136, 1864, 2005: 10; 429, 2278, 2274,  
1675, 1781 (2), 1906, 2049, 2563, 1644,  
3068, 5851, 5049: 11; 819, 2643: 12;  
214, 3801, 3803: 12, 14, 15; 5123:  
12, 15; 2294: 13; 278 (2), 1865, 2653,  
3807, 6269: 14; 4650: 14, 15; 3803:  
14-16; 5467: 15; 1850, 2005, 2296, 4560:  
4978: 16; 4858: 16-18; 2022:  
19, 20; 874, 6427: 19-21; 154, 1820,  
2628, 5862: 19-34; 4568: 20; 1973,  
5863: 22; 1849: 22, 23; 4445, 6176:  
23; 371, 1800, 1860, 3108, 3437, 3786,  
4399, 5099, 5100, 6413: 24; 1096, 1836,  
2459, 5344, 5666, 5896, 6294, 6383: 24-  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34; 2007: 32, 8; 873: 32; 1999, 3269,  
3665: 32, 33; 2468: 33; 1774, 2479,  
2804, 4730, 5047, 5130, 5917: 33, 34;  
1745:  
7: 1: 954, 2431, 2444, 4568: 1, 2; 48,  
1742, 5467: 1-12; 1567: 1, 2, 12; 1713:  
34; 2295, 6400: 25-34; 873, 2488: 28;  
3315, 5219, 5874, 5900: 30; 532, 5876:  
31, 32; 732, 5802: 31-33; 6269: 31;  
34



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

- 29-39; 575; 4617: 29-31; 5104: 32;  
 2906: 32-35; 1063.  
 10-1: 4: 5111: 3; 384; 629, 1619: 5-12;  
 2006: 6; 1800: 6-12; 13, 2383: 6;  
 12; 1661, 1670: 9, 10; 1764: 13-16;  
 943: 13-18; 812: 13-23; 1760: 13-  
 26; 2656: 13-28; 3788, 4644: 15; 343:  
 15-17; 5767, 5980: 15-19; 1525: 15-  
 20; 5888: 16; 2780, 3339, 5120, 5330:  
 16, 17; 788: 16-18; 944, 1522: 17;  
 611, 4793: 18, 19; 32: 18-97; 2600,  
 4136: 19; 378, 1525, 1526, 3098, 4122,  
 5002: 21; 3178: 21-23; 1238, 5585:  
 21-23; 2287: 22; 591: 22, 23; 3178,  
 5746, 5230: 23; 416, 439, 450, 591, 664,  
 1041, 1125, 1217, 5331: 24; 84, 151,  
 761, 824, 1310, 1790, 2618, 3835, 3843,  
 5283, 5085, 5553, 5553, 5621, 5691, 6099,  
 6212, 6352: 24, 25; 2748, 5806: 25;  
 591, 5425: 26; 805, 248, 276, 2615:  
 27; 723, 1469, 1881, 2303, 2613, 4142,  
 6296: 28; 2659.  
 17-1: 2659: 1-8; 4649: 1-9; 558, 2288:  
 1-13; 1761: 2; 1323: 2; 29: 1525: 4;  
 5081: 5; 84, 944: (2); 9: 20; 201, 558,  
 755, 1761, 2659, 5826, 3345, 4142: (2)  
 5121, 5331: 5120-13; 558, 3292:  
 12; 968: 12, 13; 2383: 14-20; 4649:  
 22; 4167: 25-27; 6257: 27; 1555.  
 18-1: 1537: 1-4; 1415: 1-6; 621, 3647,  
 4767: 1-14; 1766, 5130, 2660, 3795:  
 2, 3; 3481: 3; 309, 4045: 3-5;  
 1105: 4; 1568, 1709, 3622: 5; 5250:  
 6; 1566, 2468, 3715, 3648, 4502, 4603,  
 6, 7; 3885: 6, 10, 14; 2055: 7; 745,  
 1879, 1285: (2); 9: 437, 2601: 10;  
 75, 657, 2350, 3441, 4926, 5387, 6225,  
 6380: 11; 753, 881, 943, 1256, 3656:  
 3825, 4398, 4941: 14; 1568, 3622: 15;  
 3030, 3535, 3596, 3744: (2), 3814: (2)  
 4263, 4459, 4698, 4803, 5123, 5409: (2)  
 15-17; 1255, 1663, 1666, 5539, 3785,  
 3812, 4191: (2), 4209, 4218, 4240, 4824,  
 4282, 4283: (2), 4318, 4803: (2), 4978,  
 4984, 4983: (2), 5134, 4740: (2), 5529,  
 5782, 5885, 6291, 6385, 6396: (2); 15,  
 17; 295, 1675, 1893: 15-18; 3638, 5275,  
 6144: 15-22; 6445: 15-35; 2431, 5134:  
 18; 1793, 2658, 3098, 3124, 4645, 4827,  
 5002: 18, 19; 3789: 19; 1866, 3698:  
 19, 20; 2649: 20; 531, 1885, 1895,  
 2010, 2406, 4010, 5135, 5592, 5122, 5501,  
 6291, 6406: 21, 22; 1694, 6291: 21-25;  
 2434, 2665, 3801, 4650: 23-30; 6235:  
 20-35; 151, 2253: 23, 35; 528: 28;  
 4735: 35; 1694, 2444, 3604, 5123.  
 19-1: 30; 10; 1554: (2); 6-8; 6250: 9; 3044,  
 3089, 5954, 6197: 11; 756: 12; 801,  
 1554, 1555, 1892, 5828: 13-26; 4658:  
 14; 397: 16-22; 63: 16-26; 2727:  
 16-30; 1774: 19; 2419, 3843: 20, 21;  
 823: 21; 854, 855, 1656: 23; 397:  
 23, 24; 5466: 24; 397: 24-26; 1920:  
 27, 28; 4556: 27-29; 1735, 5376: 28;  
 342, 350, 551, 551, 699, 1096, 1282, 1374,  
 1388, 2426, 2430, 2574, 4664: 29; 5207:  
 30; 4666.  
 20-1: 6097: 1-18; 5686, 5473, 6149:  
 2; 2446, 5355: 2-17; 6183: 4; 1111:  
 7; 214: 14; 2940: 15; 826: 16; 682,  
 779: 2508: 17-34; 4668: 18; 943,  
 2420: 18, 19; 943: 20-23; 5607: 22;  
 111, 445: (2), 588, 1543, 2292, 4429,  
 4745, 5447, 5555, 5081, 5421, 5599: 22,  
 23; 212, 325, 721, 2072, 2116: 23; 449:  
 24; 6190: 25-28; 1063, 1093, 1659,  
 1883: 27; 3881, 5321, 5793: 27, 28;  
 13, 1987: 28; 63, 62, 145, 358, 387,  
 393, 408, 416, 482, 507, 785, 828, 852,  
 866, 867, 965, 982: (2), 1215, 1566, 1598,  
 136: (2), 1568, 1682, 1711, 3088, 3132,  
 3234, 3481, 3622, 4552, 4594, 4818, 5650,  
 5272, 5375, 5465, 5785, 5873, 5919, 5925,  
 6290: 34; 2789.  
 21-1: 1395: 1, 2; 6058: 1-5; 1695: 1-  
 17; 1794, 2745, 3850, 4669: 2, 5; 127:  
 4, 5; 6235: 5; 465, 839, 2000: 6-10;  
 2296: 9; 3537, 3911, 5090, 5331: 9-  
 11; 1696: 12; 2045, 4122: 12, 13;  
 1795, 2332: 13; 4123: 14; 1795: 15;  
 16; 1795: 16; 4670: 19; 127: (2);  
 1750: 21; 2503: 22; 1866: 23; 993:  
 23-31; 1035: 23-48; 4678: 24, 25;  
 575: 31; 348, 1460: 31, 32; 1925:  
 33-43; 1896: 33-44; 2904: 33-45;  
 518: 33-46; 1795, 1846, 1982, 5504;  
 41-43; 802: 42; 346, 1760: 42-45;  
 5817: 43; 107, 284, 1000, 1087, 1460,  
 2125, 2604, 4593: 44; 448, 3359, 4678.  
 22-1: 7; 244: 1-18; 954, 4855: 1-14;  
 41, 51, 58, 2300, 4679, 5510: 1-46; 70:  
 2; 58: 2-14; 4848, 5435: 8-10; 343:  
 10-14; 40, 2676: 11; 88, 180, 1937:  
 11-13; 1696, 2160: 11-14; 694, 9889,  
 5197: 11, 14; 49: 13; 58, 1459, 5949:  
 13, 14; 1860: 14; 342, 3586, 4138:  
 15-22; 4686, 5512: 20-22; 575: 21;  
 444, 1111, 1810, 1778, 4909, 6084:  
 23; 92; 1512: 23-33; 5079: 24; 1151:  
 28, 30, 31; 1512: 30; 734, 3461: 32;  
 1631, 2875: 34-46; 2755, 4686: 36-40;  
 1767: 37; 205, 276, 826, 4052: 37-39;  
 5359, 5643: 37-40; 543, 1462, 5078:  
 37, 40; 614: 39; 3872, 5699: 40;  
 1117, 1712: 41-45; 2551: 42; 443,  
 505, 5993: 42-44; 6446: 42-45; 106,  
 808: 43; 1622: 44; 255, 296, 810,  
 2935: 45; 505.  
 23-1: 2; 1529: 1-3; 6148: 1-4; 2716:  
 1-13; 1134: 1-33; 1511: 2; 342, 559,  
 1540, 5332: 2; 342, 4678, 4909, 6084:  
 7; 1922: 3; 4127: 4; 241, 449, 1540:  
 5, 6, 14; 5470: 6-8; 1523: 6; 6248:  
 8; 65, 321, 984, 1101, 1278, 1574, 1405,  
 6398: 8-10; 1895: 8-12; 359, 1093:  
 9; 297, 369, 491, 5993: 10, 11; 1486:  
 11; 309: 11, 12; 422: 12; 575, 1686,  
 2323, 2585, 3537, 3987, 4708, 5271, 5704,  
 6168: 13; 560, 1001, 1035, 1460, 1736,  
 1922, 2441, 2640, 2693, 2716, 6081: 13,  
 33; 416, 439, 664: 14; 1556, 3552,  
 5644: 14, 23; 1940: 15; 151, 504,  
 1071, 1851, 2872, 3312, 4099, 5631: 15;  
 33; 1962, 4909: 15, 33; 2601, 2603:  
 19; 1872: 23; 559: 23-25; 5094,  
 5440: 23-28; 3552: 25; 3986: 31, 32;  
 1982: 32-39; 805: 33; 521, 1424,  
 1557, 3674: 34-36; 151, 5462, 5874:  
 35; 4651, 5256: 35, 36; 151, 1701,  
 4015: 36; 591: 36-39; 805: 37, 41;  
 1846, 2296: 37; 38; 2518, 2931, 5967:  
 37-39; 2746, 3539, 4669, 6255, 6236: 38;  
 521, 6141: 37, 41; 457, 1858, 1878,  
 2447, 2650, 5105, 5607, 5633, 5883, 4781:  
 38, 39; 465, 839, 4463, 4593, 5920: 39;  
 2746.  
 24-1: 51; 98, 288, 517, 555, 565, 590, 2278,  
 2302, 2438, 2454, 2462, 3294, 3867, 4873,  
 4372, 5455, 5556, 5867, 6058, 6230: 2;  
 1297: 2, 3; 326: 3; 223: (2), 236, 342;  
 531, 555, 556, 591, 710, 2978: 3-15;  
 710: 3, 27; 223, 1693: 3, 31; 1149:  
 3-35; 6149: 3-51; 1395: 5; 710,  
 5865: 6; 605; 3327, 5586: 6; 879: 7;  
 531, 6141: 9; 6141: 10; 4079: 10;  
 12; 6441: 11-24; 766: 12; 2798, 4253,  
 5118, 5856, 6135: 12, 13; 1995: 13;  
 6101, 6246, 6430, 6437: 14; 516, 591,  
 6032, 1077, 1349: (2), 1750, 1910, 2055,  
 2139, 2157, 2238, 2518, 2750, 2798, 2809,  
 2872, 3294, 3661, 3694, 4302, 4372, 4734,  
 5182, 5822, 6190, 6305: 15; 442: 15-  
 21; 3630: 16-31; 711: 17-21; 229:  
 19; 1379: 20; 590: 21, 622, 879,  
 1655, 1582, 1585, 1589, 1983, 2564, 2669,  
 4671, 4765, 4891, 4955, 5049, 5178, 5585,  
 5269, 5364, 5399, 5564, 5523, 5554, 5753,  
 5805, 6014, 6229, 6390, 6435: 21, 22;  
 1791, 5462, 5864, 5865, 5916: 21-25;  
 5696: 22; 1555, 1912, 3586, 3619, 5113,  
 5328, 5554, 5567, 5776, 5823, 5852, 6056,  
 6262, 6263, 6269, 1699, 2265, 2266, 2267,  
 98, 113: 24; 114, 143, 617, 867, 1644,  
 1790, 1736, 2178, 2189, 2353, 2704, 2770,  
 2785, 3358, 3459, 3490, 3719, 4351, 4379,  
 (2), 5618, 6110, 6285, 6386: 24-26; 2187:  
 24-27; 5801: 25; 2490: 26; 103, 446,  
 2188: 26-28; 629: 27; 158, 171, 264,  
 348, 480: (2), 547, 598: 27, 28; 1890:  
 27, 37, 39; 2978, 3822: 28; 114, 211,  
 629, 4937, 6215: 29; 529, 748, 754,  
 1305, 1947, 2309, 6192: 30; 555, 1351,  
 1896, 9269, 5316: 31; 529, 845, 885,  
 879, 907, 1353: 32; 4737, 2490, 2780,  
 2982, 3067, 3711, 3586, 6218, 6282: 32;  
 750, 4788: 32, 33; 127, 6404: 32-34;  
 6433: 32-44; 4705: 33; 593: 34;  
 342, 539: 35; 338, 421, 478: 36;  
 4451: 37; 20, 216, 264: (2), 289, 446,  
 513, 580, 1874, 2777, 3355: 37-39; 15,  
 128, 227, 827, 1613, 1788, 3539: 37;  
 5589: 37; 39; 188, 223, 4706: 37-47;  
 2798: 38; 20, 264, 342, 580, 2974, 4157:  
 39; 153: 41; 264: 42; 1796, 2978:  
 42-44; 6175: 42-51; 1796, 1946: (2),  
 2303: 43; 842, 3744: 4796: 43, 44;  
 128: 44-49; 123: 44-46; 44-51; 589,  
 45: 318, 500, 806, 1150, 1151, 1899,  
 2383, 2752, 4473, 4482, 4483: 51; 5659,  
 6011, 6023, 6076, 6099, 6312: 45, 46;  
 230, 326, 400, 718, 845, 2489: 45-47;  
 3811, 4562, 6049, 6159, 6413: 45, 47;  
 1946: 45-51; 179: 46; 277, 2694, 2866,  
 6811: (2), 6227: (2); 44; 111, 601, 1206:  
 46-50; 292: 46; 50; 189: 48; 555:  
 48; 49; 4194: 48-51; 3812, 4473: 49;  
 1994: 50; 555, 591: 51; 593, 920,  
 983, 1470, 2303, 5256.  
 25-1: 243, 5866: 1-3; 5146: 1, 5; 398:  
 1-10; 343, 3789: 1-12; 3348, 5383: 1-  
 13; 88, 58, 67, 110, 114: (2), 116, 179,  
 181: (2), 288, 598, 1873, 2641, 2763, 3867,  
 449, 4692, 5552, 5756, 5865, 6244:  
 1, 30; 2313: 1-46; 38: 1395: 2; 4079: 4-  
 46; 1086: 5; 2197, 4211: 6; 149, 1147,  
 2645: 6; 10; 398: 8, 9; 6359: 10; 87,  
 173, 176, 181, 224, 1112: (2), 1448, 3632,  
 6213: 11; 4654: 14-28; 1698, 1862: 14-30;  
 633, 733, 835, 1241, 1549, 1976,  
 2299, 2767, 2899, 3188, 3695, 3869, 4659,  
 4693: 15; 855, 1848, 2141, 2548: (2);  
 16; 826: 19; 1078, 1927: 20; 3074: 20-  
 23; 6311: 21; 795, 819, 2461, 2474,  
 3788, 4242, 5108, 5492: 21, 23; 1105:  
 943, 3891, 4784: 31, 32; 3528, 2051,  
 229, 2412: 32, 33; 4942: 32; 1079: 32-4;  
 28; 2157: 25-30; 812: 27; 144, 819: 28-  
 30; 1973: 29; 819, 5419: 30; 3033,  
 4398: 31; 34, 149, 267, 486, 943, 3891,  
 4784: 31, 32; 3528, 5406: 31-33; 3051:  
 31-40; 169, 171: 31-46; 195, 207, 269,  
 674, 700, 704: (2); 769, 800, 822, 892,  
 1221, 1227, 2303, 2606, 2736, 2833, 3433,  
 4694, 4784, 4866, 5504, 5694, 5925: 32;  
 704, 4806: 33; 725, 1057: 33, 34, 41,  
 1235: 34; 206, 624, 632, 860, 898, 975,  
 1057, 5331, 5572, 4785, 4966, 5975, 6449:  
 32, 42, 412, 1558, 1712, 1744: 35;  
 40-45: 1571, 2340: 35; 149, 111, 597,  
 701, 719, 872, 883, 891, 926, 1180: (2),  
 1648, 2607, 2842, 2935, 3084, 3165, 4292,  
 5896, 6392: 41-46; 1219, 1234, 1298,  
 4538: 41, 46; 726, 872, 890, 912, 1039:  
 (3), 1057, 1107, 2051: 48; 269, 845,  
 950, 486, 599, 719: 49; 926, 1026, 1040,  
 (2), 1180, 1344, 1679, 1882, 2608: (2);  
 3387, 3605, 4785, 5537, 5694, 6112, 6326,  
 26: 1, 2; 1395: 1-16; 1078: 1-75; 6216:  
 6, 7; 1395: 6-13; 2625, 3877: 6-16;  
 2743: 7-13; 567: 10-13; 4708: 14-  
 25; 5552: 14-30; 1800: 27; 358,  
 3879, 4703: 23; 3880: 24; 1926, 2283,  
 (2), 4909, 5552, 5683: 26; 5562: (2);  
 26, 28; 325: 27; 588, 5341: 27, 28;  
 467, 840, 1637, 1898, 2272, 4453, 5192,  
 6404: 27-29; 4553: 28; 110, 740,  
 1295, 1535, 1536: 28; 1078, 1694:  
 1000: (2), 2855, 3556, 4475: 29; 129,  
 303, 840, 1290, 1504, 1695, 2272, 2436,  
 4180, 4705, 5193, 5341, 5538, 5643: (2),  
 6088: 31; 4487: 31, 32; 4712: 31-35;  
 4711: 33; 6252: 34; 6251: 36-40; 1801,  
 2773, 4707: 36-50; 2885: 38; 505, 876,  
 2882, 2467, 3178, 5044, 5298, 5307,  
 2037, 5121: 39, 42, 44; 1808: 39-42;  
 2140: 40; 1641: 41; 799, 2526, 2692,  
 3674, 3986, 4099, 4705, 4984, 5312, 5550:  
 45, 46, 50; 2953: 47-50; 5552: 47-75;  
 1809: 51; 52; 5922: 52; 826, 1757, 1954,  
 3758, 6085, 6182: 53; 779, 959, 2037,  
 2468, 5041, 5354, 749, 1689, 2009: 54;  
 1041: 55; 1661, 6239: 56; 1987: 57-68;  
 2780, 3887, 4710, 5560: 59-66; 2312;  
 61; 638: 64; 943, 2935, 4408: 67, 68;  
 2470: 69-75; 4711:  
 27-1: 2781: 1-3; 1809: 1-66; 6216:  
 27-1: 2781: 1-3; 1809: 1-66; 6216:  
 1, 4; 1395: 1-16; 1078: 1-75; 6216:  
 10; 5552: 9, 42; 1341: 11-26; 2312,  
 5570: 12-14; 575: 18; 3971: 19;  
 2472: 24; 140, 1594, 2786, 3359, 4797:  
 24, 25; 1335, 1810, 2472: 25; 300,  
 1362, 1552, 1555, 1616, 1688, 1748: 26;  
 50: 4712: 35; 36; 1799, 1963: 35-50;  
 2315: 36; 5562, 5837: 40; 5848: 42;  
 2085: 45; 6097: 46; 84, 3698: 46-  
 50; 325: 50; 700: 51; 3394: 51-54;  
 879: 52; 2197: 52, 53; 833, 2812:  
 53; 1266: 54; 444, 3755: 55;  
 273, 2767, 3905: 55; 1494, 2072: 57;  
 60: 5860: 62; 4212: 62-66; 2476:  
 66; 4212.  
 28-1: 92, 4212: 1-6; 1816: 1, 9; 2478:  
 1-10; 2505: 1-15; 1816, 3374, 3903:  
 1-20; 4713: 2; 876, 2477: 3; 379:  
 1-21; 6: 2617: 8-20; 2317: 9;  
 1816, 2802: 9, 10; 3995: 9, 17; 1410:  
 11-15; 2477, 5578: 13; 342: 16-19;  
 1522: 16-20; 2808, 3905, 5587: 18;  
 27, 61, 85, 713, 745, 810, 1163, 1869,  
 1323, 1551, 1555, 1650, 1670, 1692, 2001,  
 15: 1598, 748: 19; 2072: 19; 1522:  
 17; 3308: 20; 3720



## INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

2-1: 112: 1722, 2585, 3314, 3728, 4980: 13  
23: 2390, 4980: 17: 5464: 19: 398  
19, 20: 109, 114: 23, 23: 4995, 6195  
27: 1732, 5405: 28: 61  
3-1: 5, 1735, 6195: 1-6: 4995: 5: 787  
2651, 5125: 6-19: 1735: 1-19: 5002  
11: 1680: 13-19: 1521: 14, 15: 521  
19: 6109, 20: 1735: 20-35: 5057  
22-23: 6109, 22-35: 1735: 23-26  
3120: 24-26: 2189: 2-6: 5802: 27  
255, 1626, 1955, 5784: 29: 192  
1240: 31: 560: 34, 35: 1802: 35  
1273, 1781, 2694  
4-1: 20: 3728, 5038: 10-13: 716, 1742  
1742, 1742: 11: 397, 1149  
2725, 3140, 3780, 3803, 4053, 4108, 4909  
11, 12: 24, 556, 2992, 3763, 3850, 4209  
13: 1566, 2476, 3250: 15: 3165: 16  
17: 1656: 18, 19: 5748: 19: 2520  
20: 338, 421: 21, 22: 1972: 22  
1954: 26-29: 4978: 29: 1742: 29, 30  
5049: 28: 5912: 29: 223: 30, 31  
5-1: 15: 1678: 1-17: 5908: 1-20: 3771  
5058: 2-6: 4976: 15, 19: 20: 4976: 21  
24: 5059: 22-24: 2617: 23, 24: 759  
30: 464, 5744, 8038: 30-34: 1359: 34  
719: 35-43: 2617: 35-43: 1359  
6-1: 15: 444, 444: 36, 560: 43: 734  
7-1: 3: 4132: 3: 560, 2559: 6: 3755  
6-11: 1988: 7: 5314: 12: 1437: 14  
29: 2636, 3777, 5068: 17-26: 6386  
129: 1754: 19-25: 2279: 19-25: 6192  
24: 3326: 30, 31: 37: 890: 42: 1754  
34: 2435, 6450: 34, 37: 390: 45: 343  
37: 1799: 5087: 31: 4890: 31-34: 1743  
33: 1754: 34: 2435, 6450: 34, 37  
890: 45: 343: 45-56: 5095: 46  
1865: 48-50: 2650: 50: 187:  
7-1: 13: 5096: 2, 3, 5: 1011: 3: 2419  
6-8: 6079: 6-9: 780: 24-30: 2653, 3786  
595, 1041, 1041: 30: 2430: 2653, 3786  
2620: 24-37: 337: 31-37: 5103: 37  
8-1: 10: 5103: 11-26: 5111: 24: 795  
24, 25: 795: 26, 27: 1743: 27-38  
3339, 5120: 30: 753: 33, 3165: 33  
960: 35: 248, 877, 528, 553: 36  
998, 1188, 2597, 4001  
9-1: 5120: 2-13: 1761, 3545, 5121: 7  
2537: 14-29: 5128: 22: 2179: 23  
5343: 30-41: 5361: 33, 34: 1766: 33  
37: 1415: 33-50: 1766: 35: 1766: 38  
39: 749, 7074: 38-40: 760, 760: 39: 512  
55: 38-41: 937, 39: 1629, 4067, 5367  
110: 39, 40: 4434: 43, 44: 111: 43  
47: 2601: 43-48: 2602: 43-50: 486  
508: 44, 46: 112: 45, 47: 112: 47  
48: 3744: 48: 896: 49: 508: 50  
2099, 2992  
10-3: 1725, 5046: 13-16: 5361: 14  
9-9: 521, 4893: 15: 521: 17-22: 5395  
6344: 17-27: 1774: 17-31: 3843  
5465: 21: 4138, 5462: 23: 741  
2761: 23, 24: 1898: 24: 2727: 24  
25: 397: 28: 2020: 28-30: 1041: 29  
30: 1346, 3513: 30: 4543: 32-45  
5183: 33: 1010: 35-43: 2278, 3562  
37: 388: 45: 385: 936, 4140, 4322, 4563  
4980: 38-40: 4436: 39: 343: 40  
6171: 42: 844: 42-45: 1523, 1574  
44: 6072: 44, 45: 1046: 45: 53, 280  
387, 408, 667, 851, 866, 867, 1256, 8337  
4818: 46: 3847: 46-52: 2729, 5484  
11: 3853: 53-54: 1010: 35-43: 2278, 3562  
12-12: 219: 3852: 11: 4212: 11, 24  
2005: 12-18: 4212: 12-25: 5503: 13  
127: 13, 14: 384, 5920: 15: 2332  
4212: 17: 4123: 19: 4212: 20  
4212: 20-22: 5920: 21: 701, 2443  
4788: 22: 875, 2073, 5380, 5920: 22  
24: 5380: 24: 106, 3853: 25: 3948  
12-12: 1795, 1982: 12: 1795: 13-35  
3525: 13: 1512: 23: 1512: 26  
1928: 26, 27: 2796: 28-34: 3861: 28  
44: 5521: 29: 1341: 30: 3735: 31  
5369: 32-34: 2757: 34: 2756: 36  
1622: 37: 342, 2414: 41-44: 1672  
42-44: 1594, 2076  
13-13: 766: 3: 5: 9: 566: 7: 8: 5920  
4: 397, 899: 3: 566: 26: 2296  
4438: 23, 33: 566: 26: 861: 27  
4541: 28: 4788: 28, 29: 5920: 31  
113: 32: 1698, 1796, 1873, 2082, 2156  
2972, 3160, 5943: 32-37: 1796: 33  
2302: 34: 2527, 2634: 37: 1796, 2972  
4212: 39: 115: 40: 115  
14-1: 3552: 1-15: 4212, 5540: 1-50  
1-1: 1-12: 3: 24: 24: (2): 5  
2744: 6, 8: 5230: 8: 2447, 5512  
5230, 5534, 4790: 9: 2448: 12-16  
4212: 12-25: 5541: 12-26: 1800: 15  
984: 17-65: 4212: 21: 5453: 22  
465, 839, 3526: 24: 1293, 1335, 4475  
25: 721: 25: 231: 1593: 29: 2468  
30: 2551: 30: 18: 18: 5553: 33  
2774: 34, 37: 669: 38: 1778, 5361  
5835: 48, 49: 2469: 50: 3178, 5784  
51: 4447: 51: 452: 5550: 53: 1809  
53, 54: 5563: 53-64: 1809: 62: 1809

532: 65; 2470: 66-72; 2469, 5563  
68, 70, 71; 2178.  
15: 1-15; 1809, 3366: 1-34; 4212: 1-47  
6216: 3-5; 1359: 9-20; 6111: 10  
3971: 14, 3776: 20, 20: 2787: 12  
4172: 22-37; 6115: 5577: 22-39  
33, 39, 6289: 23; 2473: 25: 2473  
6097: 25-34; 1997: 32: 1341, 2085  
33: 4394, 6098: 34; 2474, 3776: 39  
2788: 30, 44, 45; 2476: 40; 2473  
43-45: 198.  
16: 1: 1578: 1, 2; 4212: 1-8; 1631  
1816, 5576: 1-11; 6246: 2; 3574: 7  
1816, 8: 1998: 8-20; 3311: 9  
2675, 3905: 9-20; 1514, 1536, 2141  
6384: 11; 108: 12, 18, 266, 579  
14: 1421: 15; 623, 807, 885, 8871  
4317: 15, 16; 4359: 16; 606, 700  
936, 397: 17, 18; 3282, 444, 1059: 19  
11: 3311: 18; 428, 444, 1059: 19  
20: 61.

LUK

1: 13; 2816: 1-80; 434, 1673: 3; 5829  
4: 434: 5-17; 1915: 6-23; 4939: 6  
15, 44; 1671: 15; 5009: 16; 557: 17  
556, 557, 1379, 2838: 18, 20, 24; 569  
19: 490: 26; 490: 27-35; 452: 28  
2558, 3486: 28-35; 1739, 30, 33; 114  
409, 409: 41-45; 415, 432, 5126: 10, 11  
32, 33, 55; 5157, 5300: 35; 84, 316 (2)  
428, 776, 777, 997, 1031, 1247: 37  
5380: 39; 1381: 41-44; 2237: 41-55  
1775: 46; 205: 46-49; 1749: 48-55  
1813: 52: 2323: 53; 7534: 54, 68  
1434: 57-80; 4940: 81  
1775: 5300: 79, 915: 75, 79, 1772  
80: 1341, 2562, 2836.  
2: 1-12; 1401: 1-16; 1673, 2555: 1-20  
3700, 4941: 2: 29; 6: 875: 7; 960  
8: 562, 1401: 8-20; 1478, 3114: 9-14  
1711: 10: 9; 412, 447, 544, 556, 659  
663, 1127, 1139, 1140, 1141, 1142  
409, 409: 41-45; 415, 432, 5126: 10, 11  
465, 2470, 2738, 5970, 6249: 11: 2550  
1297, 4714, 5300: 11, 12; 4963: 12  
1063: 14: 10, 632, 576: 15; 316  
19: 6289: 22-39; 4946: 25; 4098  
25, 32, 34: 33; 131: 25-38; 1674: 27  
329: 30, 32, 32: 2155  
39, 92, 1512; 38: 1341: 36-38; 1549  
40, 52: 1632, 1916, 3290, 3710, 4957  
40, 52: 5064: 41; 3291: 41-52; 2558  
47; 838: 49; 5065, 5228, 5347: 61  
1114, 4809, 5128: 52; 5157, 5748, 6314  
3: 1: 1975, 2158: 3: 2132  
2562, 4153: 4; 141, 5592: 4, 16  
1673, 1674, 2556, 3292, 6139: 15-22  
1916: 16; 1916, 2297, 2443: 16, 17  
2090: 2746: 17; 273, 2928: 18, 20  
629: 19; 2757: 21; 282, 498  
23-38; 1046: 31; 2060: 38; 182, 209  
273, 315, 354, 364, 376, 382, 655, 776  
777, 816 (2), 866, 1005, 1264, 1666, 1699  
1717, 2490, 2607, 2707, 2843, 5582, 5859  
6338, 6345: 49, 1926.  
4: 1, 75; 684: 1-8; 777, 1, 14, 18, 84  
8: 1467: 8-12; 1125: 12; 288, 757  
14, 15; 1744, 3153: 14, 15, 37; 1754  
14, 16; 1921: 14-22; 1917: 14-29  
5507: 15; 556, 1069: 15-44; 986  
16; 4588, 4957: 21; 789, 4957, 2157  
5291, 5536: 18; 22, 53: 5395: 17-21  
5060, 5067: 17; 942: 17-21  
1521, 5807: 18; 840, 346, 798, 838  
894, 930, 932, 1086, 1617, 2098, 830  
2601, 4099: 18, 19; 6083: 18-20  
1549: 18-21; 8813: 6222: 19; 567  
4355: 21; 53, 6251: 22; 1502, 1628  
1921, 1937, 30, 33: 19, 957: 22, 28  
20: 1533: 25; 389, 3401, 4740: 28  
20: 558: 26; 26: 2326: 27; 2347: 28  
20: 556, 986: 32; 1717, 3860: 33-37  
1735: 34: 254, 606, 697, 3122: 35  
3727: 35, 36, 41: 2173: 36, 37; 1743  
38: 3727: 39; 2582: 40; 3509: 41

24,35, 854; 35: 723, 1588, 2941, 2539, 2613, 2933, 3664, 4971; 36: 5259; 37: 2294; 38: 1396, 2514; 39: 178, 1875, 3949; 5029; 41: 49; 1922; 42: 4282; 43-45; 848; 43-49; 5317; 45: 2588, 5769, 4201, 5518; 46; 1802, 6443; 47-49: 323; 48: 564.

7: 1-10: 2620; 1-17: 3751; 2-10: 2132; 2-16; 1922; 4: 4588; 5: 2581, 6242; 8: 4595; 11-15: 392; 14: 1512; 14: 15: 360; 16: 17; 1735; 18-28: 2620; 29: 825; 20: 20; 23: 712; 24: 235; 1736; 25: 2085; 2418; 1653; 2940, 5030, 5775, 5859; 29: 1216; 1781; 27: 130; 1599; 33, 34; 509; 36: 1460; 38-50: 262; 45: 7761, 5052; 41-43; 2200, 3830; 42: 43, 232, 1058.

8: 1-3: 5370; 1-4: 1735; 2: 2173, 2797, 6383; 3: 2316; 2627, 4132, 5552; 1-10: 17; 10: 75, 1119, 1151, 2411; 3328, 4591, 4444; 11: 2627, 5742; 15: 4910; 15: 17; 27, 2791, 3584, 5650, 5736; 17: 1927, 2979; 18: 2057, 2142, 2875; 20: 4297; 21: 1584; 24: 1063; 26-35; 5800; 30: 2173; 41: 1667; 43-46; 574, 1735; 43-55; 1938; 1359; 52: 1497, 1841, 2000; 40-48: 1359; 52: 1497.

9: 1: 2173, 2261; 1, 2, 60; 1351: 1-6; 2674; 6: 1522; 10-17: 1754; 11: 2435; 12: 1926; 18-27: 1939; 20: 134, 270; 23: 401, 1988, 3103, 6074; 24, 248, 4556; 26, 26, 2430, 2566, 3762, 3859; 26: 62; 27: 28; 28: 1761, 2659, 3779; 31: 2289; 35: 190; 3165; 5121; 40-50; 1766; 48: 875; 49, 50, 5501; 50: 226; 51-56; 2574, 4701; 54: 1132; 54-56; 2960, 5450, 55, 56; 3320, 5698; 56: 539, 6109, 6122; 57: 54: 57-62; 2435, 570; 59, 60, 1987; 50-62; 1227, 1575; 62: 819, 854, 935, 955, 1263, 177, 208, 2154, 2405, 3211, 3236, 3507, 5422, 5223, 6083.

10: 1-17: 125; 1-2: 1742; 1-11: 2674; 1-10: 3346; 1-17: 1521; 1: 17; 2072; 1-6: 5362; 2: 823, 4150, 5200; 5: 6; 5979; 7: 49; 14: 580; 11: 2173; 15: 529, 2600; 16: 40; 498; 17: 1521, 1522, 3409, 4976, 5908; 17-20: 2674, 5393; 18: 519, 1933, 3165; 19: 5862; 19, 20: 2072; 20: 213, 584, 3309, 4420, 1484, 1908, 3969, 4033; 21: 5858, 2023; 22: 2626, 2251, 2282, 3133, 3226; 22: 48; 23: 18, 2537, 1767, 1939, 2683, 3803, 5369; 27: 3165, 3037, 5286, 5287, 5521, 5887, 6446; 25: 5072, 5342; 29-35; 5699; 38-42; 5370.

11: 1: 2251; 2: 1, 2; 4: 468; 1-13: 1945, 3351, 3805, 5378, 6268; 2: 297, 502; 2-4: 318; 5: 318; 5-8: 3715, 5082; 5-13: 6381; 1-13: 5380; 5: 5382; 11: 2006; 11-13: 3123, 5380, 12, 13; 29: 13; 193, 376, 1581, 2340, 2466, 2590, 2722, 2866, 3152, 3665, 3716, 5036, 5202, 6031, 6269; 14, 17, 18, 19: 14-26; 5377; 20: 4357; 22: 5095; 24-26; 5218; 26: 1943; 28: 3676; 30: 3375; 31: 4856, 50, 51; 1584; 5389; 49-51; 4856; 50, 51; 1584, 4273, 5256; 52-54; 2485, 2693, 3133, 5087, 5750.

12: 1-1: 2635; 1-12: 5390; 2: 2979; 2: 3: 1362, 1653, 1655, 1972, 2058; 4: 5; 584, 2602; 5: 527, 2288, 2601, 2602; 6: 123, 2323; 6: 13-34; 5396; 7: 1661, 1670; 8-12: 2206, 2938, 4744, 5004; 19: 205; 27: 22; 28: 1624, 1656; 24: 3313; 31-37: 3123, 32; 87, 236, 275, 772, 778, 828, 1055, 1079, 1102, 1141, 1272, 1360, 1396, 1571, 1488, 1761, 1856, 1855, 1904, 2125, 2333, 2442; 30: 2520, 2972, 2983, 3004, 3022, 3068, 3313; 31: 4253, 4418, 4714, 4817, 4912, 5038, 5032, 5449, 5497, 5575, 5677, 6013, 6249, 6449; 35-40: 1796; 35-46; 2692; 35-48; 3354, 5290; 36: 87, 284, 1019, 1327 (2), 5133, 6250; 37: 156, 149, 191, 616, 629, 713, 1178, 1246; 38: 1207, 1867, 1877, 1897, 1899, 1953, 2036, 2207, 2275, 4476, 4907, 4901, 4446, 4448, 4710, 478, 5586, 6026, 6099, 6178, 6381, 6413; 37-48: 1946; 40: 4692; 41: 1946, 2303; 42: 4211, 4972, 5946, 6068; 42-44: 4562; 42-48: 46; 591; 43: 6068; 43, 44: 6413; 45: 779, 8020; 47: 259, 396, 570, 7736, 2385, 2409, 2612, 2655, 2656, 6281, 6412; 48: 569, 1397, 1618, 1655; 49: 5317; 50: 445, 1542, 2177, 3178, 5031, 5061, 5211, 5599; 51: 1577; 54: 5611; 54-57; 1713; 56: 5202; 56-59: 748; 58, 59: 1713.

13: 1-5: 569, 1113, 1618, 1773, 2668; 3: 5: 1437; 5: 1618; 6: 2664; 6: 9; 127; 10-17: 5405; 16: 2112, 2044; 18: 397; 18-30; 5406; 22-30: 394; 23: 3038; 24: 108, 224, 2270, 2123, 6351; 24, 25; 1112, 6244; 25: 225; 28: 637, 678, 860, 1580, 1634, 1693, 1851,



18:20, 2052, 4071, 5291, 5299, 5762, 5838;  
28:29, 5199; 28:30; 219; 31, 32; 92;  
32: 1695, 2294; 32, 33; 298; 34; 541,  
2276, 5610; 34, 35; 181, 4788, 5772,  
5900, 5967; 35, 127, 2645;  
14: 1: 5405; 1: 14; 2699, 3831; 7:24;  
5411; 10: 2053; 11: 612, 1766, 8620,  
9079, 5363, 8828, 3978, 4115, 4786, 4898,  
5018, 5844, 5988; 14: 570, 1008, 1512,  
1881; 14, 15; 1735; 15:24; 1957, 2701,  
3833, 5435; 16:20; 2579; 16:24; 2300;  
17: 2300; 17, 25; 5837; 23; 2301; 25;  
30, 108; 25:32; 25; 75; 542;  
26: 1310, 2986; 26, 27; 268, 267, 38;  
33: 1958; 26, 33, 35; 1945; 26:30;  
3235; 27; 1988, 4550;  
5283 (2); 27:33; 5208; 28; 875, 5454;  
28:31; 338; 27:31; 28:32; 8072, 2081;  
28:33; 4970; 28:34; 4818; 28:35;  
6083; 33; 854, 2071, 1833, 6352; 33-  
35; 2073; 34; 508; 34, 35; 608;  
15: 1: 1783; 1: 3; 1460; 1-10; 2706,  
5426; 2: 2414; 3-7; 3798; 4; 1841;  
4, 7; 1127; 7; 1478; 11-24; 2707,  
3260; 11-22; 1459, 1958, 3835, 5434;  
22, 33;  
16: 1: 1626; 1-9; 5386; 1-13; 2715,  
5436; 9; 5749; 9-16; 1626; 10;  
1308, 1972, 2494, 3266, 4132, 4206, 5509,  
5740, 6126, 6155; 11; 450; 13; 5465;  
14; 542, 5047; 14, 15; 802; 14-18;  
2716; 15; 2100, 2980, 3282, 3308;  
1794, 2456, 3295, 4209; 18; 1627, 2122,  
2279; 16:31; 1965; 17, 18; 2716; 19;  
802; 19:31; 289, 487, 1000, 1086, 2603,  
2717, 5004, 5444; 23; 1042, 2600; 23-  
31; 802; 28; 6028;  
17: 1-4; 6294; 1-10; 5445; 1-37; 2302;  
2: 1972, 2063; 2: 17; 4502; 3; 1645;  
3-4; 1694, 2295, 4978; 5-10; 1953; 5-  
19; 1967; 10; 489; 11-19; 2782, 5453;  
14; 759; 20; 102, 168, 189, 210, 287,  
397, 629, 631, 6181, 5199; 20, 21; 710,  
3075; 20-24; 113; 20-36; 2798; 20-  
37; 5155; 21; 2980, 2991; 23; 550;  
24, 123, 153, 264, 348, 468; 26; 20;  
113, 123, 153, 264, 348, 468; 26; 20;  
349, 580, 1874, 2974, 4797, 5470, 6200;  
26:30; 661, 793, 1343; 26, 30; 289;  
27: 20, 264, 580; 27:30; 5470; 29;  
413, 417, 546, 559, 1618; 30; 5470;  
30; 2979; 30, 31; 30-33; 528; 31;  
220; 32; 1860 (2), 2858, 5948; 33;  
248, 294, 859, 1981; 34; 513; 34, 35;  
229; 34-37; 167 (2), 218; 37; 114,  
211, 3714;  
18: 1: 1865, 2005, 2864, 5664, 3946, 4983,  
5020, 5310, 5707; 1-8; 1684, 5203,  
5381; 1-14; 3841; 1-25; 5020; 7;  
2653, 2920, 3586; 7, 8; 4347; 8;  
1794, 2695, 2740, 2898, 5004, 5118, 4151,  
4972, 5573; 9; 2121, 5926; 9-14;  
5464; 9-17; 1972; 11; 4788; 12;  
2592; 14; 4898, 5322; 16; 397; 17;  
2671; 18-20; 5772; 19; 1783; 23;  
35; 1719; 23; 25; 397; 24; 1027, 104;  
25; 2762; 28:30; 969; 32; 4220; 35;  
3847;  
19: 1-10; 1783, 2730, 3847, 5464; 5;  
1104; 9; 6251; 10; 603, 609, 770,  
857, 866, 1046, 1264, 1267, 1683, 1685,  
2079, 2395, 2454, 1155, 1629, 4131, 5788;  
11, 12; 396, 8754, 5204, 1327; 12;  
1272, 2735, 3213, 5492, 6311; 12-72;  
1829, 1908, 2075; 12-15; 2490; 12-26;  
3148; 12-27; 1951; 13; 855; 3652;  
13-24; 1862; 14; 4122; 14, 27; 3083;  
15; 60, 82; 15; 817, 1972; 15-27;  
2956; 15, 27; 18; 17; 82; 17-19; 6101;  
17, 19; 12, 405; 20-22; 21; 20-24; 2157;  
22; 1825, 4473; 24-26; 1973; 26; 68;  
27; 817; 29-48; 1794; 30, 41; 127;  
40; 5230; 38; 6274; 40; 1795,  
3090, 5362, 6073, 6395; 41; 1886, 2296,  
4278; 41-44; 176, 876, 589, 1846, 2662;  
42, 44; 59; 44; 267, 585; 1713, 2060;  
2981, 3437, 3883, 5722; 47, 48; 1982;  
20: 9-19; 1795, 1982; 14-16; 5577; 17;  
18; 3359; 22-25; 6257; 26; 1937;  
27; 92, 1512; 27-40; 5611; 28-38;  
170; 33; 1509; 33, 35, 36; 1512; 35;  
30; 915, 491; 34; 514; 35; 34, 35;  
37; 35; 205, 277, 1107, 5900; 36;  
62, 66, 101, 145, 168, 194; 37; 2198,  
5160, 5108; 37, 38; 1631, 1881, 2805,  
4108, 5207; 38; 666, 875, 2198, 5041,  
5073; 40; 5230; 41-44; 379; 441;  
41; 47; 1696; 43; 6242;  
21: 1-4; 5926; 1-38; 6242; 8:02; 2; 1418;  
2, 3, 4; 450; 2-4; 1334; 8, 9; 6969;  
9; 798; 10; 6481; 10-12; 879; 11;  
6026; 12, 13; 6433; 15; 698; 825,  
2599, 2958; 16; 2142; 17; 1653, 2282;  
19; 2073, 2791, 5534, 4155; 4910, 5650,  
5012, 5651; 20; 104; 107; 2024; 1983;  
21; 1671; 22; 235; 27; 22, 23; 415;  
23; 2564; 23, 24; 2236; 24; 109,  
517, 1297, 1373, 1979, 2237, 2361, 3359,  
4772, 5526, 5564 (2), 5710, 6192, 6236,  
6408; 24, 26; 6191; 25; 302, 553,  
1813, 2216, 6109, 6143, 6191; 25, 26;

5554, 5632, 6083, 6229; 25-27; 1611;  
25-28; 3771, 5805; 25-31; 2749, 2938,  
3693, 4301, 4733, 4943, 6189; 26; 26;  
353, 410, 1305, 1379, 1605, 1704, 1705,  
1711, 2462, 2868, 3619, 5633, 5658, 5999,  
6185, 6385, 6585, 6815, 6816, 6817,  
2936, 3890, 4103, 5062, 5253, 5619, 5784,  
5799, 5852, 5854, 6025, 6100, 6181, 6266;  
28:31; 384; 28, 31; 5735; 29, 31; 127;  
31; 107, 396; 34; 264, 298, 378, 572;  
1614, 3181; 34, 35; 35; 34-36; 287, 504,  
565, 580, 1796; 34, 36; 5258; 35; 2390,  
418; 36; 154; 36; 212, 264, 865, 298;  
409, 425, 593, 772, 1319, 1648, 1862, 1952,  
1963, 2302, 2405, 2647, 2975, 3405, 4054,  
4705, 5255, 5318, 5382;  
22: 1: 24; 1987; 1-30; 6146; 1-71;  
6216; 2; 1013; 3; 1943, 4577; 7;  
94; 4018, 3749; 7, 11, 13; 3749; 7-20;  
325; 7-30; 1800; 7-38; 211; 8-20; 1013;  
12; 596; 15; 2449, 3526, 3877, 6872; 15;  
16; 465, 839, 3749; 15, 19, 20; 803;  
16; 721; 16-18; 212; 17-20; 466, 839;  
19; 721, 1182, 1527, 1625, 2771, 3526,  
5347; 20; 1293, 1535, 1728, 4475, 4563,  
4980; 23; 573; 24; 1537, 800; 27;  
24:26; 1415; 24-30; 3363; 24-31;  
2449; 24:37; 1987; 26, 27; 875; 27;  
2125; 28:30; 811, 1282; 29; 2490,  
3668; 29, 30; 1551, 6211; 30; 2426,  
2430; 31; 3165, 3823; 31, 32; 1793,  
3355, 4908, 5382, 5383, 5384, 5385,  
2500; 35-38; 2778; 36; 5895; 36-38;  
2468, 5922; 39-45; 5585; 39-46;  
1801, 3178; 42; 146, 798, 1125, 1904,  
2773, 3885, 4983, 5189, 5204, 5846; 43;  
75, 1156, 2468; 43, 44; 146, 3040;  
47:65; 1809; 53; 1233; 62; 5202;  
5203; 2470; 60-71; 2470; 70, 71;  
5219;  
23: 1: 1809; 1-25; 1809; 1-56; 6216;  
2; 2472, 3551; 2, 14; 577; 4; 2785,  
3366; 5, 6; 4556; 5-12; 3555; 8;  
2472, 2786; 13-25; 3395; 13-26;  
2785; 22; 2757; 26; 1359, 1815, 3395,  
6355, 5221; 26-27; 2757; 27;  
27, 29; 2475; 27-31; 1816; 28; 1886;  
30; 621; 31; 5149, 6111; 33-37;  
3179; 33-46; 1988, 3900; 34; 591,  
1614, 1655, 1694, 2474, 4172; 35-53;  
2787; 39-43; 5182; 40; 331; 42;  
6355, 42, 43; 406; 43; 42;  
44; 6097; 44, 48; 2953; 44; 42;  
46; 700, 1808, 1880, 2474, 4633, 5621,  
6313, 6400; 49, 55; 4556; 53; 3568;  
54; 4212 (2);  
24: 1: 4212; 1-12; 1816, 2794; 1-53;  
1415; 2-10; 2477; 4; 2797, 6248; 5;  
5578; 7; 993; 10; 4176; 12; 4816;  
13; 122; 1382; 13-21; 3905; 13-31;  
1942; 13-32; 1823, 2232, 2478; 13-35;  
2800, 5415; 15; 262; 15, 34; 2802; 18;  
33; 1823; 20, 21; 5391; 21; 102, 1247,  
1441, 2085, 2735, 6216; 21, 46; 3574;  
24-27; 6314; 25; 4250; 25, 26;  
1384; 25-27; 44; 1398, 2659; 25-32;  
1384; 25-49; 44; 26; 1829, 2289,  
2927, 4767, 5495; 26, 31; 2455; 26;  
46; 3130; 27; 387, 3005, 3717; 27;  
32; 543, 1522; 27, 30, 42; 1014; 30;  
466, 2265; 30, 31; 1421, 2771, 5222;  
31; 5222; 32; 1787, 1890; 34, 36;  
31; 5222; 32; 1787, 1890; 34, 36;  
1996; 35; 466, 839, 2932; 35, 43;  
840; 36-49; 5587; 36-53; 3910; 39;  
554, 578, 1856 (2), 1952 (2), 5222; 39;  
43; 2478; 41-43; 1855; 44; 486; 44;  
53; 1828; 45; 322, 5824; 46; 506,  
1889, 2271, 2468, 3706; 49; 46, 47;  
1846; 47; 189, 885, 1457, 1461; 48;  
1521, 1522; 48-51; 1522; 49; 5684,  
6303; 50, 51; 3905; 50-53; 5588, 6097;  
51; 2081, 2818, 2924, 4304; 52; 1522;  
53; 4307;  
JOHN  
1: 1: 21, 338, 505, 803, 1583, 2426, 2726,  
2985, 3975, 3921, 3946, 4165, 5993; 1;  
2; 2738; 1-3; 444, 709, 1514,  
1673, 1686, 3861, 4098 (2), 5748, 5992,  
6168, 6366; 3; 415, 2408; 3; 1068;  
3; 1-18; 446, 1090, 3770, 3774, 4106,  
5351; 1-51; 3076, 3291; 2; 1247, 3702,  
4055; 2-3; 1599, 1609, 2199; 3; 369,  
370, 677, 919, 1005, 1065, 1125, 1242,  
1266, 1278, 1642, 1686, 1904, 2431, 2519,  
2827, 3160, 5064; 3; 10; 3921; 4;  
2676, 3813; 4; 1068; 4; 1068;  
2676, 3813; 4; 12; 3075; 7; 1810; 9;  
9, 33; 77, 159, 244, 331, 351, 390, 412,  
447, 465, 556, 544, 659, 691, 1311, 1645,  
1674, 1710, 1711, 1750, 1771, 1910, 2201,  
1984, 2048, 2055, 2069, 2125, 2127, 2809,  
2238, 2419, 2490, 2550, 2575, 2633, 2690,  
2734, 2738, 2743, 2770, 2773, 2774,  
442, 467, 4734, 4781, 4967, 4988, 5055,  
5152, 5279, 5336, 5575, 5822, 6174, 6190,  
9-11; 5316; 10; 114, 1288, 1873, 4098,  
4687; 10, 3; 1210; 10, 11; 350; 11;  
11, 1698, 1753, 2469, 2579, 3300, 5067,  
5172; 11, 12; 1275, 2199, 2409, 3433,

4117, 5295, 5310; 11-13; 5119; 12;  
91, 280, 343, 351, 517, 530, 628, 1005,  
1336, 1401, 1416, 1509, 2070, 2071, 2279,  
2371, 2373, 2401, 2425, 2426, 2455, 2675,  
2686, 2761, 2785, 2786, 2815, 2816, 2817,  
4013, 4058, 4359, 4359, 5083, 5163, 5206,  
5207, 5510, 5623, 5859, 6289; 12, 13;  
2225, 2284, 3277, 5760; 13; 837, 1410,  
2129, 2140, 3486, 4537, 4958, 5068; 13, 18;  
3075; 14; 21, 47, 106 (2), 444, 611,  
677, 709, 776, 844, 980 (2), 1005, 1049,  
1015, 1125, 1282, 1282, 1516, 1648, 1679,  
1806, 1856, 1904, 1952, 2150, 2288, 2477,  
2773, 3496, 4098, 4155, 4587, 5135, 5622,  
5748, 5848, 6080, 6113; 14, 15; 505; 15;  
114; 16; 182, 440, 1262, 1442; 17;  
970, 1723, 1725, 3177, 3447, 5046; 18;  
1158, 1247, 1635, 2454, 2781, 4558; 19;  
347, 477; 19; 384, 3725; 19-27;  
1736; 19-34; 2570, 4112; 21; 1687,  
3293; 23-27; 1687; 24; 477; 25;  
5341; 26; 248, 968, 2983, 5510; 26;  
27; 1755; 29; 77, 93, 99, 325, 469, 556,  
753, 685, 726, 776, 779, 876, 967, 1030,  
1032, 1068, 1141, 1141, 1141, 1141, 1141,  
5163, 5059, 6218; 29-34; 2537; 29;  
30; 4750; 30; 1779; 31; 60, 114,  
2085; 31-46; 2560; 31, 49; 1341;  
32; 72, 2373; 32, 33; 2417; 32-34;  
240, 5157, 5264, 6307; 34; 2565; 35;  
40; 2417; 35-49; 1694; 35-51; 3481,  
4115; 36; 245; 36-42; 36-42; 36-42;  
38; 38, 39; 540; 41; 5300; 41, 45;  
2743; 44; 3309; 47; 5517, 6317;  
47-49; 2085;  
2: 1-11; 1695, 2418, 3163, 3484; 2;  
1682; 10; 509, 1101; 11; 241, 526,  
629, 1314, 2434, 4137, 4537, 5065, 5789;  
1125; 12; 245; 12-13; 13-17; 245; 13-  
22; 4122; 13-25; 1695; 17; 1452,  
5250; 18-22; 5714; 19; 92, 638, 2294  
(2), 2447, 2874; 19-21; 3080; 19, 21;  
1695, 6310; 19-22; 198; 21; 2795,  
2874, 3375;  
3: 1-2; 1460; 1-16; 1696, 2421, 3485;  
1-17; 837; 1-18; 2572; 1-21; 1228,  
4724; 1-30; 2960; 1477; 3; 724; 3; 16;  
153, 444, 817, 2150; 3; 724; 3; 16;  
3, 5; 397, 1510, 3082; 3-6; 1149, 1856;  
3, 6; 2980; 3-7; 41; 3-8; 210, 837,  
1189, 1952, 2134, 5580; 3, 5, 8; 2082;  
5, 113, 117, 2082, 2172, 3592, 3600,  
4768; 5, 6; 4793; 5-7; 1510; 5; 27,  
41, 47, 89, 102, 103, 204, 205, 277,  
288, 2908, 2908; 6, 8; 3904; 6, 8;  
1856; 7: 1; 3774; 8; 189, 262, 274, 579,  
1476, 1817, 2455, 2478, 2801, 2809; 10;  
1341; 11; 5065; 12; 507, 2081, 2455,  
3307, 4166, 4314, 4675, 4966, 5156; 12;  
13; 1125; 12-17; 445, 1059, 1313, 135,  
5678, 558, 619, 820, 1450, 1764,  
1882, 2153, 2288, 2412, 2422, 2659, 2765,  
3378, 3398, 3417, 3531, 3912, 4611, 4549,  
4757, 5132, 5179, 5188, 5207, 5333, 5772;  
13, 31; 106; 14; 1054, 1849, 2467, 5253,  
5316; 14, 15; 669, 8100, 4047, 5221,  
5239; 14-17; 246; 15; 106; 15, 30;  
3114; 17; 97, 631, 699, 4702, 5768;  
17, 18; 857; 18; 246, 688, 970, 1229,  
1726, 2059 (2), 2573; 19; 722, 723,  
1329, 1655, 2573, 2611, 2612, 4126, 5037;  
19, 20; 192; 1618; 19-21; 1033; 20;  
6328, 6412; 20; 266, 1919, 2415, 2460,  
4687; 20; 221, 2332; 21;  
3120; 23; 396, 1541; 20-36; 1694;  
28, 29; 1737; 29; 39, 51, 88, 109, 114,  
199, 398, 1388, 1916, 4543, 4940, 5510;  
30; 1733, 1916, 1916, 31, 32; 446, 1060;  
33; 1074; 34; 182, 416, 197, 2064,  
33; 1074; 34; 182, 416, 197, 2064;  
36; 606, 787, 1077, 1106 (2) 1179, 1219  
(2), 1253, 1265, 1273, 1437, 1438, 1592,  
1598, 1772, 2051, 2059, 2122, 2320, 2841,  
3083, 3132, 3370, 4480, 4544, 5354, 5621,  
5931, 6318, 6319, 6365;  
4: 1: 4330; 1-2; 1540, 2572; 1-3;  
3494, 5964; 1-4; 142; 1063; 2; 444; 4;  
1482; 5-14; 3495; 5-15; 2423; 5-20;  
2574; 5-16; 167; 5-16; 167;  
8; 379; 9; 284, 1000, 2604, 3804;  
862; 9-26; 1708; 10; 1711, 4330;  
10-14; 1363; 12; 33, 4131; 14; 117,  
252, 1642, 1878, 2508, 3410, 4132, 5865,  
6028, 6258; 14-17; 4131; 19-29;  
1900; 20-24; 5200; 22; 25, 66, 432,  
570, 2960, 3468, 3905, 4538;  
2069, 2079, 2237, 3899, 4984, 4991, 5149,  
5781; 23, 24; 770, 2010, 2497, 2511,  
3715, 4841, 5082; 24; 1557, 2190, 4409,  
4666, 4821; 25; 906 (2); 25, 26; 5400;  
28; 2646; 28-30; 1549; 31-34; 1712;  
32; 1820; 1957; 34; 27, 84, 270, 92,  
1165, 1689, 2694; 34-36; 5077; 34;



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

38: 115, 116: 35; 223, 5514: 35, 36;  
4000: 35-38: 600, 1073, 5302: 36;  
747, 2457, 2490, 3985, 5063, 5559, 5824,  
6100, 6117, 6440, 6471: 37; 675, 1006, 1069,  
1296, 1297, 17, 27, 37, 627: 38; 19;  
1265, 1879, 2490: 17, 18: 3476: 17-27;  
2433: 18; 803, 4208, 5219: 19; 27;  
52, 369, 560, 714, 803, 1286, 5065: 20;  
27, 51, 3949: 21; 27 (2), 51, 6325:  
21, 22: 51: 21-27: 1329: 21, 29: 51;  
22, 27, 51, 387, 408, 470, 587, 722, 975,  
1058, 1068, 1116, 1218, 1261, 1287, 1383,  
1469, 1550, 1983, 5048, 2426 (2), 2430,  
2613, 2726, 5073: 22, 23, 26, 1278:  
22, 24: 2425: 22, 27, 30: 2705: 23;  
27, 164, 280, 418, 1231, 1581, 1747, 1769,  
1904, 2156, 2199, 2408, 2795, 2888, 2985,  
3161, 3475, 3911, 4115, 24, 27, 1772,  
435, 518, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532,  
1188, 2057, 2398, 2405, 2426, 591: 24;  
25: 1330: 24-27: 903: 25; 27, 698,  
1006, 1077, 1180, 1231, 1854, 1881, 1903,  
2630, 3433, 4398: 25, 28: 241: 25, 28;  
588, 1615, 1881, 2997, 29: 25-29: 1478,  
1718, 4793, 5612: 25, 28, 29: 171, 1069,  
5372, 6354;  
24, 25, 29, 20, 447, 555, 737, 715, 1052,  
1298, 1642, 1879, 2519, 4018, 4155, 5608,  
5066: 26, 27: 27: 27, 27, 1118, 1618;  
28: 303, 392, 474, 632, 781, 887, 894,  
1248, 2331, 2599, 3174, 4137, 4168 (2),  
4298, 4588, 4781, 6081: 28, 29, 27, 590,  
903, 1018, 1213, 1330, 1575, 1874, 1505,  
5006, 1592, 22, 30, 30, 1773, 1874, 1505,  
218, 2624, 2813, 2823, 2833, 3026, 3028,  
3066, 3074, 3085, 3106, 3171, 3388, 5599,  
3795, 3902, 3998, 4552, 4729, 4989, 5017,  
5185, 5107, 5108, 5166, 5167, 5402, 5531,  
5612, 5635, 6080, 6322, 6387: 28, 29,  
25: 5443: 28, 30;  
1871, 1512, 1871, 1512, 2402, 2425, 2705,  
1028, 1063, 5410, 5487, 4552, 4556, 4791,  
4396: 29, 30; 782, 2613: 30; 55, 207,  
296, 310, 347, 714, 743, 1125, 2408, 3078,  
3378, 5478, 6168: 30, 36; 4051: 31-33;  
2011: 32; 1165: 35, 968, 2409, 36;  
3494, 4394, 5020: 36, 37; 2011: 37, 27;  
5086, 5478, 5846, 5916, 597, 634, 692,  
1060, 1622, 2801, 2714, 4332: 40;  
2051: 40, 41; 2965: 42; 2648: 44;  
24, 653, 955, 1135, 2639, 4208, 6212;  
45: 1725, 5046: 45, 46; 691, 3724: 45;  
47: 40, 67, 2420: 46; 413, 691, 4058,  
4352.  
6: 144, 1754, 2435, 3502: 1, 21: 4158;  
1, 14, 38, 1063: 2; 3509: 4, 51: 3178;  
5: 13, 5419: 1, 14, 2643: 11, 3099;  
12: 5002: 14, 14: 5068: 14, 15: 1754;  
15: 1063, 2745, 3850: 21, 6187: 22;  
40: 2651: 25-35: 1755: 26-37; 1818,  
4146: 26-58: 3781: 27; 329, 438;  
27-58: 1322: 28, 21, 1161, 36: 38;  
39-57: 2148: 32, 3779: 32-35: 38;  
1899, 5767: 32-38: 29: 33, 35: 2778;  
33, 35, 51: 5870: 33, 38, 50: 106: 34;  
37, 47: 1529: 35; 2435, 3332, 4617,  
5087, 5278: 37; 540, 3848, 5100, 5833;  
37, 44: 1053, 3719: 37, 44, 45: 1849,  
1941: 38, 44, 117, 445;  
5086, 5478, 5846, 5916, 597, 634, 692,  
39: 40: 2001: 40, 27, 40, 54: 1878: 41;  
46, 840, 1636, 2272, 5192, 5767: 42;  
443, 1680, 4352: 44; 536, 692, 1056,  
1227, 2340, 2268, 2508, 2591, 2759, 4049,  
4148, 4431, 4367, 4516, 4783, 4883, 5329,  
5201, 5583, 6434, 6566, 4011, 37, 1899,  
44, 46, 6438, 40, 385: 44, 54, 54;  
4001: 45, 33, 752, 1321, 2419, 3550,  
3856: 46, 47, 21: 47; 1437, 5683;  
47-51: 360: 48-58: 2291: 50; 1014,  
1147, 2918: 51, 15, 16, 128, 251, 253,  
445, 608, 611, 936, 1015, 1086, 1164,  
1228, 1247, 1592, 1678, 1806, 1819, 1879,  
1959, 2099, 2295, 2418, 3502, 5010, 4108,  
4123, 4247, 4494, 5342 (2), 6060;  
51, 53: 1223: 51, 53: 2437: 51, 58;  
106: 52-68: 4489: 53; 466, 719, 840,  
936, 1636, 1799, 1800, 3132, 4489, 5830,  
5432, 5609: 53, 54; 211: 53, 54, 63;  
611: 53-55, 1836: 53-63: 327: 60;  
1223: 56, 42, 42, 42, 42, 42;  
5929, 5343, 56: 936: 57; 615: 60;  
445, 1059, 3135, 3750, 5088: 60, 66, 67;  
3178: 60-69: 5507: 61, 62: 1161: 61;  
60: 445, 1059: 62: 445, 1059, 1916, 5165,  
5588, 6622, 5767, 6566: 63; 53, 199,  
746, 1937, 1614, 5087, 6318: 66, 67;  
29-69: 78: 68, 68, 68, 68, 68;  
257, 5218: 70; 439, 1521, 2658, 2829,  
70, 71: 1962, 4909.  
7: 1: 2448, 4130: 1-53; 1069: 4-8;  
2296: 5, 1736: 0; 1682: 9, 21;  
4148: 14; 2437: 15; 748, 1682, 5840,  
10: 3726: 17; 24, 74, 85, 210, 886,  
782, 928, 1103, 1114, 2419, 2459, 5188,  
4394, 4809, 5136, 5948, 6155: 19; 1725,  
3177, 4014, 5046, 5946: 24; 2432, 3294,  
5257, 2837: 2437: 30; 1271, 1715, 2427,  
2819: 30, 32, 32, 32, 32, 32, 32, 32;  
2125: 37; 443: 4150: 37-39, 117,  
5865: 37-40; 3508: 38; 2424, 2508:  
39: 168, 169, 182, 218, 262, 385, 412,  
666, 954, 1416, 1891, 1829, 1962, 2070,  
2075, 2155 (2), 2456, 2562, 2584, 2649,  
2647, 2788, 2881, 3227, 3588, 4146, 4595,  
4908, 5065, 5088, 5261, 5408, 5489, 5587,  
5637, 5681, 5831, 6303, 6362: 40, 42;  
443: 43; 443: 43-46: 1715: 43-53;  
5926: 44-46: 575: 44-52; 4174: 45;  
48: 6081: 46; 575, 646, 1682, 1937,  
3733, 3795, 3803, 4107, 4147, 4675, 4967,  
5561, 6289, 6341: 49; 342: 50, 51,  
1809: 52: 3568;  
8: 3-11, 3434: 12, 375, 860, 1329, 1745,  
2409, 2438, 2548, 3243, 3509, 5105, 5111,  
5718, 6111, 6155, 6174: 14, 23; 445,  
1161: 14, 23, 42; 1059: 15; 192: 16;  
52: 1618: 802, 18: 443: 18, 19; 443;  
22: 2771: 21-29, 24, 25, 307, 609,  
743, 1053, 1059: 29, 1802, 1903;  
2502: 20, 46; 84: 31; 38, 3909: 31;  
32: 1406, 3153, 5506: 31, 38; 2438:  
31-40; 3511: 32; 510 (2), 402, 5116,  
3120, 3188, 3550, 4880, 6259: 32, 36;  
1658: 34; 5149: 36; 970, 1726, 1737,  
3177, 3894, 3935, 4095, 5120, 5356, 6112,  
6341, 6418, 36, 58, 1059, 39, 1049,  
2604: 39, 44; 4072: 41; 443, 2425;  
41, 42: 6289: 42; 2408, 3861, 5747:  
42, 54, 55; 445, 1161: 42, 58; 1263;  
43: 192: 44; 171, 192, 433, 761, 822,  
(2), 910, 1005, 1217, 1678, 2328, 2777,  
2839, 3165, 3269, 3365, 3458, 5595, 3773,  
5588, 4551, 4781, 5058, 5559, 5588,  
5558, 5588, 5599, 6283, 6313;  
6437: 40; 1667, 2767, 6314: 51; 875;  
52: 1147: 53; 218, 445 (2), 1059,  
1161: 54, 55; 1059: 54, 56; 218: 56;  
74, 2836, 3937, 5139, 5438, 5905: 56;  
58: 443: 56; 1161: 56, 58; 2865: 58;  
55: 1059, 1916, 2477, 5065, 5767, 6356;  
58, 14: 1639, 55, 5039;  
9: 111, 4773, 3518: 1-17: 2667: 1-41;  
4148: 3: 5260: 4: 948, 1002, 1409,  
1591, 1746, 1754, 3332, 4926, 5097, 5462,  
5559, 6244, 6367: 5: 375, 3843, 6174,  
6413: 7: 759: 13; 471: 22; 213;  
805: 22, 34; 5479: 31; 469, 585, 1410,  
503: 6021: 32; 806, 986: 35; 212;  
35-37: 40; 37: 2646: 39; 214, 699,  
805, 2057: 40; 3475: 41; 723;  
10: 1: 688, 1582, 3142, 3199, 5527, 5673;  
1, 2: 2441: 1-5; 910, 1206: 1, 8, 9;  
1442: 1-16: 2441, 2672, 3268: 1-18;  
4157: 3: 5711: 3-5; 2267: 4: 4732;  
4157: 4: 1664, 1647: 5; 2446: 7; 2446;  
7: 108: 5587: 9-11; 1719: 10; 1008;  
4702, 5609, 6318, 6321: 11; 53, 1298,  
2431: 12-15; 3442: 15; 1228, 1247,  
1719, 2415, 2467: 15-18; 198, 15, 18;  
652: 16: 81, 701, 1180, 1374, 1648 (2),  
1771, 1919, 2606, 3268, 3597, 4784, 4940,  
4744, 5694, 6429, 6581, 6581: 17;  
18: 640, 667, 1928 (2), 1336, 5342, 5585,  
6209, 6321: 18; 27, 608, 677, 814, 823,  
1213, 1287, 2037, 2099: 20; 5094: 21;  
724: 25: 810, 835: 26; 140: 26-28;  
1878: 27: 142, 810, 1206, 1368, 1481,  
3163, 3785, 4784: 27, 5, 4790, 5494,  
5693: 27, 28, 29, 660, 660;  
458, 1648: 28; 240, 279, 28, 29;  
1893, 3332, 5118: 29; 207, 674, 715 (2),  
1967, 2047, 2286, 2773, 4165, 4476, 5748,  
5846: 29-36: 2781: 30; 369, 715, 31;  
34: 5683: 31-39: 6039: 31-40; 5623;  
33: 449: 34, 35; 1418: 35; 307, 338,  
446, 474: 35; 35, 380: 36; 69, 639,  
944: 37; 38;  
11: 1, 2: 1395: 1-14; 1071: 1-46; 5611:  
1-57; 1460: 3; 4552: 4; 2767: 5;  
439, 5230, 6242: 9; 477, 5098, 6097;  
11: 678, 1377, 1880, 2796, 2959, 4552,  
5073: 11, 12, 2197: 11-14, 1126, 1377,  
710: 11, 19, 21, 1027, 1880: 14, 24;  
4552: 23, 24; 4552: 23, 26; 1856: 24;  
3399: 24, 25; 1512: 24, 26; 1965: 25;  
822, 846, 1118, 3754, 3795: 26; 293,  
474, 1076, 1231, 1855: 30; 2795: 30;  
455: 1774: 32-45; 3529: 35; 1886;  
40: 141: 41, 42; 2023, 2251, 3698: 42;  
710: 1639, 1935, 2101: 43, 44; 380,  
4552: 44; 392, 734: 47-53; 2045;  
5676: 49-52; 5541: 49-53; 1633: 50;  
2470, 5230, 5315: 50-52; 416: 50-53;  
2470: 55; 2022;  
12: 1, 42, 2622, 3852, 4212, 6119: 1, 9,  
17: 1512: 1-11; 2477, 3534: 1, 12;  
1289, 2270: 1, 12, 13, 211, 466, 839,  
105: 1-50; 2152: 2, 11; 42: 3;  
1395: 6; 2045: 2779, 4187, 4906, 5541,  
5552: 12, 13; 668: 12-15; 4212: 12-16;  
5191: 12-19; 1794: 12-26; 3537:  
517, 1341, 2086: 16; 435: 20-33;  
2757: 24; 67, 729, 3626, 4354, 5343,  
24, 25; 729: 25; 53 (2): 667, 729,  
2807: 25, 26; 667: 26; 729, 1707,  
5621: 27; 146 (2), 729, 931: 27, 28;  
3161: 27-29; 3698: 27-36; 669: 28;  
6144, 2337, 5566: 28; 939: 2117, 2237;  
22, 1238, 2238: 29; 33, 37, 1033;  
362, 433, 492, 601, 668, 716, 720, 790,  
1082, 3032, 5099: 31, 32; 1226, 1388;  
32: 691, 1054, 1227, 1941, 2397, 2467,  
2653, 3169, 3645, 4049, 4507, 4448, 4358,  
4476 (2), 5316, 5363, 6484: 32, 33; 78,  
1949, 3554: 33; 12, 33; 2053: 20;  
6413: 38; 2414: 39, 40; 1742: 40;  
2651, 4099: 41; 4787: 42, 43; 2201;  
43; 582: 46-48; 2057: 47; 604, 1383,  
1405, 2415, 2434: 48; 332, 1362, 2420,  
2426, 2434, 2677, 5574: 49; 146, 3726,  
13: 1: 1987, 1254, 1271, 1779: 1-14;  
3542: 1-17; 2449, 3537, 6072: 1-38;  
1047: 2, 27: 2283: 4-17; 845, 849,  
2278 (2): 6-10; 5375: 1-10; 5091;  
8: 5091: 13; 809: 13-17; 1987: 14;  
194, 5090, 6292: 15; 210, 285: 16;  
571, 2047: 17; 1802 (2), 4226, 4584;  
18: 3543, 3760, 4908, 697: 19; 108,  
30: 20; 380, 6412: 23; 2577;  
36: 34; 2772: 24; 6073: 25;  
5343: 27; 1687, 3884, 4577, 6412: 31;  
1625: 31-34; 1254: 33; 102, 1881,  
2063, 2438: 33-36; 700: 33-38; 1801;  
34; 542, 1670, 3603, 4326 (2), 4254,  
4267, 4548, 4772, 4872, 5072, 5947, 6267,  
6289: 34, 35; 1130, 1325, 2230, 6135,  
6148, 6271, 6383: 35; 17, 415, 633, 985,  
2985, 2435, 3608;  
14: 1: 5870: 1, 2; 631: 1-3; 102, 4064;  
1-14: 2453: 1-31; 1047, 1801, 2453,  
4707: 2, 700, 6305: 2, 3; 154, 1821,  
1828, 4966, 5181, 6225, 6251: 3; 341,  
580, 700, 1881, 2438, 2765, 2798, 3191,  
5131, 5863: 3, 14; 1827: 6; 106, 442,  
4444, 466, 465, 555, 560, 688, 814,  
1077, 1052, 1274, 1336, 177, 178, 1861,  
2024, 2252, 2409, 2441, 2454, 3806, 5196,  
5379, 5690, 5737, 6114, 6363: 6; 1298;  
493: 7; 2466: 7, 10; 453: 9; 6; 9;  
10: 164, 188, 369, 240, 418, 810, 5920;  
10, 28: 3161: 12; 1722: 1828, 2000,  
2286, 2434, 2582, 6384: 13; 1828, 188,  
9780, 5182: 14; 1336, 177, 178, 1861,  
5379, 5690, 5737, 6114, 6363: 6; 1298;  
493: 7; 2466: 7, 10; 453: 9; 6; 9;  
10: 164, 188, 369, 240, 418, 810, 5920;  
10, 28: 3161: 12; 1722: 1828, 2000,  
2286, 2434, 2582, 6384: 13; 1828, 188,  
9780, 5182: 14; 1336, 177, 178, 1861,  
5379, 5690, 5737, 6114, 6363: 6; 1298;  
493: 7; 2466: 7, 10; 453: 9; 6; 9;  
10: 164, 188, 369, 240, 418, 810, 5920;  
10, 28: 3161: 12; 1722: 1828, 2000,  
2286, 2434, 2582, 6384: 13; 1828, 188,  
9780, 5182: 14; 1336, 177, 178, 1861,  
5379, 5690, 5737, 6114, 6363: 6; 1298;  
493: 7; 2466: 7, 10; 453: 9; 6; 9;  
10: 164, 188, 369, 240, 418, 810, 5920;  
10, 28: 3161: 12; 1722: 1828, 2000,  
2286, 2434, 2582, 6384: 13; 1828, 188,  
9780, 5182: 14; 1336, 177, 178, 1861,  
5379, 5690, 5737, 6114, 6363: 6; 1298;  
493: 7; 2466: 7, 10; 453: 9; 6; 9;  
10: 164, 188, 369, 240, 418, 810, 5920;  
10, 28: 3161: 12; 1722: 1828, 2000,  
2286, 2434, 2582, 6384: 13; 1828, 188,  
9780, 5182: 14; 1336, 177, 178, 1861,  
5379, 5690, 5737, 6114, 6363: 6; 1298;  
493: 7; 2466: 7, 10; 453: 9; 6; 9;  
10: 164, 188, 369, 240, 418, 810, 5920;  
10, 28: 3161: 12; 1722: 1828, 2000,  
2286, 2434, 2582, 6384: 13; 1828, 188,  
9780, 5182: 14; 1336, 177, 178, 1861,  
5379, 5690, 5737, 6114, 6363: 6; 1298;  
493: 7; 2466: 7, 10; 453: 9; 6; 9;  
10: 164, 188, 369, 240, 418, 810, 5920;  
10, 28: 3161: 12; 1722: 1828, 2000,  
2286, 2434, 2582, 6384: 13; 1828, 188,  
9780, 5182: 14; 1336, 177, 178, 1861,  
5379, 5690, 5737, 6114, 6363: 6; 1298;  
493: 7; 2466: 7, 10; 453: 9; 6; 9;  
10: 164, 188, 369, 240, 418, 810, 5920;  
10, 28: 3161: 12; 1722: 1828, 2000,  
2286, 2434, 2582, 6384: 13; 1828, 188,  
9780, 5182: 14; 1336, 177, 178, 1861,  
5379, 5690, 5737, 6114, 6363: 6; 1298;  
493: 7; 2466: 7, 10; 453: 9; 6; 9;  
10: 164, 188, 369, 240, 418, 810, 5920;  
10, 28: 3161: 12; 1722: 1828, 2000,  
2286, 2434, 2582, 6384: 13; 1828, 188,  
9780, 5182: 14; 1336, 177, 178, 1861,  
5379, 5690, 5737, 6114, 6363: 6; 1298;  
493: 7; 2466: 7, 10; 453: 9; 6; 9;  
10: 164, 188, 369, 240, 418, 810, 5920;  
10, 28: 3161: 12; 1722: 1828, 2000,  
2286, 2434, 2582, 6384: 13; 1







# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

53: 61: 54: 4328: 54-60: 4132: 2108.  
2509: 2957: 55: 56: 932: 1283: 1561:  
5591: 58: 2470: 59: 1880: 2788: 4328:  
59, 60: 70: 60: 1881: 2617: 2197, 3027,  
3715, 4078, 4388, 4729, 4974, 5059, 5166,  
5259.  
8: 1: 367: 1: 2: 2957: 1-3: 5857: 1: 109:  
142: 430: 1: 4: 1862: 1-17: 2109:  
1-40: 4132: 3: 4328, 5172: 3-13: 2959:  
4: 338, 421, 670 (2), 942, 984, 3364:  
4-25: 4329: 5-25: 1433: 7: 266: 9:  
24: 266: 12: 2220: 12, 13, 38: 444:  
12-19: 1957: 12-20: 2764: 12, 36: 66:  
158: 13: 1544: 13-14: 774: 13-20:  
1998: 14: 1584: 14-17: 3152: 16:  
1544: 17-19: 376: 18: 4872: 18-24:  
1421: 20-23: 1544: 20-31: 6259: 26:  
40: 1438, 4110, 4332, 6450: 27: 3043:  
27-38: 3616: 29: 372: 29-39: 2964:  
32: 4591, 6406: 32-35: 6168: 33:  
47: 35, 39: 760: 35-39: 6259:  
9: 1-5: 5192: 1-9: 5034: 1-12: 2117:  
1-19: 4355: 1-20: 1444, 2968: 2:  
3140, 3170: 3-6: 1444: 3-18: 1873:  
4: 5053: 4-5: 5173, 5394: 4-8: 1540:  
5: 527: 6: 934: 5281, 5282: 7: 48:  
20: 579: 20: 17: 49: 5952: 9:  
1928: 6274: 10, 12: 4142: 11, 12:  
1421: 11-17: 183: 15: 25, 550, 1523,  
1565, 2117, 2823 (2), 5002, 5400: 15:  
16: 2825, 5941, 6265, 6274: 16: 581:  
1844, 5147, 6116: 17: 1523: 17-20:  
2117: 18: 760, 1539: 18-20: 1445:  
20: 986: 26, 27: 1720: 30: 2222:  
2998: 31: 5455, 4132: 31-43: 2986:  
4355: 32: 1581: 32-43: 1450, 2126:  
34: 1998: 34, 35: 61: 36: 4623: 36:  
39: 6035: 36-43: 1381: 40, 42: 61:  
10: 1: 2222: 2754: 1, 2: 4: 520: 18: 16:  
1022: 31: 2620: 14: 38: 776, 786:  
1381, 1451, 1526, 1945, 2657, 3400, 4344,  
5021, 5048, 5454: 3, 17, 19: 4142: 4:  
2989: 11, 12: 2118: 15: 61: 15-34:  
189: 17: 1980: 19: 372: 22: 3550:  
550: 24, 44: 5394: 25-48: 5378: 26:  
144: 2989: 28: 1987: 29: 438: 42:  
2989: 30-34: 5132: 32: 1451: 33:  
46: 1760: 33, 48: 1525: 34: 1180:  
5168: 34, 35: 2458: 34, 36: 61: 34:  
43: 1451: 34-44: 2988: 35: 2289:  
36: 587, 710, 1068, 1278, 3059: 36-43:  
246: 37: 1982: 37, 38: 270: 37-39:  
240: 38: 84: 271, 278, 289, 370: 423:  
1802, 2157, 4099, 4137, 5227, 6307: 39:  
43: 1522: 40: 2795: 41: 773: 42:  
1583: 43: 2995, 4476: 44, 45, 47: 199:  
44-47: 1523: 44-48: 1540: 45: 189,  
47: 47: 1545: 47, 48: 1559: 48:  
245: 760, 937:  
413: 1584: 1-18: 1455: 1-30: 1581:  
4-15: 2995: 5: 4142: 13, 14: 1583:  
13-16: 2071: 14: 1451, 2989: 15-17:  
199: 18: 413, 658, 919, 972, 1788: 18:  
26: 2133: 19: 984, 992, 1862: 19-30:  
1455, 2997, 4357: 21: 4357: 22:  
1477: 20: 584: 27: 2223: 28: 4467,  
4526.  
12: 1-3: 2301: 1-6: 1523: 1-9: 3002: 1-17:  
1455: 1-19: 4346: 2, 3: 3896: 4:  
1290, 1631, 2271, 5191: 5, 12: 2023:  
5: 17: 2139: 6-11: 2067: 7: 4142:  
8: 265: 9: 12: 2692: 928:  
2941, 5698: 12, 25: 3006: 17: 3004:  
23: 3002: 25: 4357.  
13: 1-12: 3004, 4359: 1-13: 1461, 2140:  
2: 372: 2, 3: 2022, 5808: 3: 812 (2),  
1720: 5: 986: 8-11: 2173: 10: 266,  
439, 1175: 11: 260: 10, 11: 260: 15:  
1928: 13, 36: 2197: 13-52: 4364: 16:  
17: 2085: 16, 24: 1311: 19, 20: 1980:  
(2), 6235: 19-21: 5645: 20: 1980:  
21: 1980, 6236: 22: 1709, 2694: 23,  
24: 2085: 24: 60: 114, 1421: 26:  
327, 352: 26-35: 2119: 20-43: 1465:  
22: 1793: 36: 30, 32: 352: 30, 33:  
2795: 31, 1: 1522: 33: 57: 33, 34:  
1364: 35: 4363: 36: 1881, 2301, 3027:  
37-39: 2220: 38: 387, 1231, 3009: 39:  
17, 199, 233, 552, 364, 391, 1437, 6319:  
40: 352: 40, 41: 1487: 41: 352, 1997,  
1244, 2015, 2028, 4238: 42: 43:  
522: 3009: 44: 1584: 44-52: 1466: 46:  
751, 1795, 1846, 2430, 5048, 5396: 46,  
47: 2702, 5445: 47: 353, 2150: 48:  
142, 606, 5594: 50: 331, 1633 (2): 52:  
199.  
14: 1-7: 1466: 1-28: 4368: 8-19: 3011:  
8-22: 4471: 10: 1998: 1-22: 215:  
14: 555: 14: 800: 15: 144: 1586,  
1884, 2987: 16: 33: 17: 781: 19, 20:  
2009: 20-22: 6274: 21-23: 781, 1890:  
22: 199, 2415, 4637, 5118, 5218, 5696,  
5712, 5817, 6115, 6266: 23: 1523, 1890,  
5807, 5940: 26, 27: 1720, 1957: 20-28:  
5940: 28: 1473: 30-39:  
15: 1: 1087: 1-6: 2158: 1-31: 1087: 1-3:  
35: 4874: 1-41: 397, 551: 3: 1957,  
3018: 4: 937, 1728: 5: 1130: 6:  
837, 1890: 7: 1472, 2657: 7-21: 2158:  
9: 4374: 9-11: 974, 1732: 9-29: 972:  
1728: 10: 1872: 11: 1472, 2158: 12:  
15: 3251: 12-29: 1472: 13-17: 1652,  
5817: 13-18: 107, 372, 3732, 5163,  
5776: 14: 33, 465, 827, 961, 1149, 1324,  
2710, 1820, 2157, 2377, 2538, 2861, 3013,  
3130, 4213: 14-16: 181, 237, 2124, 34:  
16: 127: 14-17: 105: 14-15: 384,  
1410: 2798: 15: 4321: 15-17: 6448:  
16: 11, 238: 16, 17: 33, 2358, 3425,  
4512: 17: 3937: 18: 259, 902, 1267,  
6235, 6351: 19-21: 974, 1732: 20: 1527:  
21: 1725, 1793, 5046: 22-29: 2158: 22:  
33: 3017: 23: 1895: 23-27: 1890: 23:  
22: 1527, 276: 27-30: 1087: 24, 28,  
29: 974, 1732: 24-29: 2276: 28: 372:  
28, 29: 3098: 31: 2276: 36-41: 781,  
4399: 36, 40, 41: 1545: 37-40: 1545:  
38, 39: 6268.  
16: 1: 1526: 1-6: 1545: 1-15: 4399: 2:  
1720: 3: 1526: 6: 1130: 6: 373:  
6: 7: 2390: 6-9: 5043: 6-15: 1545:  
3022: 6-16: 2175: 7-10: 2691: 13:  
2023, 2069, 2692: 9: 373, 1546: 9, 10:  
1526, 4142: 9-14: 5810: 9-15: 6304:  
11: 2181: 12: 331: 13-15: 6257:  
14: 1322: 15, 33: 1538: 16: 755: 16:  
18: 817: 16, 17: 2679, 5800: 6334:  
16, 18: 266: 16-19: 2171, 3541: 16:  
24: 2680: 16-40: 4406, 5907: 17: 267,  
1680, 2014, 3309: 18: 1998, 2173: 19:  
34: 1556: 20: 4468: 20, 21: 5810:  
22, 25: 1699: 22-34: 2181: 3118: 23:  
24: 1523: 25, 26: 5382: 25, 33: 2076:  
25-34: 6257: 31: 1437, 2147, 3066, 3114:  
31: 5133: 33: 1541, 1544: 37: 954:  
16, 28: 1581.  
17: 1-12: 2183, 3130: 1-15: 4407, 5913:  
2: 633: 2-6: 1990: 2-10: 2069: 2, 17:  
653: 3: 11, 434: 2440: 5: 6: 16: 39:  
13: 993, 1782: 16-34: 4409: 17: 2208:  
18: 1598, 1512, 1642, 1873, 2580, 2618,  
4791: 22-31: 1557: 22-34: 2190, 3138:  
23: 318: 24-28: 3042: 25: 4519: 25:  
27: 2090: 26: 683, 2344, 3305, 3519,  
5144: 26, 27: 727: 525: 1814: 26:  
2404, 2574, 2707, 2751, 3813, 4455, 4629,  
3663: 28: 1377: 28, 29: 2498: 29:  
249: 1515, 2962: 30: 1472, 5083 (2):  
5115: 30, 31: 568, 1437, 1463, 2962,  
3037, 5083 (2): 31: 42, 52, 408, 891,  
1267, 1073, 1155, 1252, 1269, 1948:  
1261, 1278, 1358, 1395, 1452, 1505, 1591:  
(2), 1601, 1618, 1653, 1680, 1983, 1989,  
2133, 2229, 2338, 2351, 2425, 2426 (2):  
2430, 2431, 2434, 2539, 2624, 2664, 2691,  
2733, 2795 (2), 2809, 2990, 2993, 3028,  
3167, 3305, 3948, 4013, 4207, 4879, 4988,  
4986, 5085, 5363, 5443, 5565, 5777, 5786:  
5925, 6081, 6152, 6376, 6387, 6433: 31:  
32: 1853: 32: 42, 1508, 1512, 4791:  
48: 1402.  
18: 1-11: 1557, 2191, 3143: 1-22: 4416:  
2: 26: 647: 3: 733, 1021: 4: 653: 7:  
8: 2071: 8: 8: 1559: 8: 8: 1559: 9: 4142:  
9: 10: 1559: 10: 10: 3588: 11: 338,  
421: 13: 2071: 15: 140: 18-23:  
1558: 18-24: 2567: 18-26: 1549: 18,  
26: 1549: 21, 22: 1559: 22: 2206, 2222:  
23-28: 3152: 44-200: 24: 365, 2741: 25:  
1558: 25, 26: 3682: 25-28: 1844: 26:  
26: 26: 28: 534: 27: 1707, 1720, 1822:  
32: 241.  
19: 1-4: 1844: 1-5: 445: 1-6: 2931: 1:  
7: 3152: 1-12: 1558: 1-22: 4420: 1-7:  
41: 2164, 5963: 25: 2417 (2): 3-6:  
1539, 1687, 1917, 1942, 3356: 3-8:  
1540: 4: 1558: 4-6: 2565 (2): 6:  
192: 1557: 10: 315: 10: 1745: 11:  
12: 1558: 11-20: 3157: 12: 749, 1689,  
1998, 2006, 2364: 15: 1680, 2014, 2171:  
20: 2207: 21-34: 2206: 23: 958, 1544:  
23-41: 4432: 20-40: 3159: 35-41: 908:  
40: 1633.  
20: 1: 1633, 4432: 2-38: 4458: 7: 208:  
1633, 809: 839, 1382, 1942, 2771: 7:  
11: 1014: 8: 884: 9: 10: 360: 9-12:  
62, 1558: 16: 3179, 4443: 17: 1524:  
17, 28: 1890: 17-30: 4415: 17-38:  
5305: 19: 1886 (2): 19-24: 3820: 20:  
35: 2220: 21: 555: 22-24: 1885, 4130:  
2235: 2027: 2195: 24: 410, 5009:  
4062, 5824: 20-28: 652: 20-31: 3142:  
27: 922, 1085, 1151, 1419, 1572, 2282,  
2414, 2419, 3675, 4552, 5126, 6413: 28:  
118, 373, 416, 425, 507, 735 (2), 965,  
1299, 1336, 1967, 2229, 2808, 3136, 5943,  
4085, 4162, 4168, 4184, 4278, 5077, 5147,  
5951, 6027, 6185: 29: 191: 5009:  
5898, 5992, 6224: 28-31: 1230, 4346:  
28-32: 1851: 28-35: 1524: 28-38:  
3171, 5935: 29: 3747: 29, 30: 1130:  
319: (2), 3331, 3767, 5388, 6178: 29:  
31: 6222: 29-32: 935: 5981: 30: 496,  
2219, 4044, 4477, 5118, 5725, 6412, 6438:  
33: 4473: 33-39: 1009: 32-35: 3142:  
34: 37: 449: 35: 449, 2163, 4526, 5926:  
36: 2023: 37: 1886.  
21: 1-12: 3182: 1-14: 1559: 1-15: 2222:  
1-17: 4466: 1-40: 1436: 4, 11, 14:  
373: 5: 2023: 8, 9: 1549: 10, 11:  
3179: 10-14: 1526: 11: 373: 13:  
1886: 14: 3182: 16: 2932: 18-26:  
972: 18-28: 972: 20: 1533: 20-26:  
1526: 21: 638: 21-27: 1526: 25:  
1527, 3666: 27-36: 3179: 27-39: 1559,  
4484: 28: 231, 1341, 2085: 30-39:  
3183: 31: 1653: 37-40: 1133: 39:  
179.  
22: 1-21: 1559: 1-30: 1436: 3: 1651:  
3: 4: 1671: 4: 2823: 6: 2969: 6-11:  
2117: 6-10: 3823: 7, 8: 92: 8: 5274:  
10: 6274: 14, 13: 1558: 8: 5: 3022:  
11: 1481, 1559, 1541: 20: 2952, 2958:  
22: 339: 25-28: 964: 28: 13, 478:  
30: 4485.  
23: 1: 6268: 15: 3738: 1-25: 4485: 1-35:  
35: 1436: 3: 310: 5: 1540, 2118, 6222:  
6: 42, 241, 751, 2618: 6, 8: 1512: 6:  
9: 4967: 11: 1526, 1558: 11-22: 3190:  
14-24: 5952: 17: 954, 3738: 23, 24:  
1564: 20: 3188.  
24: 1-27: 4499: 5: 577: 10-16: 3194:  
10-25: 1564: 14: 1570, 3792: 14, 15:  
822: 14-16: 6354: 15: 42, 241, 351,  
384, 413, 721, 1018, 1045, 1213, 1248,  
1559, 1374, 1478, 1508, 1618, 1642, 2611,  
1618, 1884, 4118, 4587, 4894, 5807:  
5108, 5131, 5446, 5611, 6081, 6249, 6322  
(2), 6334: 15-21: 1512: 16: 2426,  
2671: 21: 1436, 1508: 24-26: 3194:  
25: 526, 527, 653, 722, 756, 931, 2070,  
2099, 2612, 5989: 26: 6442.  
25: 1-3: 1568: 8, 10, 11: 1568: 6-13:  
27: 4500: 8, 10, 11: 1568: 10: 569:  
5189: 10-13: 954: 12: 1568: 24:  
791: 25-27: 1569: 27: 1569.  
26: 1-20: 1569: 1-32: 4500: 2, 3, 7:  
2085: 3: 2790: 4, 5: 1671: 4-8:  
1435: 6: 1747: 6, 7: 2245, 2854, 3452:  
6: 751, 6354: 7: 2082: 2471, 3131:  
1192, 1098, 4320, 4451, 4497, 4894, 5807:  
5913, 6364: 7, 8: 822: 8: 4: 604, 763,  
846, 875, 1018, 1435: 9: 551: 9-11:  
1444, 5172: 11: 2823: 12-19: 5034:  
12-20: 2117: 13: 579, 1522, 1817, 5830:  
13, 14: 1416: 13-15: 1693, 5222: 13:  
15: 18: 1444: 18: 1444: 18:  
10, 20: 1445: 19-29: 3196: 19-32:  
1568: 22, 23: 751: 23: 42, 227, 1259:  
1512, 2618, 3174, 5563, 4142: 24:  
1651, 2616: 24-31: 646: 28: 584, 3002,  
4346: 28, 29: 4993: 29: 2011: 31:  
32: 1569: 32: 954.  
27: 1: 1568: 1-26: 4505: 1-30: 1569:  
1-44: 6438 (2): 2: 2222: 23, 24: 1526:  
1558: 24: 3190, 3204: 27-44: 4506:  
30-44: 1569: 33-44: 3201: 35: 1582:  
37: 205: 38-44: 5966.  
28: 1-10: 1570: 2691, 4506: 3-6: 1558:  
7: 331: 7-9: 1689: 8, 9: 1558: 11:  
34: 4507: 15: 1570: 15: 338, 811:  
1631: 1435: 20: 751: 22: 338, 811:  
10-20: 22-31: 1547: 25-28: 1742: 27:  
28: 4099: 30: 640, 1827: 30, 31:  
984, 1570, 3208.  
ROMANS  
1: 1: 2957, 2823: 1-4: 1436: 1-32: 4109:  
3: 168, 944, 3474, 3513: 3, 4: 106, 166,  
316, 745, 810, 1508, 1512, 2051, 2797,  
5090, 6247: 5: 162: 6: 759: 6: 7:  
2377, 4214: 7: 618, 2719, 2987: 8:  
3181: 8-15: 3143: 8-17: 1581: 12:  
458: 16: 200: 220, 402, 921, 1570, 1698,  
1710, 2399, 2524, 2597, 3028, 3222 (2):  
4006, 4507, 4981, 5739, 6155, 6248: 16:  
17: 924: 17: 204, 6442: 18: 49,  
85, 787, 1426, 1506, 1683, 2087, 3114,  
3648, 5259, 5402: 18-21: 1643: 18-28:  
5909: 18-32: 1091, 1617: 20: 29, 249,  
6415: 20-30: 331: 20-32: 866, 1549:  
19: 49, 648, 1733: 21, 22: 1643, 1717,  
1831, 5801: 21, 22, 25: 1528, 2719: 21:  
22, 28: 1365: 21-28: 2394, 3365: 21-29:  
1683, 3256, 3257: 21-31: 3038:  
21-32: 1223, 1733, 1835, 5974: 22, 23:  
6384: 23: 804: 23-25: 24: 49:  
24, 25, 28: 1717: 26: 6127: 25: 258:  
1831: 26, 28, 29: 2719: 28: 1091,  
1463, 3654, 6299, 6386: 28-31: 1528:  
28-32: 5305, 5909: 29-31: 4019: 32:  
3083.  
2: 1: 648, 3332: 1-6: 1802: 1-11: 1223:  
1-29: 1091, 3528, 4109: 2-25: 12: 3:  
11: 1471: 4: 10, 759, 2797: 5: 787:  
6: 4501: 7: 10: 62, 78, 145, 192, 222,  
279, 281, 297, 404, 560, 715, 727, 744,  
802, 1642, 1879 (2), 2047, 2717, 2339,  
2479, 2699, 2859, 3107, 3154, 3175, 3774,  
3913, 4940, 5118, 5371, 5677, 5711, 5844,  
5871, 6447: 8: 2804, 4009: 8, 9: 822,  
14: 434: 9: 1412, 1779: 10: 935, 1549:  
12, 13: 15: 989: (2): 13, 17: 2719:  
14: 15: 556, 587, 2344: 15: 789, 1717,  
3398: 16: 33, 1882, 2426: 17-24: 4586:  
20, 21: 2156: 21-28: 587: 24: 5404:  
26: 929: 27: 4586: 28, 29: 222, 404,  
2443, 4586, 5964: 29: 600: 29: 1587:  
3: 1: 2: 1725, 1742, 1978, 2396, 3108, 4570,  
4656, 5046, 5504, 6446: 1-23: 1091: 1-



- 31: 1222: 2: 532, 1622 (2), 1816, 2070  
 (2), 2895, 401, 1087, 1156  
 1216, 1453, 2614, 2835, 3922, 3926, 4774  
 1826: 5: 787: 6: 2426: 8: 848, 871,  
 1269, 1312, 1778, 2145: 9: 2807, 3398:  
 9: 10: 648, 929, 2050, 2719, 4586: 9: 19:  
 9: 20: 1030: 10: 772, 812, 1217, 1565,  
 1655, 2894, 2706, 2842, 3121, 3568, 3588,  
 4003, 4587, 4784, 4957, 5108, 5356, 5794,  
 5978, 6136, 6138: 10: 18: 3398: 10: 23:  
 3320: 10: 23: 5169, 5801: 13: 2560,  
 4480: 15: 2053: 18: 705: 18: 4841: 19:  
 6: 246, 258, 544, 826, 973, 1057, 1785,  
 1789, 1911, 2165, 2185: 19: 20: 656, 648,  
 929, 2719, 2898, 3719, 23: 2051: 19:  
 26: 512, 1582, 2719: 19: 28: 193: 20:  
 13, 416, 428, 542, 543, 688, 789, 823 (2),  
 1725, 2050, 2269, 3843, 5046, 5070, 5333,  
 5946: 20: 21: 518: 20: 22: 6442: 20:  
 26: 430 (2): 19: 28: 20: 28: 27, 1277:  
 21: 1030: 21: 26: 1223, 1565: 22: 26:  
 504 (2): 23: 1724, 3857: 23: 26: 787:  
 24: 440, 661, 1141, 1442: 24: 25: 441  
 (2), 660 (2), 1336: 24: 26: 929, 1125,  
 1350, 1392, 1810, 2328: 24: 26: 648: 25:  
 420 (3), 644 (4), 768, 838, 1230, 1293,  
 1601, 2689, 3581, 3729, 4598, 4598, 4618,  
 5750: 25: 26: 128, 669: 26: 19, 429,  
 441, 657, 660, 769, 1267, 1322, 1437, 1442,  
 1591, 1983, 2059, 2698, 2822, 3059, 3706,  
 3823, 4941, 5071: 27: 929, 1159, 2163:  
 27: 28: 476, 560: 27: 31: 2720: 28:  
 6319: 29: 1565: 31: 542, 1729, 2442:  
 36: 931.  
 4: 14: 2875: 1: 18: 560: 1: 11: 6115: 1:  
 15: 2720: 1: 25: 688, 930, 2837: 2: 4:  
 1969: 3: 217, 2854, 4003, 4442: 4:  
 5: 7, 56, 555, 647: 5: 9: 193: 6: 8:  
 2167: 7: 1654, 4842: 7: 8: 648, 1654:  
 2498: 19: 95: 8: 4866: 8: 10:  
 4370: 10: 13: 196: 11: 14: 5178: 11:  
 17: 1915: 12: 16: 1156, 1753: 13:  
 1063, 1969, 6156: 13: 22: 1436: 15:  
 5070, 5074: 16: 201, 220, 282, 793,  
 1042, 1316, 1909, 2375, 2604, 3259, 4071,  
 4342, 4453, 4669, 4815, 4818: 16: 18:  
 17: 905, 1140, 1566, 5300: 17: 38, 666,  
 793, 1156, 1623, 1630, 1754, 1881, 2908,  
 3601, 4538, 4646, 4657, 5041, 5388, 5908,  
 6449: 17: 18: 6328: 18: 751: 19:  
 4059: 19: 20: 751: 19: 21: 5380: 20:  
 5825: 21: 21: 905, 4818: 22: 24:  
 4438: 23: 25: 1442: 24: 16, 1005,  
 2795, 2873: 24: 25: 1995: 25: 199,  
 246, 391, 393, 416, 648, 705, 925, 930,  
 1246, 2720.  
 5: 1: 199, 274, 391 (2), 440, 441, 643, 660,  
 1231, 1502, 1969, 2548, 2625, 2652, 2720,  
 3201, 3382, 3512 (2), 3519, 4390, 4476,  
 4379, 5411, 5960, 6155, 6227, 1231, 1237,  
 648, 1262, 1387, 2220, 2225, 2285, 2722,  
 2778, 2823, 2941, 3020, 3201, 4447, 4640,  
 4989: 1: 3: 930: 1: 5: 1007, 6115: 1: 5:  
 47: 1: 16: 1576: 1: 9: 2135: 1: 10: 759: 1:  
 11: 1585: 1: 21: 42, 1223, 2191: 2: 1:  
 1339, 422, 645, 655, 1277, 1281, 1283:  
 2: 3: 648: 2: 5: 28: 3: 648, 2213, 2737:  
 3: 303, 584, 5365: 3: 4: 1022, 1721, 1592,  
 6261, 6406: 3: 5: 2005, 2405, 3123, 5218,  
 5879, 5951, 6274: 3: 5: 3281: 3: 6: 199: 4:  
 5: 6281: 5: 7: 197, 1787, 2456, 3933:  
 5: 12: 1185: 6: 47, 483, 490, 598, 685,  
 848, 4009: 6: 17: 683, 1700:  
 1590: 6: 9: 13: 6: 11: 930: 6: 18: 19: 652:  
 7: 2648: 7: 8: 197, 1709: 8: 9: 77,  
 405, 416, 556, 788, 1266, 1282, 1576,  
 1693, 1815, 1833, 1955, 2120, 2870, 4277,  
 4766, 5032: 8: 9: 866, 1155: 8: 10: 222,  
 404, 753, 556: 8: 10: 290: 8: 11: 728:  
 9: 13: 3949: 9: 9: 99, 416, 441, 652, 660,  
 685, 787 (2), 1230, 1293, 1336, 1395,  
 1459: 9: 18: 16: 10: 16, 39, 43, 47  
 (2), 53, 68, 77, 99, 196, 222, 253, 327,  
 482, 483, 496, 504, 587, 604, 676, 677,  
 705, 763, 864, 1028, 1175, 1447, 3458:  
 10: 10: 728: 10: 21: 107, 177, 43:  
 190, 483, 965: 12: 13: 14, 43 (2), 75,  
 47, 463, 465, 477, 483 (2), 583, 604, 625,  
 641, 676, 678, 698, 723, 838, 866, 871,  
 875, 891 (2), 981, 1026, 1031, 1085, 1091,  
 1105, 1196, 1286, 1286, 1283, 1284, 1365,  
 1874, 1452, 1454, 1506, 1506, 1506, 1506,  
 1642, 1718, 1718, 1798, 1798, 1798, 1798,  
 2009, 2050, 2160, 2163, 2256, 2608, 2719,  
 2720, 2759, 2847, 3093, 3106, 3133, 3235,  
 3256, 3279, 3365, 3378, 3391, 3417, 3458,  
 3473, 3686, 3900, 3915, 3921, 4017, 4018,  
 4138, 4148, 4363, 4552, 4812, 4972, 5140,  
 5355, 5402, 5408, 5419, 5972, 6112: 12:  
 14: 99, 6034, 12: 17: 4498: 12: 17: 1477,  
 2050, 2051, 2982: 12: 17: 19: 429: 12: 18:  
 43, 483: 12: 18: 911, 1125, 1378, 1576,  
 1725, 5046, 5299, 6325: 12: 18: 19: 145,  
 240, 2600, 2713: 12: 19: 1093, 1222, 2100,  
 2395, 4504, 6218: 12: 19: 777, 1007:  
 5900: 6259: 12: 19: 21: 690: 12: 20:  
 930, 8000: 12: 21: 1043, 3654: 13:  
 6071: 13: 14: 99: 14: 29, 257: 14:  
 19: 5779: 15: 465, 729, 794, 2285,  
 4634: 15: 16: 37: 15: 17, 173: 15: 19:  
 864: 15: 21: 648, 6080, 6360: 16: 648,  
 723, 970, 1726, 1794, 1853, 1884: 16:  
 18, 491, 704, 857, 1610: 16: 12: 16:  
 20: 866: 17: 1230, 1718, 1794, 6034:  
 17: 18: 6114: 17: 19: 448, 669, 736, 749,  
 764, 770, 776, 787, 809, 825, 871, 881,  
 891, 1105 (2), 1178, 1265, 1565, 2116,  
 3106: 17: 19: 1350: 17: 20: 1196: 17:  
 21: 720, 2907: 17: 21: 6044, 18: 15:  
 259, 332, 441, 544, 465, 470, 541, 676,  
 688 (2), 776, 792, 838, 875, 891, 903,  
 1151, 1190, 1205, 1215, 1218, 1450, 1718,  
 1794, 2197, 3106, 3261, 4018, 4760, 6442:  
 18: 19: 7, 14, 235, 250, 258, 329, 351,  
 363, 381, 430, 432, 440, 441, 464, 467,  
 549, 551, 551, 551, 551, 551, 551, 551,  
 678, 753, 827, 840, 1601, 1637, 1642,  
 1900, 2050, 2051, 2099, 2272, 2759, 2856,  
 5192, 5239: 18: 20: 1610, 3279: 18:  
 21: 429, 2395: 19: 96, 131, 164, 240,  
 408, 417, 477, 725, 1247, 1595, 1633,  
 1794, 5418, 6136: 19: 20: 1378: 20:  
 2899: 20: 21: 37, 930: 21: 930, 965,  
 1125, 1218, 1718, 1772, 6013.  
 6: 1: 648: 1: 2: 1528 (2), 1628 (2), 1984:  
 1: 23: 160, 930, 1223, 1449, 1450, 1768,  
 2720: 2: 111, 728, 1789: 2: 24: 952:  
 2: 2: 5: 117, 2: 6: 167, 3067:  
 3: 1861: 3: 132: 3: 102, 2: 270,  
 827, 858, 1778, 1501, 1544, 2565, 2700,  
 429, 4264, 5054, 6083: 3: 4: 145, 396,  
 306, 937, 1016, 1322, 2231, 2417: 3: 5:  
 514, 1008, 1021, 1278, 1542, 1545, 1987,  
 2117, 2417, 2465, 2773, 2810 (2), 2825,  
 2931, 3152, 3166, 3871: 3: 6: 12, 655:  
 3: 14: 1224: 3: 1054: 3: 1753: 3: 203: 3: 270,  
 5140, 5446, 5748, 6346: 4: 5: 1542,  
 5089: 4: 6: 5063: 4: 8: 411: 4: 8, 11:  
 608: 5: 48, 99, 133, 191, 1260, 1262,  
 1442, 1511, 1512, 1542, 2477, 2671: 5:  
 7: 212: 5: 8: 3165: 6: 9, 99, 929, 960,  
 980, 2001, 6034, 6511, 648, 728, 927:  
 6: 14: 1224: 7: 9: 4041: 7: 9: 99: 7:  
 12: 99: 8: 117, 128, 281, 382, 442, 514,  
 626, 1015, 1260, 1511, 1542, 2153, 3014,  
 3709, 3776, 3962, 5643: 8: 11: 80: 9:  
 553, 677, 701, 770, 1009, 1155, 1642,  
 2603, 2610, 2657, 2822, 2960, 4048, 493,  
 5103, 5841, 5925, 5925, 1049, 1049,  
 10: 11: 144, 158: 11: 79, 93, 366,  
 648, 965, 1594, 3132, 3246, 4537, 5355,  
 11: 12: 1528, 1628: 11: 13: 366: 12:  
 1219, 1842, 5556, 5378, 6034: 12: 14:  
 4041: 12: 14: 17: 1626: 12: 18, 22:  
 608: 12: 22: 1802: 13: 9: 145, 164,  
 19: 608: 14: 542, 614, 971, 973, 1028,  
 1500, 1726, 1728, 3752, 4013, 4505, 4538,  
 4586, 4600, 5071, 5287, 5887, 5901, 6345:  
 14: 18: 1627: 15: 542, 973, 1728, 5098:  
 16: 450, 495, 1217, 1948, 3083, 3084,  
 3120, 3893, 4033, 3527, 4524, 5655,  
 5896, 6142, 6177, 6294: 16: 17: 55,  
 1802: 18: 18: 2440: 18: 22, 23: 1626:  
 19: 608, 1066, 4041, 4099: 20: 3512:  
 21: 3083: 21: 23: 1238: 22: 48, 50,  
 90, 142, 199, 279, 1066: 23: 362, 392,  
 454, 465, 536, 562 (2), 625, 638,  
 763, 863, 966, 1039, 1085 (2), 1092,  
 1218, 1377, 1443, 1567, 1718, 1878 (2),  
 1882, 1983, 2047, 2051, 2398, 2599, 2607,  
 2841, 3025, 3066, 3083, 3106, 3391, 3431,  
 3621, 3715, 4207, 4363, 4552, 4644, 4664,  
 4747, 4820, 4840, 4881, 5044, 5065, 5099,  
 5099, 5099, 5149, 5159, 5355, 5600, 5603,  
 5753, 6080, 6354.  
 7: 1: 454, 4505, 5163, 6314: 1: 4: 1527,  
 2716, 4505: 1: 25: 1224, 1729, 2121,  
 2720, 2722, 4869, 5725: 2: 6: 1446: 4:  
 804, 1388, 1627, 3457, 4537, 5559: 4: 8:  
 908 (2): 4: 6: 2118: 5: 5129: 8:  
 282: 7: 19: 37: 7: 24: 6343: 7: 25:  
 97, 4961: 9: 1322: 9: 11: 1724: 9: 12:  
 3177: 10: 887, 1713, 1724, 1958, 1984,  
 4010, 4013, 5070, 5404, 6442, 6446: 10:  
 13: 454: 10: 13: 177, 43:  
 14: 503, 503, 687, 1220, 1322, 1403, 1462,  
 2100, 2329, 2602, 5756, 6450: 13: 14:  
 998 (2): 1730: 13: 16: 282: 14: 573,  
 636, 1626, 2097, 2580, 5295, 5355, 5756:  
 14: 15: 517: 14: 24: 410: 14: 25:  
 20: 15: 18, 19: 15: 15: 15: 23: 687:  
 15: 25: 19, 16: 18: 5587: 17: 80:  
 18: 2164, 2539, 3889, 3986, 4869, 5475:  
 18: 19: 6125: 18: 25: 1223: 19: 23:  
 6269: 20: 25: 587: 22: 23: 191: 23:  
 998, 1884, 6438: 24: 1322: 1730, 3446,  
 6250: 25: 25: 192: 24: 879:  
 2121, 2439, 3201, 4410, 5295, 5308: 25:  
 18: 4554.  
 8: 1: 42, 192, 371, 387, 393, 689, 857, 875,  
 970, 1188, 1231, 1286, 1438, 1527, 1726,  
 1753, 2474, 2573, 3468, 4656, 4657, 4799,  
 4982, 5240, 5621: 1: 2: 332, 518: 1: 3:  
 4: 1223: 1: 4: 142: 6: 636: 6: 12:  
 6169: 1: 4: 1036: 1: 11: 177, 2721: 1:  
 14: 3260: 1: 15: 1223: 1: 16: 93: 1:  
 19: 4624, 4669: 2: 90, 128, 1224, 1463,  
 1498, 3018, 4014, 5006: 2: 4: 1323: 3:  
 37, 316, 429, 454, 892, 997, 998 (3), 999,  
 1356, 1458, 2049, 2611, 5729, 4099, 4608:  
 3: 4: 2121, 4869: 3: 6: 1404: 4: 69,  
 12, 193, 823, 2304, 2440, 2689, 2754,  
 2987, 3060, 3062, 3237, 3366, 3753, 3947,  
 4052, 4157, 4442, 4504, 4580, 5027, 5035,  
 5071, 5099, 5287, 5295, 5325, 5404, 5431,  
 5562, 5885, 5887, 5947, 6039, 6370: 5: 8:  
 5928: 5: 8: 636, 1221, 1223, 1223, 1224,  
 1748: 5: 9: 3083, 4628, 4628 (2): 6: 1:  
 84, 199, 482, 527, 1299, 2162, 5117, 5738,  
 6294: 8: 9: 120, 3251: 8: 14: 4842:  
 8: 17: 120: 9: 102, 154, 157, 176, 236,  
 237, 273, 371, 455, 465, 465, 465, 465,  
 1141, 1657, 1657, 1657, 1657, 1657, 1657,  
 2403, 3051, 3832, 3932, 3894, 3985, 4377,  
 4941, 5289, 5505, 5902, 6213, 6254, 6289,  
 6306 (2): 9: 10: 42, 120, 160, 759: 9:  
 11: 52, 146: 9: 14: 97: 9: 14: 1114,  
 4808, 5228: 9: 15: 81: 10: 51, 79, 287,  
 2029, 4041, 5036: 10: 11: 385, 2231:  
 10: 13: 157: 11: 27, 42, 66, 805, 836,  
 962, 1005, 1113, 1642, 1649, 1981, 2029,  
 2037, 2336, 2795, 3756, 3913, 4808, 4801,  
 5035, 5060, 5748, 6347: 12: 13: 1223:  
 12: 20: 5637: 13: 13: 455, 455, 455, 455,  
 1666, 1666, 1666, 1666, 1666, 1666,  
 1753, 1981, 4020, 4809, 4830, 5233, 5269,  
 5805, 5931: 13: 14: 142, 279, 5582,  
 6355: 14: 50, 164, 261, 418, 1224, 1316,  
 1728, 1748, 1790, 1841, 2333, 3073, 3076,  
 3203, 4869, 5583, 5807, 6267: 15: 381:  
 15: 41: 616: 15: 46: 316:  
 14, 16, 17: 6083: 14: 17: 608: 14: 28:  
 24: 15: 91, 375, 520, 976, 1151, 1227,  
 5093, 5149, 6440: 15: 17: 2405: 16:  
 197, 373, 759: 16: 17: 50, 140, 2820,  
 2924, 4398, 4799, 5163, 6074, 6099, 6100,  
 6287: 16: 18: 2702: 16: 19: 21, 30,  
 158, 169, 218, 225, 245, 252, 263,  
 270, 274, 280 (2), 283, 398, 411, 467,  
 492, 514, 517, 548, 555, 579, 608, 609,  
 623, 682, 743, 802, 828 (2), 840, 1008,  
 1262, 1360, 1572, 1493, 1505, 1567, 1568,  
 1571, 1585, 1666, 1666, 1750, 1782,  
 1787, 1855, 1879, 1908, 1910, 2000, 2055,  
 2062, 2074, 2123, 2155, 2258, 2272, 2406,  
 2409 (3), 2415, 2505, 2551, 2581, 2634,  
 2652, 2707, 2750, 2759, 2761 (2), 2773,  
 2782, 2784, 2787, 2788, 2843, 2770, 3167,  
 3387, 3415, 3415, 3415, 3415, 3415, 3415,  
 3737, 3956, 3962, 3978, 3988, 4071, 4302,  
 4376, 4465, 4491, 4734, 4973, 4997, 5063,  
 5079, 5080, 5152, 5173, 5192, 5207 (2),  
 5228, 5432, 5532, 5562, 5643, 5677, 5739,  
 5828, 5830, 5839, 5919, 6190, 6279, 6286,  
 6415, 6408, 5842, 6415: 17: 13: 45:  
 641, 1542, 1724, 1881, 2049, 2737, 2770,  
 5341, 6343: 17: 19: 2563: 17: 22: 1164:  
 17, 28, 29: 3107: 18: 19, 28, 33, 263,  
 339, 385, 569, 579, 817, 832, 1656, 1699,  
 2134, 2979, 3001, 4520, 4780, 5824, 5878,  
 6274, 18, 19: 17: 15: 15:  
 23: 2009: 19: 21: 32, 56, 215, 238, 351,  
 457, 541, 743, 1832, 2979, 5032, 6293:  
 19: 21: 211, 373, 873, 5576, 6338: 19:  
 21: 816, 868, 1225, 5909, 6267: 19: 21:  
 22: 858, 1030, 3749: 19: 22: 215, 494,  
 1007, 1878, 2836, 3456, 3456, 3456, 3456,  
 19, 22, 23: 6431: 19: 23: 817, 1082,  
 1685, 2763, 2799, 5818, 6177: 19: 24:  
 369, 751: 20: 60, 616, 724, 780, 822,  
 12



## INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

2376, 2405, 8213, 5301: 29.33: 280  
403: 1630, 810, 1141, 2376, 2800, 5301  
412, 5043, 5313, 31.28: 1140: 31  
33.34: 5802: 31.34: 225, 504: 31.39  
1511, 1696, 1906, 1956, 3052, 6269: 32  
1911: 32, 33: 393: 33: 193: 2286  
5386, 3944, 4528, 4578, 5831, 6100: 33  
33, 1456, 1584, 1744, 1766, 1866, 1944: 33  
1919: 34, 33: 393: 34: 1944, 4578, 5831  
6148: 34, 33: 4656: 35: 657, 4815  
35, 37: 1254, 2286: 35, 39: 199, 581  
1893, 2093, 2322, 5962, 6440: 36: 212  
5173: 36, 37: 443: 37: 2590, 3868  
3880, 4904, 4919, 4951, 5059, 5166, 5300: 37  
6911: 37-39: 2286: 38, 39: 199, 581  
33, 458, 399, 2286: 39: 1141  
0: 15: 1140: 1-33: 2212, 4969, 6188: 2  
6: 139: 2-4: 1696: 3: 3182, 4278, 469: 5  
3-5: 1030: 4: 1725, 2730, 5046: 5  
5: 557, 1436, 1855, 2996, 3192, 5347: 6  
6: 1140, 1584, 1744, 5338: 6: 5347: 6  
6-8: 1436: 7-10: 1141, 2730, 5046: 6  
8: 161: 8: 22, 90, 99, 184, 201, 905  
1850: 8-13: 2443: 10: 3962: 10-13  
5198: 11: 612, 1651: 11-13: 5: 13  
13: 257: 11-16: 1624: 11, 30: 184  
12: 3954, 6338: 13: 5352, 1144, 1624  
870: 15: 752: 15, 24: 403: 16  
6619, 1789, 2093, 2322, 5962, 6440: 16  
5305: 17-18: 2911: 20: 422, 612, 623  
21: 612, 1225 (2): 21, 22: 1872: 21  
23: 422: 22, 470, 2236, 2564, 2790  
3083, 3433: 22-33: 2443: 23, 24  
1696: 23-26: 1341 (2): 26, 29: 195  
27: 518, 599, 862, 1225, 1651, 2093: 27  
2855, 3914, 474, 2702, 2948, 4298: 27  
29: 1743, 2286: 27, 32: 1696: 27-33  
1769: 28: 116, 5612: 29: 116: 30  
752, 1696: 30-32: 201: 30-33: 1970  
2503: 31, 32: 752, 2086: 31-33: 863  
2085, 2419: 32: 681: 32, 33: 175  
1255, 5817: 33: 1649, 1650, 1624  
10: 1-3: 1789, 2093: 33-34: 2702, 2948  
3: 864, 6388, 2: 1071, 2919: 2-5: 1221  
411, 542 (2), 972, 1724, 1725, 1727, 1729  
1984, 2121, 3062, 3752, 4505, 5047 (2)  
6437: 4-10: 3071: 5-5: 282, 410, 474  
503, 573, 682, 789, 870, 889, 905, 911, 5072  
4704, 4760, 4774, 4869, 4905, 4911, 5072  
539, 5253, 5342, 6343, 6370, 6371: 6  
7: 5409: 8-14: 2220: 9: 2164: 9, 10  
1784: 10: 1822, 2651, 2964, 5518, 5436  
7476, 5497, 5539: 11: 3962: 12, 13  
1141, 1696, 3856 (2): 23654, 5381, 5386  
13, 14: 858: 13-15: 1225, 1651, 1725  
33: 690: 4-4: 1789, 2093, 105: 751  
993, 1008, 2122, 3025, 3282, 4989, 5134  
5834: 14, 15: 2375: 15: 287, 757  
2947: 16, 17: 752: 17: 579, 434, 555  
1581, 1582, 1584, 1710, 3518, 3550: 18  
923, 1699: 19: 1341: 19-21: 2125  
11: 1: 793, 1796, 2151: 19-21: 2072  
5: 116: 19-21: 1341: 1-32: 2358  
133, 193, 2625, 5751: 1-33: 107, 802  
1970, 2301, 2442, 2931, 3139, 5194, 3664  
3937, 3962, 4969, 5532, 5837 (2): 5963  
6188: 2: 545, 5162: 2, 7, 15: 2085  
2, 27, 29: 1729: 5: 25, 518, 793, 866  
1718: 5: 3686  
542, 5166: 6: 2441, 1696, 1742, 1737  
2256, 2125, 2126, 2212, 2380, 2419, 2442  
3026, 3910, 4370, 4538, 4942, 4958, 5005  
5029, 5231, 5295, 5302, 5371, 5837: 7  
8: 793: 5836: 7-9: 1087: 7-11: 1481  
1713, 1769: 7, 11, 12: 1795: 7-12: 1225  
2125, 2615: 7-23: 101: 7-12: 1729  
5047: 7-26: 385: 8: 3962: 9: 4287  
542, 544: 9, 10: 4781: 9-11: 4942  
10, 12: 2419: 11: 177: 11-12: 3078  
11-29: 4706: 12: 107, 1696, 3685: 12  
15: 2196, 4067, 3568: 12, 15, 32: 2834  
12-25: 1087: 13: 179, 2823: 13: 2834  
12: 177, 1365, 1374, 2823: 13: 2834  
5333, 6366: 16: 5333: 15-21: 2125  
15: 2125: 2213: 16, 33: 16-21: 4497  
16-22: 5772: 16, 33: 1324: 17: 704  
875, 2702, 5023, 5837: 17-19: 3026  
17-21: 3157: 17-23: 953: 17-24: 2086  
4656, 5777: 19-24: 3356: 19-31: 284  
1000: 19-32: 2605: 19-31: 284  
2419: 452, 24: 793: 24-28: 2085: 25  
2419: 25-24: 793: 24-28: 2085: 25  
355, 389, 599: 21: 1395, 3237, 2851, 3685  
3855, 4470, 4624, 4951, 6335: 25, 26  
7, 201, 258, 545, 762, 1341, 2090, 2096  
1789, 3348, 3501, 4593, 4781, 5269, 5351  
5686: 25-27: 187, 209, 1725: 25-26  
6084: 25-27: 187, 209, 1725: 25-26  
2831, 6125: 25-29: 2196, 2491, 4497  
4497: 25-29: 2196, 2491, 4497: 25-26  
4902, 5047, 6145: 25-30: 2086, 3071  
3361, 3965: 25-31: 1786, 1819 (2)  
2983, 4537: 25-32: 107, 400, 748, 1467  
1769, 1919, 2125, 2380, 2402, 2503, 2626  
3800, 3066, 3259, 3658, 3834, 3839, 4249  
4543, 4394, 4646, 4784, 4815, 2076, 2116  
25-33: 244, 384, 1615, 2076, 2116  
2116: 25-34: 384, 384, 1615, 2076, 2116  
25-35: 2861, 4134, 3916, 4464, 4758, 49

[illegible][illegible]

## I CORINTHIANS

1: 1: 2823 1-31: 69: 2: 479, 375, 442;  
1898, 2987, 3174: 3-7: 6289: 4: 643;  
2192: 4-6: 1593: 5, 6: 27: 7: 2979:  
9: 1211: 9-10: 69: 10: 309, 1130 (2),  
1506, 1421, 1537, 2386, 3820, 4375: 10:  
11: 4446: 10-13: 81: 1571: 11-13:  
918, 1593, 1742, 1742: 11-13:  
13: 868: 11-17: 1540: 12: 5298: 12:  
13: 693: 13: 868, 1544: 14: 1582:  
14-16: 1540: 17: 43, 483, 505, 1540,  
5125: 17, 18: 863: 17-24: 1452: 18:  
43, 483, 745, 141, 1527, 1873, 2626:  
18-20: 1782: 18-21: 1643: 18, 20, 22:  
1259: 18-24: 2106: 18-31: 1043, 5919:  
19: 236, 550, 2026: 19, 20: 1617: 19-  
31: 1418: 20, 21: 1955: 20, 31: 1919:  
21: 416, 735, 790, 858, 2820, 2834,  
3279, 3505, 3458, 3521, 5534, 5717, 5834,  
6307: 21, 23: 1634: 21, 23, 25:  
22, 23: 43, 483, 22, 24: 863: 22, 31:  
75: 23: 323, 3298: 23, 24: 1235, 1550,  
1647: 24: 1430, 1568: 24, 30: 1259:  
25: 5534: 26: 811, 1102, 1642, 1901,  
2319, 2414, 2702, 3054, 3707, 4082, 4659,  
566, 5693: 26-28: 1566: 26-28:  
2860, 4969, 5415, 5711, 26-28: 2182,  
3218, 3270, 3797, 4121, 4158: 26-29:  
1172, 1206, 1747, 1920, 1921, 1954, 2492,  
2580, 2761, 2948, 3952, 4200, 5566, 5719,  
5849, 6317: 26-31: 921, 1047, 1627,  
1920: 27-29: 2720: 27-29: 2720:  
3695: 28: 742, 2001: 28, 29: 350: 30:  
493, 1151, 1250, 1298, 1323, 2262, 3279,  
4244 (2), 5105, 5507: 30, 31: 1768:  
31: 5445.  
2: 1: 1363: 1, 2: 5919: 1-4, 5: 1525:  
1-5: 3300, 5045, 5968: 1-10: 1043:  
2929, 1703: 2-4: 2190, 5044, 5046,  
5970: 3: 837, 2192, 4416: 4: 1745:  
4-5: 1524: 4-13: 1719: 5: 126, 207:  
5, 7: 1732: 5-14: 589: 5-16: 1526:  
6, 7: 1151: 6-10: 1598, 3200: 6-12:  
1732: 6-18: 2767: 7: 1657: 7:  
369, 519: 7-12: 2419: 7-18, 2074: 8:  
61, 1712, 2745, 2786, 5170, 5234, 5315,  
5512, 5751, 6293: 8-14: 2053: 9: 18,  
261, 578, 1176, 1254, 1828, 2284, 2439,  
3267, 3285, 3789, 3861, 3892, 3914, 4669,  
4675, 4810, 4966 (2): 9-15, 5080, 5852,  
5869: 9-10: 1272: 9-15: 3345, 3353,  
1697, 2071, 2581, 2732, 2761, 2834, 3166,  
3617, 3278, 5518, 5585, 4910, 6134, 6336:  
9, 10, 14: 2782: 9-11: 137: 9-12: 775,  
1732: 9-13: 2975: 9-13: 218: 9-14:  
5402, 5719: 9-15: 5742: 9-16: 127,  
1643, 5580: 9-16: 252, 299: 9-17:  
1416, 1506, 2422, 2519, 2565, 3297, 4398,  
4452, 5402, 5536, 5597: 10, 12: 2675:  
10-13: 373, 578: 10, 13: 2958, 4367:  
10-14: 1506: 10-14: 2455: 10-16:  
1627: 11: 370: 11, 12: 124, 373, 1760,  
1760: 12: 1089: 12: 124, 1760:  
1151: 12-14: 2193: 13: 18, 261, 1356,  
2999: 13-14: 1043: 14: 21, 119, 357,  
176, 179, 214, 231, 242, 301, 341, 373,  
373, 391, 418, 474, 493, 523, 692, 813,  
1151, 1511, 1620, 1873, 1962, 2616, 2835,  
2999, 3177, 3624, 3624, 3624, 4455,  
4522, 4694, 4908, 4968, 5054, 5064, 5088,  
5133, 5157 (2), 5190, 5896, 5506, 5838,  
5920, 5941, 5982, 6248, 6266, 6422: 14, 9:  
10: 6060, 6100: 14-10: 2208, 2575, 2712,  
4314, 4544, 5066, 5219: 14, 15: 775:  
15: 92, 3247, 3247: 15: 1151, 1656, 871,  
305, 3709, 3950, 3988, 5144, 6306.  
3: 1: 526, 865, 1043, 2136, 5445: 1, 2:  
5938: 1-3: 1550, 1593: 1-4: 344, 1309:  
1-5: 81: 1-7: 5941: 2: 806: 3: 2386:  
3, 4: 4252: 3-5: 5742: 3-6: 1574: 3:  
7: 4152: 3-10: 309: 3-23: 2131: 4:  
5298: 4-8: 9: 5298: 4-11: 2179:  
9: 2298, 3020, 5302: 9, 11: 428: 9-15:  
12-18: 10-15: 275, 428, 781, 3318, 5407,  
6312, 6319: 11: 813, 1213, 1484, 1567,  
1760, 1900, 1982, 2191, 3143: 11-15:  
36, 505, 888, 1750, 1919, 2001, 2238,  
2450, 2592, 3294, 3644, 3644, 4455,  
4734, 5152, 5443, 5515, 5696, 5753, 5822,  
6190: 12: 221, 358, 403, 564, 2054:  
3684, 4079: 12, 13: 5097: 12-14:



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

1784: 12-15: 266; 1797, 5371, 6292:  
12: 15: 4748: 13: 2077, 221, 403, 801,  
862, 1548, 1656, 1944, 2751, 2792, 2973,  
3405, 3411, 3760, 4208, 4264, 4524, 4583,  
4698, 5517, 5916, 6099, 6350: 13-15:  
577, 588, 4569, 5029: 14: 15: 1029: 15:  
135, 140, 576, 1783, 1958, 2455, 5181,  
5814, 5858, 5874, 5975, 6211, 6506,  
5823: 16: 55, 172, 305, 398, 638, 1401,  
2795, 3053, 5713, 5830: 16, 17: 980,  
1484, 1750, 5190, 2055, 2238, 2367, 2750,  
3294, 3694, 4302, 4372, 4734, 5132, 5822,  
6190, 6310, 7: 35, 638, 62: 191, 2510,  
2512, 3083, 3612, 4290, 5504: 18: 1873,  
3734, 4064, 4784, 5654: 23: 387, 1247,  
2074, 2616, 3558: 18, 19: 1617: 19:  
391, 942, 1518, 1520, 1520, 1776, 1896,  
2087, 2624, 2882, 6013, 6333: 21-23:  
1617, 2157, 2586, 3161, 3300, 5147, 5629:  
21, 23: 4162, 6311, 22, 23, 1164, 2466,  
3734, 4064, 4784, 5654: 23: 387, 1247,  
4: 1: 1523, 2545: 1, 2: 819, 2157: 1-7:  
1972: 1-21: 416: 2: 1549, 3033, 3185,  
5383: 3: 2430, 3829, 5887: 3, 4: 664,  
4771, 5586, 5902, 6153: 3-5: 6153: 4:  
4751: 5, 98, 569, 722, 1362, 1869, 954,  
1972, 2415, 2499, 3174, 3378, 3429,  
5519, 5694, 5845, 6100: 6, 7: 1807: 7:  
2460, 2999, 3537, 3842, 5000, 5284, 6280:  
7-9: 3127: 8: 6023: 8, 1: 1524: 9:  
313, 1679, 1680, 1884, 2839, 6176: 9-13:  
1524: 10: 374, 1109, 1570, 2547, 3575,  
10: 395, 10: 395, 10: 395, 10: 395,  
11-13: 2192, 4416: 12: 548, 552, 733,  
2412, 2426, 5172: 13: 3226, 3918, 5522:  
14: 2514, 6386: 15: 33, 72, 836: 21:  
14: 756: 17-19: 3150: 20: 1322:  
5: 1: 954: 1-6: 1663: 1-13: 1550: 3:  
20, 263, 413, 580, 615, 681, 815: 2430,  
4035: 3, 5: 3445, 5056: 4: 2431: 4:  
5: 3146: 4, 6: 3802: 5: 80, 954, 1470,  
1698, 2295, 3165, 3684, 4035, 4079, 4546,  
4555, 5102, 5196, 6319: 6: 3811, 4509:  
6-8: 1800, 2283, 2292: 7: 34, 128, 208,  
211, 310, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317,  
216, 2446, 2592, 3635, 2918, 3013, 3308,  
3525: 21, 3749, 4128, 4420, 4703: 7:  
8: 211, 721, 803, 339, 1787, 2436, 2449,  
2772, 3960, 4153, 5335, 5393, 5420, 5641,  
6215: 8: 17, 253, 2116: 9-13: 865,  
2430: 10: 374, 1109, 1570, 2547, 3575,  
1255, 1453, 1575, 1962, 3732:  
6: 1: 332, 2945: 1, 2: 332: 1-4: 1679:  
1-6: 2430: 2: 207, 238, 409, 433, 569,  
699, 722, 781, 892, 954, 1092, 1222, 1316,  
1371, 1469, 1510, 1655, 1693, 1748, 1772,  
1941, 2029, 2127, 2303, 2338, 2375, 2398,  
2415, 2442: 21: 2617, 2613, 2735, 3026,  
3056, 3113, 3305, 3528, 3778, 3832, 3917,  
4198, 4515, 4558, 4902, 4986, 4990, 4991,  
4996, 5030, 5234, 5274, 5414, 5442, 5446,  
4976: 2, 3: 416, 433, 519, 664, 1073,  
1155, 1211, 1383, 1531, 2426, 343, 2691,  
3985, 3994, 4004, 4014, 4024, 4034, 4044,  
281, 486, 828, 839, 1265, 1542, 1833,  
1854, 2185, 2399, 2582, 2612, 4664, 3727,  
(2), 3771, 4068, 4071, 4084, 4879, 5044,  
6254: 5: 2431: 7-11: 1550: 7, 9, 10,  
954, 3266, 6275: 5, 8: 1504: 9, 10:  
954, 3266: 9-11: 1550: 9, 10, 11:  
3092, 3248, 3454, 5098: 11: 149, 374,  
4188, 4493, 5246, 5260, 5275: 12: 916,  
1269, 1777: 13: 2001: 14: 297, 1005,  
1227, 2001, 2037, 2795: 15: 5918: 15:  
16: 721: 16: 1283: 17: 1130: 19:  
92, 1981, 5255, 5504, 662: 20:  
20: 13: 20: 381, 987, 395, 416, 452,  
464, 612, 876, 981, 1086, 1247, 1350,  
2097, 2873, 3885, 4157, 4519, 4601, 4633,  
4798, 4998, 5067, 6154:  
7: 1: 3809: 1-9: 1555: 1-40: 4091: 5:  
3165, 3170: 5-7: 3181: 6: 455: 7:  
4: 4228: 10, 12: 12: 10-15: 4084:  
10-16: 1554: 11: 1554: 12, 25, 40: 1419:  
13: 2991, 3181: 14: 952, 1961, 2009,  
2020, 2023, 2320, 2339, 2719, 3204, 3462,  
3507, 3773, 4090: 15: 1523, 1554, 2946:  
15, 19: 1526: 20: 1548: 20-22: 3721,  
3666: 20-24: 1983: 21: 1084: 22:  
3777, 5726: 23: 387, 416, 684, 5088,  
1458: 24: 5498: 25-35: 1633, 3810,  
4228: 25-40: 1554: 25, 40: 1419: 27:  
1083: 27-40: 3148: 28: 1554: 29:  
1083, 3181, 5906: 29-31: 300: 32, 33:  
1892: 32-35: 446, 533, 53, 98: 1554:  
38: 2902, 5900: 38: 1881:  
8: 1: 2037, 2219, 2277, 2807, 3850, 4042:  
1-13: 1586, 2198, 3020, 3144, 512: 3:  
1254, 4920: 4: 2158: 4, 6: 1082: 4:  
13: 4473: 5, 6: 369, 803, 1410: 6: 2:  
61, 446, 462, 735, 802, 965, 1008, 1060,  
1268, 1269: 7: 2200: 8: 1410, 1777: 8:  
1778, 1904, 2001, 2431, 2465, 3172, 3474,  
4051, 4107: 9: 21, 4165, 5055, 5352, 5392,  
5337, 5549, 5747, 5748: 10: 5699, 5937,  
3392, 6134: 9: 715, 4478: 9-13: 6845:  
10: 4831: 11: 1585, 3116: 11, 13:  
4099: 13: 1101, 1695, 3573, 4191, 4479,  
4833, 5020:  
9: 1: 1873, 2823: 1, 2: 1419: 4-14: 619:  
7-11: 1638: 7-18: 2500: 9: 3177: 11:  
1455: 11-15: 548: 12: 986: 12-15:  
1822: 12, 15, 18: 1638: 13: 638: 10:  
637, 670, 4006, 5939, 5968, 6083: 19-  
27: 2118: 20: 3022: 21: 542: 23-25:  
140: 24: 297, 347, 624: 24-27: 827,  
3069, 5935: 25: 204: 22, 1642, 2339,  
5373, 4833, 6338: 25-28: 3272: 26:  
3119, 3809: 27: 140, 296, 462, 624,  
960, 1457, 1575, 1651, 1861, 1884, 1885,  
2226, 2309, 2466, 2769, 2378, 2552, 5573,  
3892, 4210, 4227, 4287, 4810, 4811, 4830,  
4921, 5001, 5220, 5245, 5686, 5777, 6128,  
10: 1, 2: 1541, 4498: 1-11: 6127: 7:  
1322, 1725, 1934, 2417, 2825, 3712, 5046,  
6305: 3, 3: 3096: 4: 381, 1228, 1922,  
5509, 4012, 5315, 5957: 6: 57: 6, 11:  
5333: 6-12: 5267: 10: 4502: 11:  
414, 658, 722, 919, 1146, 1419, 1450,  
1812, 1850, 2613, 2932, 3650, 4057, 4705,  
4782, 5055, 5239, 5335, 5531, 5401, 5490,  
5598, 5732, 5800, 5967, 6309, 6437: 11:  
1229, 11: 13: 5, 5787: 12: 1458,  
3688, 3665, 4364, 4711, 5563: 13: 28,  
327, 578, 699, 964, 1211, 1820, 2005,  
5628, 3236, 3281, 3807, 3820, 3865, 4004,  
4164, 4628, 5119, 5147, 5239, 5440, 5498,  
5631, 5724, 5879, 5904, 6062, 6224,  
6249, 6250, 6251, 6252, 6253, 6254,  
900, 1016, 2812, 4435, 5654: 16: 325,  
466, 467, 840: 17: 1302, 1336, 1637: 21:  
1898, 2272: 22: 2292, 5548, 4128,  
1153, 3311, 4475, 4547, 4605, 5192: 22:  
10, 17: 57, 353, 406, 415, 611, 720, 827,  
820, 1290, 1367, 1800, 1912, 1943, 2116,  
2148: 22: 2272, 2436, 2622, 2772, 3014,  
3194, 3526, 3880, 4375, 4591, 4620, 4625,  
4703, 5192, 5341, 5342, 5356, 5542, 5748,  
5871, 6060, 6219, 6405: 16-18: 721:  
16-21: 6216: 17: 94, 1289, 2271, 3548,  
6206, 6207, 6208, 6209, 6210, 6211, 6212,  
6213, 6214, 6215, 6216, 6217, 6218,  
6219, 6220, 6221, 6222, 6223, 6224,  
6225, 6226, 6227, 6228, 6229, 6230,  
6231, 6232, 6233, 6234, 6235, 6236,  
6237, 6238, 6239, 6240, 6241, 6242,  
6243, 6244, 6245, 6246, 6247, 6248,  
6249, 6250, 6251, 6252, 6253, 6254,  
6255, 6256, 6257, 6258, 6259, 6260,  
6261, 6262, 6263, 6264, 6265, 6266,  
6267, 6268, 6269, 6270, 6271, 6272,  
6273, 6274, 6275, 6276, 6277, 6278,  
6279, 6280, 6281, 6282, 6283, 6284,  
6285, 6286, 6287, 6288, 6289, 6290,  
6291, 6292, 6293, 6294, 6295, 6296,  
6297, 6298, 6299, 6300, 6301, 6302,  
6303, 6304, 6305, 6306, 6307, 6308,  
6309, 6310, 6311, 6312, 6313, 6314,  
6315, 6316, 6317, 6318, 6319, 6320,  
6321, 6322, 6323, 6324, 6325, 6326,  
6327, 6328, 6329, 6330, 6331, 6332,  
6333, 6334, 6335, 6336, 6337, 6338,  
6339, 6340, 6341, 6342, 6343, 6344,  
6345, 6346, 6347, 6348, 6349, 6350,  
6351, 6352, 6353, 6354, 6355, 6356,  
6357, 6358, 6359, 6360, 6361, 6362,  
6363, 6364, 6365, 6366, 6367, 6368,  
6369, 6370, 6371, 6372, 6373, 6374,  
6375, 6376, 6377, 6378, 6379, 6380,  
6381, 6382, 6383, 6384, 6385, 6386,  
6387, 6388, 6389, 6390, 6391, 6392,  
6393, 6394, 6395, 6396, 6397, 6398,  
6399, 6400, 6401, 6402, 6403, 6404,  
6405, 6406, 6407, 6408, 6409, 6410,  
6411, 6412, 6413, 6414, 6415, 6416,  
6417, 6418, 6419, 6420, 6421, 6422,  
6423, 6424, 6425, 6426, 6427, 6428,  
6429, 6430, 6431, 6432, 6433, 6434,  
6435, 6436, 6437, 6438, 6439, 6440,  
6441, 6442, 6443, 6444, 6445, 6446,  
6447, 6448, 6449, 6450, 6451, 6452,  
6453, 6454, 6455, 6456, 6457, 6458,  
6459, 6460, 6461, 6462, 6463, 6464,  
6465, 6466, 6467, 6468, 6469, 6470,  
6471, 6472, 6473, 6474, 6475, 6476,  
6477, 6478, 6479, 6480, 6481, 6482,  
6483, 6484, 6485, 6486, 6487, 6488,  
6489, 6490, 6491, 6492, 6493, 6494,  
6495, 6496, 6497, 6498, 6499, 6500,  
6501, 6502, 6503, 6504, 6505, 6506,  
6507, 6508, 6509, 6510, 6511, 6512,  
6513, 6514, 6515, 6516, 6517, 6518,  
6519, 6520, 6521, 6522, 6523, 6524,  
6525, 6526, 6527, 6528, 6529, 6530,  
6531, 6532, 6533, 6534, 6535, 6536,  
6537, 6538, 6539, 6540, 6541, 6542,  
6543, 6544, 6545, 6546, 6547, 6548,  
6549, 6550, 6551, 6552, 6553, 6554,  
6555, 6556, 6557, 6558, 6559, 6560,  
6561, 6562, 6563, 6564, 6565, 6566,  
6567, 6568, 6569, 6570, 6571, 6572,  
6573, 6574, 6575, 6576, 6577, 6578,  
6579, 6580, 6581, 6582, 6583, 6584,  
6585, 6586, 6587, 6588, 6589, 6590,  
6591, 6592, 6593, 6594, 6595, 6596,  
6597, 6598, 6599, 6600, 6601, 6602,  
6603, 6604, 6605, 6606, 6607, 6608,  
6609, 6610, 6611, 6612, 6613, 6614,  
6615, 6616, 6617, 6618, 6619, 6620,  
6621, 6622, 6623, 6624, 6625, 6626,  
6627, 6628, 6629, 6630, 6631, 6632,  
6633, 6634, 6635, 6636, 6637, 6638,  
6639, 6640, 6641, 6642, 6643, 6644,  
6645, 6646, 6647, 6648, 6649, 6650,  
6651, 6652, 6653, 6654, 6655, 6656,  
6657, 6658, 6659, 6660, 6661, 6662,  
6663, 6664, 6665, 6666, 6667, 6668,  
6669, 6670, 6671, 6672, 6673, 6674,  
6675, 6676, 6677, 6678, 6679, 6680,  
6681, 6682, 6683, 6684, 6685, 6686,  
6687, 6688, 6689, 6690, 6691, 6692,  
6693, 6694, 6695, 6696, 6697, 6698,  
6699, 6700, 6701, 6702, 6703, 6704,  
6705, 6706, 6707, 6708, 6709, 6710,  
6711, 6712, 6713, 6714, 6715, 6716,  
6717, 6718, 6719, 6720, 6721, 6722,  
6723, 6724, 6725, 6726, 6727, 6728,  
6729, 6730, 6731, 6732, 6733, 6734,  
6735, 6736, 6737, 6738, 6739, 6740,  
6741, 6742, 6743, 6744, 6745, 6746,  
6747, 6748, 6749, 6750, 6751, 6752,  
6753, 6754, 6755, 6756, 6757, 6758,  
6759, 6760, 6761, 6762, 6763, 6764,  
6765, 6766, 6767, 6768, 6769, 6770,  
6771, 6772, 6773, 6774, 6775, 6776,  
6777, 6778, 6779, 6780, 6781, 6782,  
6783, 6784, 6785, 6786, 6787, 6788,  
6789, 6790, 6791, 6792, 6793, 6794,  
6795, 6796, 6797, 6798, 6799, 6800,  
6801, 6802, 6803, 6804, 6805, 6806,  
6807, 6808, 6809, 6810, 6811, 6812,  
6813, 6814, 6815, 6816, 6817, 6818,  
6819, 6820, 6821, 6822, 6823, 6824,  
6825, 6826, 6827, 6828, 6829, 6830,  
6831, 6832, 6833, 6834, 6835, 6836,  
6837, 6838, 6839, 6840, 6841, 6842,  
6843, 6844, 6845, 6846, 6847, 6848,  
6849, 6850, 6851, 6852, 6853, 6854,  
6855, 6856, 6857, 6858, 6859, 6860,  
6861, 6862, 6863, 6864, 6865, 6866,  
6867, 6868, 6869, 6870, 6871, 6872,  
6873, 6874, 6875, 6876, 6877, 6878,  
6879, 6880, 6881, 6882, 6883, 6884,  
6885, 6886, 6887, 6888, 6889, 6890,  
6891, 6892, 6893, 6894, 6895, 6896,  
6897, 6898, 6899, 6900, 6901, 6902,  
6903, 6904, 6905, 6906, 6907, 6908,  
6909, 6910, 6911, 6912, 6913, 6914,  
6915, 6916, 6917, 6918, 6919, 6920,  
6921, 6922, 6923, 6924, 6925, 6926,  
6927, 6928, 6929, 6930, 6931, 6932,  
6933, 6934, 6935, 6936, 6937, 6938,  
6939, 6940, 6941, 6942, 6943, 6944,  
6945, 6946, 6947, 6948, 6949, 6950,  
6951, 6952, 6953, 6954, 6955, 6956,  
6957, 6958, 6959, 6960, 6961, 6962,  
6963, 6964, 6965, 6966, 6967, 6968,  
6969, 6970, 6971, 6972, 6973, 6974,  
6975, 6976, 6977, 6978, 6979, 6980,  
6981, 6982, 6983, 6984, 6985, 6986,  
6987, 6988, 6989, 6990, 6991, 6992,  
6993, 6994, 6995, 6996, 6997, 6998,  
6999, 7000, 7001, 7002, 7003, 7004,  
7005, 7006, 7007, 7008, 7009, 7010,  
7011, 7012, 7013, 7014, 7015, 7016,  
7017, 7018, 7019, 7020, 7021, 7022,  
7023, 7024, 7025, 7026, 7027, 7028,  
7029, 7030, 7031, 7032, 7033, 7034,  
7035, 7036, 7037, 7038, 7039, 7040,  
7041, 7042, 7043, 7044, 7045, 7046,  
7047, 7048, 7049, 7050, 7051, 7052,  
7053, 7054, 7055, 7056, 7057, 7058,  
7059, 7060, 7061, 7062, 7063, 7064,  
7065, 7066, 7067, 7068, 7069, 7070,  
7071, 7072, 7073, 7074, 7075, 7076,  
7077, 7078, 7079, 7080, 7081, 7082,  
7083, 7084, 7085, 7086, 7087, 7088,  
7089, 7090, 7091, 7092, 7093, 7094,  
7095, 7096, 7097, 7098, 7099, 7100,  
7101, 7102, 7103, 7104, 7105, 7106,  
7107, 7108, 7109, 7110, 7111, 7112,  
7113, 7114, 7115, 7116, 7117, 7118,  
7119, 7120, 7121, 7122, 7123, 7124,  
7125, 7126, 7127, 7128, 7129, 7130,  
7131, 7132, 7133, 7134, 7135, 7136,  
7137, 7138, 7139, 7140, 7141, 7142,  
7143, 7144, 7145, 7146, 7147, 7148,  
7149, 7150, 7151, 7152, 7153, 7154,  
7155, 7156, 7157, 7158, 7159, 7160,  
7161, 7162, 7163, 7164, 7165, 7166,  
7167, 7168, 7169, 7170, 7171, 7172,  
7173, 7174, 7175, 7176, 7177, 7178,  
7179, 7180, 7181, 7182, 7183, 7184,  
7185, 7186, 7187, 7188, 7189, 7190,  
7191, 7192, 7193, 7194, 7195, 7196,  
71



## INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

3322, 4538, 4974: 24, 28, 3161: 25, 155;  
19 65: 716, 734, 763, 898, 1057, 1125;  
1176, 1681, 2063, 4449: 25, 26; 203;  
263, 474, 579, 763, 985, 999, 5031;  
6365: 25, 26, 28; 2577: 25-27; 6145;  
25-28; 165, 1179, 3049, 2607: 25, 28;  
1018, 1077, 1518, 1819, 1772, 2 0 1;  
2303, 2601, 6034: 26, 54: 5780: 27;  
327, 1204, 1252, 1269, 1778 (2): 1879;  
2809, 2995, 3079, 3161, 3281, 3470, 3475;  
6354: 27, 28; 728: 28, 792, 802, 1262;  
2032, 2747, 3638: 28; 62, 196, 419, 529;  
369, 382, 155, 166, 66: 28-30;  
369, 382, 155, 166, 66: 28-30;  
29: 1545, 1986: 31, 3282, 5103, 5173;  
32: 1816, 2207: 33, 1589, 2146, 2449;  
2577, 5123: 35: 41, 205, 277, 666, 1852;  
2505: 35-38; 2797: 35, 38; 40: 35;  
363: 35-38; 151: 38; 161: 38;  
36-38: 360, 1853, 2187, 3063, 3250: 36;  
50: 5026: 37, 360: 37, 38: 666, 1880;  
2029, 2082: 38: 201, 308, 316, 360, 1149;  
2231, 2479, 4499, 4994, 5166, 6318: 38;  
40: 18, 828: 38-41: 307, 38-44: 454;  
576, 616: 38-45: 454;  
38, 40, 2123: 39-41: 5622: 39-42;  
39: 39, 48: 20: 206, 219, 277;  
40 (2), 1550: 40, 41: 458, 1283, 2242;  
40-44: 1416, 2763, 3965: 41: 828, 1996;  
2239, 6101: 41, 42: 2067, 5178, 5951;  
4240, 6438: 41-44: 868: 42: 41, 666;  
454, 361, 512, 579, 326, 109 (2): 42;  
4720, 4777: 42-44: 93, 308, 361, 666;  
1670: 43, 153, 1642, 1692, 1854, 1856, 1881;  
1879, 1952, 2156, 2194, 2339, 2422, 2477;  
2618, 2980, 3063, 3185, 3729, 3904, 4199;  
4599, 5060, 5126, 5158, 5222, 5304, 5329;  
5416, 5880, 5298, 638: 43;  
5416, 5880, 5298, 638: 43;  
172: 42, 50: 204: 42-51: 3031: 42;  
33: 1542, 2339: 42-54: 1105: 43;  
5035, 6312: 43, 38: 3027: 43, 44;  
1995, 2819, 4064, 4123, 4308, 4635, 5690;  
749, 6399: 44: 439, 119, 201, 274;  
454, 44, 516, 579, 326, 109 (2): 44;  
579: 44-50, 4369, 5069: 44, 45: 18, 262;  
579: 44-40, 328: 44, 46: 66: 44-49;  
155, 261: 44-50: 469, 1064: 44, 50;  
56: 45: 29, 41, 66, 89, 206, 277, 316, 1043;  
1438, 1747, 1995, 2819, 2981, 4854: 45;  
40, 19: 44, 447, 679, 1064: 45;  
40, 19: 44, 447, 679, 1064: 45;  
45-49: 4149: 20: 2841: 45, 48: 1855;  
45-49: 4556: 46, 89, 89: 46-47: 1510;  
47: 41, 61, 89, 106, 145, 363, 777, 5967;  
6436: 47, 48: 382: 48: 41, 206, 277;  
360, 507, 868: 48, 49: 89, 201: 48-50;  
2194: 49: 41, 66, 89, 104, 578, 667;  
7879: 49: 41, 66, 89, 104, 578, 667;  
1692, 1855, 1952, 2082, 2339, 2423, 2422;  
2439, 2573, 3075, 3082, 4054, 4108, 4124;  
4553, 4675, 4793, 4810, 4966, 5090, 5197;  
5199, 5208, 5334, 5575, 5694, 5792, 5980;  
6398: 50-52: 5184, 5184, 5184;  
50-53: 5184, 5184, 5184;  
50-58: 3173: 51, 41, 274, 293, 308, 473;  
845, 1196, 1693, 2617, 3027, 3883, 5132;  
51, 50: 4914: 51, 52: 152 (2), 665, 668;  
678, 845, 915, 1184, 1854, 5075, 5107;  
3376, 3823, 4135, 494, 510 (2), 512;  
5250: 52, 53: 447, 679, 1064: 52;  
52: 1052, 407: 51-54: 41, 5078: 52;  
10, 19, 194, 200, 204 (2), 263, 304, 368;  
475, 519, 626 (2): 2339, 3868, 5059, 5123;  
6355: 52, 53: 1857, 2747: 52, 50: 5222;  
53: 252, 1642, 2339 (2): 5116, 6345;  
53, 54: 204, 204, 204, 204, 204;  
53, 54: 204, 204, 204, 204, 204;  
54, 55: 894, 2600: 54, 55, 57: 678: 54;  
57: 763: 55: 308, 894: 50: 678, 1683;  
1718, 3391: 57: 27, 464, 614, 641;  
1591, 2312: 58: 90, 1627;  
10: 1: 1139: 1, 2: 582, 43: 4: 3159: 2;  
364: 44, 164: 44, 164: 44, 164: 44, 164;  
464: 1378, 1399, 1409, 1480, 1600, 1862;  
1942, 2241, 2410, 2932, 2936, 3669 (2):  
4102 (2), 4284, 5409, 5600 (2), 6372;  
3: 1720: 12: 1822: 13: 90, 609, 679;  
1564, 1832, 1972, 2031, 3008, 4912, 5795;  
5839: 13, 13, 13, 13, 13, 13, 13, 13;  
20: 1550: 22: 2807, 6248

## II CORINTHIANS

1, 3; 386, 4419; 1:24; 52; 3; 5748;  
3, 4; 2665, 5537, 6134; 3-5; 6084; 3;  
6; 3384; 3-7; 3435; 6290; 4; 3754;  
4508; 5; 2000; 5-7; 4475; 7; 1498; 7;  
14; 3325; 3-10; 2207; 9; 2987; 1; 19;  
19; 19; 19; 19; 19; 19; 19; 19; 19;  
4517; 20; 3331; 4925; 20; 22; 626;  
21; 218, 1768; 21:22; 5498; 22; 131;  
24; 1559;  
2, 4; 1886; 0; 638; 11; 21, 899, 427;  
267, 276, 9120; 166; 3310, 3884;  
5; 4478; 48; 5379; 14; 1802; 2896; 14;  
16; 2058; 14; 17; 877; 15; 4922; 15;  
17; 3673; 16; 1280; 2450; 2930; 4355;  
4346, 4708, 4868, 4990; 17; 1584;  
3; 1; 1708, 4720; 2884, 2993, 5967; 616; 1-8;  
2884, 2993, 5967; 616; 1-8;

[illegible]

1973: 1-7; 1829: 18; 1533: 21; 2259:  
9: 19; 365: 1-11; 1211: 1-15; 548: 1299,  
5926: 5-12; 1334: 6; 1653: 7; 450:  
2511, 2540: 8; 1802: 10; 455: 12;  
1299:  
1089: 6198: 4; 768: 1627, 2015, 2681,  
3089, 3675, 5760, 6089: 5; 177: 1137,  
5889, 6109, 6144: 5; 2875, 1075, 1552,  
1802, 1805, 2381, 2480, 2878, 3103, 3307,  
4227, 4241, 5646: 5, 6; 1223, 2416: 7;  
4517: 8; 4517: 10; 2979, 3127: 11;  
2514: 12; 5128: 14; 4517: 13; 4320:  
11, 1-10, 12: 1825: 11; 1533: 15;  
33: 1022: 2; 137, 399, 493, 609, 1386,  
1652, 2047, 2859, 2861, 3496, 3667, 4789,  
4997, 6028: 2-10; 4518: 2-23; 3820:  
3; 396, 551, 728, 826, 866, 867, 910,  
1204, 1053, 1257, 1428, 1794, 2180, 2389,  
3353, 5355, 5588, 5889, 5941: 6; 655:  
5; 162: 4517, 5588, 5889, 5941: 6;  
365: 7, 8; 552: 7-9; 2211, 5927: 7-12;  
619: 8-9; 1822, 2514: 9; 2227, 3127,  
3146, 5810, 5846: 11-14; 882: 12-15;  
15: 370, 6206, 5347: 13, 14, 1643,  
1683, 5800, 5810: 15; 7-9, 17: 16;  
994, 1664, 4719, 3185, 4070, 5259, 5848,  
6204, 6249, 6303, 6384: 14; 171, 494,  
1687, 1800, 1948, 1956, 3275, 4070, 5981:  
14, 15; 370, 1025, 1094, 1736, 5184: 15;  
6206: 15-31; 4512: 20; 3886: 21-33;  
4517: 22; 552: 23; 4517: 24;  
28: 5851, 6130: 23-33; 1041, 1523,  
1885: 24-27; 6265: 25; 3123, 3204,  
360, 1319, 1646, 2502, 3820: 27; 2022:  
27, 30; 2009: 28; 1893, 2576: 33;  
3738:  
1-1: 9033, 4517: 1-4; 1148, 1523, 1525:  
1-5; 1617: 1-7; 435, 665, 1478, 1719:  
1-7; 5941: 1-10; 4517: 1-12; 551: 1-  
21; 1022: 2; 529: 2(2), 2832: 2, 4; 365:  
4; 365, 1744, 2832, 5066, 5339: 6;  
1147: 7; 435, 1523, 1540, 5117, 5416:  
7-9; 2006, 4517: 8; 4517: 9; 2865:  
2837, 5552, 5963: 8, 9; 749, 1921: 8;  
10: 1754: 9; 1745, 2009, 2568, 4007,  
4100, 4164, 4167, 6184, 4356, 4432, 4433,  
4660, 4784, 5117, 5668, 5855, 5886, 5941,  
6084, 6101: 9, 10; 552: 1558, 3020,  
5760, 6144: 10; 1825, 5667: 10;  
15: 1041: 11; 162, 5831: 11, 12;  
1323, 5941: 12; 551, 2827, 3535: 14;  
33, 2488, 3143: 15; 2513, 6138: 16;  
825, 3675, 4518: 18; 3238:  
13; 4: 2037: 5; 759, 1516, 1640, 3251,  
4916, 5810, 8: 5667, 1022, 4076: 11;  
1150, 2251, 2940, 3436, 3920, 6290: 13;  
1895: 33; 1139:

## GALATIANS

1: 1. 372: (2), 551, 1720, 2795, 5940: 1;  
2: 244: 551: 3, 4, 369: 4; 256, 687, 1273,  
1615, 1684, 1814, 2724, 3074, 3209: 4-8;  
975, 1754: 4. 7. 9: 1255: 6; 2285,  
3820, 4445: 6, 7; 687, 760, 894, 1643:  
6-8; 425: 6-9; 551, 728, 753, 868, 5801,  
5016, 5370, 6249, 6303: 6-12; 632, 5916:  
7-9; 975, 1282, 8: 85, 95, 1025: (2),  
1592, 1610: 8, 9; 1449, 1814: 8, 9;  
10: 1482: 8, 11, 12; 1419: 8-12; 1524:  
9; 1130, 1205: 10-24; 1657: 11, 12;  
425, 551, 1523: (2), 1566, 1779, 4518: 12;  
365, 455: 13; 1885: 13, 14; 551: 14;  
1011: 15; 1457, 1651: (2), 1565, 1671,  
2562, 2823, 4724, 5002: 17; 1148: 17;  
1592: 18; 1715: 19; 3003:  
2: 1. 116: 1-11; 1472: 12-10; 1657:  
1-14; 4510: 1, 2, 21, 551, 3018: 2, 3, 65,  
435, 1523, 1719, 3825: 2-5; 793, 1728:  
2-10; 5941: 3; 123, 1526, 3082, 2206,  
3820: 5-11; 4928: 5, 11; 2119: 6;  
69: 7, 8; 1526, 1726, 2126: 8; 1523:  
9; 1523, 1813: 10; 516: 11; 397, 416  
(2), 439, 664: (2), 972, 1526, 1728, 3002,  
709, 1212: 6, 8, 9; 1526, 1962, 4800:  
11-16; 973: 17, 28;  
3: 2219: 14; 2118: 14-16; 1726: 21, 75;  
14-21; 3481: 10; 199, 416, 868: 57, 74;  
17; 416, 1726: 18-21; 804: 19; 127,  
1726: 20; 80, 160, 237, 960, 1179, 1254,  
1456, 2479, 5101, 6321: 21; 105:  
3: 1. 687, 868, 1738, 3820: 1, 10; 972:  
1728: 1-15; 551: 1-19; 1729, 4510:  
2, 3. 1657: 3-19; 3082: 4-18;  
1726: 5-8; 2126: 6; 2875, 3230, 5169,  
6320: 7; 1905: 7, 29; 793, 1617: 8;  
11, 70, 290, 406, 1389, 2122, 2208, 4696,  
9439, 5207, 5244, 5300, 6174, 6364: 8, 9;  
6448: 8, 16; 1877: 8, 16, 29; 1710, 2538  
5538, 3723, 4739, 5063, 5187, 5301, 5349,  
5393, 5761, 5818, 6249, 6305, 6386,  
6392, 6456, 6585, 6360: 6, 9, 10, 11;  
2121: 9, 16, 17; 1795: 10; 246, 1775, 5048:  
10, 11, 13; 1658: 10, 12; 543: 10-13; 586,  
701, 2445: 11; 105, 282: 11, 29; 4365:  
12; 410, 454, 503, 573, 682, 789, 2121,  
4905, 6371, 6446: 13; 246: (2), 416, 448,  
652, 632, 1725, 2402, 2659, 3901, 410,  
5046, 5467, 5726, 5777, 6187, 6184, 13,  
14, 16, 1436, 448: 13, 14; 1779, 1723:  
14; 1696, 4438: 14, 16, 29; 17: 205;  
15: 1174, 2120, 4518, 4343: 15, 17; 482:



## INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

15, 26: 1697: 10: 28, 289, 327, 905, 958, 1063, 1218, 1376, 2778, 3684, 3937, 4370, 5848, 6156, 6450: 16, 17: 6156, 6245: 16-29: 139, 1436, 2854, 4334, 5243, 160, 129: 11, 201, 557, 334, 692, 900, 924, 1072, 1091, 1110, 1117, 1119, 1164, 1167, 1195, 1278, 1310, 1311, 1316, 1341, 1364, 1372, 1493, 1615, 1650, 1649, 1724, 1771, 1786, 1790, 1818, 1832, 1881, 1908, 2063, 2086, 2112, 2117, 2122, 2128, 2209, 2297, 2360, 2376, 2398, 2409, 2415, 2425, 2436, 2447, 2458, 2469, 2479, 2489, 2499, 2509, 2519, 2529, 2539, 2549, 2559, 2569, 2579, 2589, 2599, 2609, 2619, 2629, 2639, 2649, 2659, 2669, 2679, 2689, 2699, 2709, 2719, 2729, 2739, 2749, 2759, 2769, 2779, 2789, 2799, 2809, 2819, 2829, 2839, 2849, 2859, 2869, 2879, 2889, 2899, 2909, 2919, 2929, 2939, 2949, 2959, 2969, 2979, 2989, 2999, 3009, 3019, 3029, 3039, 3049, 3059, 3069, 3079, 3089, 3099, 3109, 3119, 3129, 3139, 3149, 3159, 3169, 3179, 3189, 3199, 3209, 3219, 3229, 3239, 3249, 3259, 3269, 3279, 3289, 3299, 3309, 3319, 3329, 3339, 3349, 3359, 3369, 3379, 3389, 3399, 3409, 3419, 3429, 3439, 3449, 3459, 3469, 3479, 3489, 3499, 3509, 3519, 3529, 3539, 3549, 3559, 3569, 3579, 3589, 3599, 3609, 3619, 3629, 3639, 3649, 3659, 3669, 3679, 3689, 3699, 3709, 3719, 3729, 3739, 3749, 3759, 3769, 3779, 3789, 3799, 3809, 3819, 3829, 3839, 3849, 3859, 3869, 3879, 3889, 3899, 3909, 3919, 3929, 3939, 3949, 3959, 3969, 3979, 3989, 3999, 4009, 4019, 4029, 4039, 4049, 4059, 4069, 4079, 4089, 4099, 4109, 4119, 4129, 4139, 4149, 4159, 4169, 4179, 4189, 4199, 4209, 4219, 4229, 4239, 4249, 4259, 4269, 4279, 4289, 4299, 4309, 4319, 4329, 4339, 4349, 4359, 4369, 4379, 4389, 4399, 4409, 4419, 4429, 4439, 4449, 4459, 4469, 4479, 4489, 4499, 4509, 4519, 4529, 4539, 4549, 4559, 4569, 4579, 4589, 4599, 4609, 4619, 4629, 4639, 4649, 4659, 4669, 4679, 4689, 4699, 4709, 4719, 4729, 4739, 4749, 4759, 4769, 4779, 4789, 4799, 4809, 4819, 4829, 4839, 4849, 4859, 4869, 4879, 4889, 4899, 4909, 4919, 4929, 4939, 4949, 4959, 4969, 4979, 4989, 4999, 5009, 5019, 5029, 5039, 5049, 5059, 5069, 5079, 5089, 5099, 5109, 5119, 5129, 5139, 5149, 5159, 5169, 5179, 5189, 5199, 5209, 5219, 5229, 5239, 5249, 5259, 5269, 5279, 5289, 5299, 5309, 5319, 5329, 5339, 5349, 5359, 5369, 5379, 5389, 5399, 5409, 5419, 5429, 5439, 5449, 5459, 5469, 5479, 5489, 5499, 5509, 5519, 5529, 5539, 5549, 5559, 5569, 5579, 5589, 5599, 5609, 5619, 5629, 5639, 5649, 5659, 5669, 5679, 5689, 5699, 5709, 5719, 5729, 5739, 5749, 5759, 5769, 5779, 5789, 5799, 5809, 5819, 5829, 5839, 5849, 5859, 5869, 5879, 5889, 5899, 5909, 5919, 5929, 5939, 5949, 5959, 5969, 5979, 5989, 5999, 6009, 6019, 6029, 6039, 6049, 6059, 6069, 6079, 6089, 6099, 6109, 6119, 6129, 6139, 6149, 6159, 6169, 6179, 6189, 6199, 6209, 6219, 6229, 6239, 6249, 6259, 6269, 6279, 6289, 6299, 6309, 6319, 6329, 6339, 6349, 6359, 6369, 6379, 6389, 6399, 6409, 6419, 6429, 6439, 6449, 6459, 6469, 6479, 6489, 6499, 6509, 6519, 6529, 6539, 6549, 6559, 6569, 6579, 6589, 6599, 6609, 6619, 6629, 6639, 6649, 6659, 6669, 6679, 6689, 6699, 6709, 6719, 6729, 6739, 6749, 6759, 6769, 6779, 6789, 6799, 6809, 6819, 6829, 6839, 6849, 6859, 6869, 6879, 6889, 6899, 6909, 6919, 6929, 6939, 6949, 6959, 6969, 6979, 6989, 6999, 7009, 7019, 7029, 7039, 7049, 7059, 7069, 7079, 7089, 7099, 7109, 7119, 7129, 7139, 7149, 7159, 7169, 7179, 7189, 7199, 7209, 7219, 7229, 7239, 7249, 7259, 7269, 7279, 7289, 7299, 7309, 7319, 7329, 7339, 7349, 7359, 7369, 7379, 7389, 7399, 7409, 7419, 7429, 7439, 7449, 7459, 7469, 7479, 7489, 7499, 7509, 7519, 7529, 7539, 7549, 7559, 7569, 7579, 7589, 7599, 7609, 7619, 7629, 7639, 7649, 7659, 7669, 7679, 7689, 7699, 7709, 7719, 7729, 7739, 7749, 7759, 7769, 7779, 7789, 7799, 7809, 7819, 7829, 7839, 7849, 7859, 7869, 7879, 7889, 7899, 7909, 7919, 7929, 7939, 7949, 7959, 7969, 7979, 7989, 7999, 8009, 8019, 8029, 8039, 8049, 8059, 8069, 8079, 8089, 8099, 8109, 8119, 8129, 8139, 8149, 8159, 8169, 8179, 8189, 8199, 8209, 8219, 8229, 8239, 8249, 8259, 8269, 8279, 8289, 8299, 8309, 8319, 8329, 8339, 8349, 8359, 8369, 8379, 8389, 8399, 8409, 8419, 8429, 8439, 8449, 8459, 8469, 8479, 8489, 8499, 8509



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

5123, 5248, 5379, 5488, 5896, 5910, 6143,  
6332: 12-17; 1487: 12-18; 5851, 5925,  
6128: 13; 170, 100, 378, 414, 645, 862,  
1177, 1659, 2034, 2218, 2275, 2532, 3298,  
3328, 3351, 3358, 3949, 4075, 4151, 418,  
5082, 5098, 5172, 5209, 5267, 6144, 6178,  
6246, 6299: 13, 14; 1802, 4077: 13;  
17: 1744, 2755: 13-18; 5184, 5678,  
6231: 14; 212: 14-17; 5340, 5734: 15;  
192, 212, 825, 2913: 16; 3518: 17;  
242, 359, 1584, 3550, 6179: 63, 13; 18;  
199, 1902, 5178, 5480, 744, 901: 18;  
19: 2049: 19; 367: 21; 1570: 24;  
204.

## PHILIPPIANS

1:1: 1139, 1957, 2891: 3, 4; 5944: 3;  
5: 4406: 4, 9; 1570: 5; 4077: 6;  
593, 1298, 1721, 2154, 2160, 2642, 2738,  
5155, 5651, 4133, 5118, 5425, 6261: 8;  
493: 9; 664, 2576: 9, 10; 6283: 9;  
11: 585: 10; 5378: 11; 455: 12, 13;  
15: 15, 16; 5259: 15-18; 831, 1537,  
5412, 5426: 19; 149, 1846: 20; 15, 16;  
709, 4526: 21, 23; 1018: 21; 21, 22;  
1827: 21, 29; 6442: 23; 284, 1827,  
5133, 6250 (4), 6318, 6443: 24, 25; 749:  
25: 1271, 1779: 27; 90, 1938: 24, 35;  
3920, 4805: 27, 28; 6142: 27, 29;  
6395: 27, 29; 1779: 29; 51, 80, 1572,  
159, 4491, 5656, 6060, 6219, 6426, 6429:  
2, 1-2: 3436: 1, 5; 32: 1-10; 69: 1-11;  
1703, 2227, 5846: 2; 3929, 6310: 2, 3;  
1130: 2-5; 5810: 2, 5; 309: 3; 2011,  
3155, 4928, 5842, 5959, 6442: 3-5;  
5185: 4, 11; 1213, 1676: 5; 5, 10;  
328, 962, 1563, 1987, 2613, 6168, 6309:  
5-8; 106, 2761, 5157: 5-9; 1892: 6;  
10: 4929, 6080: 5-11; 709, 3048, 5352:  
5-12; 2777: 6; 369, 490, 725, 802, 1515,  
1008, 5748: 6, 7; 89, 490, 503, 5767,  
6168: 6-8; 445, 422, 709, 1058:  
6-8; 4098: 6, 7; 5252: 6-11; 490, 463,  
100, 1337, 1686: 7; 9, 446, 547, 1060,  
1161, 2752: 7, 8; 482, 809, 881, 1230,  
1231, 5525: 7-9; 453, 1603, 5250: 7;  
10: 3537, 4171: 7-11; 1849: 8; 47,  
75, 101, 157, 430, 573, 687, 676, 247,  
327, 3590, 4419, 5068, 5128: 8, 9;  
5186, 5946, 6168: 8, 9; 66, 164, 370,  
382, 418, 482, 1231, 1599, 1873, 1879,  
4455, 5180, 5749: 8-10; 1385: 8-11;  
134, 1228, 1278, 1592, 1670, 2199, 2479,  
4783, 5223, 5292, 5630, 5761, 6352: 8;  
12, 1487, 5186: 8-9; 51, 235, 242, 329,  
445, 456, 546, 578, 710, 803, 838, 872,  
1060, 1059, 1262, 1269, 1286, 1360, 1566,  
1583, 1598, 1679, 1693, 2585, 3028, 3336,  
3476, 4146, 4905, 4929, 5078, 5263, 5578,  
5663, 5578, 6354: 9, 10; 99, 486, 567,  
2616, 3912, 3979, 4149, 4667, 4869, 5840,  
9131: 9, 10; 387, 483, 5046, 5156, 2477,  
2761, 5252, 5416, 5796, 5612, 5148, 5919,  
6038, 6248: 9, 11; 61, 1057: 10; 1252,  
1466, 2819, 2972, 3687, 3725, 4964, 6168:  
10, 11; 331, 490, 239, 4875, 4879, 5165:  
11; 165, 255, 321, 19, 1848, 4218: 10;  
217, 741, 2700, 2001, 2094, 2123, 2979,  
3518, 5586, 6352, 6442: 12, 13; 1920,  
2123, 2514, 3150, 3986, 4796, 4910, 5303,  
5292, 5758, 5854: 12-16; 2228, 4929:  
12-17; 5810: 13; 164, 317, 418, 548,  
597, 1046, 1175, 1212, 1787, 1812,  
2585, 2799, 3021, 3551, 3586, 4321, 4790,  
5094, 5204, 6282, 6319: 14; 4502: 14;  
16: 4929: 14, 18; 593: 15; 338, 75,  
421, 916, 1007, 1713, 3646, 3710, 4191,  
4578: 15, 16; 4797: 16; 1538, 2836:  
17; 5811: 19, 25; 150: 19, 25;  
1707: 20; 2367: 20, 27; 712, 2528:  
20, 27; 5810: 27; 2090, 2838: 28-30;  
2729: 28, 30; 1822, 2007.

3: 2: 1751: 2, 3; 1661, 1670: 2, 18, 19;  
1703: 3-7; 3200: 4-9; 1671: 5;  
1341: 5, 6; 2823: 6; 1885: 7; 465:  
7, 8; 2444, 2927: 7-11; 827, 835, 1650,  
2268, 2322, 2851: 7-14; 643, 3267,  
6442: 7-15; 366, 478: 8; 245, 1037,  
1512, 2037, 2879, 3001, 4526, 5824, 6442:  
8, 9; 2479, 2729, 3965: 8-10; 1739,  
4177: 8, 10; 2701: 8-11; 80, 133, 361,  
364, 722, 1508, 5161, 5428: 8, 11; 127,  
493: 9; 115, 930: 9; 493, 479,  
1008, 1904, 3508, 6362: 9-11; 469: 9;  
15: 2618: 10, 30, 92, 117, 331, 352,  
145, 206, 277, 379, 382, 396, 445, 850,  
1015, 1692, 1854, 1877, 1881, 2138, 5218,  
2795, 2797, 3132, 3134, 3516, 4157, 4504,  
4513, 4527, 4529, 4545, 4549, 4588, 5108,  
5230, 5711, 6247, 6354, 6398: 10, 11;  
729, 1204, 1260, 1278, 1302, 1437, 1512,  
1612, 2051, 2477, 2659, 2747, 4464, 4527,  
4534: 10-12; 2194: 10-14; 1671, 6148:  
11; 205, 277, 624, 1719, 1703, 1812:  
15: 1457: 12; 85, 99, 1884, 4100: 12;  
15: 1570: 13; 1263, 2466, 5000, 5044,  
6155: 13, 14; 99, 478, 526, 1906, 2733,  
2951, 5046, 5080, 5139, 5968, 6083, 6169:  
14, 21, 25, 33, 211, 447, 639, 1071, 1084,  
1585, 1881, 1884, 1886, 2138, 2415, 2548,  
5023, 5126, 5172, 5188, 5287, 5798, 6328:  
14, 15; 1974:

479, 6442: 15, 16; 458, 1573, 1892:  
15-17; 366, 2755, 4153: 16; 4302: 16,  
17: 1130: 16-18; 1536: 17; 463, 478,  
6141, 1884, 2433, 2899, 4461, 6130: 17;  
19: 924, 1041: 18; 419, 489, 493:  
2135, 2147, 5259: 18, 19; 366, 1298,  
1886, 2094, 3083: 19; 1085: 20; 362,  
424, 1062, 1827, 2039, 3179: 20, 21;  
1096, 1012, 2064: 21; 41, 66, 89, 146,  
169, 206, 237, 261, 277, 286, 315, 366,  
569, 602, 1505, 1669, 1768, 2478, 2479,  
41, 1, 5579, 6406.

4: 1: 90, 366, 1703: 1-13; 3127: 3; 827,  
766, 1076, 1309, 1549, 1707, 1721, 3152,  
3288: 5; 298, 396, 2460, 2493, 3242,  
3455, 3866, 4809, 5099, 5249, 5840: 6;  
1865, 5381, 5874, 624: 6, 7; 1046,  
6100: 7; 1287, 1502, 1658, 1838, 4579,  
4898, 4901, 5879: 8; 121, 1586, 1703,  
1767, 1885, 1938, 2015, 2540, 2588, 2890,  
2998, 3304 (2), 3392, 3783, 4805, 4826,  
5214, 5518, 5908, 6442: 8; 37: 3206;  
10: 2514: 10-13; 1822: 10-19; 1703:  
10: 2514: 10-13; 1822: 12; 6276: 13;  
160, 772, 1558, 2154, 3088, 4005, 4061,  
4064, 4458, 5153, 5330, 5759, 6100: 14;  
19: 5810: 15-17; 2514: 16; 3127,  
5846: 17; 1486: 19; 187, 415, 1802,  
3400, 5915: 14-19; 2227: 21-25; 1895.

## COLOSSIANS

1: 1-20: 2293: 2; 2479: 2, 4; 3088: 4;  
5: 2179: 6; 2518: 7; 3130: 8, 10;  
654, 2263, 4093, 928: 10; 1009: 10;  
2020: 11; 2790, 6274: 12; 942, 1007,  
1598, 1842, 2479, 2508, 2707, 4828, 5072,  
5239, 5614, 6292: 12, 13; 1339: 12-18;  
2984: 13; 32, 167, 875, 944, 1149, 1151,  
1233, 2112, 3074, 4198: 14; 94, 944,  
1060, 1063, 1068, 1281, 1294, 1298,  
1336, 1810: 15; 41, 237, 338, 361, 421,  
560, 803, 838, 1063, 1125, 1210, 1514,  
1904, 2773, 4098, 4107, 5239, 5513, 5748,  
5972, 5992, 6168: 15, 16; 1609: 15;  
17: 505, 1161, 1247, 1583, 1593, 1642,  
1648, 1658: 16; 22, 1518: 16-18;  
1060, 1063, 15, 18: 1278, 2573, 3912:  
16; 21, 1266, 1550, 1617: 16, 17; 490,  
1125, 2985: 16-18; 827: 18; 11, 42,  
89 (2), 132, 320, 413, 810, 1445, 2288,  
2408, 2422, 2467, 2479, 2618, 2630, 3565,  
3793, 4454, 4514, 5518, 5580, 6049, 6081,  
6088, 6240: 19; 9, 27, 1063, 1904, 2064:  
19, 20; 4665: 20; 94, 1230, 1299, 1336,  
1679, 1680: 20-22; 1392: 21; 37,  
2707, 2760, 4341, 4448: 21, 22; 106:  
21-23; 90: 22; 611, 976, 1601, 1713,  
2050, 5120: 22, 23; 1840: 22, 23;  
976: 23; 652, 1218, 1435, 1719, 2518,  
2692, 2822: 24; 28, 80, 147, 150, 157,  
218, 245, 252, 283, 334, 449, 467 (2),  
492, 514, 581, 611, 618, 729, 840, 985,  
1102, 1151, 1171, 1231, 1364, 1387, 1637,  
1871, 1911, 1964, 1987, 2000, 2201, 2245,  
2248, 2415, 2469, 2479, 2517, 2511,  
2709, 2778, 2782, 2787, 2824, 2908, 2924,  
3115, 3175, 3192, 3318, 3526, 3586, 3683,  
3709, 3776, 4128, 4310, 4352, 4397, 4475,  
4492, 4543, 4710, 4832, 5079, 5117, 5247,  
5073, 5192 (2), 5342, 6281, 6299, 6421,  
6872, 6951, 6967, 6972, 6973, 6974,  
6975, 6976, 6977, 6978, 6979, 6980,  
25-27; 5549, 5941: 26; 179, 875, 1656,  
3192, 4053, 4310, 4492, 4531, 4715, 4841,  
5054: 26, 27; 368, 2070, 2490, 3152,  
3710, 4341, 4841, 5391, 6081, 6100: 27;  
160, 237, 283, 368 (2), 902, 1273, 1336,  
3040, 3916, 4034, 4334, 4415, 4495, 5227,  
5300: 28; 1149, 1223: 28, 29; 883:  
2, 1-13: 6224, 6438, 6440: 1-8; 494: 2, 3;  
2263: 2, 10; 449: 3; 1656, 2762: 4;  
2179: 6; 613: 6; 47; 5557: 6, 7;  
1008: 6-8; 90: 32; 464: 7; 159:  
7, 8; 1719: 10; 161, 1707, 2611: 9;  
9, 27, 249, 341, 1515, 2064, 5927: 10;  
1550, 2587, 2671 (2), 5902: 12; 154,  
237, 1005, 1540, 1542, 2795, 5063, 6335:  
13; 1734, 5197: 13, 14; 976, 1729:  
14; 141, 1205, 1251, 1454, 1498, 1537,  
1540 (2), 1784, 1787: 14; 3753, 3837,  
3843, 4013, 4505, 5047, 6447: 14, 15;  
639: 14, 16; 543: 14-17; 974, 975:  
1734: 16; 1557, 2118, 2534: 16, 17;  
598, 975, 1499, 1527, 2119: 17; 310,  
402, 812, 6218, 6509: 17, 20; 435,  
2638, 3613: 18; 196, 2080, 4547:  
20: 73, 80, 192, 1729, 1861, 5047: 20, 21;  
1540: 20-22; 90: 20, 22; 127: 20-23;  
1540.

3: 1: 237, 1594, 3132, 3203, 3756, 3838,  
4490, 4863, 5089, 5554, 5559, 5560, 5561:  
1-3; 814, 1653: 1-3; 827, 6346: 1-15;  
2479: 1-17; 1151: 2; 5062, 5739,  
5889, 5905, 6335: 3; 30, 80, 180, 666,  
875, 1077, 1179, 1264, 1861, 4656, 4865,  
5101, 5193, 5252, 6294, 6422: 3;  
2928, 3028, 6094, 6168, 6464:  
2854, 2877, 2878, 6168: 1; 1102, 1522, 1569,  
1981, 1990, 2064, 2155, 2303, 4155,  
4543, 4693, 4784, 5008, 5399, 6293:

5: 112, 121, 1594, 1699, 1836, 2336, 2459,  
2768, 3047, 4349, 4741, 4767, 5248: 5, 6;  
6212: 5-9; 6175: 5-10; 1857, 4070,  
6, 4079: 8; 787, 2283, 2390, 2444,  
2588, 2848, 2849, 4829, 5103: 9;  
1214, 1594, 2331, 4894, 5685, 6347: 10;  
191: 11; 3043: 12; 2790: 12, 13;  
2456, 5586: 12-14; 121, 4829: 12-15;  
1296, 2426, 2688: 12-16; 5603: 12-17;  
25: 12-25; 1594: 13; 324, 613, 1058:  
14; 1530, 3359, 4884, 6100, 6157:  
14, 15; 6133: 15; 187, 827, 1563,  
1652, 1668, 2076, 2358, 2722, 2947, 4534,  
5571, 6108: 16; 653, 962, 1890, 3251;  
17: 1849: 3329, 17-24; 25: 18; 21;  
5168: 21; 3573: 22; 2037: 23;  
1802: 23, 24; 1768, 1769, 2349: 24;  
6290.  
4: 1: 1464: 2; 5020 (2), 5381: 2, 3;  
3715: 3; 110, 585: 5, 6; 756, 2099:  
6; 25, 84, 646, 698, 1116, 1937, 2443,  
3573: 7-9; 1721: 10; 1822, 2141, 3003,  
3009, 4864: 10, 11; 1707: 12; 1273,  
1146, 14, 15; 1695: 15; 2341: 16.

## I THESSALONIANS

1: 4: 3550: 5; 1322, 1419: 6; 4278:  
4973: 10; 298, 370, 787, 1005, 1827,  
2795.

2: 2: 3123: 4-7; 1524: 4, 9; 4119:  
5, 6; 36948: 5-8; 3130: 6; 2500:  
7; 3130: 7-9; 2500: 8, 9; 733: 8, 9;  
2426: 9; 3130: 3157: 10; 3130:  
11; 3130, 3435, 4514, 6281: 12, 13;  
1419: 14, 15; 2415: 14-16; 5677:  
15, 16; 115, 2301: 16; 273, 1702,  
1713, 1983, 2246, 2564, 2599, 2786, 2927,  
3292, 4172, 4656, 5505: 17, 19; 1323:  
18; 3165, 5712: 19; 223, 1693, 2788:  
3, 19, 20; 665: 20; 5841:  
2, 1-2: 3123: 2-5; 2665: 2, 5, 6;  
1719: 3, 4; 447: 7; 4416: 7, 10;  
1719: 8; 6201: 12; 5901: 12, 13;  
4662: 13; 223, 349, 665, 1693, 2979:  
2, 1: 984, 1273, 1781: 3; 50, 69, 200,  
317, 946, 1273, 1781, 2412, 3655, 4355,  
5100, 5126, 5150, 5156, 5656, 6070, 6170:  
7, 50, 85, 9: 12, 6292: 9, 10; 8674:  
9-12; 2196: 9-18; 21968: 10, 11;  
1500, 5167: 11; 4824, 6291: 13;  
1881: 13, 14; 678, 3063, 3436, 4160,  
4175, 5612: 13-17; 3353: 13-18; 41,  
14: 1122, 1591, 1768, 1881, 2220,  
2617, 3027, 3529, 4633, 4794: 14;  
170, 1210, 2528: 14, 16; 5166: 14, 16;  
5107: 14-18; 1509, 2798: 15; 181, 223,  
813, 1693, 1881, 2979: 15, 16; 2981,  
6149: 15-17; 212, 2765, 3107, 5182:  
15-17; 293, 473: 18; 49, 120, 494,  
944, 964: 18; 264, 368, 490, 579 (2), 631,  
626, 1454, 2025 (3), 2026: 16, 17; 529,  
868, 445, 1260, 1827, 1854, 5132: 16-18;  
167, 827: 17; 35, 152, 665, 667, 5771,  
6018: 18; 2665:  
5: 112: 599, 2196: 1-3; 1873: 14; 359,  
3477, 3500: 1-5; 18: 17, 519, 598,  
6013, 6116, 1875: 1-6; 2693, 5489, 5793, 6013,  
6175: 1-5; 237: 1-8; 5400: 1-9; 2303:  
1-10; 87: 2; 665, 1742, 2504, 6398,  
3: 661: 2; 579, 1785, 2590, 2972,  
2973: 2, 4, 9; 665: 2-5; 2513: 2-6;  
1419: 2, 3; 221, 1707, 1607, 5283,  
6026, 6070, 6176: 3, 4; 1612, 2979,  
3784: 3-5; 2691: 4; 98, 310, 326,  
384, 402, 555, 601, 712, 1470, 1760, 1877,  
2765, 2942, 3120, 3822, 4185, 5715: 4;  
1948, 5595: 4-6; 173, 593, 1873: 4-8;  
1843: 5; 375, 3668, 4907: 5; 5:  
5192: 6; 1759, 3049, 3769, 5256: 8;  
1435, 2051: 10; 416, 1126, 2197, 3027;  
11; 1867, 2665, 2707, 3014, 6290: 11-15;  
6450: 12, 13; 1895: 12-14; 3034:  
12-24; 4417: 13; 397, 844, 1130, 1137,  
1571, 1638, 1841, 2079, 2278, 2404, 2745,  
4458, 4772, 4819, 5179, 5199, 5198,  
5684, 5694, 5698, 6291: 14-23; 1781:  
14-28; 3135: 15; 5644, 5897,  
6291: 17; 1865, 2004, 4883, 5707,  
17, 18; 799, 8006, 8332: 18; 2353:  
19; 371, 3434, 4992, 5129, 5391: 19-23;  
1200: 21; 416, 5844, 6204, 1524,  
1721, 1777, 1788, 2532, 4420: 20; 22;  
1586, 1789, 2017, 4728: 23; 69, 197,  
223, 441, 1693, 1881, 2979, 4528: 24;  
200, 225, 645, 905, 946, 1018, 1142, 1211,  
1630, 3660, 4818, 5250: 25; 2576



2:1: 154, 2979: 1-2: 519: 1-3: 685:  
1-5: 1794: 1-8: 1827: 1-8: 1923:  
1-8: 9: 223: 1-17: 54 (2): 304, 777,  
1185, 5339: 2-10: 3128: 3: 278, 705,  
632, 639, 980, 1093, 1586, 5735: 3-6:  
711: 3-7: 1093: 3-8: 310, 402, 1304:  
7-10: 1775: 4: 54, 304, 306, 517, 638,  
980: 6-7: 1977: 7: 284, 301, 518,  
7-8: 368: 8: 124, 217, 287, 307, 712,  
757, 815, 1977, 2001, 2979 (3): 3082 (2):  
8-12: 1368: 9: 617, 2173, 3165, 3742,  
9-10: 1687: 9-11: 4583, 6285, 6386:  
9-12: 2189, 2793, 3120, 6385: 10: 2891  
1353, 3567, 3908, 4194: 10-11: 1356,  
1649, 3209: 10-12: 1949, 2580, 2818:  
2875, 2950, 3125, 3467, 5800, 5909: 10:  
12: 3941: 11: 306, 1280, 1474, 1736,  
1893, 2033, 2159, 2353, 3181, 3352, 4167,  
4253, 6098, 6451: 11-12: 606, 1766, 1869,  
2033, 2174, 2274, 3490, 4404, 6332: 11-  
17: 4300: 13: 85, 69 (2), 197, 877, 433,  
475, 442, 585, 630, 831, 1567, 1950, 2583,  
3621: 13-14: 1419: 14: 351, 465,  
810, 5711, 5748: 14-15: 5684: 16:  
1254, 2178: 16-17: 4237: 18: 137:  
3:1: 585, 1371, 2404: 1-18: 1641: 2:  
4515: 3: 1139, 1823: 4: 2415: 5:  
604, 1648: 6: 100, 1664, 1668: 6-14:  
1453, 1559, 1575: 6-15: 1523: 7-9:  
1884: 7-11: 2804: 7-13: 619: 8-10:  
2009, 2500, 2933: 11: 295, 1575, 4376:  
11-15: 2009: 13-15: 3034: 14: 295,  
1575: 15: 3092: 16: 6263.

# I TIMOTHY

1:3: 1822: 3:4: 868, 3199, 5045, 5970,  
3-6: 1130: 5: 1712, 2733, 2807, 3830,  
4153, 5123, 5755: 5-7: 6412: 6: 7:  
1215: 7: 1413, 2166, 11-13: 1217:  
12: 1825, 3002: 12-14: 1144: 12-16:  
1885: 13: 2823, 4121: 15: 97, 416,  
607, 2117, 2312, 2482, 5032: 16: 1444,  
2790: 17: 422, 204, 252, 279, 280, 715,  
2289, 2339, 2983, 4071: 18: 1579, 6142:  
18-19: 1127: 19-19: 1319: 20: 397,  
368, 3820, 4612: 20: 1664, 2207, 2221,  
2295, 2837, 3165, 4459:  
2:1: 2: 798, 3715, 5804, 5205: 1-3: 1235,  
6271: 1-4: 33, 3600: 1-6: 630, 639:  
2: 799, 1550, 2946, 4516: 3: 4: 691,  
1106, 5166, 5427, 6174: 3-6: 779, 1273,  
1359, 1565, 1566, 1567, 5816: 630:  
6325: 4: 9, 477, 111, 259, 331, 339, 387,  
412 (2), 429, 477, 493, 497, 539, 545, 556,  
603, 630, 694, 753, 770, 780, 790, 890,  
1125, 1179, 1218, 1235, 1233, 1273, 1311,  
1674, 1781, 2059 (2), 2127, 2735, 2435,  
2519, 2851, 3053, 3223, 3279, 3551, 3725,  
4144, 4364, 4531, 4539, 5020, 5276, 5277,  
5372: 4-6: 517, 623, 909, 999, 1015,  
1043, 1166, 1224, 1337, 1373, 1438, 1496,  
1635, 1720, 1908, 2122, 2490, 3253, 5801,  
6421: 4-6: 47, 76, 290, 405, 838, 1077,  
1180: 4-7: 6360: 5: 13, 316, 453,  
788, 1225, 333, 2: 1725, 1952, 3131,  
5: 6: 33, 47, 82, 106, 328, 858, 776:  
787, 864, 1086, 1155, 1222, 1230, 1256  
(2), 1265, 1278, 1443, 1452, 1572, 1724,  
1750, 1910, 1965, 2051, 2055, 2150, 2238,  
2409, 2715, 2750, 3063, 3101, 3106, 3885,  
3294, 3475, 3526, 3915, 4102, 4140, 4372,  
4477, 4495, 4597, 5016, 5175, 4754, 4760,  
(2), 4905, 5120, 5152, 5354, 5828, 5919,  
5925 (2), 5928, 6160, 6190, 6341, 6337:  
5-7: 1235: 6: 9, 42, 62, 77 (2), 144,  
145, 217, 324, 387, 392, 408, 416, 432, 447,  
507, 513, 536, 541, 545, 556, 604, 623, 632,  
659, 688, 698 (2), 709, 720, 776, 855, 867,  
876, 890, 905, 98 (2), 923 (2), 925, 934,  
949, 951, 965, 980, 981, 1027, 1058, 1086,  
1151, 1177, 1190, 1213, 1256, 1293, 1311,  
1425, 1478, 1567, 1583, 1585, 1590, 1719,  
1750, 1771, 1877, 1910, 2010, 2025, 2122,  
2127, 2228 (2), 2477, 2510, 2618, 2633,  
2639, 2759, 2927, 3016, 3126, 3688,  
3142, 3174, 3256, 3294, 3414, 3629, 3694,  
3697, 3710, 3785, 3774, 4302, 4372, 4519,  
4633, 4734, 4747, 4818 (2), 4855, 4864,  
4866, 5031, 5046, 5083, 5152, 5166, 5396,  
5822, 5873, 5972, 6190: 7: 1148, 1461,  
2147: 9: 874: 10: 1075, 1083, 1098:  
11: 1549: 11-12: 5923: 12: 766, 1676,  
1549, 5878 (13): 1548: 14: 776, 866,  
871, 1006, 1108, 1794, 2395, 4019 (2),  
6306: 15: 3032:  
3:1: 5185: 1-5: 3411: 1-7: 1891,  
5941: 1-13: 5233, 1890: 2: 2741,  
3138, 4122, 5628, 2-3: 1213: 2-4:  
5940: 2-8: 6220: 3: 3585: 4:  
2591: 6: 3012, 3537, 5183, 5956: 6-7:  
5922, 3165: 8-13: 1891: 11: 1891,  
5974: 14-15: 4008: 15: 1570, 1707,  
1720, 1813, 4081, 5392: 16: 9, 27, 406,  
160, 440, 455, 660, 1223, 1246, 1622, 1679,  
2144, 3292:  
4:1: 171, 266, 371, 632, 639, 1643, 1775,  
1782, 2172, 2189, 2499, 2770, 3120,  
3199, 3215, 3365, 3941, 3963, 4087, 5045,  
5085, 5149, 5314, 5353, 5362, 5778, 5383,  
5406, 5443, 5445, 5468, 5485, 5673, 5851,  
5970, 6292, 6305, 6339, 6383, 6399: 1, 2:

5800, 5858: 1-3: 1554: 1-4: 3098:  
1-7: 568: 2: 3596, 4803: 3: 662:  
3:4: 1856: 6-10: 1043: 7: 1720: 8:  
274, 1911, 2351, 2514, 5114: 10: 9, 17:  
253, 352, 545, 603, 611, 691, 742, 778,  
838, 1149, 1216, 1253, 1278, 1337, 1437,  
1442, 1642, 2142, 3172, 3280, 3285: 11:  
12: 1894: 12: 2656, 5193, 5600, 5901:  
12-15: 2146: 1-16: 1957: 3172: 15: 16,  
33: 16: 1569, 1628, 3212:  
5:1: 12: 4977: 1-3:5: 1586: 3-16:  
1554: 4: 2513: 7-8: 4248: 8: 479,  
521, 566, 606, 854, 873, 901, 1280, 1862,  
2474, 2488, 2689, 2762, 4054, 5299, 6291,  
6401: 8-16: 2293: 9-16: 5901: 10:  
651, 1101, 1293, 2293, 2519, 3543: 13:  
3624, 4376, 6291: 14: 1554, 4090: 15:  
3165: 17: 1571, 1848: 17-18: 619:  
19: 3595, 3783, 4803: 22: 1957 (2):  
23: 712, 1689, 1696, 2007, 2364: 24:  
527, 1397, 1471, 1618, 1885, 2305, 2430,  
4856, 5318: 24-25: 1655, 1779:  
6:1: 1: 1862: 1-2: 1464: 3-5: 3594,  
5122, 6099, 6220, 6224: 3-6: 6204:  
3, 20: 1130: 4-5: 1665: 6: 613, 873:  
2351: 6-11: 6276: 7-12: 901: 8:  
1630: 9: 873, 2033, 2504, 3083: 9-11:  
4701: 10-17: 1822: 10-18: 1571: 3016:  
1939, 4022, 5552: 10-11: 2259: 11:  
121: 12: 142, 279, 399, 715, 1040, 1823,  
2123, 2309, 2590, 2878, 3272, 3518, 3998,  
6127, 6142: 12-13: 6252: 12-14: 3652:  
12, 19: 1878: 13: 2470, 2471, 3178:  
13-16: 1127: 14: 4298: 14-15: 2979:  
14-16: 2717: 15: 161, 419, 161,  
1817, 1243: 16: 44, 442, 204, 235, 252,  
254, 279, 280, 348, 361, 453, 546, 558, 598,  
632, 715, 822, 1052, 1158, 1598, 1682,  
1872, 1879, 2027, 2289, 2339, 3075, 3774,  
3788, 4053, 4071, 4966, 6354, 6398: 17:  
2932, 4667, 4734, 17-19: 2763, 629:  
18: 1872, 2009, 2299, 325, 736, 820, 1892,  
2611, 3420, 5816, 5910, 5968: 20, 21:  
1702, 3500.

# II TIMOTHY

1:1-7: 2157: 4: 1886: 5: 1671: 5-13:  
604: 6: 1419, 1433, 5381: 7: 1079,  
3622, 1412, 1689, 1747, 1777, 1897,  
2185, 2263, 2333, 2560, 2644, 3322, 3416,  
3773, 3785: 3890, 3941, 3972, 4077, 4378,  
5093, 5094, 5099, 5670, 5726, 5840, 6093,  
6281: 8: 4886: 8-10: 1642, 3282: 9:  
447, 643, 659, 810, 5023: 9-10: 1881: 10:  
27, 62, 194, 217, 252, 339, 385, 422, 439,  
604, 625, 638, 726, 814, 1005, 1614, 1658,  
2339, 3175, 3447, 3769, 4555, 5177, 5275,  
5418, 5608, 5772, 6148: 12: 140, 491,  
1627, 1881, 2816, 4500, 5993: 12-15:  
868: 13: 369: 15: 2221, 4459, 6222:  
16: 6392: 18: 2782:  
2: 5: 73, 6051: 3: 1708, 1823, 2782, 3011,  
3122, 3615, 4484, 5147, 5101, 6241,  
6367: 4-5: 3069: 5: 481, 560, 1312,  
4129, 4282: 6: 413, 3644, 4864 (2):  
7: 3312, 3382: 8: 944: 9: 1584: 10:  
3586: 11: 80, 127, 297, 411, 1260, 1454,  
3250, 4453: 11, 12: 121, 467, 581, 840,  
907, 1262, 1566, 1568, 1637, 2615, 3107,  
3203, 3683, 478, 485, 494, 518, 520,  
5270, 5342, 5622, 5643, 6013, 6043, 6115,  
6308, 6326: 11-13: 1139: 12: 30, 73,  
80, 157, 200, 245, 297, 318, 364, 442, 465,  
531, 623, 1151, 1176, 1211, 1310, 1372,  
1652, 1782, 2125, 2761, 2787, 3686, 3709,  
3776, 4158, 4144, 4517, 4820, 5951, 5067,  
5079, 5090, 5108, 5117 (2), 5178, 5298,  
5392, 5420, 5495, 5546, 5677, 6275, 6421,  
6442: 12-11: 5063: 13: 14, 250, 1177,  
3024: 14-19: 868: 14-21: 1629: 15:  
33, 340, 415, 646, 826, 1638, 1651, 2512,  
2741, 3097, 3413, 4595, 4675, 4786, 4838,  
4840, 4966, 5045, 5203, 5259, 5391, 5514,  
5775, 5808, 5879, 5949, 15-16: 1677,  
5970: 15-17: 1720: 15-19: 1559: 16:  
1206, 1589: 16, 15: 5045: 16, 17: 3215:  
16-18: 119, 397, 319: 16, 18: 59: 17:  
1800, 2221, 4459, 6222: 17, 18: 665,  
1664: 18: 3508, 1522, 1796: 19: 425,  
2074, 1103, 2671: 19: 5169, 3097, 3165,  
3781, 3987, 3966, 4335, 4818, 4839, 4870,  
5707: 19, 20: 6211: 20: 1872: 20, 21:  
2279, 5439, 5759, 6351: 21: 1096, 3096:  
22: 2517, 2947, 3973: 24: 5699, 5912:  
24, 25: 1426, 5698: 24-26: 1777, 2654,  
3185: 25: 1920, 2309, 2757, 3100: 25,  
26: 869: 26: 219: 26: 5152, 5696:  
3:1: 760, 346, 868, 1138, 1350, 1362, 1492,  
1, 2: 4167: 1-4: 4087: 1-5: 235, 1343,  
1870, 1954, 2053, 2459, 2793, 2875, 3347,  
3898, 4976, 5652, 5696, 6155: 1-5: 1664:  
1-6: 171, 6333: 1-13: 968, 1720: 1, 13:  
352, 1335: 2-8: 110, 1319, 3413: 4:  
264, 1419, 2671: 4-5: 5152, 5696:  
365, 1319, 1350, 1453, 2091, 3962, 5123,  
5851, 6291: 4-8: 760: 5-13: 1320: 7:  
651, 867, 1530, 3153, 5508: 7, 8: 3128:  
8: 171, 341, 867, 1643, 3994, 4060, 6384:  
8-13: 4130: 8-14: 4138: 10: 2791, 3585,  
2437, 2501, 2782, 3223, 3391, 3648, 3702,

4910: 10-12: 1472: 12: 212, 374, 492,  
569, 785, 1009, 1372, 1790, 2251, 2415,  
2437, 2501, 2782, 3223, 3391, 3648, 3702,  
3776, 3801, 4051, 4813, 4871, 4897, 4902,  
6094, 5116, 5148, 5189, 5218, 5227, 5294,  
5333, 5394, 5411, 5546, 5773, 5778, 5932,  
6040, 6139, 6240, 6340, 6341: 13: 341,  
1700, 1967, 2355, 5406, 5588, 5714: 17:  
6303: 14-17: 1063, 2165, 3210: 15: 33,  
318, 362, 858, 1671: 15, 16: 1145, 2146:  
15-17: 200, 923, 1158, 2163, 5050: 15,  
17: 867: 16: 678, 1144, 1148, 1622:  
16, 17: 416, 664, 1148, 1314, 1528, 1628,  
1867, 1892, 1900, 2240, 2440, 2801, 2875,  
416, 5067: 16-17: 1884, 4259, 6012: 17:  
76, 274, 1334, 1624, 2179, 2419, 2452,  
2466, 2835, 2980, 3273, 3798, 3884, 4067,  
4362, 4878, 5082, 5368, 5558.  
4:1: 52, 568, 2799: 1, 2, 5: 1626: 1-3:  
298: 1-4: 731: 1-5: 1523, 1892: 1-6:  
1524: 1-8: 3221: 1-18: 4526: 2:  
416, 664, 1480, 2969, 3211, 3786, 4977,  
6264: 3: 3: 882: 2-5: 380: 2, 14-17:  
552: 3: 563, 868, 948, 968 (2), 1090,  
2156, 2740, 6207: 3, 4: 110, 310, 365,  
676, 1130, 1190, 1320, 2135, 2767, 2930,  
3347, 4073: 4: 1969: 6: 6250: (4):  
6-8: 569, 700, 1884, 4259, 6012: 7:  
2229, 4533: 7-8: 808, 654, 1450, 1458,  
1598, 2606, 2765, 3125, 3137, 3209, 3276,  
4050, 6288: 8: 60, 304, 475, 536, 705,  
845, 1100, 1258, 3136, 3352, 3578, 3591,  
1696, 1796, 1881, 1893, 2064, 2229, 2426,  
2798, 2926, 2979, 3652, 5407: 10: 110,  
416, 664, 1480, 2969, 3211, 3786, 4977,  
1469, 2207, 6222: 14-17: 1319, 3820: 14:  
18: 1664: 15-17: 882: 16: 3212: 16:  
17: 4356: 16-18: 2229: 18: 1881: 19:  
1649, 3212: 20: 172, 1689, 2364, 3159.

# TITUS

1:1: 3586: 3: 826: 4: 1894: 5: 536,  
1890, 3745: 5-11: 1890: 6-10: 6220:  
6-11: 1822: 7: 3242: 7-8: 3573:  
3872: 9: 3292, 9-16: 8660: 10: 110,  
11-12: 2166: 13: 1453: 15:  
4584: 15-16: 2516, 3800, 5746: 16:  
2517.  
2:1: 7, 8: 1892: 1-15: 2732: 2: 2791,  
3385, 4910, 5651: 5: 1584: 7: 204:  
7, 8: 5901: 11: 691, 3857: 11-12:  
1433: 12: 4716: 12-13: 2283, 2949:  
1-15: 1892: 12-13: 2064: 12-14:  
2146: 13: 298, 1108, 1893, 2798, 2979,  
5920, 6114: 13-14: 471, 4081: 14: 710,  
2510, 2517, 2604, 3068, 5461 (2), 6321:  
14, 15: 1480: 15: 1453, 1894:  
3:1: 1553: 2: 2444, 2588, 3242, 4281,  
5183, 5288, 6081: 2-3: 4124:  
3: 1892: 3: 2179, 2422, 5849, 5854:  
5, 6: 1768: 5-7: 1386: 7: 441, 660,  
1678, 1435: 9: 3200, 4009, 6268: 10:  
1453, 1575: 15: 1895, 2807, 6242.

# PHILEMON

2: 984, 1893 (2), 2941: 4-7: 4726: 6:  
7: 3662: 7: 5525, 5888: 7, 16: 1583:  
10-17: 1707: 12, 17: 1822: 16: 611.

# HEBREWS

4:1: 2: 1146, 2400, 3161, 4092: 1-3:  
6319: 1-9: 2407: 2: 21, 30, 398 (2),  
1262, 1386, 1617, 1642, 1675, 2551, 3764,  
5086, 5186, 6266: 2-3: 3161: 2-4: 458:  
3: 89, 315, 348, 361, 385 (2), 546, 578,  
776, 1210 (2), 1262, 1585, 1592, 1806,  
1617, 1872, 2179, 2529, 2587, 2600, 4417,  
4667, 5181, 5269, 5430, 6417: 3-4: 316,  
1336, 5579, 6248: 4: 453, 486, 616, 852,  
856, 872, 1554: 4-5: 142, 279: 4-6:  
2165: 4-6: 61: 5: 458, 837, 1005,  
1031: 5-6: 458: 5-8: 164, 417: 6:  
332, 338, 2156, 3633, 4895: 6-9: 6:  
7: 12, 83: 7: 18, 579, 582, 587, 591,  
592, 5719: 8-9: 354, 5355: 8-12: 370:  
9: 1511, 1251, 2131, 3414, 4909, 5359,  
5702, 5749: 10: 3004, 3154: 10-12:  
448, 1814, 4222: 13: 174, 490, 819,  
2935: 14: 10, 18, 61, 75, 99, 143, 159,  
254, 262, 265, 281, 48, 57, 87, 1478,  
1602, 2129, 2051, 2140, 2779, 2787, 2974,  
3655, 3798, 3965, 4214, 4218, 4708, 4823,  
5606, 6191, 6225, 6295.  
2:1: 309, 371, 1025, 1206, 1823, 2389, 2532,  
3178, 3438, 3617, 5114, 5863: 1-3: 8093,  
1, 3:



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

1810, 1856, 1903, 1910, 1952, 2051, 2055, 2075, 2099, 2238, 2296, 2474, 2477, 2750, 3025, 3066, 3285, 3294, 3476, 3694, 3719, 3844, 3847, 4226, 4338, 4342, 4525, 4633, 4734, 4966, 4982, 5027, 5064, 5066, 5354, 5466, 5522, 5587, 5591, 5623, 5748, 5822, 5873, 5925, 5972, 6080, 6168, 6190, 6360, 6417: 9, 10; 6264: 9, 14, 15, 68: 9, 16; 4098: 10, 12, 28, 281, 361, 393, 405, 546, 747, 965, 1268, 1270, 1335, 1777, 1778, 1807, 1809, 2155, 2156, 2088, 5099, 5215, 5270, 5778, 5851, 6430: 10, 11; 69: 11, 197, 210, 225, 291, 375, 469, 489, 810, 1533, 2122, 2751, 2824, 2943, 4448: 11, 12, 353, 4584: 11, 113; 964, 1359: 12, 5007: 14, 18, 30, 44, 164 (2), 255, 261, 282, 305, 514, 417, 418, 427, 451, 452, 453, 465, 474, 485, 555, 569, 578, 583, 615, 625, 632, 655, 673, 678, 685, 696, 701, 709, 725, 760, 764, 779, 810, 892, 911, 1040, 1052, 1077, 1081, 1125, 1233, 1234, 1253, 1271, 1437, 1644, 1648, 1683, 1687, 1771, 1772, 1806, 2038, 1879, 2003 (3), 2014, 2180, 2189, 2281, 2585, 2599, 2607, 2608, 2609, 2610, 2668, 2794, 3187, 3230, 3463, 5210, 5603, 5802, 5886, 6080, 6167, 6354: 14, 15; 47: (2), 62, 75, 98, 106, 145, 726, 1322, 1685, 5533: 14, 10, 15, 17, 18, 29, 194, 821, 1079, 5332, 5670, 5607, 5584, 6212, 6213, 16: 62, 106, 196, 329, 426, 766, 1680, 3513, 5128, 5352: 17, 196, 488, 677, 951, 963, 1335, 3924, 4905: 17, 18, 12, 28, 405, 1829, 5777, 6265, 6281, 6430: 18, 31, 77, 106, 1355, 2073, 2243, 4544, 4969, 5585, 6168

3: 1: 31, 399, 447, 454, 600, 659, 1084, 1101, 1355, 1881, 3153, 4537, 5923, 511, 5459, 5772, 5922, 5953, 5, 963, 1-1: 180, 1389, 5405, 5775: 1, 14; 714, 3592: 1-10; 5388: 2, 5, 6, 3248: 4, 1303: 5, 370, 559, 3177, 5207, 5219, 5582, 5663: 5, 6, 174, 175, 219, 224, 435, 505, 600, 831, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 2562, 2563, 2564, 2565, 2566, 2567, 2568, 2569, 2570, 2571, 2572, 2573, 2574, 2575, 2576, 2577, 2578, 2579, 2580, 2581, 2582, 2583, 2584, 2585, 2586, 2587, 2588, 2589, 2590, 2591, 2592, 2593, 2594, 2595, 2596, 2597, 2598, 2599, 2600, 2601, 2602, 2603, 2604, 2605, 2606, 2607, 2608, 2609, 2610, 2611, 2612, 2613, 2614, 2615, 2616, 2617, 2618, 2619, 2620, 2621, 2622, 2623, 2624, 2625, 2626, 2627, 2628, 2629, 2630, 2631, 2632, 2633, 2634, 2635, 2636, 2637, 2638, 2639, 2640, 2641, 2642, 2643, 2644, 2645, 2646, 2647, 2648, 2649, 2650, 2651, 2652, 2653, 2654, 2655, 2656, 2657, 2658, 2659, 2660, 2661, 2662, 2663, 2664, 2665, 2666, 2667, 2668, 2669, 2670, 2671, 2672, 2673, 2674, 2675, 2676, 2677, 2678, 2679, 2680, 2681, 2682, 2683, 2684, 2685, 2686, 2687, 2688, 2689, 2690, 2691, 2692, 2693, 2694, 2695, 2696, 2697, 2698, 2699, 2700, 2701, 2702, 2703, 2704, 2705, 2706, 2707, 2708, 2709, 2710, 2711, 2712, 2713, 2714, 2715, 2716, 2717, 2718, 2719, 2720, 2721, 2722, 2723, 2724, 2725, 2726, 2727, 2728, 2729, 2730, 2731, 2732, 2733, 2734, 2735, 2736, 2737, 2738, 2739, 2740, 2741, 2742, 2743, 2744, 2745, 2746, 2747, 2748, 2749, 2750, 2751, 2752, 2753, 2754, 2755, 2756, 2757, 2758, 2759, 2760, 2761, 2762, 2763, 2764, 2765, 2766, 2767, 2768, 2769, 2770, 2771, 2772, 2773, 2774, 2775, 2776, 2777, 2778, 2779, 2780, 2781, 2782, 2783, 2784, 2785, 2786, 2787, 2788, 2789, 2790, 2791, 2792, 2793, 2794, 2795, 2796, 2797, 2798, 2799, 2800, 2801, 2802, 2803, 2804, 2805, 2806, 2807, 2808, 2809, 2810, 2811, 2812, 2813, 2814, 2815, 2816, 2817, 2818, 2819, 2820, 2821, 2822, 2823, 2824, 2825, 2826, 2827, 2828, 2829, 2830, 2831, 2832, 2833, 2834, 2835, 2836, 2837, 2838, 2839, 2840, 2841, 2842, 2843, 2844, 2845, 2846, 2847, 2848, 2849, 2850, 2851, 2852, 2853, 2854, 2855, 2856, 2857, 2858, 2859, 2860, 2861, 2862, 2863, 2864, 2865, 2866, 2867, 2868, 2869, 2870, 2871, 2872, 2873, 2874, 2875, 2876, 2877, 2878, 2879, 2880, 2881, 2882, 2883, 2884, 2885, 2886, 2887, 2888, 2889, 2890, 2891, 2892, 2893, 2894, 2895, 2896, 2897, 2898, 2899, 2900, 2901, 2902, 2903, 2904, 2905, 2906, 2907, 2908, 2909, 2910, 2911, 2912, 2913, 2914, 2915, 2916, 2917, 2918, 2919, 2920, 2921, 2922, 2923, 2924, 2925, 2926, 2927, 2928, 2929, 2930, 2931, 2932, 2933, 2934, 2935, 2936, 2937, 2938, 2939, 2940, 2941, 2942, 2943, 2944, 2945, 2946, 2947, 2948, 2949, 2950, 2951, 2952, 2953, 2954, 2955, 2956, 2957, 2958, 2959, 2960, 2961, 2962, 2963, 2964, 2965, 2966, 2967, 2968, 2969, 2970, 2971, 2972, 2973, 2974, 2975, 2976, 2977, 2978, 2979, 2980, 2981, 2982, 2983, 2984, 2985, 2986, 2987, 2988, 2989, 2990, 2991, 2992, 2993, 2994, 2995, 2996, 2997, 2998, 2999, 3000, 3001, 3002, 3003, 3004, 3005, 3006, 3007, 3008, 3009, 3010, 3011, 3012, 3013, 3014, 3015, 3016, 3017, 3018, 3019, 3020, 3021, 3022, 3023, 3024, 3025, 3026, 3027, 3028, 3029, 3030, 3031, 3032, 3033, 3034, 3035, 3036, 3037, 3038, 3039, 3040, 3041, 3042, 3043, 3044, 3045, 3046, 3047, 3048, 3049, 3050, 3051, 3052, 3053, 3054, 3055, 3056, 3057, 3058, 3059, 3060, 3061, 3062, 3063, 3064, 3065, 3066, 3067, 3068, 3069, 3070, 3071, 3072, 3073, 3074, 3075, 3076, 3077, 3078, 3079, 3080, 3081, 3082, 3083, 3084, 3085, 3086, 3087, 3088, 3089, 3090, 3091, 3092, 3093, 3094, 3095, 3096, 3097, 3098, 3099, 3100, 3101, 3102, 3103, 3104, 3105, 3106, 3107, 3108, 3109, 3110, 3111, 3112, 3113, 3114, 3115, 3116, 3117, 3118, 3119, 3120, 3121, 3122, 3123, 3124, 3125, 3126, 3127, 3128, 3129, 3130, 3131, 3132, 3133, 3134, 3135, 3136, 3137, 3138, 3139, 3140, 3141, 3142, 3143, 3144, 3145, 3146, 3147, 3148, 3149, 3150, 3151, 3152, 3153, 3154, 3155, 3156, 3157, 3158, 3159, 3160, 3161, 3162, 3163, 3164, 3165, 3166, 3167, 3168, 3169, 3170, 3171, 3172, 3173, 3174, 3175, 3176, 3177, 3178, 3179, 3180, 3181, 3182, 3183, 3184, 3185, 3186, 3187, 3188, 3189, 3190, 3191, 3192, 3193, 3194, 3195, 3196, 3197, 3198, 3199, 3200, 3201, 3202, 3203, 3204, 3205, 3206, 3207, 3208, 3209, 3210, 3211, 3212, 3213, 3214, 3215, 3216, 3217, 3218, 3219, 3220, 3221, 3222, 3223, 3224, 3225, 3226, 3227, 3228, 3229, 3230, 3231, 3232, 3233, 3234, 3235, 3236, 3237, 3238, 3239, 3240, 3241, 3242, 3243, 3244, 3245, 3246, 3247, 3248, 3249, 3250, 3251, 3252, 3253, 3254, 3255, 3256, 3257, 3258, 3259, 3260, 3261, 3262, 3263, 3264, 3265, 3266, 3267, 3268, 3269, 3270, 3271, 3272, 3273, 3274, 3275, 3276, 3277, 3278, 3279, 3280, 3281, 3282, 3283, 3284, 3285, 3286, 3287, 3288, 3289, 3290, 3291, 3292, 3293, 3294, 3295, 3296, 3297, 3298, 3299, 3300, 3301, 3302, 3303, 3304, 3305, 3306, 3307, 3308, 3309, 3310, 3311, 3312, 3313, 3314, 3315, 3316, 3317, 3318, 3319, 3320, 3321, 3322, 3323, 3324, 3325, 3326, 3327, 3328, 3329, 3330, 3331, 3332, 3333, 3334, 3335, 3336, 3337, 3338, 3339, 3340, 3341, 3342, 3343, 3344, 3345, 3346, 3347, 3348, 3349, 3350, 3351, 3352, 3353, 3354, 3355, 3356, 3357, 3358, 3359, 3360, 3361, 3362, 3363, 3364, 3365, 3366, 3367, 3368, 3369, 3370, 3371, 3372, 3373, 3374, 3375, 3376, 3377, 3378, 3379, 3380, 3381, 3382, 3383, 3384, 3385, 3386, 3387, 3388, 3389, 3390, 3391, 3392, 3393, 3394, 3395, 3396, 3397, 3398, 3399, 3400, 3401, 3402, 3403, 3404, 3405, 3406, 3407, 3408, 3409, 3410, 3411, 3412, 3413, 3414, 3415, 3416, 3417, 3418, 3419, 3420, 3421, 3422, 3423, 3424, 3425, 3426, 3427, 3428, 3429, 3430, 3431, 3432, 3433, 3434, 3435, 3436, 3437, 3438, 3439, 3440, 3441, 3442, 3443, 3444, 3445, 3446, 3447, 3448, 3449, 3450, 3451, 3452, 3453, 3454, 3455, 3456, 3457, 3458, 3459, 3460, 3461, 3462, 3463, 3464, 3465, 3466, 3467, 3468, 3469, 3470, 3471, 3472, 3473, 3474, 3475, 3476, 3477, 3478, 3479, 3480, 3481, 3482, 3483, 3484, 3485, 3486, 3487, 3488, 3489, 3490, 3491, 3492, 3493, 3494, 3495, 3496, 3497, 3498, 3499, 3500, 3501, 3502, 3503, 3504, 3505, 3506, 3507, 3508, 3509, 3510, 3511, 3512, 3513, 3514, 3515, 3516, 3517, 3518, 3519, 3520, 3521, 3522, 3523, 3524, 3525, 3526, 3527, 3528, 3529, 3530, 3531, 3532, 3533, 3534, 3535, 3536, 3537, 3538, 3539, 3540, 3541, 3542, 3543, 3544, 3545, 3546, 3547, 3548, 3549, 3550, 3551, 3552, 3553, 3554, 3555, 3556, 3557, 3558, 3559, 3560, 3561, 3562, 3563, 3564, 3565, 3566, 3567, 3568, 3569, 3570, 3571, 3572, 3573, 3574, 3575, 3576, 3577, 3578, 3579, 3580, 3581, 3582, 3583, 3584, 3585, 3586, 3587, 3588, 3589, 3590, 3591, 3592, 3593, 3594, 3595, 3596, 3597, 3598, 3599, 3600, 3601, 3602, 3603, 3604, 3605, 3606, 3607, 3608, 3609, 3610, 3611, 3612, 3613, 3614, 3615, 3616, 3617, 3618, 3619, 3620, 3621, 3622, 3623, 3624, 3625, 3626, 3627, 3628, 3629, 3630, 3631, 3632, 3633, 3634, 3635, 3636, 3637, 3638, 3639, 3640, 3641, 3642, 3643, 3644, 3645, 3646, 3647, 3648, 3649, 3650, 3651, 3652, 3653, 3654, 3655, 3656, 3657, 3658, 3659, 3660, 3661, 3662, 3663, 3664, 3665, 3666, 3667, 3668, 3669, 3670, 3671, 3672, 3673, 3674, 3675, 3676, 3677, 3678, 3679, 3680, 3681, 3682, 3683, 3684, 3685, 3686, 3687, 3688, 3689, 3690, 3691, 3692, 3693, 3694, 3695, 3696, 3697, 3698, 3699, 3700, 3701, 3702, 3703, 3704, 3705, 3706, 3707, 3708, 3709, 3710, 3711, 3712, 3713, 3714, 3715, 3716, 3717, 3718, 3719, 3720, 3721, 3722, 3723, 3724, 3725, 3726, 3727, 3728, 3729, 3730, 3731, 3732, 3733, 3734, 3735, 3736, 3737, 3738, 3739, 3740, 3741, 3742, 3743, 3744, 3745, 3746, 3747, 3748, 3749, 3750, 3751, 3752, 3753, 3754, 3755, 3756, 3757, 3758, 3759, 3760, 3761, 3762, 3763, 3764, 3765, 3766, 3767, 3768, 3769, 3770, 3771, 3772, 3773, 3774, 3775, 3776, 3777, 3778, 3779, 3780, 3781, 3782, 3783, 3784, 3785, 3786, 3787, 3788, 3789, 3790, 3791, 3792, 3793, 3794, 3795, 3796, 3797, 3798, 3799, 3800, 3801, 3802, 3803, 3804, 3805, 3806, 3807, 3808, 3809, 3810, 3811, 3812, 3813, 3814, 3815, 3816, 3817, 3818, 3819, 3820, 3821, 3822, 3823, 3824, 3825, 3826, 3827, 3828, 3829, 3830, 3831, 3832, 3833, 3834, 3835, 3836, 3837, 3838, 3839, 3840, 3841, 3842, 3843, 3844, 3845, 3846, 3847, 3848, 3849, 3850, 3851, 3852, 3853, 3854, 3855, 3856, 3857, 3858, 3859, 3860, 3861, 3862, 3863, 3864, 3865, 3866, 3867, 3868, 3869, 3870, 3871, 3872, 3873, 3874, 3875, 3876, 3877, 3878, 3879, 3880, 3881, 3882, 3883, 3884, 3885, 3886, 3887, 3888, 3889, 3890, 3891, 3892, 3893, 3894, 3895, 3896, 3897, 3898, 3899, 3900, 3901, 3902, 3903, 3904, 3905, 3906, 3907, 3908, 3909, 3910, 3911, 3912, 3913, 3914, 3915, 3916, 3917, 3918, 3919, 3920, 3921, 3922, 3923, 3924, 3925, 3926, 3927, 3928, 3929, 3930, 3931, 3932, 3933, 3934, 3935, 3936, 3937, 3938, 3939, 3940, 3941, 3942, 3943, 3944, 3945, 3946, 3947, 3948, 3949, 3950, 3951, 3952, 3953, 3954, 3955, 3956, 3957, 3958, 3959, 3960, 3961, 3962, 3963, 3964, 3965, 3966, 3967, 3968, 3969, 3970, 3971, 3972, 3973, 3974, 3975, 3976, 3977, 3978, 3979, 3980, 3981, 3982, 3983, 3984, 3985, 3986, 3987, 3988, 3989, 3990, 3991, 3992, 3993, 3994, 3995, 3996, 3997, 3998, 3999, 4000, 4001, 4002, 4003, 4004, 4005, 4006, 4007, 4008, 4009, 4010, 4011, 4012, 4013, 4014, 4015, 4016, 4017, 4018, 4019, 4020, 4021, 4022, 4023, 4024, 4025, 4026, 4027, 4028, 4029, 4030, 4031, 4032, 4033, 4034, 4035, 4036, 4037, 4038, 4039, 4040, 4041, 4042, 4043, 4044, 4045, 4046, 4047, 4048, 4049, 4050, 4051, 4052, 4053, 4054, 4055, 4056, 4057, 4058, 4059, 4060, 4061, 4062, 4063, 4064, 4065, 4066, 4067, 4068, 4069, 4070, 4071, 4072, 4073, 4074, 4075, 4076, 4077, 4078, 4079, 4080, 4081, 4082, 4083, 4084, 4085, 4086, 4087, 4088, 4089, 4090, 4091, 4092, 4093, 4094, 4095, 4096, 4097, 4098, 4099, 4100, 4101, 4102, 4103, 4104, 4105, 4106, 4107, 4108, 4109, 4110, 4111, 4112, 4113, 4114, 4115, 4116, 4117, 4118, 4119, 4120, 4121, 4122, 4123, 4124, 4125, 4126, 4127, 4128, 4129, 4130, 4131, 4132, 4133, 4134, 4135, 4136, 4137, 4138, 4139, 4140, 4141, 4142, 4143, 4144, 4145, 4146, 4147, 4148, 4149, 4150, 4151, 4152, 4153, 4154, 4155, 4156, 4157, 4158, 4159, 4160, 4161, 4162, 4163, 4164, 4165, 4166, 4167, 4168, 4169, 4170, 4171, 4172, 4173, 4174, 4175, 4176, 4177, 4178, 4179, 4180, 4181, 4182, 4183, 4184, 4185, 4186, 4187, 4188, 4189, 4190, 4191, 4192, 4193, 4194, 4195, 4196, 4197, 4198, 4199, 4200, 4201, 4202, 4203, 4204, 4205, 4206, 4207, 4208, 4209, 4210, 4211, 4212, 4213, 4214, 4215, 4216, 4217, 4218, 4219, 4220, 4221, 4222, 4223, 4224, 4225, 4226, 4227, 4228, 4229, 4230, 4231, 4232, 4233, 4234, 4235, 4236, 4237, 4238, 4239, 4240, 4241, 4242, 4243, 4244, 4245, 4246, 4247, 4248, 4249, 4250, 4251, 4252, 4253, 4254, 4255, 4256, 4257, 4258, 4259, 4260, 4261, 4262, 4263, 4264, 4265, 4266, 4267, 4268, 4269, 4270, 4271, 4272, 4273, 4274, 4275, 4276, 4277, 4278, 4279, 4280, 4281, 4282, 4283, 4284, 4285, 4286, 4287, 4288, 4289, 4290, 4291, 4292, 4293, 4294, 4295, 4296, 4297, 4298, 4299, 4300, 4301, 4302, 4303, 4304, 4305, 4306, 4307, 4308, 4309, 4310, 4311, 4312, 4313, 4314, 4315, 4316, 4317, 4318, 4319, 4



- 1007, 1096, 1389, 1509, 1562, 2035, 2052,  
2089, 2109, 2153, 2288, 2289, 2375, 2422,  
2436, 2526, 2545, 2576, 2607, 2608, 2610,  
3868, 3937, 4350, 4543, 4556, 5338, 6355:  
40: 154, 193, 258, 297, 350, 554, 605, 637,  
742, 760, 838, 1007, 1095, 1180, 1260, 1262,  
1761, 1872, 1897, 2070, 2122, 2659, 2677,  
2983, 3248, 3345, 3794, 4054, 4454, 4554,  
4596, 5297: 40: 35.
- 11: 1790, 2123, 2616, 2622, 2755, 2792,  
3149, 3168, 3585, 4096, 4389, 4911, 4979,  
5318: 1: 2702, 2892, 5062, 5183, 5859:  
1-3: 1263, 4921, 5199: 1-29: 2035, 3132,  
3391, 4011, 4566, 4498, 4513: 2: 164,  
174, 297, 311, 342, 454, 705, 1068, 1566,  
1829, 2467, 3028, 3355, 4905, 4982, 5128,  
5215, 5321, 5352, 5768, 5927, 6265, 6369:  
2-3: 280, 4246: 2-4: 1641: 3: 28,  
1721, 1964, 2204, 2313, 3313, 3585, 3866,  
4099, 4221, 4802, 4897, 5059, 5684, 6039,  
6064, 6261, 6273: 5: 2, 1823, 3-4:  
6264: 5-14: 12, 125, 1335, 2557, 5678:  
4-8: 28: 4-13: 722, 1520, 2613: 5: 6,  
2053, 5807: 5-8: 1281, 1944, 3695:  
5-8: 772, 6171: 5-11: 2007: 5: 12,  
1748, 5807: 6: 424, 569, 1008, 1254,  
1456, 4338, 4949, 511, 5459: 6:  
6147: 6-9: 644, 7761, 8217: 6: 10,  
199, 2425: 6-11: 5482: 6-13: 4449:  
7: 2405, 4897, 5624: 7-8: 3133, 5239,  
5275: 8: 374, 521, 1316, 1721, 2412,  
5283, 5322, 5807, 5721, 5879, 6269, 6274:  
10: 7, 6268, 800, 8772: 9-11: 6281:  
12: 306, 2068, 2880, 17: 38, 1721,  
1730, 1944, 2804, 4897, 5395, 6361: 11:  
12: 1053: 11-15: 6353: 13: 52, 773,  
825, 2849, 2853, 4348, 6099, 6974: 14:  
127, 156, 404, 714 (2), 1739, 1904, 2153,  
2946, 3280, 3745, 5922, 5923, 5932, 6085,  
6242, 6249, 6251, 6252, 6253, 6254, 6255,  
17: 151: 14-19: 5900: 15: 1863, 1892,  
2406, 3595, 4513, 4809, 6346, 6433: 15:  
17: 1225, 1669, 5198: 16: 3955, 4544,  
4686, 6339, 6341: 16: 17, 5198, 5452:  
17: 2283, 4907, 5452: 18-21: 1913:  
18: 12: 18-22, 155, 1667, 56, 58, 58:  
18-24: 1293, 1322, 1389, 2035, 5252:  
3667: 18-25: 4212: 18-26: 3177: 18:  
27: 5516: 20: 3364: 21: 418, 4571:  
22: 155, 159, 238, 4212: 22-23: 181,  
4248, 4823 (2), 5294, 24-24: 5804: 22:  
4823: 23: 20, 2037: 23: 69, 212,  
236, 484, 1103, 1113, 1139, 1438, 1448,  
1624, 1689, 1780, 1786, 1893, 2273, 2291,  
2429, 2496, 2538, 2545, 2547, 2548, 2581,  
2650, 2657, 2709, 2753, 2810, 2830, 3459,  
3959, 3959, 4128, 4643, 4703, 5434, 4887,  
4908, 4904, 5003, 5022, 5023, 5063, 5073,  
5079, 5105, 5177, 5166, 5194, 5243, 5257,  
5350, 5362, 5516, 5640, 5692, 5870, 5919,  
6356: 24: 788, 791, 1335, 1336, 1614,  
3916, 3930, 3960, 4309, 4322, 4365, 4371,  
5577, 5641: 24-28: 4477: 25: 1518,  
1714, 3164, 5989: 25: 15, 3083: 25: 26,  
5552: 25-28: 1518, 2603: 25: 2808,  
25-29: 5166, 5990, 26: 529, 719, 1305:  
1355, 5521, 2550, 2704, 3411, 5516: 26:  
27: 59, 302, 754, 1561, 1692, 1704, 1814,  
1899, 2709, 5917, 6223: 26-28: 1155,  
3037, 3052, 3817, 4503, 6430: 26-29:  
174, 1805, 2641, 27: 712, 8053, 4328,  
4561: 27: 167, 748, 4671, 27-29:  
5794, 28: 1814, 1969, 2790, 3053, 3114,  
5285, 6067: 29: 1850, 6174.
- 13: 1-25: 4554, 4514: 2: 909, 2093, 2741,  
2856, 3432, 3946, 5178: 4: 916, 2902,  
5353: 5: 1672, 1745, 1906, 2405, 3400,  
4876, 6101: 5: 2351, 6225: 6: 1865,  
4873, 5295, 5539, 6345: 7: 1558, 1584,  
3060: 7-17: 4514: 7-17: 4503, 7: 17, 24:  
2080: 8: 2826, 3321, 5065, 5209 (2),  
6138: 10: 4514, 4782, 4867, 5492, 5753:  
11: 17, 139, 4681, 4867, 4900: 11: 12,  
1386: 11-13: 10, 128, 4566, 4398, 4426,  
4555, 4855 (2), 5173, 5196 (2), 5256:  
11-15: 4920: 12: 416 (2), 1230, 1293,  
4428: 12-16: 1273, 1781: 13: 157, 379,  
1872, 3776, 3917, 4036, 4354, 4434, 4607:  
13, 14: 1096: 14: 172, 4655: 15: 17,  
355, 5384: 15: 16, 448, 403, 1922:  
15: 10, 126 (2), 1678: 17: 1622, 1848,  
18: 1371, 2576: 20: 1536, 2431, 2795:  
4321: 20, 21: 1997, 3662, 4459, 6319:  
21: 2590, 3279.
- JAMES  
1: 1: 1405, 2100, 1: 2: 2085: 1: 27,  
1405: 2: 2936, 3001, 3776, 5331, 5459,  
6274: 2-4: 5499: 2-12: 2005: 2: 12,  
2258, 5459: 3: 2792, 3384: 3: 4: 2737,  
5316: 4: 1721, 4059, 5581, 5841, 5849,  
6050, 5867, 6260: 5: 1583, 1777, 2006,  
2262, 2263, 2493, 3978, 5202, 5380, 5382,  
5633: 5: 6: 3715: 6: 333, 2005, 3733:  
6: 7: 5380: 6-8: 2065: 7: 3253: 7: 789,  
1899: 8: 1985, 2355, 3721, 3913, 4079,  
1014, 4255, 5316, 6214, 12: 52, 1245, 1247,  
1210, 3211, 3282, 5498, 5688, 6136: 75:  
13: 13: 3297: 13: 1269, 1351, 1718,  
1778, 2005, 2568, 3145, 3353, 3807, 5263,  
6269: 13, 14: 1299, 1623, 2769, 4810,  
5701: 13, 14, 17: 870: 13: 16, 1271,  
1779: 13-20: 1270, 1779: 14: 2005:  
14: 15: 1718, 1791, 2248, 3062: 17: 14,  
14: 19, 1701, 1899, 3028, 3929, 5102: 16:  
18: 904: 16-27: 1595: 17: 324, 428,  
1059, 1269, 2286, 2465, 3971, 4783, 4883,  
4898, 5001, 5124, 5382, 5674, 6167, 6437:  
18: 33, 152, 253, 361, 366, 377, 521, 555,  
645, 984, 1007, 1023, 1259, 1273, 1324,  
1619, 1781, 2091, 2074, 2100, 2409, 2440,  
2490, 2747, 2796, 2890, 3132, 3175, 3250,  
3377, 3959, 3995, 4124, 4175, 4330, 4704,  
4645, 4999, 5166, 5273, 5298, 5579, 5640,  
5772, 5870, 6134, 6337: 19: 787, 2289:  
19: 20: 35, 270: 20: 787: 21: 1634 (2),  
5038: 21, 22: 2058: 22: 1882, 2694,  
3745, 5028, 5626: 22: 220, 220,  
6155: 22-27: 6270: 23-25: 1054: 25:  
973, 1322, 1498, 1729, 1802, 2093, 2122,  
3018, 3830, 6155: 27: 689, 2782, 2788,  
2: 1-5: 1956: 1-26: 1405: 5: 32, 210,  
285, 811, 983, 1102, 1172, 1254, 1351,  
1615, 1747, 1953, 2122, 2246, 2406, 2490,  
2509, 2508, 2747, 2748, 2749, 2750,  
2948, 3054, 3491, 3707, 3720, 3797, 3952,  
4158, 4534, 5415, 5676, 5692, 6136, 6317:  
8: 542, 1498, 5123: 10: 543, 604, 608,  
812, 929, 1983, 5071: 12: 24, 246, 13:  
2328, 2387, 2667, 3735, 5324: 14: 1158,  
2162, 14-17: 811: 15: 17, 5514, 14:  
23: 2459, 14-22: 3777, 15: 10, 1693,  
17: 2162, 2847, 3114: 18: 5892, 6370,  
(2): 18, 23: 5518: 19: 33, 265, 267,  
606, 2171: 20: 6099: 22: 30, 50, 2854,  
3986: 23: 273, 1623, 2875, 3915, 4476,  
5207: 24: 50: 20: 2425:  
3: 1: 331, 2180, 2654, 2962, 3613, 3790,  
3613, 4123, 4348, 4502, 5185, 5389,  
5956: 1-10: 3008: 1-12: 4380, 5200,  
6466: 1-13: 2156: 1-18: 1406, 3769:  
2: 1938, 3305, 3783, 5517, 5750, 6290,  
6291: 5: 5109: 6: 2601 (2), 2603,  
3769, 4217, 4381, 4584, 5779: 6-8: 5492,  
7: 3603: 7-8: 1611: 8-10: 2442, 3769:  
9: 701, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711,  
11: 848, 971, 1726, 4201, 4224: 13:  
1448, 2724: 13, 14, 17: 1520: 13-18:  
2263: 14-16: 1285, 1518: 15: 209,  
1520, 1643: 15: 16: 2446: 15-17: 1567,  
2180: 16: 3971: 17: 1448, 1518, 2214,  
2586, 2946, 3437, 3479, 3553, 3921, 4507,  
4723, 4821, 5113, 5184, 6048: 18: 2947,  
4: 2: 2006: 2-3: 5790: 3: 436, 798,  
1866, 1972, 2005, 2865, 3431, 5205, 5311,  
5381: 4: 1668, 2444, 3458, 4763, 4797,  
5738: 6: 725, 1686, 2053, 2250, 2450,  
2459, 3337, 3734, 3828, 3866, 5186, 5414,  
5843, 5955, 6169: 6: 10: 35, 7: 1689,  
2172, 2290, 3718, 5184, 5896: 7-8: 6169:  
7-10: 2095: 8: 1949, 2734, 4629, 4638,  
4654, 4841, 5201, 5207, 5380, 5733: 10:  
2700: 11: 6081: 11: 12: 4240, 6255:  
12: 1085, 1641, 2480, 5886: 13: 15,  
1862: 17: 396:  
5: 1: 26, 409, 1032, 1955, 3757, 3923, 4144,  
4997, 5113: 5: 19: 1: 668: 14: 592,  
748, 1791, 3107: 1-5: 1875, 2760, 3057:  
6: 1176, 1352, 1518, 1519, 1676, 1680,  
1896, 1963, 2039, 5256: 1-7: 1155, 1470:  
8: 621, 1174, 1423, 1776: 2100: 1-9:  
2044, 3117: 1-12: 6426: 1-13:  
1032: 2: 3: 6667, 6427: 4-6:  
1032: 6: 1073: 7: 1115, 1245, 1759,  
2926, 2979, 3827, 6426, 6428: 7-8: 223,  
1693, 1784: 8: 298, 1954, 2979, 3652: 9:  
1815, 6429: 10: 1695, 1708, 2010, 2790,  
4653, 6428: 10-11: 5585: 11: 1505, 2782,  
5401, 5878, 6429, 6430: 12: 1827, 5009,  
6429: 13: 2008: 14: 4099, 5391: 14:  
15: 783, 2008: 14-16: 2100, 2838, 3518,  
4100: 15: 4099, 2744: 15: 16, 759,  
5901: 16: 1617, 1866, 2094, 2856, 3662:  
1000, 4597, 4912, 5232, 5306, 5480: 17:  
557, 4401, 4740: 19: 20: 1860, 3035:  
20: 494, 1480, 3798, 4628, 5453, 5925.
- I PETER  
1: 1: 2126: 1-12: 1598: 2: 134, 270,  
416, 475, 585, 831, 1293, 1336, 2328, 2376,  
2854, 2940, 3281, 3282, 3587, 3635, 3960,  
4213, 4398, 4449, 5614, 5877: 2:  
2307: 3: 10, 123: 3: 23: 1009: 3:  
397, 301, 302, 343, 353, 369, 377, 474,  
837, 905, 1227, 1278, 1508, 1510, 1512,  
2129, 2407, 3687, 4368, 5108, 5507, 5623,  
5742: 3-4: 6134: 3-5: 191, 6099, 6115:  
3, 5, 23: 777: 3-7: 297: 3-8: 6346:  
3-12: 313: 3-13: 449: 4: 191, 1077,  
2307, 2762, 2973, 3149, 4078, 5855, 6147,  
5: 4: 1881, 2979, 3282, 3388, 5877: 4: 23:  
5: 4: 292, 1258, 5229: 5-7: 5403:  
5: 11: 4554: 5: 13: 2051: 6: 2005: 6:  
5499, 5912: 7: 56, 187, 298, 388, 569 (2),  
1106, 1650, 1822, 1893, 1944, 2061, 2258,  
2259, 4004, 4141, 5140, 6098, 6099,  
6126, 6266, 627: 7-8: 127: 8:  
1387, 5907: 8: 9: 2767: 8-12: 5341:  
10: 218, 481, 1197, 10: 11: 691, 1418,  
2012: 10-12: 1479, 349, 532, 368, 435 (2),  
517, 1524, 1622, 2053, 2345, 2521, 2542,  
3670, 4861, 556, 603, 6368: 10: 12:  
598, 603, 10-13: 957: 11: 157, 263,  
311, 644, 669, 1016, 1724, 1782, 2000,  
2557, 3130, 3588, 3683, 4780, 5147: 11:  
12: 66: 12: 41, 143, 182, 252, 254, 281,  
370 (2), 442, 470, 946, 1148, 1419 (2),  
1478, 1491, 1546, 1548, 1675, 1676, 1677,  
2070, 2371, 2484, 3142, 3455, 3614, 3646,  
4080, 4287, 6367: 13: 1938, 2182, 2725,  
2932, 2979, 3180, 4175, 5824, 5920, 6027,  
6102, 6299: 13-16: 3149: 13: 16, 353:  
14: 15: 5481: 15: 5482: 15: 10, 1351,  
1600, 3449, 3880, 5408, 5419: 15: 18:  
512: 15: 1619, 1619: 16: 17: 2829,  
2485, 6400: 16: 432, 1335: 18: 19, 19:  
211, 387, 652, 866, 965, 1086, 1247, 1293,  
1298, 1316, 1321, 1530, 3281, 4147, 4536,  
4601, 4633 (2), 4991, 6442: 18-20: 416,  
748, 1051: 18-21: 1356: 18-13: 2220:  
19: 381, 392, 464, 576, 612, 684, 685, 686,  
(2), 905, 1750, 1810 (2), 3910, 2055,  
2248, 2750, 2855, 3294, 3694, 4302, 4372,  
4734, 5152, 5822, 6190: 19: 20: 6059:  
20: 2479, 2690: 21: 1003, 2795: 22:  
32, 205, 276, 1659, 1802, 1845, 2433, 2513,  
(2), 2807, 3603, 3765, 5804: 23: 545:  
3: 5: 3199, 2446: 23: 192, 837, 1642,  
1697, 1698, 2162, 2339, 6188: 23, 25:  
2012: 24: 611, 1149: 25: 803.  
2: 1: 110, 3163: 1-2: 2444: 1-3: 3267,  
5941: 1-17: 1553: 2: 23, 118, 229,  
562, 1593, 2012, 2660, 4317, 5102, 5139,  
5327: 2-3: 4968: 3: 1958, 1958:  
3: 5: 3199, 2446: 3: 5: 1525,  
1969, 4116, 5250: 4-6: 145, 271, 1760,  
3587: 4-7: 813, 1484, 1490, 2656, 2832,  
2987, 4645: 4-8: 1522, 1568, 2012, 2737,  
3622: 4-9: 6148: 5: 391, 399, 441,  
548, 600, 819, 1043, 1153, 1982, 2397,  
2408, 3265, 3789, 1765, 5804: 5: 545:  
5: 9: 1835, 2512, 2918, 5713: 6: 681,  
3587: 6-8: 1649: 7: 176, 2520, 2833,  
3280, 3773: 7-8: 1922: 7-9: 2604:  
8: 1690, 3776, 5258: 9: 12, 398, 404,  
150, 571, 942, 969, 982, 1135, 1414, 1284,  
1433, 1549, 1567, 1755:  
2126: 9: 2442, 2730, 2799, 2817, 2923,  
2935, 3108, 3199, 3211, 3265, 4055, 5957,  
3621, 3656, 3753, 3777, 3998, 4528, 4593,  
4720, 4787, 4917, 4999, 5057, 5229, 5392,  
5444, 5600, 5461, 5521, 5547, 5626, 5680,  
5692, 5807, 5825, 5859, 5890, 5916,  
6255: 9: 10: 2057, 2127, 3364: 9: 10,  
20: 2126: 9: 21: 399: 12: 177 (2):  
18: 181, 1938, 4805, 4998, 5083, 5462: 13:  
1732, 2799: 13-17: 5840, 6257: 13-23:  
2128: 15: 1273, 1781: 17: 1555, 1556,  
2289, 2807, 5636: 18-23: 1553: 19:  
1453, 2426: 19-21: 1928, 4805: 20:  
1584, 2001: 20: 609, 5712: 20-22: 138:  
20-23: 1964, 3584, 3889: 20-24: 25:  
21: 80, 218, 233, 397, 811, 1007, 1262,  
1553, 1810, 2689, 3350, 3586, 3913, 4900,  
5005, 5159, 5690, 5696, 5724, 6038, 6060,  
6074, 6082, 6099, 6109, 6272, 6336, 6339,  
6265, 6369:  
22: 189, 776, 2767: 22: 23: 2412, 4978,  
2442: 416: 23: 2426, 3783, 4710, 4802,  
5189, 5678, 6266: 24: 78, 199, 246, 324,  
387, 416, 464, 631, 640, 641, 866, 1028,  
4909, 4868: 25: 670, 1575, 2431, 2706,  
4278.  
3: 1: 1553: 1-6: 5168: 4: 204, 2231,  
2311, 2544, 3214, 5337: 6: 1553: 7:  
1464, 5380: 8: 2218, 2453, 2654, 3163,  
3654, 3920, 3932, 6291: 8-9: 1845, 2877:  
8-17: 28: 10: 3440: 11: 3145: 12:  
723, 1097, 1561, 1865, 2613, 3463: 12:  
14: 581: 13-16: 1956: 14: 6293: 15:  
20: 340, 349, 735, 984, 1536, 1565, 4588,  
5052, 5902, 6133, 6259: 16: 2426, 4281:  
17: 1273, 1781: 18: 47, 67, 80, 102,  
106, 199, 280, 316, 387, 391, 482, 507, 608,  
611, 652, 670 (2), 678, 690, 710, 720, 739,  
1228, 1247, 1278, 1535, 1536, 1565,  
1416, 1576, 1777, 1995 (2): 2478, 2797,  
2925, 2981, 3066, 3075, 3167, 3903, 3994,  
3985, 4123, 4417, 4552, 4854, 4997, 5025,  
5064, 5090, 5222 (2), 5352, 5578 (2),  
5580, 5621, 5772, 5774, 5829, 5917, 6080,  
6247: 15: 19: 560, 5043: 18-20: 944:  
1678, 1679: 19: 1568, 1684, 452:  
6342: 19, 20: 458, 1987, 2843:  
237, 2843, 4976: 20: 21: 3934: 21:  
1512: 22: 1679, 1853, 2935, 3167, 5118,  
5252.  
4: 1: 212, 611, 2458, 3920, 4585, 5173, 5341,  
6198, 6234: 1-5: 6355:



## INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

[illegible]

## II PETER

1. 4: 1284, 1537: 1-13: 2446: 2: 552:  
2. 3: 2136, 3557, 4474: 2. 4: 200: 3:  
2947, 5087: 3. 4: 327, 480, 474, 488,  
1250, 1511: 8: 859: 1: 1511:  
280, 297: 2: 229: (2). 354, 382, 413:  
456, 474, 514, 517, 569, 603, 613, 616, 937,  
667, 777: (2). 802, 816, 823, 826, 828, 905:  
916, 1007, 1096, 1112, 1149, 1178: (2) 1:  
1210, 1262: (2). 1263, 1286, 1337, 1360:  
1437, 1442, 1491, 1495, 1510: (2). 1515:  
1510, 1517, 1559: 1: 1559:  
1698, 1750, 1879: (2). 1881, 1910, 1944:  
2035, 2051, 2055, 2148, 2154, 2228, 2240:  
2317, 2409, 2434, 2723, 2750, 2859, 2994:  
2980, 2982, 3050, 3132, 3149, 3281, 3294,  
3486, 3528, 3621, 3684, 3694, 3795, 3971:  
4042, 4047, 4059, 4100, 4102, 4103, 4104:  
4944, 4929, 5025, 5035, 5152, 5166, 5199:  
5250, 5263, 5288, 5371, 5580, 5596, 5622,  
5711, 5748, 5822, 5859, 6190, 632, 6413,  
6318, 6352, 6347, 6354, 6447: 4: 1642:  
4. 8: 90, 6068: 4: 2017, 11: 2166:  
1688, 2528, 2632, 3207, 3276, 3661:  
6100, 6142, 6259: 1: 6100, 11: 6163:  
5551: 5: 78, 136, 220, 568: 5: 8:  
385, 471, 1046, 1576, 2210, 2560, 3168,  
4059, 5208, 5693, 5979, 6278: 5: 10:  
1896, 5968: 5: 11, 374, 1910, 1750, 2055:  
2238, 2750, 2782, 3359, 3594, 3661, 4059:  
471, 476, 511, 510: 2: 510, 10: 5822:  
5096: 5: 11, 50: 11: 2219: 5: 15:  
2801: 6: 3583: 7: 2807, 3942: 8:  
137, 523, 2087, 3550: 8: 10: 1642: 8:  
11: 2330, 5678: 8: 11, 4929, 5968:  
9: 137, 159, 523, 7577, 2295: 10: 523:  
621, 624, 874, 1448, 1459, 1460, 1461:  
621, 2170, 275: 10: 1490, 3585, 3913, 4138,  
4461, 4808: (2). 5341, 5460, 5677: 10: 11:  
200, 523, 1698, 2154, 2450, 2487, 4038,  
4810, 5370, 5377, 5559, 5739, 5941, 6068:  
11: 32, 78, 1468, 2236, 2435, 2490, 3168:  
4047, 4949, 5307, 5377, 5559, 5739, 5941:  
5370, 5377, 5559, 5739, 5941, 6068:  
(2). 3215: 15: 5829: 15: 1899: 16:  
223, 1693, 5121: 16-18: 559, 1761, 2228,  
2596, 3345, 5120, 5335: 16, 18: 3793:  
4649: 16-19: 5121: 16, 19: 1990:  
16: 21: 5127: 17, 18: 148, 19: 213:  
176, 441, 344, 441, 493, 493, 559, 599:  
20: 20: 1012: 144, 148, 1761, 2313:  
2550, 2972, 2979, 3162, 3703, 4305, 4649:  
4778, 4858, 4890, 4988, 5058, 5242, 5339:  
6389: 19-21: 2012, 2303, 4483: 20:  
2012: 21: 24, 349, 370, 1148, 1418,  
1622, 1690, 1750, 1750, 1750, 1750:  
1855, 1855, 1855, 1855, 1855, 1855:  
2. 1: 44, 125, 190, 265, 387, 423, 448: (2) 1:  
463, 641, 676, 767, 852, 1085, 1135, 1335,  
1450, 1459, 1746, 1782, 2156, 2457, 2598:  
2693, 3083, 3185, 3438, 3799, 6752: 1. 2:  
392, 744, 940, 2698, 3142: 3: 164:  
1855, 1855, 1855, 1855, 1855, 1855:  
4 111, 124, 170, 254, 266, 1679, 2171,  
2603, 2646, 3309, 3390, 3934, 4068, 5777:  
4682, 4976, 5039, 5160, 5171, 5470, 5766:  
6167, 6199, 6200, 6332, 6333: 4. 5: 8066:  
5114, 4879, 5034, 5115: 4. 9: 583: 5:  
10, 1560, 1614, 2843: 5: 1614:  
1939, 1939, 1939: 8: 2848: 9:  
33, 669, 1040, 1469, 1882, 2608, 2623:  
4103, 4865: 10-12: 5083: 12: 1003:

[illegible]

I JOHN

1: 460, 6318: 1, 3: 623, 1145: 1, 3:  
1329: 3: 2508, 1448: 3, 7: 1627: 4:  
1494: 4, 3: 1495: 5, 8: 837, 1832, 2057:  
6111, 6174: 5, 6: 888: 5-10: 2335:  
6: 647: 6, 7: 5178: 7: 15, 93, 159,  
326, 416, 465, 447, 652, 683, 1230, 1531:  
1068, 1145, 1230, 1231, 1232, 1233, 1234:  
6351: 7, 8: 689: 7, 9: 3261: 8: 2053:  
2440, 2721, 4615: 8, 9: 5903: 8: 5054:  
1440, 5750: 9, 13: 252, 769, 1655, 1646,  
1654, 1895, 2386, 2822, 3656, 4931, 5105:  
141, 498, 598, 6065: 10, 12: 93:  
2: 149, 791, 1239, 1482, 1899, 1938,  
1968, 2057, 2058, 2059, 2060, 2061, 2062, 2063, 2064, 2065, 2066, 2067, 2068, 2069, 2070, 2071, 2072, 2073, 2074, 2075, 2076, 2077, 2078, 2079, 2080, 2081, 2082, 2083, 2084, 2085, 2086, 2087, 2088, 2089, 2090, 2091, 2092, 2093, 2094, 2095, 2096, 2097, 2098, 2099, 2100, 2101, 2102, 2103, 2104, 2105, 2106, 2107, 2108, 2109, 2110, 2111, 2112, 2113, 2114, 2115, 2116, 2117, 2118, 2119, 2120, 2121, 2122, 2123, 2124, 2125, 2126, 2127, 2128, 2129, 2130, 2131, 2132, 2133, 2134, 2135, 2136, 2137, 2138, 2139, 2140, 2141, 2142, 2143, 2144, 2145, 2146, 2147, 2148, 2149, 2150, 2151, 2152, 2153, 2154, 2155, 2156, 2157, 2158, 2159, 2160, 2161, 2162, 2163, 2164, 2165, 2166, 2167, 2168, 2169, 2170, 2171, 2172, 2173, 2174, 2175, 2176, 2177, 2178, 2179, 2180, 2181, 2182, 2183, 2184, 2185, 2186, 2187, 2188, 2189, 2190, 2191, 2192, 2193, 2194, 2195, 2196, 2197, 2198, 2199, 2200, 2201, 2202, 2203, 2204, 2205, 2206, 2207, 2208, 2209, 2210, 2211, 2212, 2213, 2214, 2215, 2216, 2217, 2218, 2219, 2220, 2221, 2222, 2223, 2224, 2225, 2226, 2227, 2228, 2229, 2230, 2231, 2232, 2233, 2234, 2235, 2236, 2237, 2238, 2239, 2240, 2241, 2242, 2243, 2244, 2245, 2246, 2247, 2248, 2249, 2250, 2251, 2252, 2253, 2254, 2255, 2256, 2257, 2258, 2259, 2260, 2261, 2262, 2263, 2264, 2265, 2266, 2267, 2268, 2269, 2270, 2271, 2272, 2273, 2274, 2275, 2276, 2277, 2278, 2279, 2280, 2281, 2282, 2283, 2284, 2285, 2286, 2287, 2288, 2289, 2290, 2291, 2292, 2293, 2294, 2295, 2296, 2297, 2298, 2299, 2300, 2301, 2302, 2303, 2304, 2305, 2306, 2307, 2308, 2309, 2310, 2311, 2312, 2313, 2314, 2315, 2316, 2317, 2318, 2319, 2320, 2321, 2322, 2323, 2324, 2325, 2326, 2327, 2328, 2329, 2330, 2331, 2332, 2333, 2334, 2335, 2336, 2337, 2338, 2339, 2340, 2341, 2342, 2343, 2344, 2345, 2346, 2347, 2348, 2349, 2350, 2351, 2352, 2353, 2354, 2355, 2356, 2357, 2358, 2359, 2360, 2361, 2362, 2363, 2364, 2365, 2366, 2367, 2368, 2369, 2370, 2371, 2372, 2373, 2374, 2375, 2376, 2377, 2378, 2379, 2380, 2381, 2382, 2383, 2384, 2385, 2386, 2387, 2388, 2389, 2390, 2391, 2392, 2393, 2394, 2395, 2396, 2397, 2398, 2399, 2400, 2401, 2402, 2403, 2404, 2405, 2406, 2407, 2408, 2409, 2410, 2411, 2412, 2413, 2414, 2415, 2416, 2417, 2418, 2419, 2420, 2421, 2422, 2423, 2424, 2425, 2426, 2427, 2428, 2429, 2430, 2431, 2432, 2433, 2434, 2435, 2436, 2437, 2438, 2439, 2440, 2441, 2442, 2443, 2444, 2445, 2446, 2447, 2448, 2449, 2450, 2451, 2452, 2453, 2454, 2455, 2456, 2457, 2458, 2459, 2460, 2461, 2462, 2463, 2464, 2465, 2466, 2467, 2468, 2469, 2470, 2471, 2472, 2473, 2474, 2475, 2476, 2477, 2478, 2479, 2480, 2481, 2482, 2483, 2484, 2485, 2486, 2487, 2488, 2489, 2490, 2491, 2492, 2493, 2494, 2495, 2496, 2497, 2498, 2499, 2500, 2501, 2502, 2503, 2504, 2505, 2506, 2507, 2508, 2509, 2510, 2511, 2512, 2513, 2514, 2515, 2516, 2517, 2518, 2519, 2520, 2521, 2522, 2523, 2524, 2525, 2526, 2527, 2528, 2529, 2530, 2531, 2532, 2533, 2534, 2535, 2536, 2537, 2538, 2539, 2540, 2541, 2542, 2543, 2544, 2545, 2546, 2547, 2548, 2549, 2550, 2551, 2552, 2553, 2554, 2555, 2556, 2557, 2558, 2559, 2560, 2561, 2562, 2563, 2564, 2565, 2566, 2567, 2568, 2569, 2570, 2571, 2572, 2573, 2574, 2575, 2576, 2577, 2578, 2579, 2580, 2581, 2582, 2583, 2584, 2585, 2586, 2587, 2588, 2589, 2590, 2591, 2592, 2593, 2594, 2595, 2596, 2597, 2598, 2599, 2600, 2601, 2602, 2603, 2604, 2605, 2606, 2607, 2608, 2609, 2610, 2611, 2612, 2613, 2614, 2615, 2616, 2617, 2618, 2619, 2620, 2621, 2622, 2623, 2624, 2625, 2626, 2627, 2628, 2629, 2630, 2631, 2632, 2633, 2634, 2635, 2636, 2637, 2638, 2639, 2640, 2641, 2642, 2643, 2644, 2645, 2646, 2647, 2648, 2649, 2650, 2651, 2652,

2138, 1828, 1802, 1849, 2314, 2448, 2517,  
 2671, 3193, 3573, 3880, 3987, 6116: 3: 2:  
 3280: 3-8: 1151: 3-10: 3291: 4: 465,  
 4816, 4817, 5377, 5410 (2): 16, 608, 864,  
 1588, 2767: 0: 7: 409: 6: 0:  
 2235, 5393: 6-9: 3246: 7: 49, 1323:  
 7.8: 3328: 8.10: 3281: 8: 164, 255:  
 477, 430, 453, 477, 542, 555, 701, 870:  
 1086, 1289, 1782, 2320, 2440, 2610, 5183,  
 1814: 8.10: 3281: 8.14, 15: 1085:  
 9: 214, 237, 2440 (2): 16, 608, 864,  
 1086, 1289, 1782, 2320, 2440, 2610, 5183,  
 1814: 8.10: 3281: 8.14, 15: 1085:  
 1697: 10: 49, 97, 1180: 11.14.16:  
 1329: 11.14.23: 1254: 11.23: 3603,  
 6288: 12: 1175, 2777, 3928: 13: 2415,  
 3281, 3223, 3530, 4369, 4677, 4813 (2):  
 4816, 4817, 5377, 5410 (2): 16, 608, 864,  
 1588, 2767: 0: 7: 409: 6: 0:  
 6100, 6290: 14-16: 6271: 14.16: 1309,  
 2450: 15: 423, 1655, 1839, 2249, 2444,  
 2610, 2710, 2777, 3593, 3927, 4226, 5027,  
 5123, 5150, 5151, 5127, 6081, 6085, 6122,  
 6265: 16: 32, 128, 368, 738 (2):  
 2649, 2650, 2772, 2751, 2755, 2787, 2807,  
 2824, 2988, 3518, 3624, 4128, 4138, 4207,  
 4377, 4492, 4526, 4540, 4568, 5127, 6258,  
 5644, 5662, 5921, 6290, 6412: 16-18:  
 811: 17: 2649, 2932, 6290: 18: 19,  
 1914, 2144, 4480, 5126, 5150, 5184, 6290:  
 18.19: 1845: 18-21: 943:  
 4.1: 9, 651, 1584, 1946: 1-3: 2180: 1-6:  
 2180: 1.6: 371: 2: 909, 1993: 2.3:  
 2180 (2), 149 (2): 3: 506, 144, 980 (3):  
 981: 4: 1653, 4814, 5488, 4: 48: 1956:  
 980: 6: 980: 6: 777: 7: 777: 7: 777:  
 3654: 7.9.10: 3831: 7.11.12: 1254:  
 7.19: 1164: 8: 9, 447, 493, 659, 1845:  
 3603, 4814, 5094, 5124, 5308, 6290: 8.16:  
 2649, 5138: 8.20.12: 2757: 9: 9, 199:  
 387, 496, 504, 685, 944: 10, 1699, 1833, 8070:  
 2648, 2714, 3221, 3658, 4872, 6261, 6270:  
 3658, 4872, 6261, 6270: 1681: 20:  
 2225, 6134: 10: 9, 290, 324, 405, 1220,  
 563, 640, 641 (2): 881, 1059, 1256, 1322,  
 1810, 2052: 10.11.16: 1254: 12: 32:  
 2649, 4819, 6290: 13: 5537: 14: 5108:  
 14, 15: 14: 16: 890, 2328, 2807, 2851:  
 4602, 5291, 5348, 5616, 6126, 6151, 6251:  
 1912, 1913: 613: 15, 1864, 2440, 2489,  
 3192, 3184, 3776, 3805, 4542, 4547, 5139,  
 5901, 6109: 18: 21, 632, 1040 (2): 1151,  
 1906, 2210, 2421, 2608 (2): 2986, 3735:  
 (2), 3850, 4841, 5245, 6399, 6440: 19:  
 10, 21, 42, 256, 1395, 2648, 2751,  
 3658, 4872, 6261, 6270: 1681: 20:  
 3862, 3994, 4253, 5369, 5810, 6291: 20:  
 21: 32, 1254: 21: 2603, 6289:  
 5.1: 416, 664, 1252, 2406, 2689, 2757,  
 4052, 5921, 5958: 1.2: 1254: 1.4.18:  
 837: 2: 244: 2.3: 759, 4801: 3:  
 2093, 2648, 2757, 3516, 6126, 6151, 6251:  
 1859, 1967, 2195, 2426, 2642, 2654, 3060,  
 3518, 4897, 4904, 4919, 5103, 5243, 5485,  
 6129, 6285, 6354, 6363: 4.5: 2073:  
 5: 2627: 6: 197, 1411: 7: 505, 560,  
 714 (3), 802, 1210, 2817, 3552, 3585, 7:  
 8: 214 (2): 2: 369, 787, 1317:  
 1411, 1536, 5748: 8: 73, 197: 9: 197:  
 10: 690, 1329, 1598: 11: 148, 279:  
 11, 12: 560, 1329, 1378, 1934 (2): 12:  
 1085, 1219, 1273, 1437, 1592, 1854, 1882,  
 2059, 2841, 2931, 3066, 3083, 3132 (2): 2:  
 1085, 3247, 4819, 4840, 4934, 5651, 5917,  
 6312: 21.4: 15: 3715, 5580:  
 18: 44, 138, 253, 381, 382, 723, 912, 918:  
 (2), 1699, 1842, 1962, 2001, 2008, 2286,  
 2612, 2658, 2707, 2725, 2759, 3260, 3715,  
 4079, 4345, 4400, 4838, 4855, 4908, 5100,  
 5264, 6325: 16.17: 1249, 1898, 3083:  
 1684, 1697, 1850, 1889, 2003, 2161, 2223,  
 2440, 2721, 3281, 4252, 4810, 4830, 4440,  
 5035, 5148, 5184, 5742, 5923, 5938: 19:  
 97, 606, 761, 1005, 1316, 1684, 1685, 3365,  
 3458, 4538, 4546, 4832, 5079, 5093, 5161,  
 5167, 5352, 5681, 5996, 6346, 6418: 21:  
 1635, 3385, 5297.

### III JOHN

7, 8; 1822: 8; 1822: 9, 10; 552: 9-12; 1822: 12; 3159: 14; 1895.

**J U D E**

1-3; 327 (2): 1-25; 6253, 6255: 3; 352, 611, 1139, 1578, 1794, 2452, 2532, 2590, 2770, 2789, 2804, 3521, 3858, 4008, 4878, 5056, 5063, 5699, 5993, 6259: 3, 4; 119: 4; 331, 6254: 6; 1265: 5-16;



## INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

6254: 4, 170, 254, 266, 701, 1154, 1560,  
1642, 1679 (2), 1833, 2171, 2666, 2843,  
3490, 3727, 3771, 3934, 4068, 4521, 4577,  
4879, 4976, 5043, 5095, 5160, 5162, 5429,  
6167, 6199, 6332, 6386 (6, 7); 1615 (2)  
1626, 1646, 1658, 1660, 1662, 1664,  
1717, 1618, 1619, 1779, 1857, 1860,  
3947, 4070, 5351 (9; 490 (2), 1761,  
2309, 2478, 2896, 3799, 3939, 4054, 5847,  
6255: 10 (5), 5847, 6255: 10, 11: 1664:  
10-12: 4465: 11, 849, 2889, 4444:  
13: 114, 6255: 11, 888, 101, 1056,  
4606, 4626, 4834, 4658, 4830, 4843, 4855,  
6541, 5748: 12, 13: 6353, 6412: 13,  
333, 6111, 6255, 6412: 14, 19, 108, 149,  
263, 575, 631, 2926: 14, 15: 619, 347,  
4386, 4419, 4420, 4421, 4422, 4423,  
6256: 16, 6256: 16-20: 6412: 17-21:  
1689: 18, 21: 2243: 20, 317, 458, 836,  
1664, 2690, 2707, 4435, 4830, 4849, 5098,  
20, 21: 5096, 6253: 20-25: 836, 21:  
836, 22: 140, 150, 163, 173, 185,  
2330, 848: 20-23: 850, 1253, 4850,  
21, 22: 3603: 21-23: 1689, 6291: 22,  
3233: 22, 23: 1860, 2770, 6291: 23,  
46, 2782, 2298, 3799, 4327, 6270: 23,  
24, 882: 24, 792, 1458, 2480, 2974,  
3210, 3216, 3279: 24, 25: 588, 916,  
5487, 5864, 6226,

## REVELATION

1: 323, 384, 366, 290, 490, 786, 366, 4371.  
1573, 194, 2166, 2134, 3486, 5055, 5992.  
1-8: 6991: 1-10: 2033: 1-20: 3668:  
2: 1584: 3: 1214, 2827, 5915: 4: 370,  
472, 412, 20: 529: 4.18: 1806: 5:  
383, 371, 416, 121: 121, 1250, 125, 1298,  
2690, 2165: 5.8: 121, 1204, 1204,  
6307: 5-8: 2798: 6: 1101, 1138, 182,  
1955, 1750, 1910, 1941, 2055, 2238, 2247.  
2750, 3294, 3694, 4302, 4372, 474, 6152,  
5822, 6190: 7: 140, 149, 245, 1073.  
1746, 1796, 5269, 5762: 7.8: 1948: 8:  
4917, 5269, 5762, 5762, 1876, 1876,  
1155, 3569: 8, 11.17: 1514: 8, 11.18,  
422: 9-20: 1598, 2826: 10: 1446,  
1727: 10-18: 1283, 1235: 10-20: 3568  
11: 336, 4098, 5452: 12, 13, 20: 3650  
12-20: 356, 12, 20: 5281: 13: 119,  
13-18: 1994, 120, 6414: 14: 18,  
149: 6274, 1515: 15: 2289: 14-16: 1790,  
15: 6274, 6305: 17: 1904: 17-20:  
5991: 15: 43, 62, 165, 355, 331, 47,  
418, 483, 485, 541, 816, 1005, 1233, 1263,  
1883, 2317, 2600, 3436, 3563, 3948, 471,  
5847, 5065, 5812, 6706, 6447: 19: 6415  
20: 240: 20: 240: 20: 240: 20: 240:  
2: 1.589, 1087, 1893 (2), 3618, 3650, 6412  
1: 1.589: 1.589: 1.589: 1.589: 1.589:  
336: 1.589: 1.589: 1.589: 1.589: 1.589:  
1-20: 457, 2431, 3668: 2: 5003, 5259,  
5347, 5544, 5752, 5765, 6829, 5831, 5940,  
5940, 5940, 5940, 5940, 5940, 5940,  
2020, 2524: 5.9: 6412: 7: 48, 480,  
1265, 1794, 2414, 2788, 2832, 2840, 2965,  
4018: 7.8: 6412: 7-11: 1478: 7, 11,  
17: 2015: 8: 351, 1514, 1904, 2476:  
8-10: 506, 6415: 9: 2106, 2434, 5964:  
10: 1113, 8108, 2778, 2942, 3211, 3281,  
3281, 3281, 3281, 3281, 3281, 3281,  
5069, 5090, 5173, 5336, 5461, 5495, 5702,  
5844, 5857, 5863, 5913, 6039, 6069, 6083,  
6089, 6098, 6128, 6148, 6254, 6328: 10,  
11, 26: 1699: 11: 514, 528, 605, 648,  
949, 1391: 11, 12: 6412: 12: 359:  
12-14: 6415: 12: 1812, 2826: 13:  
182: 1957, 2578, 012, 1812, 2826: 13:  
12-14: 6415: 12, 18: 1893, 2826: 13:  
351: 14: 949, 2204 (2): 17: 238,  
18: 6412: 18: 156, 2289: 18-29: 388:  
19: 492: 20: 567, 3285, 3286, 3794:  
20-23: 4730, 5741: 20-25: 5751: 21:  
21-23: 6415, 6416: 21: 24, 24, 24,  
2189: 26: 6415, 858, 1163, 2647, 4084,  
5063: 26, 27: 31, 155, 1241, 1563, 2063,  
2691, 2976, 5778: 26, 28: 2015: 26-29:  
2752: 27: 207, 297, 507, 113, 1057, 1149,  
1248, 1323, 1692, 2462, 5144, 3467, 5136,  
28: 28: 28: 28: 28: 28:  
3: 3.73, 529: 1.6: 491: 1.7, 14: 1893:  
1-22: 457, 1895, 2431, 3668: 3: 591,  
5993: 3, 10: 4899, 4: 839, 2161, 2258,  
2828, 4576, 5459, 5500, 6271: 4.5:  
5764, 2169, 6111: 4.5, 21: 1574: 5:  
745, 807, 948, 962, 1113, 1204, 1421,  
1421, 1421, 1421, 1421, 1421, 1421,  
4870, 5105, 5377 (2) 5668: 5.11: 694,  
1113, 2570, 2901: 5.12, 21: 2015: 6:  
13, 22: 2414: 7: 1525: 7-13: 504:  
9: 351, 1254, 2434, 5259, 5964: 10:  
731, 2453, 2790, 2805, 2836, 3283, 3584,  
3584, 3584, 3584, 3584, 3584, 3584,  
5098, 5179, 3760, 3826, 3929, 4042, 4163,  
4163, 4163, 4163, 4163, 4163, 4163,  
5985, 5184, 5850, 5868, 5718, 5981, 6027,  
11: 238, 694, 732, 878, 955, 1206, 1280,  
1662, 1746, 1860, 2037, 2942, 3199, 3212,  
4842, 5045, 5168, 5355, 4651, 5011, 6177:  
12, 4, 172, 287, 255, 465, 531, 638, 1813,  
1813, 1813, 1813, 1813, 1813, 1813,  
13: 6054: 14, 14, 164, 280, 315, 328, 338,  
369, 417, 421, 466, 803, 1005, 1060 (2)

1063, 1165, 1161, 1247, 1278, 1371, 1514,  
1959, 1909, 1612, 1904, 1944, 2199, 2408,  
2519, 2773, 3474, 3861, 3909, 3921, 4098,  
4211, 5078, 5239, 5351, 5418, 5748 (2),  
5972, 5992, 6113, 6168, 14-17: 718: 14;  
18: 577: 14-19: 1161: 14-20: 718: 14;  
14-21: 718: 14-22: 608: 17: 806, 1577;  
2498: 15-17: 457, 1971: 15-18: 4778:  
15-10: 822: 16, 46, 124, 171, 224, 248,  
304, 349, 474, 498, 710, 1081, 1985, 1809,  
1414, 1653, 2497, 2554, 2982: 16, 17:  
2297, 447, 16-19: 2168: 17, 45, 485,  
180, 190, 201, 211, 220, 37, 126, 588,  
2693, 2730, 4615, 5801, 6127: 17, 18:  
2763, 4140, 4314, 4811: 18: 224, 510,  
591, 653, 834, 1311, 1190, 1401, 1943,  
2026, 2064, 2978, 3185, 3502, 6274: 18,  
19: 1795: 18-22: 2518: 19, 198:  
19, 20, 21: 191: 19-20: 37, 126, 588,  
191, 224, 515, 2978 (2), 2983, 3555, 341,  
4298, 4208, 5075, 5566: 20, 21: 5655:  
21: 4, 152, 155, 225, 281 (2), 297, 332,  
343, 456, 531, 623, 694, 772, 802, 858, 1034,  
1252, 1262, 1284, 1351, 1360 (2), 1479,  
1504, 1506, 1507, 1508, 1526, 1527, 1528,  
2732, 2765, 3589, 3570, 4084, 4453, 4576,  
4637, 4774, 4912, 5063, 5393, 5495, 5506,  
5608, 5778, 5802, 5830, 5863, 6034, 6083,  
6279, 6440, 21, 22: 591:  
4, 1, 530: 1-11, 82, 528: 2, 156, 168,  
3: 6113: 3-11: 150, 156: 3-11: 170:  
6: 162, 156 (2), 168, 170, 6180: 7:  
6416: 9-11: 530: 11, 338, 491, 1673,  
1833, 1840, 2031, 6169:  
5, 1: 2209: 1-5: 3105: 1-6: 5055:  
1-12: 4437: 1-14: 530, 2156, 2716,  
5054: 1-15: 5055, 5043: 1-16: 5055:  
5, 1063: 8, 156: 29: 5692: 9:  
10: 81: 9: 416, 652, 866, 1230, 1293:  
9, 10: 1, 3, 2276, 2304, 3103: 10: 12,  
184, 200, 331, 334, 554, 404, 443, 1031,  
1138, 1351, 1493, 1771, 2060, 2074, 2227,  
2416, 2620, 2833, 2993, 3348, 3367, 4140,  
4141, 4142, 4143, 4144, 4145, 4146, 4147,  
1821: 12: 3281, 5067, 5090, 5847, 5943,  
32, 13: 1211: 13: 838, 304, 3836,  
1848, 4451, 4538, 5048, 5058, 5116, 5183,  
5211:  
6, 1-17: 5080: 3-5: 6423: 9-13: 6423:  
9, 10: 9, 10: 1761, 1762, 4273,  
4015, 5874, 6423: 10: 1761, 1762, 4273,  
4347, 4448, 10, 11: 5240: 11: 2282:  
12: 6423: 13: 711, 4844: 14: 1766,  
1947, 2047, 2081, 2309, 6410: 14-17:  
1705, 1841: 15: 26, 268, 409: 15-17:  
592, 621, 192: 16, 17: 6350: 17:  
1928, 1929, 1280, 1947, 2453, 1988, 7719,  
3865:  
7, 1: 1279, 5058, 5469, 6800: 1-2: 6168:  
1-3: 1279, 1448, 1691, 1912, 2334, 4822,  
4880, 5756, 6063, 5883, 6151, 6194, 6386:  
1-4: 3086, 5753: 1-8: 3086, 5964: 1-11:  
2786, 5286, 5307, 5358, 5359, 5360, 5361,  
3569, 5362, 5363, 5364, 5365, 5366, 5367,  
4732, 5231, 5463, 5493, 5532, 6173: 2:  
5374: 1, 3: 519, 6245: 3: 683, 969,  
1221, 1423, 1470, 1619, 1677, 1943, 2452:  
3, 4: 5924: 3-8: 2445: 4, 1239, 1280,  
1490, 1523, 1524, 1525, 1526, 1527, 1528,  
4, 9: 5234: 9: 290, 534, 694, 772 (2): 10:  
778, 828, 2020, 2067, 2122, 3056, 3164,  
4665, 4757, 4998, 5134, 5371, 5294, 6279:  
9, 10: 428, 1699, 2161: 9, 13: 2942:  
9, 14: 2942, 3429, 4079, 5669: 9, 14:  
2858: 9, 14, 15: 15, 15: 35, 37, 155,  
155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162,  
828: 9-16: 6212: 9-17: 108, 281, 397,  
428, 1669, 2384, 3416, 5023, 5412, 5371,  
5772, 5850, 5864, 5916: 13: 949: 13:  
2020, 2122, 2161, 2732, 3164: 13-16:  
2783: 13-17: 288: 14, 15, 16, 17:  
17, 18: 288: 49, 593, 72, 1230, 1245,  
1710, 1638, 1649, 2062, 3055, 3154, 5455  
(2), 3748, 3776, 3868, 3907, 4506, 5102,  
5197, 5411, 5439, 5361: 14, 15: 151,  
355, 778, 1150, 2287: 14-17: 2764, 5408,  
14, 17: 633: 15: 132, 354, 138, 1008,  
608, 15-17: 156, 4079: 17: 156, 252,  
1363:  
8, 1, 5, 6: 6423: 1-13: 6170, 6423: 3:  
1836 (2), 6331, 6358, 6365, 6381: 4:  
4922, 5961: 3, 5: 6214: 4, 5: 6390: 7:  
3344, 7111: 13: 6377:  
9, 2: 152: 20: 3068:  
10, 2: 630: 5: 310: 6: 194: 7: 152:  
10, 2: 280, 288, 289, 297, 1770, 1427, 1536,  
1867, 2126, 2208, 2209, 2490, 3128, 4495,  
6413: 8-11: 951: 10: 426, 530, 1867: 11:  
6411:  
11, 1-19: 194: 2, 3: 5751, 5741: 2, 3, 9:  
389: 3: 557, 1584, 4741: 3-12: 5299,  
5718: 4: 2521: 5: 368: 8: 6216,  
6217, 6218, 6219, 6220, 6221, 6222, 6223,  
256, 263, 268, 305, 318, 362, 368, 409, 419,  
529, 552, 598, 668, 845, 1561, 2550, 2992,  
3113, 5097, 5853: 15-18: 10, 116, 152,  
579, 834, 5573: 15, 18: 19, 263, 477,  
1260, 1881: 16,

[illegible]



# INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

1:24; 189, 310, 409, 471, 986, 1951, 2372.  
 2498, 2624, 5098, 5735, 5911, 5969, 6203,  
 6428: 2; 48, 228, 243, 275, 317, 602.  
 717, 987, 1357 (2), 2147, 2634, 5406, 6245.  
 2:3; 378, 1896, 2648, 2744; 824, 875.  
 2:4, 474, 2192, 2506, 2545, 2553, 2989.  
 2:4, 1011, 1444, 1766, 2561, 3884, 5696.  
 2:4, 21; 1371: 2-5; 1573, 3596: 2, 5;  
 1357: 2, 6, 9; 1371: 2, 9; 436: 2, 11.  
 23: 603: 3; 922, 1467, 1896, 2300, 2904,  
 3055, 3104, 3112, 3247, 3320, 3403, 3452,  
 3965, 4287, 5174: 4; 162, 171 (2), 174,  
 213, 227, 310, 317, 375, 378, 399, 415,  
 456, 458, 457, 473, 475, 718, 849, 862,  
 915, 983, 986, 1295, 1357, 1364, 1371,  
 1372, 1383, 1548, 1573, 1649, 1702, 1788,  
 1875, 1896, 1960, 1969, 1983, 2047, 2166,  
 2451, 2461, 2538, 2614, 2693, 2740, 2762,  
 2845, 2893, 3119, 3135, 3249, 3610, 3645,  
 3653, 3968, 4022, 4044, 4200, 5092 (2),  
 5134, 5478, 5565, 5647, 5730, 6229, 6426;  
 4, 5; 1547, 2147, 5431: 4-8; 1577: 4-  
 12; 2125: 4, 23; 2592: 5; 436: 5, 6;  
 1011: 5-7; 54, 305, 1423: 5, 10; 1896:  
 5-21; 6025: 6; 1371: 7; 557, 1002,  
 1543, 6751: 7, 8, 21; 1002: 7, 21;  
 1571: 8; 107, 279: 8, 10; 2338: 9;  
 1571: 9, 11, 17; 1547: 9-15; 444:  
 10; 4926: 11; 6428: 11, 19; 436,  
 1371: 16-19; 1896: 17, 21; 6328: 20,  
 21; 92, 436: 21; 45, 177, 275, 694, 712,  
 731, 1352, 3343, 3553, 3963, 5058, 5092,  
 5448, 5478: 23; 177, 314, 498, 590,  
 1988, 2569, 2592, 3884: 24; 151, 1423,  
 1702, 3408.  
 19: 1, 2; 172: 1-8; 5911: 1-21; 194,  
 4647, 5411: 2; 130, 276, 2300: 2, 5-7;  
 275: 3; 894, 2609: 5; 275: 5-7;  
 172: 5-9; 148, 1926: 5-10; 328: 6;  
 170, 428, 5458: 6, 7; 428, 828, 1811:  
 6-9; 1930 (2), 4079, 5865: 7; 88, 153,  
 217, 900, 340, 733, 827, 830, 845, 919,  
 1302, 1349, 1388, 1430, 1564, 1652, 1702,  
 1941, 2122, 2201, 2345, 2415, 2429, 2690,  
 3104, 3200, 4799, 4878, 5185, 5383, 4500,  
 7, 8; 58, 76, 623, 2764: 7-9; 3477, 3667,  
 5415: 8; 50, 76, 137, 170, 245, 282,  
 471, 1000, 1086, 2159, 2604, 6111: 9;  
 86, 148, 172, 276, 344, 593, 2764, 3834,  
 4274, 6251: 10; 144, 496, 1635, 3970,  
 4200, 6291: 11; 5451: 11-16; 774,  
 1926: 11-21; 668: 13; 21, 106, 338,  
 421, 1060, 6318: 14; 22, 14, 15; 5451:  
 15; 317, 1149, 1469, 1619, 1735, 2074,  
 5493, 6280: 15-21; 938, 2045: 16;  
 1827, 5750: 17, 6150, 6215: 17, 18;  
 17-21, 17, 18, 21; 817: 18-20; 817:  
 20-21; 377: 19; 166, 362, 420, 834, 939,  
 19, 20; 356, 362, 834: 19-21; 780, 899,  
 20; 834, 893, 1040, 1434, 1498, 2569,  
 2601, 2608 (4), 2609, 5261, 6386.  
 20: 1; 1771, 2189, 3209: 1, 2; 1423 (2),  
 1736, 2606: 1-3; 877: 1958, 2253,  
 2398, 2415, 2645, 2690, 2724, 3004, 5182.

5280, 5379: 1-4; 2428, 3073: 1-5;  
 1814: 1-6; 2798: 1-15; 22, 54, 305, 330  
 (2), 397, 501, 893, 8609: 2, 44, 170,  
 397, 362 (2), 160, 330 (2), 327, 429, 893,  
 1055, 1233, 2049, 2406, 2550, 2590, 3941,  
 4609, 4776, 5048, 6254, 6355: 2, 3; 171,  
 2220, 2898, 3158, 3178, 3274, 3772, 5020,  
 6015: 2, 3, 6; 5190: 2-4; 1093: 2, 4,  
 11; 893: 2-6; 4: 3; 401, 1092, 1962,  
 2504, 2550, 2569, 2799 (2), 3104, 3120,  
 3366, 3719, 3784, 412, 650, 1682,  
 4908, 5116: 3, 4; 501, 763: 3, 7; 1969:  
 3, 7, 8; 51, 305: 3-9; 3579: 4; 4, 5,  
 62, 86, 171, 255, 256, 281, 307, 322, 555,  
 578, 382, 511, 513, 531, 532, 568, 569, 694,  
 701, 764 (2), 878, 1718, 1766, 1818, 1855,  
 2007, 2091, 2109, 2122, 2232, 2304, 2416,  
 2490, 2495, 2518, 2722, 2827, 2833, 2844,  
 2942, 3132, 3175, 4586, 4607, 5179, 5692  
 4, 5; 2700, 2795: 4-6; 152, 278, 323,  
 6034, 6374: 4, 6; 62, 1138, 2339, 5105:  
 4-7; 2739: 4-10; 501: 5; 62, 194 (2),  
 207, 248, 278 (4), 331, 360, 365, 366 (2),  
 501, 909, 1105, 1108 (3), 1192, 1209, 1278,  
 1286, 1414, 1537, 1772: 12, 13; 2833, 2844:  
 6, 6; 2511, 3318, 5711, 6443:  
 6; 12, 66, 165, 170, 194, 200, 206, 277,  
 281, 361 (3), 404, 419, 570, 654, 1132,  
 1135, 1204 (2), 1222, 1351, 1391, 1442  
 (2), 1451, 1478, 1488, 1493, 1505, 1508,  
 1509, 1511, 1642, 1681, 1750, 1854, 1878,  
 1908, 1910, 2051, 2055, 2074, 2109, 2194,  
 2238, 2247, 2536, 2760, 2797, 3026, 3294,  
 3445, 3694, 3832, 4302, 4372, 4504, 4636,  
 4677, 4715, 4734, 4840, 4914, 4964, 4966,  
 4973, 5017, 5049, 5132, 5152, 5166, 5232,  
 5263, 5291, 5314, 5455, 5504, 5604, 5612,  
 5693, 5726, 5822, 5859, 6084, 6089, 6190,  
 6247, 6274, 6436: 6, 7; 501: 6-10;  
 531, 1592: 7, 278, 2770: 7, 3; 1687:  
 7, 8; 912, 2833: 7-9; 37, 500, 501, 769,  
 3461, 4389, 4903, 6326: 7-10; 62, 332,  
 1057, 1108, 1773, 2051, 2304, 2609, 3132,  
 5080, 5116, 5182, 5240, 5925: 7-15; 725,  
 2739, 2980: 8-10; 1040: 9; 276, 883,  
 1068, 1219, 1222, 1773, 2544, 2608, 3091,  
 3445, 3579, 3605, 4882, 5182: 9, 10;  
 2609, 3433, 4538: 9, 10, 14; 1233: 9;  
 14, 15; 894, 2551: 9, 15; 890: 10;  
 696, 893, 1039, 1040, 1057, 1219, 1430,  
 1443, 1687, 3730, 5261: 10, 14; 1833:  
 10, 14, 15; 1261, 1443, 2304, 2608 (2),  
 10, 15; 269, 725: 11; 721: 11, 12;  
 1908: 11-13; 2332: 11-15; 322, 501,  
 2304: 12; 519, 527, 701, 1753, 1854,  
 2195, 2304, 2677, 3433, 3580, 3605, 5377,  
 5804: 12, 13; 893: 12-15; 912, 1478:  
 13; 701, 4331, 4342, 4474: 13, 12;  
 2608: 13, 14; 2601: 14; 477, 655, 769,  
 876, 1040, 1176, 1180, 1449, 1710, 2607,  
 2608, 2739, 3008, 3249, 3282, 4217, 4559,  
 4627, 5344: 14, 15; 219, 381, 382, 769,  
 912, 1037, 1882: 15; 528, 726, 764,  
 1104, 1450, 2601, 2609.

21: 1; 716: 1, 2; 893: 1-5; 2853, 4411,  
 4768, 6082: 1-7; 332, 2832: 1-8; 501,  
 502: 1-10; 8, 546, 12, 13, 10; 800:  
 1-27; 160, 330 (2), 327, 429, 893,  
 2606, 2609, 3625: 2; 219, 338, 307, 338,  
 421, 654 (2), 1352, 2231, 2606, 4287,  
 5181, 6328: 2, 9; 1879, 5748: 3; 810,  
 260: 3, 4; 2690: 3-5; 541, 5694: 3-7;  
 893: 3-8; 1926: 4; 98, 131, 382 (2),  
 573, 687, 616, 1454, 1869, 2070, 2076,  
 1841, 2292, 2381, 2601, 2649, 2833, 2925,  
 3688, 3707, 479, 5032, 5048, 5250, 6082,  
 6693: 4, 5; 726, 2129, 4979, 5057, 5273,  
 5780: 4, 22; 769: 5; 1117, 2134, 3083,  
 4673, 5379: 6; 446, 1060, 1161, 1478,  
 1541, 1899, 3569, 4990, 5351: 6-8; 1478:  
 7; 1164, 4071, 5689: 7, 8; 763, 1398:  
 8; 361, 511, 891, 893 (2), 912, 1219,  
 1861, 1824, 1364, 1443, 1544, 1601, 1648,  
 2172, 2608 (2), 2609, 3083, 4992: 8, 27;  
 912: 9; 112, 422, 454, 581, 1388, 1855,  
 2652, 4361, 4755, 5400: 9, 10; 81, 471,  
 3570, 5919: 9, 10, 24; 68: 9-11; 169,  
 238, 1210, 2832, 6328: 9-14; 4992: 9-  
 27; 501, 1388, 2231, 10, 13; 471, 893:  
 10, 11, 24; 56: 10-27; 86, 2601: 11;  
 1210, 2087: 11-14; 4387: 11-23; 529:  
 12; 1553, 2656: 14; 66, 162, 732, 1041,  
 1149, 1455, 1522, 1524, 1793, 1884, 2589,  
 2658, 2820, 2925, 3128, 3308, 3789, 4165,  
 4347, 5742, 5940: 15; 6116: 17; 1349:  
 18, 21; 1944: 10, 20; 6148: 19, 27;  
 333: 21; 1756: 21-25; 900: 22;  
 172, 1969, 6310: 22, 23; 169: 22, 24;  
 3285: 22-27; 2832: 23, 24; 701: 23;  
 25; 2087, 6177: 24; 25, 124, 169, 238,  
 338, 421, 430, 654, 2068, 2231: 24, 26;  
 1951, 2338: 24, 26; 4556: 26; 219: 27;  
 894, 890, 1037, 2139, 6105: 27, 10;  
 294.  
 22: 1; 477, 1703, 1899: 1, 2; 56, 3410,  
 4990, 5846, 6084, 6214: 1, 2, 17; 903:  
 1-3; 334, 397, 447, 533: 1-5; 501 (2),  
 1-6; 2253: 1, 7; 866: 1-11; 8570: 1;  
 17; 2860, 3596: 1, 21; 330 (2), 2698,  
 3625: 2; 2665: 3; 98, 156, 260, 568,  
 587, 3803, 5774: 4; 1470: 4, 5; 2087:  
 5; 303: 6-14; 6028: 7; 137: 9; 65,  
 581, 1867, 1895, 2079, 6291: 10; 6149:  
 11; 477: 12; 723, 2613: 12, 15;  
 1514, 5748: 14; 976, 1750: 14, 15;  
 896, 4992, 6326: 14, 16, 19; 890, 15;  
 1037, 1450, 1454, 1660, 2653: 16; 106,  
 160, 348, 809 (2), 944, 1063: 17; 8, 37,  
 252, 257, 260, 334, 477, 533, 546, 650,  
 654, 906, 1043, 1095, 1125, 1155, 1224,  
 1363 (2), 1908, 1952, 2001, 2424, 2507,  
 2575, 2606, 2652, 2769, 3410, 4485, 4485,  
 3571, 3624, 3645, 3971, 4148, 4277, 4886,  
 5084, 5428, 5748, 6028, 6257, 6337: 17,  
 20; 1388: 18, 19; 1210: 20; 531, 731,  
 2926.



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Being merely a list of the articles published in the forty years of Reprints. Of value chiefly as showing the wide range of subjects. Of use only when the exact title of an article is remembered.

A Baptist and Present Truth (Letter) 5506	A Fourteen-Year-Old Martyr 5921	A Minister Encourages His Flock 3081
A Baptist Minister's Appreciation (Letter in reply) 5477	A Fourth No-Ransom Theory 864	A Minister's Inletment of His Profession 3358
A Baptist Preacher's Opinion Endorsed 4017	A Frenzy of Delusion 4514	A Minister's Presentiments and Reasons 2537
A Bargain While They Last (Notice) 4302	A Fresh Call for Volunteers 2555	A Ministerial Attempt to "Answer" the Truth (Letter) 5995
A Beautiful Life—A Marvelous Example (Letter) 6106	A Friend in Need a Friend Indeed 4223	A Misapprehension 228, 1107, 1378
A Beautiful Robe (Poem) 56	A Fulfillment of Prophecy—Ezek. 7:19 5664	A Missionary Free (Notice) 996
A Beautiful Temple 60	A General Criticism 3782	A Moderator Awakening Late 2373
A Beautiful Thought 632	A General Meeting—Come! (Notice) 834	A Modern Reformation 2869
A Bible League 3263	A General View of the Messianic Kingdom 5181	A Momentous Struggle Begun 1489
A Bible Prohibition of Confederacy 3864	A Generous Proposition (Notice) 4195	A Monster Petition 4799
A Bible Reading (Seven Stages) 465	A German Anti-Military Critic 4800	A Month Later (Notice) 1961
A Bible Reading (The Atonement) 416	A Gift for Your Friends (Notice) 5620	A Morning without Clouds 1072
A Bible Student at the Front (Letter) 6056	A Glimpse at the Social and Religious Life of India 1601, 1607, 1612	A Mountain Swallowed by the Sea 3839
A Bible Study on Knowledge 3650	A Glimpse of Christianity in Japan 1595	A Naval Officer on Personal Religion 3254
A Bishop's Gloomy Survey 3860	A Gloom Outlook 2946	A New and Important Movement (Federation of Protestant Churches) 1197
A Black Outlook for Industry 3923	A God-Fearing Bad Man 5322	A New Arrangement (Notice) 5152
A Blind Boy's Wisdom (Letter) 5903	A God Ready to Pardon 4811	A New Branch of the Service (Further Explained) 1714
A Bottle of Spikenard, Very Costly 2447	A Godly Young King 3393	A New Chemical Agent 4906
A Brief Statement of Rome's Teachings 3506	A Good King's Error 3393	A New Church Missionary Movement 4908
A Broader Love 1216	A Good Man's Prayer Answered 5315	A New Cure for Pneumonia 5691
A Broken Vow—A Fulfilled Penalty 3623	A Good Son of a Bad Father 3607	A New Dogma: The "Assumption" of the Virgin Mary 3320
A Brother in Christ Heard From (Letter) 996	A Gracious Prince! (Poem) 1530	A New Era for the Jews 2897
A Bruised Reed (Poem) 880	A Great Conference for Religions Cooperation 3652	A New German Translation (Notice) 1901
A Buried City Upsets the Chronology of the Bible (?) 2034	A Great Convention of Truth People—Niagara Falls (Report) 4066	A New Government for Palestine Proposed (Copy of Letter by the Editor) 1342
A Business Man's View 3618	A Great Lesson to Be Learned 5468	A New Jerusalem Is Building 4205
A Candid Confession 1619	A Great Mountain Melting 4573	A New Leaf (Poem) 1611
A Candid Confession Truly, from a Prominent Man 4195	A Great Reformer 4911	A New Name—God-Given 3969
A Case in Instance 4405	A Great Revolution Possible 2248	A New Rendering of John 1:1 3075
A Catholic Church Prop 4699	A Great Waster (Letter) 5525	A New Requirement for Catholics 1241
A Change Already in Progress 2681	A Great Work Proposed 620	A New Stimulus to Bible Study 5403
A China Missionary Writes 979	A Greater Than Solomon 3284	A Newspaper View of the Welsh Revival 3583
A Chinaman's View of Christianity 978	A Happy New Year (Poem) 571	A Notable Preacher's Views 4016
A Chinese View of Christian Civilization 3403	A Happy New Year, 1894 1605	A Note of Warning (Letter) 6105
A Christian Soldier's Battle 3857	A Harmonious View 469	A Nut for Evolutionists 3619
A Church Trust 3864	A Helpful Service 3398	A Paralytic Healed 1722
A City Without Walls 4789	A High Priest of Coming Good Things 1044	A Parent's Best Heritage to His Child 6108
A Comparative Estimate of the Election Confederacy—Isaiah 8:12 4110	A Holy Nation Pictured 4767	A Pastor in the Making 2939
A Conscience Void of Offense 4499	A Jewish-Christian Movement in Russia 703	A Pastor's Testimony Movement 3017
A Convincing Proof of Resurrection 5236	A Jewish Kingdom Proposed 1293	A Peculiar Item from a Catholic Journal 5187
A Correction 1501, 1825, 4202, 6382	A Jewish View of Jesus 1641	A Peculiar People 1567, 3621
A Crisis (for Methodism) 2463	A Joyful Experience (Letter) 3967	A Pentecostal Memorial 1658
A Criticism 1297	A Kansas Post 5704	A People's Palace 3529
A Criticism Criticised 365	A Kind Master a Good Servant 1620	A Perfume of Sweet Odor 2472
A Crumb from the Children's Table 4627	A King Sold Himself 4741	A Pilgrim Visit to Jamaica (Notice) 3151
A Cup of Cold Water (Poem) 2458	A Lamentable Lack 3976	A Plain Statement of the Case 2768
A Cure for Surface Cancer (Notice) 5268	A Layman on the "New Theology" 4581	A Plain Way of Stating It 73
A Dangerous and Formidable Gun 4324	A Layman to the Rescue 4362	A Plan for Those Who Cannot Give All Their Time and Cannot Leave Home 928
A Dangerous Ide 876	A Legion of Demons 5053	A Plea for the Sisters 3741
A Day of Decisions 6193	A Lesson on Divine Providence 3987	A Persuading Confession 5952
A Day of Questions 5512	A Lesson on Temperance 3746	A Pointed Application 1215
A Debtor's Obligations (Interesting and Peculiar Case) 804	A Letter and Its Answer 500	A Possible Political Storm Center 6389
A Dedicated Toy Bank (Letter) 5876	A Letter from South Africa 4183	A Post Office Thief Still Robbing Our Mail! (Notice) 2555
A Deferred Hope about Realized 6192	A Letter to the Bethel Family (From Bro. Rutherford, L.I. City Prison) 6298	A Practical Self-Examination on Love 4911
A Denunciation of Chicago University by Rev. J. B. Cranfill, of Texas 4065	A Letter to the Crucifixion 6330	A Prayer of Consecration (Letter) 5630
A Deploable Condition of Unbelief 5468	A Letter to the Watch Tower 149	A Prayer of Thanksgiving (Poem) 6354
A Device of the Adversary 6109	A Life of Ideal Christian Service (Letter) 6055	A Preacher Who Sees Light (Letter) 5961
A Disadvantageous Postal Ruling 2892	A Light to the Gentiles 2150	A Precautionary Correction 2045
A Disciple's Prayer (Poem) 5230	A Little Child Shall Lead Them (Poem) 3919	A Presbyterian Minister's Longing 2983
A Discouraged Prophet's Flight 7241	A Little Talk by the Way 5810	A Presbyterian Minister's Pointed Criticism 3976
A Discouraged Reformer 2333	A Little Talk with Jesus (Poem) 81, 3556	A Presbyterian Preacher Looking in the Right Direction 3118
A Discourse by the Editor, at Bible House Chapel, Allegheny, Pa. 1339	A Little While (Poem) 301, 731, 2568, 5586	A Prince of Peace Like Myself 1636
A Dishonor to His Father 3598	A Live Topic Discussed by Traveling Ministers (Evolution Theory) 2392	A Privilege and a Service 3670
A Doctor's Examination of Christian Science 3422	A Living Christ 82	A Privilege to Uphold the Work (Letter) 6037
A Donation of Miracle Wheat 4844	A Lonely Voice of Protest Against Evolution and Higher Criticism Heresies 3066	A Prominent Man's View 3264
A Faith Foundation Necessary 5029	A Look at the Crucifixion 2315	A Proper Seeking of Divine Favor 3252
A Faithful Watchman 6373	A Man after God's Own Heart (Letter) 6069	A Prophecy Nearing Fulfillment (Habakkuk 3:17, 18) 5383
A Famine in the Land—Amos 8:11 1579	A Man after God's Own Heart (Letter) 6069	A Prophet Like Moses 2858, 3068
A Father's Letter to His Son 4232	A Maturing Obligation (Letter and Reply) 5486	A Proposed Pan-American Congress of Religion and Education 1770
A Fearful Thing 386	A Memorial Number (Notice) 5988	A Psalm of Thanksgiving 6165
A Federation of Churches (Dr. McCosh Outlines a Plan) 1208	A Message from Edinburgh (Letter) 6036	
A Few National Reform Utterances 3872	A Message from San Francisco Friends 3781	
A Few Words of Kindly Greetings (Letter) 6378	A Message from Scotland (Letter) 6047	
A Fifth No-Ransom Theory 864	A Message from Wales (Letter) 6063	
A Form and "Yell" of Godliness 3593	A Message of Gratitude (Letter) 6381	
A Former Pastor's Letter 446, 658	A Methodist Bishop's Opinion 727	
	A Mighty Force 1471	



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

A Question Concerning the Ransom.....	1589	A "Truth" Baby (Letter).....	5657	Abraham's Shameful Disloyalty.....	3261
A Question of Today.....	1326	A Truthful Criticism.....	2147	Abstinence for the Sake of Others 1586, 3665	
A Question for the Mediator.....	4681	A Unitarian Confession of Faith.....	832	Accept Those Appointed by Him.....	6041
A Race of Slaves.....	5555	A Wall of Stone versus a Stumbling Stone.....	2656	Acceptable and Unacceptable Worship.....	5321
A Railway to Jerusalem.....	1174	A Usurpation of Authority.....	2914	Acceptable to God.....	1205, 4834
A Ransom—In What Sense?.....	918	A Valiant Soldier of the Cross (Letter).....	6417	Acceptable with God.....	524
A Ray from the Past.....	831	A Valuable Manuscript Found.....	1529	Accepted.....	1215
A Reason for the Hope (Dialogue).....	122	A Vast Majority in Hell.....	905	Accepted and Rejected Sacrifices.....	2776
A Recommended Cure for Pellagra (Letter).....	5937	A Vatican Council for Protestants.....	903	Accepting God's Gifts Gratefully.....	1750
A Reflective M. E. Minister.....	1770	A Very Good Suggestion (Letter).....	6366	(Notice).....	3430
A Religious Teacher Measured by a "Two-Foot Rule".....	1115	A Vessel unto Honor, Sanctified.....	3096	According to Thy Faith.....	6174
A Remarkable Confirmation (Letter).....	6377	A View from the Other Side of the Watch Tower.....	341	Acknowledgment of the Lord's Favor (Notice).....	6174
A Remarkable Faith Cure.....	782	A Vision of Coming Glory.....	2659, 3345	Acquaint Thyself with Him (Poem).....	969
A Remarkable Forecast.....	3873	A Vision of the Kingdom.....	3793	Acquaint Yourself with God.....	5326
A Remarkable Friendship.....	3232	A Visit to the Heavenly Court (Poem).....	2475	Actually No Life-Rights to Sacrifice.....	4905
A Remarkable Narrative.....	1689	A Voice from Abroad (Letter).....	6030	Adam and Eve—Christ and the Church: a Contrast.....	4018
A Reply by the Editor (In "The Port of Spain Gazette", Trinidad, B. W. I.).....	5543	A Voice from an English Prison—Faithfulness to the Prince of Peace.....	6053	Adam's Sin and God's Grace.....	1610
A Reply to Brother McPhail's Tract (Letters).....	4488	A Voice from Costa Rica (Letter).....	6036	Adam's Death to Cease Gradually.....	6365
A Resolution (Letter).....	6298	A Voice from Far-Off Australia (Letter).....	6089	Adam's or Sacrificial Death?.....	5264
A Re-Statement of the "Vow" (Letter).....	4282	A Voice from Glasgow (Letter).....	6035	Added Because of Transgressions.....	682
A Review Lesson.....	4299	A Voice from India (Letter).....	6056	Address at Morning Service.....	6000
A River That Makes Glad.....	686	A Voice from Ireland (Letter).....	6132	By A. H. Macmillan.....	6000
A Roman Archbishop's Boast.....	3671	A Voice from Jamaica (Letter).....	6062	Address Us Hereafter at Brooklyn, N. Y. (Notice).....	4360
A Romanist View of Mortal Sin.....	2898	A Voice from Korea (Letter).....	5525	Addresses at Afternoon Service.....	6001
A Royal Banquet Declined.....	2701	A Voice from London (Letter).....	6029	Admits He Lived a Lie.....	2247
A Royal Service (Poem).....	2254	A Voice from Over the Sea (Letter).....	3750	Admonitions for the Consecrated.....	4008
A Sabbath in Capernaum.....	1722	A Voice from Paris Ecclesia (Letter).....	6054	Advancing Toward Christ's Federation 3359	
A Saint in the Shadow (Poem).....	1240	A Voice from the Colporteur Ranks (Letter).....	6037	Advantages and Disadvantages of Debates.....	5655
A Savior and a Great One! (Poem).....	1615	A Voice from the Jews.....	1304	Adversary Speeding Up—His Time Short! (Letter).....	6105
A Savior—A Life-Giver.....	4941	A Voice from the London Office (Letter).....	5954	Advice to Pilgrims, Good for All.....	5142
A "Scare-Goat" Query.....	4015	A Wall Street View of the Decline of Faith.....	3948	Advice to the Saints.....	999
A Scathing Criticism.....	6374	A Warning to the Church.....	6222, 6334	Advised to Get Comfort.....	5216
A School Girl's Power.....	3541	A Wave of Superstition.....	4159	Afflictions of Christ for Church and World.....	4492
A Scientific Bible.....	4363	A Well Known Fact.....	6374	After Change—Before Glory.....	167
A Seasonable Word on Christian Science.....	3185	A Wicked Woman and a Weak Man.....	2636	After Death the Judgment.....	147, 528
A Search for Atoning Blood.....	3454	A Wide Difference.....	728	After the Order of Melchisedec.....	713, 3951
A Second Chance.....	704	A Wise Fisherman (Letter).....	6056	After the Wind the Earthquake.....	6206
A Second No-Ransom Theory.....	863	A Wise Woman.....	1520	After This Manner Christ's Federation 1770	
A Seed Thought.....	57	A Wise Worldly Conclusion.....	1839	Against So-Called Higher Criticism.....	1770
A Seething Continent.....	977	A Wonderful Deliverance (Letter).....	5773	Ages to Come.....	726
A Serious Breach of Etiquette.....	6375	A Wonderful Thing in Religion.....	1723	Agnostics in Heaven.....	2247
A Serious Question.....	1622	A Word about Credits (Notice).....	2750	Agnosticism in Jewish Pulpits, Too.....	3008
A Sermon for Children (Poem).....	1986	A Word from Australia (Letter).....	4726	Agree with Thine Adversary Quickly.....	1713
A Short Sermon From a Familiar Text.....	290, 405	A Word from Bard from Bard, B. Jones, of "Zion's Day Star".....	328	Abah's Sin—Covenantless, Murder.....	5770
A Sign from Heaven.....	5111	A Word from Brother Tackabury.....	1012	Abas, the Faithless King.....	1712
A Sign of Our Times.....	4087	A Word from South Africa (Letter).....	6394	Aim of the American Zionists.....	6315
A Significant Message (Letter).....	5496	A Word of Caution.....	1851	Aionion—Everlasting.....	719
A Simple Confession Necessary.....	2632	A Word of Explanation.....	6069	Alas, Too True!.....	4363
A Singular Coincidence.....	1020	A Word of Pastoral Counsel.....	5743	Alexander and the Bankrupt.....	313
A Singular Proceeding.....	6389	A Word of Warning.....	6008	Alexander Campbell's View.....	1713
A Sister Free Writes (Letter).....	996	A Word to Christians (Poem).....	502	All Confidence in the Brethren (Letter).....	6048
A Small Confession to Zionists.....	3229	A Word to Colporteurs.....	5575	All Crowns Apportioned.....	6416
A Snare—A Trap—A Stumbling-Block.....	4781	A Word to Our Dear Colporteurs.....	3412	All Deceivableness of Unrighteousness.....	4583
A Social Bishop.....	3404	A Word to Methodists (From Bishop Foster).....	1491	Allegheny Church Meetings (Notice).....	1750, 2055, 2750
A Social Revolution.....	1676	A Word to the Watchers.....	5256	All Go to Purgatory.....	3506
A Soft Answer (Letter).....	5447	A Word to the Wise.....	6072	All in Adam and All in Christ.....	1437
A Soft Answer Turneth Away Wrath.....	6368	A Word to the Wise.....	5487, 5813, 6036, 6105	All in the Court in Favor with God.....	4922
A Soldier of the Cross.....	4533	A Word to the Wise.....	5852	All My Springs are in Thee (Poem).....	2297
A Song of Triumph.....	1352	A Worldly Man's Outlook.....	3619	All of One Mind (Letter).....	5689
A Song of Triumph (Poem).....	6209	A Zionist Leader's View of Jesus.....	2630	All of the Israel of God.....	2084
A Sound Mind.....	6281	Abiding in Me (Poem).....	2034	All the Way My Savior Leads Me.....	3809
A Sore Heel versus a Sore Head.....	191	Abiding in Divine Love, Conditional.....	3020	All Things are of God.....	1268
A Special Edition of the Linear Bible (Notice).....	2850	Ability and Opportunity Misused.....	4723	All Things are Possible.....	5128
A Special January Number (Notice).....	4939	Able Ministers of the New Covenant.....	4331	All Things Continue as They Were.....	4109
A Special Word to Australian Friends (Notice).....	3382	Able to Appreciate "Tower" More Fully (Letter).....	6196	All Things Indeed are Pure.....	4085
A Species of Insanity.....	2866	Abtiff Comprehend with All Saints.....	3167	All Things New (Poem).....	1064
A Spirit Hath Not Flesh and Bones.....	2317	Able to Create and Then to Sacrifice Christ.....	3672	All Things to All Men—Winning Some.....	4824
A Statesman's View of Europe's Future.....	3162	About Dividing Classes (Letter and Reply).....	5790	All Things Work for Good (Poem).....	3793
A Stimulus to the Colporteur Work (Notice).....	6407	About Foundations.....	3724	All Things Work for Good to Them.....	5240
A Stone of Stumbling.....	175, 3776	About Holiness Thursday.....	3617	All Things Working for Our Highest Good (Letter).....	6331
A Strange Thought.....	3507	About Magnetic-Hypnotic Cures, etc.....	3619	All This Be Thy Portion (Poem).....	1748
A Successful Minister.....	1108	About Midnight.....	6237	"Alma Mater" Will Succeed Doxology.....	3567
A Succession of Surprises.....	6349	About Missions in China.....	3147	Almost Home (Poem).....	5477
A Suggestion to the Consecrated (Notice).....	775	About My Father's Business.....	4957	Almost Led Astray by Satan's Devices (Letter).....	5024
A Suggestion to Many "Tower" Readers.....	4363	About old Manuscripts.....	1108	Alms Thou Perseverest Me.....	3198
A Suggestion to the Readers.....	1088	About Paper-Covered Dawns (Notice).....	3635	Also Provide Things Honest.....	6108
A Suppositional Case.....	4308	About "Pilgrim" Calls (Notice).....	3141	Always for All Things.....	1489
A Synagogue and Jews at Athens (A Correction).....	2208	About Our Prosperity.....	3141	Amalgamation of Three Strong Denominations.....	3723
A Synopsis of the Encyclical.....	4074	About Post-Office Boxes (Notice).....	1191	Amazing Discoveries Concerning the Book of Genesis.....	2107
A Temperance Lesson.....	1502	About Renewing Your Z. W. T. Subscription (Notice).....	2750	Ambassadors for Christ.....	1045
A Tempest Tost Prisoner of Hope.....	4505	About the Ammunition.....	3617	America Needs Piety More Than Vast Enterprises.....	4231
A Testimony from East Indies.....	3522	About Tracts (Notice).....	1037	American Church Dwindling.....	4204
A Text Suggested for 1913.....	5155	Abraham and the Hebrews.....	5169	American Farmers Forming a Union.....	3967
A Theological Discussion (Announcement of Debate with Rev. E. L. Eaton, D. D.).....	3258	Abraham Called of God.....	2846	American Unrest.....	6026
A Third No-Ransom Theory.....	864	Abraham Saw My Day and Was Glad (Letter and Reply).....	5905	An Accuser Silenced.....	204
A Thorn in the Flesh.....	1744	Abraham Was Very Rich.....	5170	An Alarming Proposition.....	1168
A Thought.....	1027	Abraham's Age on Entering Canaan.....	5177	An Alarming Victory.....	1307
A Thousand Shall Fall.....	4304	Abraham's and Lot's Testings.....	2847	An Allegory.....	1159
A Thousand Shall Fall at Thy Side.....	1356	Abraham's Faith Tested.....	5180	An Ancient and Interesting Document (Found in the Vatican at Rome) 1366, 1367	
A Through Ticket.....	794	Abraham's Prayers for Sodom.....	3948	An Answer to Every Man.....	349
A Timely Warning.....	6074	Abraham's Three Wives.....	4439	An Answer to the Queen Regent of Spain 2298	
A Timely Warning to the Classes (Letter).....	3774	Abraham's Wife—His Niece?.....	2934	An Apostasy or a Revival.....	3906
A Token of My Covenant (Poem).....	5820	Abraham Lincoln's Confession of Faith.....	4699	An Appeal from Holland (Letter).....	6435
A Tract for Hebrews (Notice).....	2108	Abram Leaving Home.....	6319	An Appreciative Editor.....	1046
A Tract for Seventh-Day Adventists (Notice).....	4300	Abraham's Defeat and Death.....	2025	An Approved Method for Berean Studies (Letter).....	4886
A Tribute to the Seventh Messenger.....	6159	Abraham's Rebellion.....	2024		



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

An Astounding Proposition ("The Disappointment of Jesus Christ")	5238	Another "Chosen Vessel"	888	As the Serpent Beguiled Eve	910, 4087
An Astrologer's Outlook	3148	Another Day with Thee (Poem)	6088	As to Serving the Memorial Emblems	1793
An Asylum for the Exiles	393	Another Evidence of the Working of the Great Trouble	1331	As to Securing Halls for Eureka Drama (Letter)	5657
An Ecclesiastical Battle, by Judge J. F. Rutledge (Letter)	5842	Another Factor—Religious Ambitions	3327	As to the Deserving (Letter)	6119
An Editor Lectures Christianity	2912	Another Harmony Suggestion	4351	As Unknown and Yet Well Known (Poem)	65
An Editor Who Sees Something	3541	Another Infallible Church	1034	As Unorthodox as the Savior Himself (Letter)	5797
An Eminent Baptist's Avoicing	1149	Another New Reading Reader (Letter)	6131	As Viewed By Others	1294
An Episcopal Bishop on Baptism	1213	Another Operation at Toledo	3889	As We Expected	1235
An Episcopalian Minister's View	1061	Another Paper (Notice)	294	Ascend, Beloved (Poem)	138
An Example from Japan	1044	Another Part of the Work	1280	Ashamed of Me and My Word	3776
An Excellent "Walk in the Light" (Letter)	1808	Another Peace-Compelling Gun	4744	Asia Hear the Word of the Lord	4420
An Explanation of Some Scriptures Frequently Misconstrued	283	Another Swiss Helper	2806	Ask What I shall Give Thee	5714
An Expression of Confidence (Letter)	6035	Another Voice from Abroad (Letter)	6062	Asking His Blessing upon Our Food	6124
An Expression of Love and Confidence (Letter)	6378	Another Voice from Heaven	5092	Aspirations of a New Convert (Poem)	2436
An Illustration of This Power	4771	Another Way of "Counting the Cost"	3272	Aspirations of the Royal Priesthood (Poem)	2168
An Important Question	1285	Answers to Your Letters (Notice)	906	Asquith Met Things in Characteristic Way (Letter)	5764
An Impostor Noted	4662	Antagonistic to Scripture	6334	Assaults on St. Paul	3481
An Inconsistent Contemporary	708	Anti-Christ	143	Assembling Together	316, 597
An Indian's Enthusiasm for the Truth (Letter)	5842	Anti-Clerical Agitation in Spain	2898	Associated Bible Students (Notice)	5573
An Infallible Test	351	Anti-Injunction Law or Rebellion	3272	Assurance of Hearty Sympathy (Letter)	6409
An Interesting Letter	571, 608, 646, 2367, 2515, 2522, 3183, 4016, 4118, 4126, 4134, 4211, 4402, 5143, 5217, 5273, 5290	Anti-Semite Move Hatched in Russia	2938	Assurance of Love and Loyalty to Truth (Letter)	6272
An Interesting Meeting	1212	Antitypes Follow Types at Once	5966	Assurances of Coöperation (Letter)	6019
An Interesting Question	2709, 4064, 5227, 5299, 5466	Anxious to Check the German Socialists	3229	Assurances of Full Confidence (Letter)	6048
An Interesting Question Answered	2999, 3126, 3721, 4041, 4085	Apostolic Advice to a Young Christian	2165	Assuredly God Was with Him	3989
An Interpolated Text	5079	Apostolic Injunction	5708	Astrological Predictions of Our Time	3637
An Invisible Hand Is Shaking	2247	Never So Significant	5708	At All Times (Poem)	1293
An Irrevocable Step (In Presbyterian Creed Revision)	1182	Apostolic Succession and the Problem of Unity	3791	At Close of Day (Poem)	1491
An Italian Brother before the Military Tribunal (Letter)	6052	Apostolic Succession Unscriptural	5002	At M. E. Bible Conference—Los Angeles	3567
An Objection Answered	85, 794	Appeal for Munitions	5765	At Peace Amongst Yourselves	5929
An Open Letter	202, 309, 755	Appeals to the Human Senses	6333	At the Feast of Tabernacles	2437
An Opportunity for Service (Notice)	1696	Appetite and Greed	6338	At the Grave-Side (Letter)	6016
An Outline for Study of the Song of Solomon	4232	Apples of Gold in Pictures of Silver (Letter)	6288	At the Temple—Sunday, Feb. 4 (Notice)	6052
An Uncandid Evasion	932	Applicable to Two Classes	5031	Atonement—Resurrection	32
An Uncertain Compliment	3498	Application for Exemption	6121	Attaining Christian Liberty	3017
An Unfaithful Treasurer's Fall	5552	Applies to the Begotten Ones	5041	Attempting to Deceive God	2943
An Unfortunate German	3404	Applies to Those Not Spirit-Begotten	5041	Attending Nominal Church Services	4653
An Unpleasant Duty	423	Applying Truth to One's Self	1627	Attention, Australian Friends (Notice)	6266
An Unsectarian Presentation	4431	Appreciates Free Press and Speech (Letter)	6243	Attention, WATCH TOWER Readers! (Notice)	2653
Ananias and Sapphira	1426	Appreciates the Lord's Continued Blessings (Letter)	6172	Augusta E. Stetson's Declarations	4743
Anarchism	990	Appreciates the "Point" of the Sword (Letter)	6198	Austria-Hungary Prepares for War	3396
Anarchists in Small Minority	4144	Appreciates the Table of the Lord	6388	Austria's Troubles	3107
Anarchy Opposed to All Christian Faith	2892	Appreciating Recent Service (Letter)	6444	Average Human Brain Shows No Improvement	3967
Anastasis—Resurrection	360, 1258	Appreciating the Lord's Provisions (Letter)	6378	Avoid Flattery	2593
Ancient New Testament Greek MSS.	434	Appreciation of Present Difficulties (Letter)	6400	Avoid It, Pass Not Near It, Turn from It	2966
Ancient Records (Accounts of the Hebrew Invasion Found in Egypt)	1652	Appreciative Hearts in the Southland (Letter)	6365	Awake to the Nearness of the Kingdom (Letter)	6126
Ancient Tablets Agree with the Bible	3162	Appreciative Words from a Stranger (Letter)	6126	Awakened by the Photo-Drama of Creation (Letter)	5714
Ancient Worthies—How Perfected?	4611	Approval, Whether Successful or Not (Notice)	2920	Awakened by Volume Seven (Letter)	6211
Ancient Worthies Not Represented in the Court	4579, 4867	Archaeological Verification of Bible Records	3443	Away from Rome Movement in England	3098
Ancient Worthies under Faith Covenant	4330	Archangel Signifies Highest Angel	5050	Babylon Is Fallen	45
And After Death the Judgment	147	Archangel Ice a Menace to Ocean Steamships	3184	Babylon the Great	174
And He Healed Many That Were Sick	2581	Are Christians Deserting Lower New York?	2427	Babylon's New Suburbs (The Public Schools)	965
And She Was a Sinner	5032	Are Great Sacrifices and Sufferings Necessary to Joint-Heirship?	2416	Back Issues a Priceless Inheritance (Letter)	6121
And Sitting Down, They Watched Him Then	5837	Are Not Anarchists Demanded?	4160	Back Issues Requested (Notice)	6418
And the Door Was Shut	288, 1112	Are Public Prayers Authorized?	2023	Back Number (Notice)	312
And the Fields Shall Yield No Meat	6108	Are Some Spared to Complete Their Trial?	1995	Back to Palestine	4056
And There Shall Be Famines	6107	Are Suicide Morally Responsible?	5318	Back to the Holy Land	1491
And There Was a Great Calm (Poem)	6351	Are the Adversaries Increasing in Power	6198	Ball Denied—Appeal Pending	6382
Ancient Archaeology and Religion	3622	Are the Heathens Saved or Lost?	2705	Balances to the Tract Fund (Notice)	4302
Ancient Withdrawal Letters	3653	Are the Latter Days at Hand?	1531	Balancing Earthly Good with Divine Favor	2850
Angelophone Messages—"Dead, Yet Speaketh!" (Letter)	6075	Are There Few That Be Saved?	3083	Baltic Provinces Alarmed	3628
Angelophone Company Closing out	6064	Are They Not All Ministering Spirits?	2349	Baptism and Its Import	1539
Angelophone Company Reorganized	6091	Are We Actual or Reckoned New Creatures?	5325	Baptism for Remission of Sins for Jews Only	5962
Angelophone Hymn Books (Notice)	6069	Are We Begotten to the Divine Nature?	4605	Baptism of Jesus and Announcement of His Work	2236
Angelophone Hymn Records (Notice)	5988	Are Ye Able? (Poem)	5033, 5655	Baptism of the Holy Ghost	182
Angelophone Improved with Use (Letter)	6133	Are Ye Able?	5421	Baptism upon Repentance Not Baptism into Christ	3152
Angels Which Kept Not Their First Estate	1677	Are You Watching (Poem)	2899	Baptist D. D.'s Disagree	4719
Anger	1248	Arguing for Denominational Union	3426	Baptist Preacher Gets Light (Letter)	5695
Anger, Hatred, Strife, Murder	3800	Arguments for Christian Unity	3388	Baptist Views Changing	3487
Anniversary of Our Lord's Death	1100	Armageddon	4403	Baptists Bound as Truly as Others	3248
Annual Meeting of the Shareholders of W. T. B. & T. Society	6201, 6378	Armageddon Sermon in Newspapers (Notice)	5137	Baptists Enforce Higher Criticism	3744
Annual Reports of the Watch Tower Bible & Tract Society	1350, 1599, 1745, 2077, 2233, 2402, 2548, 2740, 2921, 3119, 3287, 3470, 3680, 3906, 4103, 4293, 4530, 4725, 4934, 5144, 5305, 5591, 5813, 6021, 6181, 6367	Arraigned as a Blasphemer	4710	Bargains That Were Costly	3325
Annual Reports of W. T. B. & T. Society's Foreign Branches	2743, 2923, 3121, 3288, 3472, 3698, 3714, 3919, 4119, 4314, 4563, 4737, 4745, 5174, 5397, 5616, 5826, 6006, 6195	Arrival of Brother and Sister Russell (Notice)	1331	Barren Fig Tree—Defiled Temple	5503
Anointed—Established—Sealed	5498	Art Thou He That Troubleth Israel?	234	Battering Down the Walls of Hell (Notice)	6031
Anointed to Preach (Poem)	240	Artificial Milk, Butter and Cheese	4446	Battle in the Ecclesiastical Heavens (Notice)	6028
Anointing the False Prophet (Letter)	6424	As a Deceiver, Yet True	3553	Battle of the Great Day of God Almighty	2691
Anointing "The Feet" of Christ	5230	"As and As"	613	Battling for the Yoker Criticism	2061
Another Branch of the Work	1702	As Becometh Women Professing Godliness	1075, 1083, 1096, 1104	Be at Peace Amongst Yourselves	4772
Another Brave Brother Across the Sea (Letter)	6089	As by One Man's Disobedience	4262	Be Content with Such Things as Ye Have	2351
		As Deceivers and Yet True	3895, 4736, 5189, 5773	Be Instant in Season and Out of Season (Notice)	6264
		As I Have Loved You	1325	Be Not Entangled Again	1067
		As Moments Pass the Kingdom Nears	5790	Be Not Quickly Moved	652
		As Seeing Him Who Is Invisible	2802	Be Not Unequally Yoked (Poem)	1594
		As the Father Loveth Me (Poem)	1475	Be Not Wise Above What Is Written (Letter and Reply)	890
		As the Lightning	113	Be of Good Cheer	847
		As the Lord Hath Prospered Them (Letter)	6205	Be of Good Courage	6284
				Be Patient, Brethren (Poem)	4468
				Be Ready—For the Days Are Evil (Poem)	5899



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Be Ready to Receive the Truth.....	3603	Bible Study on Humility and Meekness 3537	Brother Russell's Sermons (Notice).....	4597
Be Strong.....	679	B.S.M. in a Letter-Box Did It (Letter) 5773	(Notice).....	6133
Be Strong (Poem).....	4101	Bibles Printed and Sold, but Not Read 3329	Brother Russell's Sermons in German	6194
"Be Strong and of a Good Courage" 3079, 4060		Biblical Criticism among Methodists 2427	and Swedish (Notice).....	5061
"Be Strong in the Faith" (Letter) 6018		Binding the Bundles of Light.....	Brother Russell's Sermons Weekly	
Be Temperate in All Things.....	4609	Binding the Strong Man.....	(Notice).....	3776, 4153, 4470, 5152
"Be Thou Faithful unto Death" (Poem) 6381		Biography of Brother Russell.....	Brother Russell's Study (Illustration) 2687	
Be True to God.....	493, 582	Birth of "The Man Christ Jesus".....	Brother Russell's Sunday Discourses	
Be Ye Not Forgetful Readers.....	4370	Birthday Greetings (Poem).....	(Notice).....	3465
"Be Ye, Therefore, Sober".....	1187	Bishop Fallows Not a Spiritualist.....	Brother Russell's Thanks and	
Be Ye Wise as Serpents—Harmless		Bishop Foster too Old for It.....	Apologies.....	4332
as Doves.....	1535	Bishop Foster's New Gospel.....	Brother Seagrin's Letter.....	488
Bear Thou Me Up (Poem).....	6387	Bishop R. S. Foster's View.....	Bro. G. W. Stetson (Obituary).....	46
Bear Up the Feet.....	84	Bishop Fowler on Money and Salvation 3272	Brother Geo. Storrs (Notice).....	71
"Bear Ye One Another's Burdens".....	3646	Bishop Potter and the Saloon.....	Brother Tackabury's Death (Obituary) 1052	
"Because Jesus Was Not Yet Glorified" 2155		Bishop Quigley on Socialism.....	"Brother to Him That Is a Great	
"Because the Days Are Evil".....	3593	Bishop Ryle's Millennial Creed.....	Waster" (Letter).....	6126
"Because We Love the Brethren".....	5346	Bitterness and Passion Increase.....	Brotherhood in the Anointed One.....	4317
"Before Abraham Was, I Am".....	445, 1069	Blameless and Harmless, without	Brotherly Kindness—Brotherly Love	
"Before Afflicted, I Went Astray".....	5811	Rebuke.....	(Berean Bible Study)	
Before Christ's Judgment Seat.....	3869	Blameless, Not Faultless.....	3603, 3624, 3638, 3654, 3674	
Before the Great White Throne (Hymn		"Blames War Office for State of	"Brought Down to Hell".....	5075
with Music).....	1926	Things".....	Brought into Prominence.....	6194
Before the Throne.....	170	"Blasting at the Rock of Ages".....	Buddism Is Advancing.....	3672
Beggars Might Be Kings.....	841	Blazed a Track through Bad Theology	Burdens.....	549
Beginning of Melchisedec Priesthood.....	4668	(Letter).....	Burned Live Kittens.....	3242
Beginning of the New Creation.....	1648	"Blessed Are the Meek".....	Burned Set of "Dawns"—	
Beginning the Christian Life.....	6257	"Blessed Are the Merciful".....	Sorry Now (Letter).....	5969
Begotten and Born of the Spirit.....	836	"Blessed Are the Persecuted".....	Burning the Word of God.....	3614
Begotten of God—He Cannot Sin.....	4614	"Blessed Are the Pure in Heart".....	Bury Our Sorrow in Service (By C. F.	
Behaved for the Testimony of Jesus 2844		"Blessed Are They That Trust in Him"	Shull).....	6011
Behind a Frowning Providence.....	3982	(Letter).....	Business Methods in Church Work.....	3899
Behold! Behold!.....	242	"Blessed Are Ye When Men Shall Revile	Buying and Selling.....	1656
"Behold, I Am Alive Forevermore".....	2706	Ye" (By Frank W. Mason).....	"By and By He Is Offended".....	213
Behold Now a Grave Danger!.....	4743	"Blessed Are Your Ears, for They	"By Grace Are Ye Saved".....	2283
"Behold, Now Is the Accepted Time;		Hear".....	"By My Spirit, Saith the Lord".....	3650
Behold, Now Is the Day of Salvation" 858		Blessed Assurances.....	"By Myself Have I Sworn" (Poem).....	5149
Behold the Bridegroom! (Poem).....	1636	Blessed Dying—From Henceforth.....	By One Man's Sin the Death-Curse.....	
"Behold the Goodness and Severity of		Blessed Effect of Volume Seven.....	By Thy Words Acquitted; By Thy	
God".....	3321	(Letter).....	Words Condemned.....	1937
"Behold the Lamb of God".....	573	Blessed Ones That Die in the Lord.....	Calamities—Why Permitted.....	1123, 2097, 3033
"Behold, Thy King Cometh unto Thee" 1296		Blessedness Superior to Happiness.....	Caleb's Reward.....	4071
Belated Reports from Foreign Branches 3999		Blessing God and Cursing Men.....	Call No Man Master.....	5920
Belief in Spirits World-Wide.....	6333	Blessings of Colporteur Service	"Call" (Poem).....	5920
"Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and		(Letter).....	Called Again to Tent-Making (Letter) 5861	
"Thou Shalt Be Saved".....	3066	"Blind Guides".....	"Called of God, as Was Aaron".....	5472
Believers, and the Bankruptcy Act.....	2961	Blind at Master's Principles.....	Called to a Higher Service.....	3720
Believers' Convention, Allegheny, Pa.		Blindness as to Causes.....	Calling His Children Home (Letter) 6042	
Believers' Conventions—Boston and		Blessed Beginning to Turn from	Calls Scriptures Intolerant Lies.....	3358
St. Louis (Notice).....	2516	Israel.....	Calmness of Truth (Poem).....	5127
Believes Seventh Volume Sufficient		Blindness Gradually Coming over Nominal	Calvary (Poem).....	2167
to Overcome (Letter).....	6147	Christendom and Gradually Turning	Campaign of Failure.....	4204
Beloved, Be of Good Cheer.....	3775	Away from Fleshly Israel.....	Can Any of the Great Company	
"Beloved Son Timothy's Return".....	2916	Blue Print Chart on Soft Cloth	Be of the Restitution Class?.....	5128
Beneath the Portion Five-Fold.....	5231	(Notice).....	Can Any Pass from the Court?.....	4580
Berean Bible Study Brotherly Kindness—		Boast in the Lord.....	Can Evil Befall the New Creature?.....	4767
Brotherly Love 3603, 3624, 3638, 3654, 3674		Boasters Defeated, Prayers Helped.....	Can It Be Delayed until 1914?.....	1677
Berean Bible Study Classes.....	5703	Rondage of the Creature.....	Can Restitution Change	
Berean Bible Study on Evil Speaking		Book of Liturgy for Congregational	the Ethiopian's Skin?.....	2706, 3326
and Evil Surmising.....	3769, 3783	Service.....	Can You Assist in This?.....	5121
Berean Bible Study on Love.....	3800, 3830, 3849, 3872	Books and Tracts for Mailing (Notice).....	Can You Do More to Serve the Truth?	
Berean Bible Study on Patience.....	3584	"Born King of the Jews".....	(Notice).....	1910, 2082
Berean Bible Studies on Prayer.....	3698, 3715, 3733	"Born of Water and the Spirit".....	Canadian Branch (Notice).....	6190, 6264
Berean Lessons Question Books (Notice) 5042		Borrowing and Lending.....	Canadian Church Union Movement.....	3325
Berean Lessons and Testimony Meetings 5255		Both Hated to Do with Justice.....	Canadian Conscriptio Impossible.....	5895
Berean Question Studies (Letter).....	5069	Both Good to Do with Justice.....	Canadian Friends Desiring Sermons	
Berean Scripture Lessons.....	3517	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Weekly (Notice).....	4114
Berean Study Questions (Notice).....	4869	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Canadian Friends Pleased (Letter).....	6063
Bereft of Reason Are the Nations by		Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Canadian's View of Vow and Resolve	
Satan's Ingenious and Terrible Final		Both Had to Do with Justice.....	(Letter).....	6106
Beclouding of the Minds of Men.....	4413	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Canon of the New Testament.....	434
Better Today, Useless Tomorrow.....	2915	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Canizing Salvation.....	3229
Better Health—Longer Life.....	5691	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Carnepaum Exalted to Heaven.....	3726
"Better Sacrifices Than These".....	4034	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Capitalists Warned by Miners.....	4163
"Better Than Four Weeks Revival"		Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Cardinal Vaughn Declares the World	
(Letter).....	5610	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Out-of-Joint.....	2760
"Between the Evenings"—A Jewish		Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Careful Study Reveals New Beauty	
Law.....	2953	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	(Letter).....	6387
"Beware of Covetousness".....	2685	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Careless Living a Form of Profanity.....	5404
Beware of Pride in the Heart.....	5000	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	"Cast Not Away Therefore Your	
"Beware of Wolves" (Letter).....	5789	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Confidence".....	187, 1652, 5095
Beyond the Shadows (Poem).....	3621	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	"Cast Not Away Your Confidence"	
Beyond the Veil.....	5050	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	(Letter).....	5382
Beyond the Veil (Poem).....	1811	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Casting Away and Receiving.....	107
Bible Astronomy.....	52, 61, 71, 111	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Catching Fish with the Gospel Net.....	5554
Bible Class Department.....	3498	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Catholicism in the Philippine Islands.....	3141
Bible Chronology and the Archaeologists		Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Catholics May Now Participate in	
Bible Language Figurative.....	3134	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Italian Elections.....	3549
Bible Light on Probation after Death.....	902	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Catholics, Methodists, and Baptists	
Bible Markings Commended.....	2828	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Together.....	1567
Bible Questions a Minister's Greatest		Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Catholics Plan Powerful Union.....	3672
Trouble.....	5079	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	"Caught Up in the Clouds".....	152
Bible Reading.....	435	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Cause of National Deficit.....	4350
Bible Reading Indispensable (Letter) 2662		Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Cease to Do Evil, Learn to Do Well.....	3451
Bible Students and the Future.....	5650	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Celebrations of the Memorial	
Bible Students' Convention—Saratoga		Both Had to Do with Justice.....	(Notice).....	1805, 2147
Spring, N. Y. (Notice).....	4469	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Canon Convention Appreciated.....	4670
Bible Students' Helper (Notice).....	336	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Certain Facts Rescued.....	4404
Bible Students' Help (Notice).....	465	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	"Certainly I Will Be with Thee".....	2909
Bible Students in Palestine.....	4676	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Change in Churchianity's Methods.....	3828
(Photograph).....		Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Change of Feet—Members One by One.....	5728
Bible Studies on Temperance—		Both Had to Do with Justice.....	"Change Your Minds".....	357, 4328
Self-Control.....	3572	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Changed Attitude toward Spiritism	
Bible Study.....	3581	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	(Letter).....	5954
Bible Study Class-Extension.....	4821	Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Changed from Glory to Glory.....	3040
		Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Changes in "Scripture Studies".....	5649
		Both Had to Do with Justice.....	Changes in the European Itinerary.....	3171



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Changes That Have Taken Place (in Jerusalem) in Six Years	1044	Christian Liberty and Self-Restraint	2118	Colporteur Bags and Wheels (Notice)	4126
Changing Definitions of Heresy	3792	Christian Liberty Based on Principle	5501	Colporteur Success in Good Territory (Notice)	5665
Character Development	5264, 5900	Christian Living	1586	Colporteur Work Is Great (Notice)	3741
Character-Likeness to the Lord	5358	Christian Love to All Who Suffer (Letter)	6342	Colporteurs and Drama Workers	5794
Characteristics of a Sound Mind	5093	Christian Nations Perplexed	4350	Colporteurs' Weekly Reports (Notice)	1455
Charges Answered (Notice)	6154	Christian Science and Mind Cure	894	Colporteuiring in Great Britain	1884
Charity Begins at Home	4004	Christian Soldiership	3162	Colporteuiring in Office Buildings (Letter)	5713
Chart Discourses (Notice)	1919	Christian Tenets the Jews May Adopt	3731	Columbia University Class	3792
Chart of the Ages (Illustration)	272	Christian Theory and Practice	2711	Combating Higher Criticism in Canada	4302
"Chart of the Ages" (Letter)	6120	Christian Union	768, 813	"Come and Let Us Return"	5112
Chart Supplement (Notice)	249	Christian Union vs Unity	1504	"Come, Follow Me" (Poem)	6196
Charts of Ezekiel's Temple (Notice)	6346	Christian Women as Mothers	1096	Come Into the Sunlight	1787
Charts of the Tabernacle (Notice)	3730	Christian Women as Reapers in the Gospel Harvest	4104	"Come My People"	860
Chas. H. Spurgeon's Position	1004	Christians First at Antioch	4357	"Come Out of Her, My People"	849, 944
Chautauqua Lake Convention (Notice)	4643	Christians' Suffering Divinely Supervised	5729	"Come Over and Help Us"	4399
Cheapest and Best Life Insurance	4699	Christianity and Conquest	2255	"Come Over to Macedonia and Help Us" (Letter)	6435
Cheer from Norway	3523	Christianity and the Law	428	Come Up Hither	1210
Cheerfulness	1123	Christianity Defined	760	Comfort Ye My People	6215
Cheering Words from Australia	3379	Christianity vs Churchianity	533	Coming By-and-By (Poem)	761
Chicago Dissatisfied with Revivals	4879	Christianity vs Modern Culture	3444	Coming Conventions (Notice)	6441
Chicagoans in Jerusalem	1044	Christianizing the World	934	Coming from East and West	1095
"Children of Disobedience"	3457	Chronological Chart of Revelation (Notice)	6253	Coming in the Flesh	909
Children of the First, or the Second Adam?	5428	Church and State	2144	Coming in the Name of the Lord	3860
China's Cry for Pity	2999	Church and State in France	3411, 3636	Comments on Dr. Abbott's Outlook	5468
Choose Life or Choose Death	612	Church and State in Italy	1709	Communing with the Father	2800
Choose Life That Ye May Live	892	Church Authority	824	Communion with Our Father (Poem)	4529
"Choose Ye This Day"	3366, 5353	Church Communism Arguments	3257	Communism and the Bible	3740
"Choose Ye This Day Whom Ye Shall Serve"	3093, 5666	Church Evolution	4026	Comparative Failure of Christianity (By Rev. W. Galbraith)	3958
Choosing a King	3213	Church Federation	6192	Compensation (Poem)	3213
Choosing Elders and Deacons	5336	Church Federation Accomplished	4689	Completion of the Lord's Tour	6124
Christ All in All (Poem)	1112	Church Federation at the Door	4414	Compromising the Truth	830
Christ, and the Man Born Blind	1773	Church Federation Progressing	4719	Conceded at Last	3356
Christ As a Sower	97	Church Federation Realized	3489	Concerning Baptism of Jews	3949
"Christ Brought Life and Immortality to Light Through the Gospel"	3337	Church Federation Within Ten Years	536	Concerning Falling Stars	4715
Christ Coming—and Coming to Christ	6028	Church Government	568	Concerning Messiah's Kingdom	4227
Christ Crucified	959	Church Life in Germany	549	Concerning Messiah's Mediatorship	2539
Christ Died for the Ungodly	1815	Church Membership Declining	4089	Concerning One-Day Conventions	3126
Christ in Gethsemane (Poem)	6407	Church Must Do Some Fighting	2246	Concerning Palestine	2540
Christ in the Heart (Poem)	5352	"Church Peril—Ground Being Lost"	2281	Concerning Profitable Meetings	1866
Christ in You	455	Church Revenues Decrease	1515	Concerning the Back Towers in Book Form (Notice)	6430
"Christ in You, the Hope of Glory"	1273, 3250, 4841	Church Statistics of the U.S.	1054	Concerning the Closing of the Call	2901
Christ, Instructor, Justifier, Sanctifier and Deliverer of His People	3279	Church Union in Canada	3119	Concerning the Epistles of James	2100
Christ Is All (Poem)	6260	Church Union in Great Britain	3697	Concerning the German Tower (Notice)	1431
Christ Jesus Crucified	1988	Church Union in New Zealand and Canada	3258	Concerning Tobacco	3668
Christ Jesus—Our Illustrious Example	6039	Church Union in the May Conventions	3610	Concerning Tracts (Notice)	249
Christ Lifted Up	1054	Church Union—Next, Federation	3791	Concerted Volunteer Plan (Notice)	615
Christ Made a Curse for Israel	5046	Church Union Progressing	2178	Concessions to Young People	3024
Christ My Life; Death My Gain	6250	Church Union Skillfully Arranged	4285	"Condemned Sin" Showers	454
Christ Our All (Poem)	573	Church Unity Congress	4799	Condemns before Birth	3584
Christ Our Passover	94, 721	Churches as Social Clubs	2561	Conditions in Germany	3141
Christ, Our Passover (Poem)	4358	Churches Demand Money and Life	6433	Conditions in Paris	4522
"Christ Our Passover Was Sacrificed for Us"	2917	Churches Like Opera Houses (Letter)	6211	Conditions Now Very Different (Letter)	5812
Christ Our Propitiation	2262	Churches Plunging into Hypnotism	4250	Conditions of This Battle Unprecedented	6092
Christ Our Wisdom	452	Cincinnati Debates and Convention	4134, 4137, 4145	Confessing the Son of God	4644
Christ Shall Make Us Free	1741	City of David—City of God	5679	Confession and Forgiveness	2235
Christ Teaching by Parables	1735	Civilization	1876	Confession of Sin Essential to Forgiveness	5938
Christ the Bread of Life	1071	Clad in the Bloom of Immortal Life	6104	Confession of Sin, Forgiveness, Victory	5627
Christ the Centre	2674	Claiming, Receiving and Administering a Kingdom	2736	Confidence and Trust (Letter)	6106
Christ the Door of God's Sheep-Fold	3131	Class Depots for Bible Students	5338	Confidence in Society's Representatives (Letter)	6018
Christ the First Fruits	2617	Class Extension Work Encouraged (Letter and Reply)	6075	Confidence in the Society (Letter)	6030
Christ the First to Rise from the Dead	2617	Class Singing, Praying Customs, Etc.	6210	Confirmations of the Truth of the Bible	479
Christ the Magnet—"I Will Draw All Men"	2757	Classes Cooperating in Eureka Drama	5553	Confusion of Tongues in Babylon (Illustration)	4353
Christ's Ambassador a Prisoner	4484	No. "Y" (Notice)	84	Congratulations to British Friends (Notice)	2632
Christ's Ascension	2061	Clean Theology	6056	Congregationalists Alarmed	3449
Christ's Disciple (Poem)	460	Cleaned as by Fire	4974	Congregationalists Confess the Change	3846
Christ's Glory in His Saints	582	Cleansing from Filthiness of Flesh and Spirit	4974	Congress Enacts Conscription Law—Provision Made for Exemption	6085
Christ's Kingdom at War?	5853	Cleansing the Sanctuary	159	Conscience a Barrier to Peace	3846
Christ's Personal Return	10	Cleansing the Temple	4122	Conscience and the War	5928
Christ's Prophetic Office Continues to Those in the Middle State	1315	Clear the Way (Poem)	940	Conscience in Accusation	4762
Christ's Second Personal Advent	663	Cleveland Convention Echoes	2584	Consecrated but Not Crucified	405
Christ's Testimony of John	736	Clerical Conspiracy Literature (Notice)	5639	Consecration as Related to Present-Day Conditions	5410
Christ's Triumphal Entry	5494	Clerical Weakness Dramatized	4186	Consecration Followed by Temptations	2565
Christadelphian Proof-Texts	2337	Clippings for the Editor (Notice)	3782	Consecration in the Temple	4942
Christadelphian Views	1950	Clippings Highly Appreciated (Notice)	1871	Consecration Prayer (Poem)	178
Christendom in Survey	4109	Closing Scenes in New York and Pittsburgh (Pastor Russell's Funeral)	6016	Consecration the Normal Attitude for God's Intelligent Creatures	5133
Christendom's Anxious Situation	3465	"Clothed and in His Right Mind"	3771	Consecration to a Work	317, 1403
Christendom's Financial Outlook	2783	Clothed and Unclothed	701	Consecration vs the World and Its Affairs	1848
Christendom's Temperance Lesson	4287	Clothing Arrangement for 1905 (Notice)	3465	Consequents of Divine Judgments	1476
Christlikeness the Evidence of Sonship	5446	Co-Laborers with God	4912	"Consider Him"	421, 6064
Christmas Hopes and Joys	3114	Co-Laboring with Our God	5682	"Consider Him Lest Ye Be Wearded"	4802
Christmas Joy—Our Incarcerated Brethren	6393	Cold Comfort for Evolutionists and Higher Critics	2536		
Christmas Review	3289	College Education Is Anti-Christian	3357		
Christmas Character a Growth	682	Colonizing Palestine	424		
Christmas Common Sense	1776	Colporteur and Pastoral Work (Notice)	6238		
Christmas Communism	5949				
"Christian Consciousness" vs the Bible	746				
Christian Duty and the War	5754				
Christian Duty if Drafted	2332				
Christian Experience	1021				
Christian Fellowship	647, 2093, 3673				
Christian Freedom	1065				
Christian Growth	1113				
Christian Home Embellishments (Notice)	1339, 2731, 3670				
Christian Home-Schools Wanted (Notice)	1498				
Christian Influence	1151				
Christian Liberty	203				



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

"Consider Him"—Then Follow .....	5684	Crossing the Red Sea .....	2919, 5277	Deep Appreciation of Christmas Gifts (Letter) .....	0408
Consider One Another .....	5323	Cry for Light Answered (Letter) .....	6037	Deep Appreciation of the Tower (Letter) .....	6132
Consider One Another in Love (Letter) .....	5914	Cry for Peace—Greater Sorrows to Follow .....	6026	Defeat through Drunkenness .....	4758, 6154
Consider This Carefully .....	1171	"Cry Out and Shout" .....	773	Defective Education of Ministers .....	2696
Considers Elijah and the Messenger of the Covenant the Same Person—Dowie .....	2838	Cure with Much Serving (Poem) .....	610, 2184	Defied God and Fell Dead .....	3428
Consolation .....	1839	Cure for Appendicitis .....	4963	Degrees of Sin and Their Punishment .....	4990
Consolidations Saving \$5,000,000 a Year Cause Hardships to Many .....	3329	Curiosity a Dangerous Snare .....	4086	Deliverance (Poem) .....	1288, 5286
Conspiracy Article in Swedish (Notice) .....	5695	Current Affairs in Germany .....	3940	Deliverance from the Adversary (Letter and Reply) .....	4447
"Content for the Faith" .....	5066	Daily Bread .....	23	Deliverance from the Curse .....	4447
Contentment .....	2111	"Daily Heavenly Manna" .....	3498, 3967	Deliverance in Answer to Prayer .....	4346
Continue the Distribution (Notice) .....	6206	Daily Prayers for Heavenly Wisdom (Letter) .....	6358	Deliverance to the Captives .....	5067
Continued Appreciations of Volume Seven (Letter) .....	6159, 6180, 6205	Daily Praying for Humility and—Death to Selfishness (Letter) .....	6132	"Delivered for the Destruction of the Flesh" .....	5055
Continued Cooperation and Prayers (Letter) .....	6054	Daily Praying for the Society .....	6394	Delivered from the Fowler (Letter and Reply) .....	4561
Continued Deep Interest and Cooperation (Letter) .....	6030	Daily Rejoicing in the Light of Truth (Letter) .....	6331	Delusive Statements .....	1669
Continued Love and Loyalty (Letter) .....	6048	"Dancing Preferred to Devotion" .....	3242	Demonism Attributed to Superstition .....	4159
Contrasting Experiences of the Saints .....	3002	Danger from "Higher Criticism" .....	3418	Demons to Wreck Society (Notice) .....	6219
Contributing His "Mite" (Letter) .....	6418	Danger in Spiritual Pride .....	5955	Denominational Union Is the Cry .....	3372
Control of the Tongue a Necessity .....	5517	Danger in Tampering with Sacred Natural .....	4404	Denver to Portland and Homeward .....	4861
Convention at Pittsburgh .....	851, 1020	Danger of the "Utter Collapse" of Foreign Missions .....	2112	Desert Losses .....	6057
Convention Reports .....	1101, 1192	Danger Point in Germany Near .....	4762	Desire and Choose, Then Seek and Attain .....	4290
2508, 2523, 2641, 2686, 2711, 2884, 3076 .....	3099, 3205, 3249, 3383, 3389, 3395, 3430	Danger Signals of a Great War .....	4383	Desire to Remain Faithful (Letter) .....	6042
3444, 3611, 3653, 3829, 3838, 3839, 3856 .....	3882, 3899, 4026, 4027, 4039, 4066, 4081	Daniel and His Companions .....	1708	Desire to Uphold Our Hands (Letter) .....	6330
4096, 4201, 4220, 4221, 4222, 4455, 4461 .....	4336, 4345, 4391, 4422, 4455, 4461	Daniel in Babylon .....	2492	Desires Knowledge of Next World .....	3542
4499, 4481, 4525, 4569, 4643, 4645, 4721 .....	4788, 4852, 4886, 4924, 5029, 5076, 5109	Dark Prophecies Fulfilled .....	2501	Despise Not the Day of Small Things .....	2512
5208, 5270, 5288, 5289, 5316, 5327, 5476 .....	5502, 5553, 5728, 5734, 5868, 5936, 5944	Darkness Covers the Earth .....	535	"Dispersed and Rejected" of Men .....	2789, 3887
5976, 6033, 6131, 6140, 6157, 6233, 6341 .....	6441, 6450	Darwin's Evolution Theory Falling .....	4846	Destruction of the Enmity .....	503
Conventions are "Holy Convocations" .....	2934	Date of Distribution—Sunday, Dec. 30 (Notice) .....	6181	Destruction of the Twin Monarchs .....	6034
Conventions Resulting in Blessings (Letter) .....	6196	Date of Memorial Supper (Notice) .....	4980	Destructive Revolution .....	6432
Converted by a Telegram .....	580	Date of Nehemiah's Commission .....	4949	Details Concerning Persecution (Notice) .....	6434
Converting a Sinner .....	494	David and Goliath .....	1902	Development as New Creatures in Christ .....	5688
"Conviction to the Consecrated" (Letter) .....	6252	David and Jonathan .....	1907	Development in the Millennium .....	733
Convictions Reversed .....	6444	David Anointed King .....	1901	Devices for Entrapping the Unwary .....	6334
Convinced of His Mistaken Action (Letter) .....	6381	David Attaining Kingship .....	4234	"Devils also Believe" .....	3637
Convinced the Lord Made No Mistake (Letter) .....	6152	David, King of Judah .....	1996	Devoted Love for Dear Brother Russell (Letter) .....	6132
Cooperating with Their Pastor's Instructions (Letter) .....	6208	David, King over All Israel .....	2001	Dialogue (On Rev. 13) .....	63
Cooperation Assured (Letter) .....	6045	David's Confession and Forgiveness .....	2043	Did Jesus Revile His Enemies? .....	5678
Copy of a Letter of Suggestion, Written by the Editor While in Palestine, to the Two Leading Hebrews of the World, Barons Rothschild and Hirsch .....	1342	David's Gratitude to God .....	2031	Did Not Know It Was There .....	583
Corporate Crime (How It Is Killing and Maiming 27,000 Men each Year) .....	1209	David's Kindness .....	2010	Did Our Lord Die for the Fallen Angels? .....	4664
Corrections .....	2281	David's Love for God's House .....	2030	Did Paul Misquote? .....	448
Corroborations of Scripture Testimony .....	2775	David's Son and Lord .....	808	Did You Get a Paper "Dawn" Vol. I, as Nov., Dec. and Jan. Tower? .....	897
Corroborative Evidence That Messiah's Kingdom Is at Hand .....	6070	David's Victories .....	2015	"Dittinime" Stirred up Jews in Russia (Letter) .....	4934
Correspondence Between Two Ministers in the Millennial Dawn and Morehead "Smoke" .....	2738	"Dawn Circles for Bible Study" (Notice) .....	1900	Difference between Fruits and Graces of Spirit .....	4989
Cost of Christianizing the World .....	3312	Dawn in Its Seventieth Thousand (Notice) .....	1047	Different Phases of the Word .....	5701
Cotton for the Millennium .....	4523	Dawn to Colporteurs (Notice) .....	1037	Temptation .....	24
Cotton Seed Free (Notice) .....	5649	Dawn Vol. I in Its Thirty-Seventh Thousand (Notice) .....	958	"Difficulties Must Come" .....	2462
Could Not Make Deaf Ears Hear (Letter) .....	6381	Dawn Vol. II ("The Time Is At Hand") .....	1110	Difficulties of the Rich .....	5465
Could the Heathen Do Worse? .....	3350	Dawn Vol. II in Swedish and Dano-Norwegian (Notice) .....	1871	Directions for Starting Bacillus Lactici Culture .....	5689
"Could Ye Not Watch with Me One Hour?" (Poem) .....	6339	Dawn Vol. II Wanted .....	966	Disappointment Turned into Joy (Letter) .....	6205
Counting the Blood Common .....	4605	Dawn Vol. VI in German (Notice) .....	2844	Disbelief in a Future Life Dangerous .....	3410
Counting the Cost, How Much Will You Give? .....	284	Dawn Vol. VI Is Ready: (Notice) .....	5331	Discerning the Will of God .....	5212
Courage: Press On (Poem) .....	1127	Dawn in Cloth Binding (Notice) .....	1431	Disciples of Christ .....	3135
Courageous and Timid Servants of God .....	3401	Day By Day, Hour By Hour (Poem) .....	5539	Discipline in the Church .....	953
Courageous Dealing—Past, Present and Future .....	5413	"Day Dawn" or the Gospel in Type and Prophecy (Notice) .....	94	Discipline (Poem) .....	5143
Covenant by Sacrifice .....	156	Deacon Stephen, Christian Martyr .....	2951	Discord Preceded Harmony .....	4230
Covenant Relationship with God Essential to Life Everlasting .....	5162	Dead and Buried .....	202	Discouragements and Encouragements .....	2237
Covered Sins to Be Blotted Out .....	2194	Dead Bodies and Quickened Bodies .....	2719	Discussing a Renovated Earth .....	3908
"Covet Earnestly the Best" (Poem) .....	2078	Dead Sea Products .....	217	Disestablishment Movement in England .....	3142
Covetous Conversation .....	4876	Death of the Law by the Body of Christ .....	3457	Disintegration in the Church of Rome .....	1700
Cowper's View of Restitution .....	2057	Death with Christ .....	127	Disobedience, Penalty, Hope .....	3925
Glory (Poem) .....	3593	Death and the Resurrection .....	5166	Disown Punctilious Speculations .....	4753
Crazed by City Life .....	3920	Death Blow to Clergy Ordination (Letter) .....	5763	Disproofs of the Evolution Theory .....	3652
Crazed by Dr. Torrey's Sermon on Hell .....	3793	Death of Charles T. Russell (Obituary) .....	5988	Distinction between Keeping and Fulfilling the Law .....	5164
Creating the World .....	5456	Death of Christ a Puzzle to Dr. Morgan .....	3234	Diversities of Operation of the Holy Spirit .....	6303
Creation Photo-Drama .....	5590	Death Sentences Commuted—All Serene (Letter) .....	5953	Divine Care for the Lost .....	2706
Creation Drama Did It (Letter) .....	5910	Death Swallowed Up .....	86	Divine Grace Ever Sufficient (Letter) .....	633
Creation Drama Items (Letter) .....	5744	Death of Civilized Nations .....	4763	Divine Justice and Mercy .....	4839
Creation Drama Upsets Belief in Spiritism (Letter) .....	5515	"Deceiving and Being Deceived" (Letter) .....	6119	Divine Love and Human Reciprocity .....	1328
Creed-Making in Japan .....	1486	Decently and in Order .....	1889	Divine Love's Consummation (Poem) .....	4771
Crime Threatens National Life .....	3343	Decision in Character Building .....	2950	Divine Mercy in Hosea's Prophecy .....	2490
Cross-Bearing a Privilege .....	5221	Decision Rendered by Church Board (Letter) .....	6409	Divine Paradoxes .....	5435, 5475
Cross-Bearing the Way of Growth .....	5223	Decline of Faith .....	594	Divine Protection and Deliverance .....	6178
Crossing Jordan into Canaan .....	1857, 3084	Decline of Non-Conformists in Great Britain .....	4697	Divine Sanctuary (Illustration) .....	6208
		Decline to Promote War .....	5784	Divine Secrets Revealed .....	2208
		Deorum in the House of God .....	5186	Divine Truth (Poem) .....	6154
		Dedicating the Temple [of Solomon] .....	1495	"Do All as unto the Lord .....	3592
		Dedicating the Temple [of Zerubbabel] .....	5713	"Do All in the Name of the Lord Jesus" .....	3329
		Dedication of "The Temple"—New .....	5365	"Do Good to Them That Hate You" .....	4225
		Deeds, Not Words (Poem) .....	5028	Do Not Take Anybody's Say-So (Letter and Reply) .....	5869
		Deem It a Privilege to Cooperate .....	6031	Do Not Urge the Unready to Come Out of Babylon .....	3593
				Do Nothing Whereby Thy Brother Stumbleth .....	4919
				Do the Duties of Christian Women .....	1083
				Conflict? .....	2688
				"Do Ye Even So to Them" .....	



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Do You Believe in the Resurrection of the Dead?	4791	Electrical Energy Discovered	4720	Evil Speaking and Evil Surmising (Berean Bible Study)	3769, 3783
Do You Invite a Continuance of the WATCH TOWER Visits? (Notice)	2750	Elijah a Great Prophet	5741	Evil Speaking and Hatred	4524
Do You Love God?	244	Elijah Instructed and Encouraged	3414	Evil Speaking—Busy-Bodying—Truth-Hiding	4281
Do You Want "Zion's Watch Tower"? (Notice)	20	Elijah Taken in a Whirlwind	3415	Evil Spirits and the Editor's Comment	5354
Dr. Abbott on "Conditional Immortality"	424	Elijah, the Prophet	2325, 2838	Evolution and the Answer	4430
Dr. Abbott's Outlook	5467	Elijah's Flery Chariot	5771	Evolution and the Brain Age	736
Dr. Edward Abbott's Defense of the Truth	1255	Elijah's Flight and Vision	5752	Evolution Gospel for the "Groaning Creation"	4523
Dr. Lyman Abbott's Rejection of the True Gospel	1255	Elijah's Return and Victory	5751	Evolution in the British Museum	3758
Dr. Aked's Congratulations	4471	Elijah's Successor, Elisha	2340	Evolutionists in Trouble	3713
Dr. Barrows Revolts (He Repudiates the Old Theology)	1193	Elijah's Work before Ascension	5759	Exaltation via Humility	1486
Dr. Briggs an Unwelcome Episcopalian	2483	"Elisha Died and They Buried Him"	2364	Examination of Answers to V. D. M. Expositions (Notice)	6024
Dr. Briggs' View of Future Probation	1314	Elisha Doing Restitution Work	2345	Excellent Results from Pastoral Work (Letter)	6402
Dr. Carter's Statement	3584	Elisha Successor to Elijah	4757	Exemption of Society Property from Taxation	6044
Dr. Russell H. Conwell Says Church Is Dying Slowly, But Surely	3351	Elisha the Prophet	3428	Except a Corn of Wheat Die	729, 1238
Doctor John Edgar Passed Beyond (Obituary)	4638	Elisha's Restitution Ministry	5779	"Except Ye Repent, Ye Shall All Likewise Perish"	1123
Dr. Henson and the Fall	3065	"Else Were Your Children Unholy"	2991	Exhortation	25
Doctor Jones' Convention Train Schedule	5946	Embryo Kingdom Parables	5049	Exhortation to Faithfulness (Letter)	6394
Dr. S. G. Lee's Funny Dream of the Future Church	3560	Employers of Labor Agitating	3303	Expecting a Personal Anti-Christ (Letter and Reply)	5865
Dr. Littlefield's Findings (?)	3732	Encouragement for Volunteers (Letter)	6171	Expectations Being Realized	6025
Doctors Differ—Both Are Right	4136	Encouragement to Faithfulness and Progress (Poem)	2429	Expectations More Than Realized (Letter)	6444
Doctrines More or Less Important	5284	Encouraging a Military Spirit	1757	Expendit for You	102
Does Character Determine the Kind of Resurrection?	4668	Encouraging Immigration into Palestine	4521	Experience of the New Creature	5101
Does Our Lord Now Own the Human Race?	4632	Encouraging the People	1484	Experience of Two Colporteurs (Letter)	5400
Does the Society Supervise Convention Reports? (Letter and Reply)	6146	Encouraging the Temple Builders	2520	Experimental Extension Work (Letter)	4962
Does This Apply to You? (Notice)	5471	Encouraging to Colporteurs (Letter)	6363	Exposition of Sin—Adamic and Partially Willful	5462
Doing, to Inhibit Eternal Life	2683	Endless Torments Unscriptural (By Rev. Charles Kingsley—May 9, 1857)	4883	Explanation of Romans 9:22	3433
Doing What She Can to Spread the Truth (Letter)	6133	Endurance	645	Ex-President Harrison's Words	2306
Don't Unchain the Tiger	610	Endurance (Poem)	895, 1979	Express Confidence (Letter)	6019
Dorcas Raised to Life	1450	Enduring Hardness as Good Soldiers	3011, 5403	Expresses Hearty Cooperation (Letter)	6173
Drama Prospering in Switzerland	5609	Enduring Reproof	850	Expresses Love and Confidence (Letter)	6252
Drama Turning-Point of His Life (Letter and Reply)	5582	Enemies of the Cross of Christ	2135	Ex-Protestants Working for Church Unity	1785
Drawn Closer to Each Other in Christian Love (Letter)	6196	Enemies of the Truth Can Throw only Dust (Letter)	6055	Extend the Volunteer Work (Notice)	5640
Dresden's Welcome in Verse (Poem)	5110	Enemy of Christianity	4005	Extension Work in Africa (Letter)	4933
Drifting to Socialism	3799	Enforcing the Decalogue in Kansas	2145	Extract from a Letter	347
"Drink Ye All of It"	5599	England Face to Face with Socialism	4258	Extract from (Michaelist) Bishop Fowler's "Great Missionary Sermon,"	3328
Drinking at the Brook	2935	Engineering Past and Present	5113	Extract From Sewall's Ancient History, Written by Archbishop Usher, Primate of Ireland	1275
Drinking the Lord's Cup	4547	England's Poor Less Prosperous	3147	Extract from the Westminster Confession of Faith	2696
Driven into the Wilderness	4969	England's Rich Called Robbers	4323	Extracts from an Episcopalian Rector's Sermon	1632
Driving Sharp Bargains	1169	English Prison as Near Heaven as Any Other Place (Letter)	6146	Extracts from "The Three Worlds"	119
Due Consideration for the Rights of Others (Letter)	6288	Enjoying the Spiritual Food (Letter)	5783	Ezra's Bible Class	4922
Duties of Daily Life	630	Enoch, Elijah and the Sentence 2153, 3377	606	Ezra's Return from Babylon	6151
Duty to the Heavenly and to the Earthly Husband	2747	Enriched by Childhood	4080	<b>Face to Face with Trouble (Poem)</b>	1537
Dwelling Together in Unity	5229	En Route to Los Angeles	3374	Faced by a Social Crisis	4150
Dying Testimonies	932	Entered into His Rest (Obituary of Pilgrim Brother Henry Weber)	3314	Facts for Soldiers	3065
<b>Each Shall Give Account to God</b>	4083	Entered upon Her Last Test (Letter)	5667	Facts respecting Suicides	4573
Eager to Cooperate Fully (Letter)	6031	Entering In (Poem)	1102	Failed to Keep His Appointment (Notice)	4136
Early and Latter Rain	103	Entering the Land of Promise	4063	Failure Releases Imputed Merit	4905
Early Missions and Present Ones	4468	Enters Trades Unions	3134	"Faint not because of Evil Doers"	3407
Earnest Words of Appreciation (Letter)	6090	Entertainment at the Meeting (Notice)	1101	Faith (Poem)	1053, 6104
Earth Now Poorer—Heaven Richer (Letter)	6090	Entertainment of the Pilgrims (Notice)	5868	Faith and Feeling	1443
Earth's Jubilee (Poem)	771	Entire Submission (Poem)	6188, 6346	Faith and Its Reward	6098
Earth's Labor Pangs	1668	Entreaty Answered—Blind Eyes Opened	2729	Faith and Works	216, 566, 688, 1158, 1440
Earthly Loves vs Heavenly Love	5248	Envy and Discord	1635	"Faith Cometh by Hearing"	555
Earthly Things Appreciated Most	3591	Episcopal Bishop Asks Catholic to Fill Pulpit	6425	Faith Demonstrated by Works	5892
Earthly Treasures vs Heavenly Treasures	2805	Episcopal High Church Performances	2696	Faith Encouraged	1938
Earthquakes, Famines, Pestilences	6431	Episcopal Minister and the Truth (Letter and Reply)	5476	Faith Has Reasserted Itself (Letter)	6019
Eat Corn and Save Money	6108	Episcopalian Papers on Anglo-Roman Union	4186	Faith in God versus Faith in Christendom (Letter)	6113
"Eat Her Flesh and Burn Her with Fire"	2307	Episcopals and Saloons	1852	Faith in God's Overruling Providence (Letter)	6355
"Ecco Homo"—Behold the Man	104	Epworth League Facing a Crisis	3782	Faith Indispensable to Success	4284
Ecce Homo (Poem)	5995	Erroneous Chronology and False Conclusions	1974	Faith, not Sincerity	2424
Ecclesiastical Federation	2581	Escape from Condemnation	688	Faith Rewarded—"Thy Son Liveth"	2927
Echoes from the World's Great Parliament of Religions	1592, 1601, 1607, 1612	Essentials to a Share in the Kingdom	3485	Faith Severely Tested	5133
Echoes Sentiments of Many Prisoners (Letter)	566	Established	1053	Faith the Basis of True Rest	4588
Eden Not Yet	6432	Established, Strengthened, Settled	1502	Faith, the Channel of Blessing	4696
Edison's Glimpse of the Millennium	4074	Esther before the King	486	Faith the Gift of God	5698
Editor at the International Purity Congress	5360	Eternal Torment	3723	Faith the Mainspring of Consecration	4085
Editor Stead Now a Medium	4441	Eternal Torments Will Remain	522	Faith versus Condemnation	1450
Editor Thos. E. Watson's Tribute to Pastor Russell (Letter)	6042	Ethics of Saints Misfits on Worldlings	2105	Faith versus Superstition	6363
Editor's Answers to Interesting Questions	5807	Euphrates Being Dried Up (Letter)	6242	Faith Victories	1383
Editor's British Autumn Tour	4924	Eureka Drama—Class Extension	5523, 5781	Faith's Alchemy	390
Educated White Savages	2647	Eureka Drama Work (Letter)	5841	Faith's Priceless Dower (Poem)	6371
Education Makes "Fools"	3792	Eureka Drama Shown in Station (Letter)	5876	Faithful Barking Commented (Letter)	5069
Effects of Present War Far Reaching	3306	Eureka Drama Success	5602, 5657	Faithful over Few (Poem)	1625, 4390
Effectual Fervent Prayer	3662	Eureka Program—Family Program (Notice)	5586	Faithful unto Death	5068, 5992
Egyptology and the Bible	625	European Armies	362	Faithful unto Death (Photograph)	5996
Edlitz (C. L.) Arbitration	3566	Evangelist B. Fay Mill's Theology	2256	Faithfulness in Little Things	5740, 6030
Electing Elders and Deacons	5350	"Ever Give Us This Bread"	3502	Faithfulness in Our Stewardship	5385
Election as Pastor Rescinded (Letter)	6047	Everlasting Blessings (Poem)	6301	Faithfulness in Well-Doing	6341
Election vs Free Grace	3459	Everlasting Destruction	764	Faithfulness to Opportunities	5492
		Everlasting, Hell, and Damnation	699	Fallen from Grace versus Collapsed	2553
		Everlasting Punishment	1039, 2607	Fallen Humanity Easily Deceived	6332
		Everlasting Torment	926		
		Every Knee Shall Bow	1057		
		Every-Day Life	852		
		Evidence of Friendship	231, 412		
		Evidences of the Anointing of the Holy Spirit	5227		
		Evident Invalidity of the Apocrypha	2027		
		Evil-Doers and Busybodies	5274		
		Evil Speaking and Evil Surmising	5122		



## INDEX OF ARTICLES

Falling Away from Steadfastness	2218
Falling from the Faith	3256
"False Christs"	170
False Humility	651
False Impression Dissipated	6227
False Reports Injurious (Letter)	5724
Family Hearth Is Obsolete	4566
Family Threatens Cremature and Inconclusive Peace	6107
Famines and Pestilences to Follow	6071
Famines—Pestilences—Earthquakes	6411
Famishing for the Bread of Life	2830
Farewell (Notice)	69
Farmers' Alliance Circulars	1337
Far-off Tasmania Heard From (Letter)	5764
Fashioning Ourselves as Obedient Children	5481
Fatalism	873
Fate of the Theological Student	361
Father, Glorify Thy Name! (Poem)	1454
Father, Theatrical Presence	6253
Favor Upon Favor	1262
Favorable Comment	2234
Favorable Press Comments from Australia	3556
Fear a Cause of Great Nervous Tension	5205
Fear Hath Torment	632
Fear Not, O Zion	662
Fear Not, O Zion!	3405
Fear the Adversary's Tactics	4988
Federation in Fact	4772
Federation in Great Britain	3791
Federation of Methodists, and Others	2020
Federation of Protestant Churches	1197, 2143
Federation of Young People's Societies	2143
Feeding on the Words of God	4896
Feeding the Five Thousand	1754
Feeding the Hungry	2185
Feet Washing	843, 2278
Feet-Washing as a Lesson in Humility	5090
Fellowship with the Father	635
Fertile Lands of the Globe	4720
Fertility of Palestine	4753
Fertilizing Soil with Bacteria	3303
Fervency of Spirit Necessary to Overcome	5334
Fervent in Prayer—Watching Thereunto	5480
Fervent in Spirit, Serving the Lord	1650, 4929
Fidelity to Earthly and Heavenly Bridegrooms	3088
Fiery Trials in Britain Easing (Letter)	5977
Fiery Trials That Shall Try You	4112
Fifteen Percent of Nebraska Churches Are Pastorless	3652
Fifth Sunday Conventions	5138
Fifty-Seven Methodist Preachers Resign	4719
Fig Tree Budds after Centuries— Summer Bear	6057
Fight the Good Fight	1040
Fight Your Own Battles	1048
Fighting against God	2400, 4033, 4325, 5271
Fighting the Good Fight of Faith	4761
Figurative Language General	3274
Filled and Transformed	3484
Fill Up That Which Is Behind	3318
Fitness of Flesh and Spirit	3985
Financial Prosperity and Religious Decline	4763
Financial Prosperity of U.S. Churches	3147
Finally, Be All of One Mind	2877
Finally, Brothers, Think!	5908
Find a Hell and Preach It	3320
Finding the Lost Bible	4850
Finding Holiness	1003
Finding the Lord's Jewels	4115
Finding What We Seek	4744
Finds Great Pleasure in Bible Study (Letter)	6357
Finds Help in Now (Letter)	5282
Finger-Board at the Cross-Roads (Letter)	6020
Finished His Course Triumphantly (Letter)	6030
Finishing Touches of Christian Character	2800
Finnish Mob Threatening	3628
First South African Convention (Letter)	5524
Fishers of Men	3307
Five Loaves and Two Fishes	5087
Flee Before Winter	229
Fleeing for Refuge	3092
Fleeing the Sheep (Letter)	6089
Fleeing Opportunities for Service	5428
Flesh and Blood	611, 719
Flight in Winter	590
Flock Is Obdurate	3783

Florida Land Free—Near the Tract Society's Property (Notice)	2037
Follow the Lamb Whithersoever He Goeth	2417
Follow Thou Me (Letter)	6443
Followers of Jesus: Cross-Bearers	3235
Following His Suggestion Successfully (Letter)	4561
Following the Voice of Conscience	2715
Food for Thinking Christians (Notice)	250
Food Supply Cut Short (Letter)	5946
Fools Hate Knowledge	492
For God's Sufferers in the Army (Letter)	6402
For Children of Believers (Poems)	5165
For God Was with Him	2887, 4506
For Great Church Union	3704
For Love of Thee, O Lord (Poem)	6345
For Organic Church Union	334
For Such Love She Would Make Return (Letter)	622
For the State of Spiritualism	486
For This He Did Once	4397, 4545
For Your Iniquities	6250
Forbidden Publications	6375
Forebodings of the Duke of Bedford	5448
Forecasting the Financial Future	3506
Foreclosures of Messiah's Kingdom	5155
Foreign Missions and the Second Coming of Christ	3732
Foreign Tour Report (Section IV)	4645
Foreknowledge and Predetermination	486
Foretold and Fulfilled	471
Foreword (in re Pastor Russell's Round-the-World Tour)	4944
Forgivable and Unpardonable Sins	723, 2612
Forgive, and Ye Shall Be Forgiveness	2294
Forgive Seventy Times Seven	5134
Forgive Us Our Debts as We Forgive Our Debtors	2665
Forgiven Much She Loved Much	3761
Forgiveness Is Blessed	5690
Forgiveness of All Sin	5105
Forgiveness of Injuries	2023
Forgiveness versus Expiation	5428
Forgiveness versus Malice	1693
Forgiving and Being Forgiveness	4650
Formal Prayer (Poem)	5205
Former Pilgrim Heard From (Letter)	6097
Forsaken—But Not Forever (Poem)	2464
Forsaken—But Not Forever (Poem)	2464
Forty Million Dollars for Religion	3107
Forty-Seven Ministers Protested	2152
Fossil Theology	1027
Foul Scandal's Danger (Poem)	6091
Foundation of the World	206
Founded upon Love	926
Four Episcopal Ministers Quit and Denounce the Open Pulpit	4196
Four Great Conventions	5289
Fourteen Elders and Others (Letter)	4300
Fourteen Years Ago (Letter)	4896
Fragments of Gospel Valueless	4136
France and Germany in Opposite Cases	3396
France and the Religious Orders	2869
France Freeing Herself from Romanism	3359
Fraudulent Solicitors—\$5 Reward (Notice)	4756
Free Bondsman (Poem)	2026
Free Literature in Thirty Languages (Notice)	5333
Free Literature in Twenty-Three Languages	4538
Free Languages (Notice)	4933
Freed from a Delusion (Letter)	6451
Freely Ye Have Received, Freely Give	2261
French Brethren Military Prisoners (Letter)	5969
French Letters from Territory Invaded by Germany	5841
French Priests as Rent-Makers	4095
French Volunteer Master (Notice)	5079
Fresh Attacks upon the Bible	2813
Years' Ministry	2132
Friday, the Close of Our Lord's 34 (Notice)	4898
Friends Living Near Esperanto Clubs	6418
Friends' Peace Note	3105
Friendships (Poem)	3105
From a Former Minister to a Friend (Letter)	5945
From a War Camp in France (Letter)	6444
From and to the Wedding	5783
From a Little Town Home (Letter)	5783
From Brethren in France (Letter)	5888
From Bro. J. B. Adamson	298
From Bro. J. J. Bender	393
From Devilish to Sainly Surgery	3889
From Glory to Glory	3655
From Glory unto Glory (Poem)	1284
From a Good Friend of Brother Russell (Letter)	6105
From Russia to Palestine	1200
From Talk to Action	3335

From the Battlefield of France (Letter) .....	5773
From the Edgar Family .....	4652
From the Salvation Army (Letter) .....	4704
From the Vancouver Class (Letter) .....	5888
From War-Frontier Glee (Letter) .....	5937
Fruits of the Christian Life .....	5211
Fruits of the Ransom .....	523
Fruits of the Spirit .....	578
Fruits of Wisdom .....	1520
Fuel Holidays Opportune for Service (Notice) .....	6208
Full Assurance of Faith .....	2642
Full Consecration (Poem) .....	348
Full Deliverance Promised to God's Saints .....	5757
Full of Good Works and Alms Deeds .....	4335
Full of Mercy and Good Fruits .....	3603
Full of Self .....	563
Full Proof of His Ministry .....	549
Humiliated before Our Eyes .....	6187
Fullness of Joy .....	1494
Fullness of Joy (Hymn with Music) .....	1931
Fully Persuaded .....	1048
Further Complications for Presbyterianism .....	1334
Further Confirmation of Our Chronology .....	3459
Further Jewish Expulsion .....	1534
Further Obstacles to the "Dawns" .....	2957
Further Word from India (Letter) .....	4895
Future Probation .....	1313, 1449, 2062
Future Retribution .....	721
Gather All Thy Children Home (Poem) .....	2688
Gather My Saints Together unto Me .....	3856
Gathering and Winning .....	3658
Gathering Natural Israel .....	4196
Gathering or Scattering, Which? .....	3883
Gathering the Lord's Jewels .....	2404
Gathering to Christ .....	154
Gathering Wheat—Burning Tares .....	6358
General Chaffin Starts Methodist Social Union .....	3178
General Naaman Healed—Mercies Appreciated .....	2346, 4768
General Unrest Prevails .....	3263
Gentleness a Characteristic of the Christ .....	568
German Hymn Book (Notice) .....	3622
German Kaiser Feels Same Fate as Czar .....	372
German Soldier's Night Watches (Letter) .....	5875
Germany as War Instructor of Non- Christian Nations .....	4719
Germany Deserting the Church .....	5469
Germany's Reactionary Alliance .....	3671
Germany's Religious Turnout .....	3678
Gethsemane (Poem) .....	5208, 5214
Gethsemane—Watching and Praying .....	7273
Get Them to Study Millennial Dawn .....	3976
Getting Hotter in Germany (Letter) .....	4725
Getting Ready for Federation .....	4094
Getting Ready for the Millennium .....	3976
Getting Their Eyes Open to Facts .....	6203
Giant Gasping Power .....	6205
Giants in the Earth .....	4791
Giants in These Days .....	5457
Gideon—The Man of Courage .....	5605
Gideon's Brave Three Hundred .....	5606, 6196
Gifts and Sacrifices for Sin .....	4915
Gifts to Our King .....	3702
Give Me the Loins of Your Mind .....	4642
Give Me for a Covenant .....	4542
Give Up Your Loins (Letter and Reply) .....	1088
Give Me Submission, Lord (Poem) .....	4290
Give Me to Drink .....	4130
Give Us This Day Our Daily Bread 2643, 3035, 4011 .....	2643, 3035, 4011
Give Ye Them to Eat .....	3322, 4138
Giving Life to the Image .....	4196, 6212
Glad for the Light-Bringer (Letter) .....	5273
Glad to See Harmony (Letter) .....	6378
Gladly Embracing Their Opportunities (Letter) .....	6408
Gladly Entered the Gate of Sacrifice (Letter) .....	6288
Glorious Convention .....	3890, 4096, 4725
Glad Carefully, Yet There Is Room .....	1432
Glory to God in the Highest .....	4714
Glorifying in the Cross of Christ .....	5919
Glorious Volunteer Work (Letter) .....	6210
Glorious Opportunities at Hand .....	5824
Gnawing Their Tongues for Pain (Letter) .....	6205
Go and Tell Jesus .....	1186
Go Labor On—Spend and Be Spent .....	1683
Go Now, Ye Rich Men, Weep and Howl for the Miseries That Shall Come .....	4144
Go to the Fountain .....	605
Go Ye after Him and Smite .....	6028
Go Ye Also into the Vineyard 1404, 4000, 4666 .....	1404, 4000, 4666



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Go, Ye Swift Messengers!	3404	Gold Tried in the Fire	1943	Harvest Work amongst the Blacks	3942
God and Humanity the Same	3850	Golden Opportunities (Letter)	5937	Harvest Work and Meetings in Canada	1294
God Be Merciful to Me, a Sinner	1972	Good, Better, Best in Bible Study	5918	Harvest Work Continues	6023
God Buried Moses, His Servant	5333	Good Confession versus Bad Confession	5390	Harvest Work Misunderstood	682
God Commandeth All Men Everywhere to Repent	2962	Good Confessions and Later Trials	3788	Harvest Workers Successful (Letter)	5819
God Created Man in His Own Image	5140	Good Courage Required for Overcoming	5329	Harvesting in Mexico (Letter)	6113
God First—His Appointments	2954	Good Effects of the Vow (Letter)	4679	Has the Harvest Ended?	6416
God First—in the Decalogue	3037	Good For Those Who Love God (Poem)	2387	Has the Master Need of My Service?	600
God First—Self Last	5958	Good Friday and the Mass	3010	Hastening Completion of Bride of Christ (Letter)	6107
God First—Self Last (By G. C. Driscoll)	6008	Good Hopes (Notice)	1908, 2410	Hated of His Brethren	3971
God Giveth It a Body	3063	Good News for All	1252	Hated without a Cause	2880, 5214
God Holds the Key (Poem)	1870	Good News for Colporteurs (Letter)	6048	Hated Against the Jews in Great Britain	2883
God Is Good (Poem)	1202	Good Purpose of Heart	3630	Hated of the Jews	3881
God Is in the Midst of Her	1318	Good Results of Volunteering (Letter)	6205	Have Confidence in the Lord's Arrangement (Letter)	6017
God Is Making the Wrath of Man to Praise Him	5061	Good Seed for Good Ground	4634	Have Faith in God (Poem)	684
God Is No Respector of Persons	2988	Good Tidings in India (Letter and Reply)	4814	Have "The Watch Tower" Teachings Changed?	4491
God Is Love	9, 21, 880, 3229	Government Recognizes Our Association	6110	Have They Not Heard?	1969
God Is True	1074	Governor Rollins' Proclamation	2461	Having Done All, Stand	4042
God Knows (Poem)	230	Gould Free Library for the Blind (Notice)	5037	Having the Harps of God	130
God Knows What Is Best	477	Grace and Peace Multiplied	1531	He Ascended, Leading Captives	5829
God Loveth a Cheerful Giver— 2 Cor. 9:7	2540	Grace Sufficient; only Believe	3086	He Ascended Up on High	2818, 4304
God Manifest in the Flesh	5290	Gradually, Not Suddenly	759	"He Being Deaf—Yet Speaketh" (By C. A. Wise)	6009
God Moves in a Mysterious Way	3204	Grateful Appreciation of the "Watch Tower" (Letter)	6381, 6288	He Calleth for Thee (Poem)	2254
God Not the Author of Sin	1799	Grateful for Present Privileges (Letter)	6408	He Careth for Thee (Poem)	6102
God Our Heavenly Father	6400	Grateful for the Blessings of the Truth	6388	He Careth for You	1386, 3400
God the Creator of All Things	2834	Grateful for the Truth (Letter)	5486	He Cometh with Clouds	5249
God the Director of Forces	174	Gratitude for Passing a Successful Examination (Letter)	6141	He Died unto Sin Once	4700
God the Helper of the New Creature	6345	Graves of Greediness	5306	He Doeth All Things Well	5103
God the Omnipotent	1272	Great Blessing from Present Truth (Letter)	6394	He Gave Them Judges	3102
God Will Give Needed Grace (Letter)	6087	Great Britain and Germany to Clash within Three Years	4523	He Giveth Food to the Hungry	3779
God Will Not Forget	987	Great Cause for Thanksgiving (A Discourse by the Editor)	1339	He Giveth Quietness	2058
God Will See That Justice Is Rendered (Letter)	6409	Great Company Not Shown in the Pyramid	5060	He Hath Perfected the Sanctified	4390
God Works—We Work	4796	Great Drain upon Our Own Grain Stocks	6107	He Healeth Their Diseases	4979
God's Acceptance of Cornelius	2132	Great Gains Expected	3134	He Is Faithful and Just	4931
God's Ark in Wicked Hands	5626	Great Grandfather's Motto (Letter)	5477	He Is Not a Jew—Outwardly	4586
God's Armor the Only Protection (Letter)	6179	Great Help Received from V. D. M. Questions (Letter)	6126	He Is Risen, Even as He Said	3903
God's Blessing Brings Riches	2760	Great Joy at the Result of the Election (Letter)	6402	He Knows, He Loves, He Cares (Poem)	6386
God's Blessing upon Solomon	2059	Great Opportunities Missed	3240	He Maketh the Storm a Calm— Psa. 107:29	3324
God's Burdens (Poem)	1441	Great Peace Have They Who Love Thy Law, and Nothing Shall Stumble Them	1356	He on the Housetop	228
God's Choice	4209	Great Strides in Temperance Movement	6043	He Reasoned of Righteousness, and Repented and Obedient to Come	931
God's Comprehensive Law	1680	Great Voices in Heaven	2992	He Restored My Soul (Poem)	1074
God's Covenant at Mount Sinai	5255	Great Was the Fall Thereof (Letter)	5842	He Seats Her on His Throne (Poem)	9
God's Covenant with Abraham	1817	Greater Is He on Our Part (Letter)	5572	He Shall Come Forth and Bless the People	5655
God's Covenant with Noah	1614	Greater Is He That Is on Our Part	5638	He Shall Gird Himself and Serve Them	4709
God's Covenants and Blessings	6445	Greater Sufferings—Greater Reward	5951	He Shall Give You Another Comforter	2455
God's Estimation Different from the World's	4703, 5253	Greater Than Creator of the World	3672	He Shall "Pour Out His Spirit upon All Flesh"	3410
God's Everlasting Law Covenant (Chart)	4538	Greater Works Shall Ye Do	4313	He Shall Sit as a Refiner (Poem)	4671
God's Grace and God's Reward	4576	Greater Works Than These	2433	He Suggests an Investigation	3524
God's Guidance of the Affairs of His Saints	6329	Greatest Blessing of His Consecrated Life (Letter)	6126	He That Doubteth Is Damned	4085
God's Inheritance (Poem)	5007	Greatest Blessing That Has Come into Her Life (Letter)	5610	He That Heareth You Heareth Me	3346
God's Instrument in Preparation	5251	Greatest in the Kingdom	3795, 5130	He That Humbleth Himself Shall Be Exalted	2227
God's Judgment on Sodom	1617	Greatness the Reward of Service	5483	He That Is Begotten of God Does Not Practise Sin	5491
God's Little Ones	687	Greek and Polish "Watch Towers" (Notice)	5744	He That Judgeth Me Is the Lord	4971
God's "Little Whiles"	400	Greek Brethren as Bible Students	5937	He That Liveth and Was Dead	2794, 4174
God's Love and Ours for the World	1250	Green Pastures beside Still Waters (Letter)	0409	He That Receiveth You Receiveth Me	6412
God's Love for Israel	5809	Greeting and Exhortation for the New Year	2411	He That Scattereth Increaseth (Poem)	1431
God's Love to Me (Poem)	204	Greetings for 1889	1088	He That Scattereth His Seed (Poem)	3999
God's Mercies to Disobedient Israel	5645	Greetings for the New Year	1171	He Was a Godly Child	2902
God's Mercy to Israel and to Others	5817	Greetings from Afar (Letter)	6357	He Was a Liar from the Beginning	390
God's Message on Peace (Scriptures)	2946	Greetings from an English Prison (Letter)	6158	He Was Numbered with the Transgressors	2473
God's Much Diversified Wisdom and Mercy	5533	Greetings from the Cincinnati Convention (Letter)	6323	He Went about Doing Good	4137
God's Order	765	Greetings to Pilgrims and Colporteurs— 1910	4541	He Went to His Own Place	5683
God's Own Word (Poem)	6430	Groaning Creation	578	He Who Hath Led Will Lead (Letter)	6029
God's "Peculiar People"	2127	Groaning Creation (Poem)	696	He Wholly Followed the Lord	3091
God's People in Corinth	2191	Grow in Grace	3215	He Will Have Completed His Work	5022
God's Perfect Peace (Poem)	4760	Grow in Love, as Well as in Knowledge (Poem)	2297	Healing All Manner of Diseases	4570
God's Pity for the Heathen	4768	Growing Stronger	802, 808	Healing for Broken Hearts (Poem)	2232
God's Promise to Abraham Reiterated	2853	Growth in Grace and Knowledge (Letter)	4548	Health for Four Cents	6072
God's Promises to David	2010	Guidance	590	Hear, O Israel! Jehovah Our God Is One—Jehovah	369
God's Protecting Hand	1995	Guided by God's Eye	4858	Hear Thou My Prayer (Poem)	2218
God's Providence in re Two Queens	4900	Guided in a Long Journey	4037	Heard Him Lecture Seventy Times (Letter)	5400
God's Providence over the World	3219	Guiding the Feet of Christ	6422	Heart Purity (Poem)	2011
God's Providences Cooperate	2964	Habakkuk's Prophecy	622	Heart Religion	1240
God's Providential Care	2682	Hallelujah! What a Savior!	1616, 3279	Hearty Desire to Continue Support (Letter)	6019
God's Providential Care (Poem)	6399	Happy New Year, 1905	3479	Heaven in Heaven	3398
God's Purpose	98	Harvest Gatherings and Siftings	3820	Heaven New England	3898
God's Rainbow Covenant	5160	Harvest Laborers—Pray for Them	1370	Heavenly Father's Wisdom Manifested (Letter)	6107
God's Rich Supply	572	Harvest Work (Poem)	6062	Heavenly Interest in Sinners	5429
God's Special Gift to His Children	6031			Heavens Rolling Together	6201
God's Stone Witness Helped Her (Letter)	6042			Hebrew Children Expelled from Moscow	3603
God's Supervision in the World and in the Church	5304			Hebrew, Infidel, Preacher	3286
God's Supervision of Current Events	5466			Heirs of God	4751
God's Supervision of His People and His Message	3022, 3155			Hell a Failure, a Clergyman Says	3959
God's Supervision of the Nations	5466			Hell Fire and Saintliness Denounced by Two M. E. Bishops	3792
God's Sympathy for His People	6217			Hell Hath Enlarged Herself	4256
God's Ten Commands	5286				
God's Use of Things in Our Hand	5418				
God's Way	1244				
God's Ways Higher Than Man's Ways	3696				
God's Wheat Field	5048				
God's Will Concerning the Church	5126				
God's Will Is Best (Poem)	5372				
God's Word Not Man's	5096				
God's Work in Our Wills and Hearts	5303				
God's Works and Word	1390				
Godliness Attracts Persecution	5394				
Going outside the Camp	4407				



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Hell Less Popular with Methodists .....	2899	Hopes Still Bright in France .....	6263	Humanity's True Support (Poem) .....	630
Hell No Part of Divine Revelation .....	2066	Hosanna! Blessed Is He That .....		Humility an Element of True .....	
Hell or Annihilation .....	1343	Cometh! .....	2745	Courage .....	5186
Help from the Lord .....	4311	Hosanna, in the Highest! .....	3537	Humility and Meekness (Bible Study .....	
Helped by Criticism (Letter) .....	6141	Hospitality and Faith Rewarded .....	3431	for April) .....	3537
Helpful Suggestions Endorsed .....		Hospitality at Conventions .....	4034	Humility at a Discount with Clergy .....	3286
(Letter) .....	5667	How a Living Faith Is .....		Hun Prisoners of War in Russia for .....	
Henry Ward Beecher .....	430	Demonstrated .....	6370	Revolution .....	6390
Heralds of the Messianic Kingdom .....		How and Where Shall I Serve? .....	5498	Hungarian (Magyar) Volunteer .....	
(Letter) .....	6288	How and Why Christ Was Crucified .....	3369	Matter—(Notice) .....	4450
Hermogenes to Titus .....	2063	How Are the Mighty Fallen! .....	1793	Hungry Can't Work .....	6072
Heroes of Faith .....	4385	How Are We Sanctified? .....	5876	Hungry for God's Love (Letter) .....	5668
Heroism (Poem) .....	4438	How Are We under God's Protection? .....	3601	Hungry Men in Arms in Spain .....	3628
Herr Ibel Urges Strike .....	3661	How a Living Faith Is .....		Hygienic Value of Prayer .....	3925
Hezekiah's Great Passover .....	2379	(Poem) .....	708	Hymns of Dawn without Music .....	
Hezekiah's Great Reform .....	4812	How Can They Keep from Singing! .....		(Notice) .....	4302
Hezekiah's Prayer and Deliverance .....	1358	(Letter and Reply) .....	6210	Hypocrisy a Foe to Godliness .....	4559
Hid in the Cleft of the Rock (Letter) .....	6323	How Can We "Give to Every Man .....			
Hid Treasures .....	179	That Asketh" .....	2518	"I am Alive Forevermore" .....	3563
Hidden Pearls (Letter) .....	5282	How Can Ye Believe? .....	955	"I Am He" .....	1283
Hidden Things Shall Be Revealed .....		How Did Saul of Tarsus See Jesus? .....	5408	I Am My Beloved's (Poem) .....	1507
(Poem) .....	4724	How Does the Antitypical Scapegoat .....		"I Am My Beloved's, and My .....	
High Church Opinion of .....		Class Bear the Sins of the People? .....	3356	Beloved Is Mine" .....	4783
Sectarianism .....	2168	How Far Responsible? .....	888	I Am Not Ashamed of the Gospel .....	921
High English Churchmen Favor .....		How Far Shall We Sacrifice .....		I'm nearing the Goal (Hymn with .....	
Higher Criticism .....	3652	Legitimate Pleasures? .....	5056	Music) .....	1928
Higher Critics and the Bible .....	3359	How Feels of Mankind Know of the .....		I'm Hunting for the Prize Divine .....	
Higher Critics Contradict Each Other .....	3286	Fallen Angels! .....	4736	Hymn with Music) .....	1932
Higher Criticism Affecting Romanism .....	3480	How He Came to See It .....	672	"I Am the Bread of Life" .....	2651, 4146
Higher Criticism Enthroned—The .....		How Helps May Become Hindrances .....		I Am the Resurrection and the Life .....	846
Bible Debated .....	2545	in Bible Study .....	796	"I Am the Vine—Ye Are the .....	
Higher Criticism Gaining Ground .....	3148	How Is the Work Progressing? .....	1819	Branches" .....	2464
Higher Criticism Infidelity .....		How Israel Crossed Jordan .....	5345	I Am the Way (Poem) .....	1288
in Norway .....	4136	How Jesus Preached to Spirits in .....		"I Am the Way, the Truth and .....	
Higher Criticism Infidelity .....		Prison .....	5043	the Life" .....	2453
Not Satisfied .....	4151	How Long, O Lord? .....	180	"I Come to Do Thy Will" .....	5053
Higher Criticism Infidelity Reaching .....		How Long, O Lord, How Long? .....		"I Find No Fault in This Man" .....	2785
the Sunday School .....	3050	(Poem) .....	5991, 6372	"I Go That I May Awake Him" .....	4160
Higher Criticism Influence Is .....		How Much of It Is True! .....	3724	"I Had Sought the World Around, .....	
Appalling .....	4700	How Much Will You Give? .....	209	Peace and Comfort Nowhere Found" .....	
Higher Criticism's Wide Influence .....	3257	How Pastor Russell Copy Is .....		(Letter) .....	5667
Highway of Holiness .....	917	Furnished to the Press .....	4954	"I Have Chosen Him" .....	3276
Himself Took Our Infirmities and .....		How Priestcraft Now Operates .....	1134	"I Have Given You an Example" .....	2449
Bare Our Sicknesses .....	573	How Protestant (?) Ministers .....		"I Have Much People in This City" .....	4416
Hints on Selling Dawn (Notice) .....	967	Welcomed a Roman Cardinal .....	1207	"I Have Prayed for Thee" .....	3759
His Glorious Triumph an Incentive .....		How Restless Thou? .....	402, 705, 3940	"I, If I Be Lifted Up, Will Draw .....	
to All (Letter) .....	6063	How Righteous Character Is .....	5158	All Men" .....	2519
His Grace Sufficient (Poem) .....	1183	How Russian Nobility View Things .....	3559	"I Pray for Them" .....	3551
His Hand upon the Little Ones" .....		How St. Peter Was Punished for .....		"I Suppose That Call That Heresy" .....	2484
(Letter) .....	6048	Denying His Lord .....	5052	"I Surrender All" (Poem) .....	4071
His Holy Name to Bear, (Poem) .....	239	How Shall We Bury Our Dead? .....	1016	"I That Speak Am He" (Poem) .....	2646
His Loving Kindness, Oh, How .....		How Shall We Understand Them? .....	3220	"I Was Blind, I Now See" .....	4148
Great! .....	5440	How Shall We View Suicide? .....	3176	"I Will Call for the Grain and .....	
His Memory Will Assist in the Fight .....		How Should We Do Others May Serve .....	1852	Increase It" .....	4431
of Faith (Letter) .....	6106	How the Church Render Justice and .....		"I Will Come Again and Receive .....	
His Nobility of Life and Loveliness .....	6048	Judgment .....	6037	Not" .....	2196
of Character (Letter) .....	4362	How the Great Apostasy Will Be .....		"I'll Do My Very Best (Poem) .....	2331
His Own Creed .....	3860	Overruled .....	5909	"I Will Draw All Unto Me" .....	1226
His Pilgrim Labors Ended (Obituary .....	4076	How the Lord Has Strengthened His .....		"I Will Have Mercy, and Not .....	
of Bro. J. N. Patten) .....	5370	Heart (Letter) .....	5960	Sacrifice" .....	4599
His Presence (Poem) .....	3767	How the New Century Looks to a .....	2760	"If" (Poem) .....	6278
His Servants Shall Serve Him .....	5718	Millionaire .....		If Any Man Draw Back .....	2991
His Servants We Are to Whom We .....		How the New Creature Fulfills the .....	4868	"If God Be for Us, Who Can Be .....	
Render Service .....	3653	Law .....	4868	against Us? .....	2375, 4212
His Veiled Angels Guard Thee .....	3336	How the Truth Reached Brigadier .....	3573	"If I Go Away, I Will Come Again" .....	3910
(Poem) .....	452	General Hall .....		If One Suffer All Suffer (Letter) .....	4529
His Will, Not Mine, Be Done .....	540	How to Address Letters to Us .....	4372	"If the Lord Be God, Follow Him" .....	3406
His Will, Our Meat and Drink .....	6119	(Notice) .....	4696	If the Whole Body Were an Eye .....	732
His Writings Opened the Bible to .....		How to Determine the Lord's Will .....	4715	If They Only Knew (Poem) .....	6166
Me (Letter) .....	650	How to Gain the Great Prize .....		"I Thou Knewest the Gift of God" .....	2730
Ho, Every One That Thirsteth! .....	3135	How to Keep Down High Cost of .....	6071	If We Had but One (Poem) .....	1837
Ho, Prodigal, Return! (Poem) .....	4153	Living .....	6071	"If We Suffer with Him We Shall Also .....	
Hold Fast That Which Is Good .....	6077	How to Live (Poem) .....	537	Reign with Him" .....	2287, 4398
Holding the Head (Letter) .....	6077	How to Locate Ourselves .....	4871	"If Ye Be These Things .....	1696
Holding to Faith's Anchor (Letter) .....	5977	How to Participate in the Smiting .....	6028	If Ye Do These Things .....	2154
Holliness .....	714	How to Please Our Neighbor .....	6338	If You Love Me, Lean Hard .....	861
Holy, Harmless, Perfect .....	3710	How to Preach to Jews .....	988	Il-Gotten Wealth Restored .....	2760
Holy Place .....	178	How to Proclaim the Truth .....	5720	Immigration of Wages and Energy .....	2135
Holy Russia in the Balances .....	3553	How to Reply to Universalists .....	3409	"Image of the Beast"—Giving It Life .....	6043
Hope and Azalea (Poem) .....	4180	How to Teach .....	216	Imitation of Christ .....	1594
Home and Foreign Missions .....	1347	How to View Denominationalism .....	5723	Immanuel and His Dominion .....	3685
Home Conditions as Seen by .....		(Letter) .....	5138	Immigration of Jews .....	1452
Mr. Watson .....	4522	How Treat "The Menace" .....	5711	Immortal Literature .....	719
Home Embellishments (Notice) .....	2747	How We are to Wait on the Lord .....		Immortal vs Incorruptible .....	2339
Home Missions and Some Census .....		How We Attain Development as .....		Immortality (What's It? How and .....	
Figures .....	3723	New Creatures .....	5931	When Obtainable? To Whom .....	
Home Religion .....	4026	How We Learn (Poem) .....	826	Promised?) .....	1641
Home, Sweet Home (Section V. of .....		How We May Each Be Able Ministers .....	927	Immortality and Incorruption .....	204
Foreign Tour Report) .....	4649	How the Gospel of Christ .....	5977	Immortality in the Early Church .....	3382
Homing the Ark at Jerusalem .....	4258	How We May Grow Up into Christ .....		Immortality and Eternal Life .....	3154
Honest Skepticism and Its Remedy .....	1199	How We Outwork Our Great .....		Immortal for Christ .....	637
Honesty Is the Best Policy .....	933	Salvation .....	5854	Imprison Heavenly Guidance for the .....	
Honesty of Heart Versus .....		How Will Christ Come .....	18, 261	Work (Letter) .....	6018
Perfection of Works .....	6316	How Will Identity Be Carried into the .....		Importance of Baptism .....	132, 302
Honesty to God and Religion .....	5154	Spirit Life? .....	6295	Importance of Being Able to Despire .....	
Honorable Service .....	1707	How Will Dead Hear? .....	2630	Ridicule .....	620
Honorary Elder and Counselor .....		How Wonderful! (Poem) .....	5895	Importance of Jesus' Resurrection .....	3374
(Letter) .....	6054	Human Forces Bursting All Bounds .....	2906	Important Concessions by the Porte .....	2785
Honoring or Dishonoring the Head .....	4097	Human Obstructions to the Bible .....	1313	Important Notices .....	6181, 6332, 627
Honors for Jewish Judges .....	6315	Human Race to Be Restored to .....	6093	Improved Spelling .....	2176
Hope (Poem) .....	5258	Perfection .....	6433	Imputation and Application of Our .....	
Hope an Outgrowth of Confidence .....	5594	Human Schemes Inadequate .....	364	Lord's Human Life-Rights .....	5621
Hope for the Sodomites .....	5178	Human Teachers Necessary .....	380	In a Den of Lions .....	4874
Hope of Another Chance (Extracts .....		Human Teachers Unnecessary (?) .....	380	In a Mysterious Way .....	746
from Dr. Talmage's Sermon, with .....	2047	Human Works vs Works of the New .....	5758	In, By, and Through Christ .....	826
Comment) .....		Creature .....	5758	In Defense of Truth .....	431
		Humanity Is Savage .....	3603	In Defense of the Truth (Letter) .....	4961
				In Dreamless Sleep Dead Await .....	
				Christ's Return .....	5131



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

In Due Time	936, 3783
In Everything Give Thanks (Poem)	5372, 5572
In Full Harmony with the Society (Letter)	6409
In Hearty Accord with the Watch Tower (Letter)	6409
In His Likeness (Poem)	700
In Jesus' Name	1078
"In Memoriam" (Poem)	6350
In Memory of Our King	6218
In My Flesh Shall I See God	3040
"In My Name" (Poem)	1667
"In Non-Combatant Camp" (Letter)	6053
In Our Day	1487
In Pastures Green (Poem)	5255
In Peril from Their Own Troops	2907
In re Appointment of Elders	6385
In re Election and Proxies	6366
In re Employment by Mena Film Company (Notice)	6078
In re Literature in Foreign Languages (Notice)	6289
In re Military Law	6082
In re Military Service	6181
In re Public Meetings (Notice)	6190, 6253
In re Publications (Notice)	6452
In re Seventh Year Status	6253
In re "Tabernacle Shadows" (Letter)	6323
In re the Fall of Babylon (Notice)	6190
In re "The Last Trump" (Notice)	3
In re The Mena Film Co.	6228
In re the Second Death	6417
In re Volunteer Matter (Notice)	4441
In That Day (Hymn with Music)	1933
In the Cross of Christ I Glory	3800
"In the Days of These Kings"	6410
"In the Days of Thy Youth"	1671
In the Fiery Furnace	2494
In the Flesh	208
In the Furnace (Poem)	6401
In the Garden of the Lord (Poem)	3665
In the Last Days (Poem)	2459
"In the Likeness of Sinful Flesh"	997
In the Paradise of God	2832
In the Presence of the King (Poem)	4034
In the Same Body	3386
In the School of Adversity	2885
In the Vineyard	290
In the Wilderness (Poem)	3642
"In the Wilderness Waters Shall Break Out and Streams in the Desert"	2776
"In the Winepress Alone" (Poem)	1374, 3293
In These I Trust (Poem)	4787
"In Ugly Temper"	5448
In What Sense God Rests from His Work	6376
Increase Abode in the Most Holy	4868
Incipient Agnosticism	4879
Incorruption and Immortality—Distinction between These Terms	6354
Increase of Crime	846
Increased Opportunities for Service	6778
Increased Price of Dawns IV, V, VI (Notice)	3282
Increasing Influence of Spiritism	3490
Independent Bible Study	4885
India Mission	4898
Indianapolis Convention Echoes	2508
Individual Claims for Retribution	5259
Individual Conquest of Our Inheritance	5296
Industrial Feudalism	3056
Ineffective Labors among Navajo Indians	3016
Inevitable Decline and Fall	3924
Infallibility and Church Eldership	3745
Infant Damnation Still Believed	3133
Infantile Paralysis Remedy	5946
Infidel Objection Answered	4561
Infidel Thanks God for Pastor Russell (Letter)	5705
Infidels and the Bible	610
Infidels Not Mena	594
Infidelity in High Places	4017
Infidelity Similarly Taught Abroad	3567
Infidelity versus Orthodoxy	673
Infilling of the Holy Spirit—Proportionate to Spiritual Capacity	6306
Influence of the Bible and of "Millennial Dawn"	4017
Ingersoll's Chance for Salvation	3559
Iniquitous Government Successful	4729
Inquire Ye, Who Is Worthy	956
Inquiries Answered	317
Inquiring for the Old Paths	4523
Insanity after Revivals	3636
Insanity in Chicago	3966
Insanity of the Doukhobors	3097
Insanity on the Increase	3892
Insanity Threatens Race, Says Dr. Wiley	4860
Inspiration	438
Inspiring Comments in re Volume Seven (Letter)	6196
Instructions for God's Workmen	5511
"Intellectual Development of Europe"	2506
Intemperance	2873
Inter-Church Federation	3672

Interdenominationalism vs Undenominationalism	2216
Interdict Against Evil	3065
Interest in Germany	1593
Interesting Drama Experiences (Letter)	5582
Interesting Items	1737, 5674, 5882
Interesting Items and Letters	5252
Interesting Report of Eureka Drama (Letter)	5590
Interesting Questions for Mature Bible Students (Notice)	5905
Interesting Questions Regarding Types	5966
International Bible Students Association	4593
I. B. S. A. Conspires in Great Britain	5953
I. B. S. A. Eureka Drama (Letter)	5582
I. B. S. A. Incorporation (Notice)	6147
International Conciliation	4441
International Peace Festival	4373
International Protestant Federation	1766
International S. S. Lessons	502, 1351, 1357, 1363, 1371
Interprets Great Pyramid	4953
Into All Truth	66
Introducing T. T. Society Representatives	1706
Introspection Next in Order	2463
Invisible Forces at Work	6402
Iowa Discovery Merely Confirmatory of Scripture Studies, Vol. VI, Chap. I	4136
Irrelevant Worship and Preaching	3229
Is a Place in the Little Flock Too Great an Aspiration?	3599
Is All Really His?	580
Is an Atheist a Heretic?	348C
Is Belief in Miracles Essential to Christianity?	3106
Is Cathedral Building to Be a "Form of Godliness" for Our Day?	3525
Is Christianity Decaying?	4208
"Is Come" or "Coming"?	1993
Is Death a Penalty or a Consequence?	1683
Is Death Extinction?	4657
Is Early Death a Blessing?	1119
Is Faith in Christ Essential?—Faith or Works? (Re Sir Moses Montefiore)	800
Is Faith in Christ Necessary?	2220
Is Faith the Gift of God?	677
Is God the Author of Sin?	848, 870
Is God the Father of All Men?	2962
Is Interest Usury?	1994
Is It a Contradiction?	637
Is It Possible for Us to Live Without Sin?	5041
Is It Restitution Wheat?	4153
Is It the General or the First Resurrection?	2339
Is Life a Gift or a Purchase?	965
"Is Mankind Advancing?" (From Current Literature)	4915
Is My Heart "Good Ground"?	5736
Is Nature Cruel?	2768
Is Not the Doctrine Dangerous?	1603
Is Present Truth Unreasonable?	2432
Is Prosperity Waning?	4016
Is Protestantism a Protest?	743
Is Sin a Type or a Reality?	109
Is Surgery a Cure for Crime?	4250
Is the China Trouble Prophetically Significant?	2662
Is the Church a Royal Priesthood Now?	4697
Is the Covenant Still Binding on the Jew?	3062
Is the Fate of a Soul Fixed at Death (Sermon by Dr. S. V. V. Holmes)	4002
Is the Mediator an Advocate?	4584
Is the Moral Supremacy of Christendom in Danger?	3739
Is the New Mind the New Creature?	4961
Is the Reading of "Scripture Studies" Bible Study?	4684
Is the Restitution Call Now Open?	2675
Is the Second Death a Blessing?	648
Is the Study of Psychic Phenomena Necessary?	2539
Is the World Better?	4690
Is There a Crisis in Methodism?	3057
Is There a Lack of Confidence in the Ministry?	5154
Is There a Safer Trust?	935
Is There Hope for Judas?	2130, 2283
Is There Mercy for Man After Death?	889
Is This Your God? (Poem)	921
Is Your Sacrifice Salted?	508
Isaac and Rebecca	161
Isaac's Peaceable Career	2860
Isolation Makes One Sympathetic (Letter)	3952
Israel—A Prince with God	6055
Israel in Egypt	2864
Israel Oppressed in Egypt	1050
Israel Renewing the Covenant	2900
Israel Returning to the Holy Land	1869
Israel Spared, or Passed Over	1514

Israel under a New Leader	5335
Israel's "Double"	1160, 1201
Israel's Double Accomplished	6235
Israel's Experiences Typical, Allegorical	5508
Israel's Interest in Turkey's Troubles	4247
Israel's King Rejected	4669
Israel's Overthrow and Its Cause	2359
Israel's Priests Died Typically	5730
Israel's "Seven Times" of Chastisement a Blessing	5721
Israel's Typical Tabernacle	3053
Israel's Wrong Course	4192
"It Has Spoken"	1447
"It Hastened Its Day"	1223
It Is an Individual Matter	5022
It Is Correctly Stated (Letter and Reply)	4520
It Is Finished	931
"It Is High Time to Awake Out of Sleep"	3830
"It Is I, Be Not Afraid"	5095
"It Is My Way"	725
It Is Not Scriptural	5023
It Is Not the Deed We Do (Poem)	5040
"It Is Written Again"	139
It Repented the Lord	2026
"It Satisfies My Longings" (Letter)	5254
It Was "Finished" at Calvary	3387
It Was True	735
"It Will Surely Come—It Will Not Tarry"	621, 5731
Items of Interest	1304, 1317, 3534, 4057
Items to Be Remembered	4652
Itineraries for Brother Russell's Convention Tours	4343, 4395, 4425
4487, 4500, 4534, 4536, 4571, 4586, 4613	
4701, 4788, 4825, 4885, 4932, 4997, 5051	
"It's All in the Document"	246
Jacob and Esau in a New Light	4722
Jacob at Bethel	1629
Jacob Becomes Abraham's Heir	2563
Jacob Deceives His Father	6340
Jacob's Prevailing Prayer	1634
Japan a Christian Nation	3395
Japan and Christianity	3450
Japan to Become Religious	1202
Japanized Christianity	4324
Jealousy and Envy Punished	5307
Jehoiakim's Wickedness	1371
Jehoshaphat's Good Reign	2365
Jehoshaphat's One Mistake	4730
Jehovah an Accurate Time-Keeper (Letter)	6408
Jehovah Chastening the World	5232
"Jehovah, He Is the God"	2535
"Jehovah Is My Shepherd"	5063
Jehovah Our God Is One	5747
Jehovah's Abiding Presence with His People	5547
Jehovah's Act—His Strange Act	5233
Jehovah's Character Manifested in His Great Plan of the Ages	5429
Jehovah's Feet	486
Jehovah's Suffering Servant	4541
Jephthah's Vow—A Better Translation	2897
Jeremiah Persecuted	1372
Jerusalem and Its Prospects	989
Jerusalem and Vicinity (Illustration)	3561
Jerusalem Awakening	1206
"Jerusalem . . . Mother of Us All"	5246
"Jerusalem Reviving"	1296
"Jerusalem, the City of the Great King"	6391
Jerusalem to Be Probed	1744
Jesus and Nicodemus	1696
Jesus and the Children	5361
Jesus at Jacob's Well	1702
Jesus Baptized and Tempted	4514
Jesus before Pilate	1809, 2312
Jesus Before the High Priest	1453
Jesus Begins His Work	6188
Jesus Betrayed and Forsaken	2778
Jesus Chooses the Twelve	6195
"Jesus Christ—The First and the Last"	5991
Jesus Cleansing the Temple	1695
Jesus Crucified	6097
Jesus Did Not Forfeit Earthly Life	4637
"Jesus Died and Paid It All"	5890
Jesus Faces Betrayal and Death	6239
Jesus Gives Sight to the Blind	6061
"Jesus Himself Drew Near"	5415
Jesus in the Synagogue	1499
"Jesus Increased in Wisdom and Stature"	2558
Jesus Lord of the Sabbath	6195
Jesus Made Perfect	313
Jesus No Longer Flesh—Now "That Spirit"	5025
Jesus Obedient to the Priest	3672
Jesus of Nazareth (Poem)	843
Jesus on the Cross	6239
Jesus Revealed to John in Vision	2826



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

"Jesus Said unto Him, Follow Me" .....	2590	Kaiser Greets Roman Catholics .....	3638	Lessons Learned by Joseph's .....	5232
Jesus the Messiah .....	1939	Kaiser William's Theology .....	3177	Brotherhood .....	1255
Jesus the Servant of All .....	6072	Keep Balanced .....	29	Lessons of the Hour .....	1255
Jesus the True Vine (Poem) .....	6082	Keep His Memory Green by More .....	6056	Lessons on Self-Control .....	3737
Jesus Tried by Pilate .....	5570	Self-Sacrificing Service (Letter) .....	1562	"Let Us Forget!" .....	5923
Jesus Triumphant over Death .....	6246	"Keep Thy Heart" .....	2156	"Let Us Enter into Temptation" .....	3178
Jesus Walking on the Sea .....	2649	Keep Thy Tongue from Evil .....	1619	Let a Man Think Soberly .....	4109
Jesus' Resurrection Anniversary .....	850	Keep Your Eyes Open .....	4022	"Let Him Be Unjust Still" .....	477
(Notice) .....	4904	"Keep Yourselves in the Love .....	2648	"Let Him Buy of Swindlers" .....	5922
Jesus' Soul Resurrected .....	5059	of God" .....	4870	"Let Him Do What Seemeth Him .....	6120
Jewish Restored to Life .....	6433	Keeping Our Garments White .....	4660	Good" (Letter) .....	2299
Jewish and Gospel Ages Parallel .....	1022	Keeping Ourselves in the Love .....	4809	"Let Him That Thinketh He Standeth .....	5532
Jewish Awakening in Siberia .....	4442	of God .....	105	Take Heed" .....	5532
Jewish College in Palestine .....	3487	Keeping the Body Under .....	6314	"Let Not Your Heart Be Troubled" .....	4600
Jewish Comment on Mr. Zauggwill's .....	4073	Keeping the Law .....	3627	"Let Not Your Heart Be .....	631, 4300
Mission .....	615	Keeping the Law vs Fulfilling .....	4946	Troubled" .....	1721, 6217, 6260
Jewish Emigration to Palestine .....	4743	Keeping the Lord Informed .....	1498	"Let Patience Have Her Perfect .....	174
"Jewish Hegira to Palestine" .....	3081	Keeping the Lord's Commandments .....	6444	Work" .....	1011, 1012, 1033
Jewish Hopes .....	1317, 1407	Keeping the Sabbath .....	2923, 3863	Let Us Put on the Armor of Light .....	340
Jewish Hopes and Prospects .....	4017	Kept Able Through God's Grace .....	5079	Let Us Be Examples of Submission .....	706
Jewish Hopes Respecting Palestine .....	5060	(Letter) .....	4144	"Let Us Draw Near" .....	6314
Jewish Investigation .....	4672	Keep for the Master's Use .....	5716	"Let Us Draw Nigh With a True .....	2670
Jewish Items .....	4324	(Poem) .....	2551	"Let Us Draw Nigh With a True .....	4295
Jewish Landowners .....	1515	Kind Words of Commendation .....	896, 897	Heart" (Poem) .....	379
Jewish Nationalization Movement .....	3099	King Assa's Reform Work .....	5733	Let Us Go On "In Full Assurance .....	5424
Jewish Palestine Emigration .....	3837	King Cyrus God's Shepherd .....	4892	of Faith" .....	3029
Jewish Persecution .....	3656	King David's Great-Grandmother .....	5613	Let Us Put on the Armor of Light .....	1757
Jewish Prospects .....	6433	King David's Repentance .....	4573	Let Your Light Shine out! .....	1886
Jewish Restoration .....	3446	King Edward the Storm Center .....	4233	"Let Your Light So Shine" .....	5249
Jewish Riots in Russia .....	5401	King Saul's Inimigulous End .....	5673	"Let Your Moderation Be Known" .....	5840
Jewish Woes in Roumania .....	2279	King Saul's Last Fate .....	4143	Letter to the Church at Allegheny .....	1324
Jews Flocking into Palestine .....	3292	King's Park for Farms .....	6228, 6253	Let Us Go Forth—Heb 13: 13 .....	379
Jews Looking towards Christianity .....	1754	Kingdom News (Notice) .....	6431	(Poem) .....	379
Jews Providentially Delivered .....	3661	Kingdom of Heaven at Hand .....	967	Let Us Go On "In Full Assurance .....	5424
Jews Returning to Palestine .....	3714	"K. of L." Breaking Up (Powderly's .....	5136	of Faith" .....	3029
Joash the Boy King .....	2630	Reply to the Assertion) .....	1802	Let Us Put on the Armor of Light .....	1757
John's Experiences Typical of Human .....	1644	Know of the Doctrine .....	5136	Let Your Light Shine out! .....	1886
History .....	57	Knowing After the Flesh .....	1802	"Let Your Light So Shine" .....	5249
John the Baptist and His Murderers .....	6301	Knowing and Doing .....	1802	"Let Your Moderation Be Known" .....	5840
"John the Baptist and the Promised .....	1645	Knowledge and Faith Regarding .....	4007, 5367	Letter to the Church at Allegheny .....	1324
Elijah" .....	2239	Chronology .....	4007, 5367	Let Us Go Forth—Heb 13: 13 .....	379
John the Baptist Beheaded .....	1640	Knowledge Increased and its Results .....	1502, 1507, 1515, 1533, 1538, 1564, 1587	(Poem) .....	379
"John the Baptist's Teachings Obsolete .....	1639	(View from the Tower) 1142, 1152, 1162 .....	1599, 1610, 1630, 1635, 1640, 1646, 1655	Let Us Go On "In Full Assurance .....	5424
Today" .....	2848	Knowledge Increases Responsibilities .....	1708, 1722, 1747, 1755, 1761, 1768, 1782	of Faith" .....	3029
Johnston and Binghamton .....	1640	Knowledge Is Liberty .....	1789, 1802, 1810, 1830, 1843, 1862, 1875	Let Us Put on the Armor of Light .....	1757
Conventions (Report) .....	1639	Knowledge Leads to Freedom .....	1888, 1902, 1923, 1940, 1946, 1952, 1958	Let Your Light Shine out! .....	1886
Joining Trade Unions .....	1640	Knowledge Necessary to Growth .....	1968, 1973, 1987, 2011, 2025, 2032, 2038	"Let Your Light So Shine" .....	5249
Jonathan Edwards Much Blinded .....	1639	In Grace .....	2075, 2090, 2103, 2111, 2142, 2215, 2223	"Let Your Moderation Be Known" .....	5840
Joseph and Christ .....	2848	Knowledge Proportionate .....	2230, 2246, 2253, 2270, 2305, 2342, 2358	Letter to the Church at Allegheny .....	1324
Joseph and His Brethren .....	1640	To Obedience .....	2367, 2391, 2426, 2482, 2506, 2515, 2522	Let Us Go Forth—Heb 13: 13 .....	379
Joseph Forgiving His Brethren .....	1640	"Knowledge Puffeth Up; But Love .....	2528, 2560, 2576, 2584, 2678, 2709, 2849	(Poem) .....	379
Joseph L. Russell, Deceased .....	1640	Bulleth Up" .....	2897, 2913, 2928, 2936, 2970, 2999, 3039	Let Us Go On "In Full Assurance .....	5424
Joseph Ruler in Egypt .....	1640	"Knowledge Shall Be Increased" .....	3097, 3110, 3146, 3163, 3183, 3233, 3255	of Faith" .....	3029
Joseph Sold into Egypt .....	1640	"Knowledge Shall Be Increased"—and .....	3249, 3255, 3264, 3270, 3276, 3282, 3287	Let Us Put on the Armor of Light .....	1757
Joseph the Merciful .....	1640	"There Shall Be a Time of Trouble" .....	3573, 3617, 3625, 3643, 3678, 3756, 3798	Let Your Light Shine out! .....	1886
Joseph's Last Days .....	1640	Knowledge Sometimes a Snare .....	3818, 3897, 3930, 3966, 3974, 3991, 4016	"Let Your Light So Shine" .....	5249
Joshua the Typical High Priest .....	1640	Labor and Anti-Militarism .....	4032, 4093, 4118, 4126, 4134, 4141, 4194	"Let Your Moderation Be Known" .....	5840
Joshua's Last Day .....	1640	Labor Pangs of This Kosmos .....	4202, 4211, 4274, 4339, 4350, 4381, 4382	Letter to the Church at Allegheny .....	1324
Journalistic Responsibility .....	1640	Labor Seeks Conscience .....	4391, 4402, 4411, 4429, 4440, 4449, 4480	Let Us Go Forth—Heb 13: 13 .....	379
Journeying to Canaan .....	1841, 3060	Laborer, Go On! (Poem) .....	4490, 4508, 4519, 4529, 4590, 4640, 4613	(Poem) .....	379
Journeying toward Jerusalem .....	5935	Laborers in the Harvest .....	4608, 4638, 4661, 4670, 4676, 4683, 4684	Let Us Go On "In Full Assurance .....	5424
Joy Unspeakeable .....	610	Laborers in the Vineyard .....	4725, 4747, 4770, 4798, 4833, 4843	of Faith" .....	3029
Joyful in Tribulation, Patient in .....	6392	"Laborers Together with God" .....	4885, 4895, 4923, 4933, 4961, 4971, 5024	Let Us Put on the Armor of Light .....	1757
Adversity .....	4603	Lack of Candidates for Ministry .....	5033, 5042, 5061, 5089, 5106, 5122, 5143	Let Your Light Shine out! .....	1886
Joyful Service .....	6252	La Grippe and Typhoid Fever Remedies .....	5152, 5161, 5171, 5181, 5217, 5235, 5273	"Let Your Light So Shine" .....	5249
J. Pierpont Morgan's Will .....	1929	La Grippe and Typhoid Fever Remedies .....	5281, 5290, 5337, 5346, 5354, 5382, 5400	"Let Your Moderation Be Known" .....	5840
Julius Rechose (Hymn with Music) .....	2200	La Grippe and Typhoid Fever Remedies .....	5409, 5447, 5467, 5476, 5496, 5508, 5515	Letter to the Church at Allegheny .....	1324
Julius Reccessional (Poem) .....	1962	La Grippe and Typhoid Fever Remedies .....	5524, 5525, 5535, 5543, 5554, 5572, 5580	Let Us Go Forth—Heb 13: 13 .....	379
Judas' Case a Hopeless One .....	1516	La Grippe and Typhoid Fever Remedies .....	5590, 5609, 5648, 5656, 5694, 5704, 5734	(Poem) .....	379
Judge Not (Poem) .....	5685	Last Tribute of Respect (Letter) .....	5753, 5763, 5773, 5782, 5789, 5797, 5804	Let Us Go On "In Full Assurance .....	5424
Judge Rutherford's Spicy Defense .....	1712	Latest Reports .....	5811, 5819, 5861, 5868, 5875, 5882, 5904	of Faith" .....	3029
(Notice) .....	2430	Lawful on the Sabbath .....	5914, 5915, 5922, 5936, 5944, 5954, 5960	Let Us Put on the Armor of Light .....	1757
Judgment—Its Use and Abuse .....	4292	Lawlessness on the Increase .....	5968, 5977, 6016, 6029, 6035, 6046, 6052	Let Your Light Shine out! .....	1886
Judgment—Krimo, Krimis, Krima .....	526	Law-Righteousness and .....	6061, 6068, 6075, 6089, 6097, 6104, 6112	"Let Your Light So Shine" .....	5249
Judgment of Fallen Angels .....	3619	Faith-Righteousness .....	6118, 6125, 6131, 6141, 6146, 6151, 6152	"Let Your Moderation Be Known" .....	5840
Judgment of the Nations .....	5107	Laws of Nature vs Laws of God .....	6158, 6171, 6181, 6194, 6197, 6204, 6216	Letter to the Church at Allegheny .....	1324
"Judgment to Come" .....	2298	Law Up for Ourselves Treasures .....	6216, 6225, 6242, 6251, 6262, 6272, 6287	Let Us Go Forth—Heb 13: 13 .....	379
Judgments of That Day .....	4283	Laying On of Hands .....	6297, 6314, 6323, 6330, 6341, 6356, 6365	(Poem) .....	379
Just a Few Growing Pains .....	3635	Laying Up Heavenly Treasure .....	6377, 6381, 6387, 6393, 6394, 6401, 6408	Let Us Go On "In Full Assurance .....	5424
"Just a Possibility" .....	5430	"Lazarus, Come Forth" .....	6417, 6435, 6443, 6451	of Faith" .....	3029
"Just for Today" (Poem) .....	3328	Lead Me (Poem) .....	1720	Let Us Put on the Armor of Light .....	1757
Justice a Part of Character .....	1030	Lead Thou Me! (Poem) .....	6017	Let Your Light Shine out! .....	1886
Development .....	4574	Leaders of the Movement .....	6035	"Let Your Light So Shine" .....	5249
Justice—Righteousness—the .....	190	Leading Sheep Astray .....	6089	"Let Your Moderation Be Known" .....	5840
Foundation of Christian Character .....	5959	League of "New" Theologians .....	6102	Letter to the Church at Allegheny .....	1324
Justice Woodward on the Republic's .....	3417	Leaguings against "Higher Criticism" .....	6118	Let Us Go Forth—Heb 13: 13 .....	379
Perils .....	4579	"Learn What This Meaneth" .....	6125	(Poem) .....	379
Justification .....	5023	Learning to Know Himself (Letter) .....	6131	Let Us Go On "In Full Assurance .....	5424
Justification Defined .....	440, 659	Learning to Note Divine Providences .....	6138	of Faith" .....	3029
Justification Must Precede Sanctification .....	2385	Least and Greatest in the Kingdom .....	6146	Let Us Put on the Armor of Light .....	1757
(1898 View) .....	5774	"Least in the Kingdom" .....	6158	Let Your Light Shine out! .....	1886
Justification—Reckoned and Actual .....	190	Let an Everlasting Monument .....	6165	"Let Your Light So Shine" .....	5249
Justification, Sanctification, Redemption .....	5959	(Letter) .....	6172	"Let Your Moderation Be Known" .....	5840
Justification—What? When? How? .....	3417	Led Away by the Error of the Wicked .....	4326	Letter to the Church at Allegheny .....	1324
Justified and Called .....	4579	Led by a Way That They Knew Not .....	4010	Let Us Go Forth—Heb 13: 13 .....	379
Justified Fully to Human Rights .....	3456	Left the Store-House Full (By .....	6010	(Poem) .....	379
Justified or Condemned .....	5470	Ingram Margeson) .....	5239	Let Us Go On "In Full Assurance .....	5424
Justified to Peace .....	4579	Legal and Actual Cancellation of Sin .....	6271	of Faith" .....	3029
Juvenile Law Breakers .....	4414	Legal Recreation (Notice) .....	6281	Let Us Put on the Armor of Light .....	1757
		Leaving to the Lord .....	2211	Let Your Light Shine out! .....	1886
		Leopard-Like Spotted—Rev. 13: 2 .....	2308	"Let Your Light So Shine" .....	5249
		Lesson of the Blighted Fig Tree .....	5920	"Let Your Moderation Be Known" .....	5840
		Lesson of the Lilies .....	5874	Letter to the Church at Allegheny .....	1324
		Lesson Review .....	4336	Let Us Go Forth—Heb 13: 13 .....	379
		Lessons from Saul's Failures .....	5638	(Poem) .....	379



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Lifted by a Whirlwind Out of Sight	4757	"Love Not the World"	1955, 4765, 5138	Masked Himself and Disguised Voice	4441
Lifting the Curse	2999	Love of God in Mouth and Heart	3071	"Master, Say On!" (Poem)	776
Lifting Up a Standard	4228	Love of the Brethren a Crucial Test	4994	May Have Two Applications	5031
"Light Afflictions" Here—"Glory to Follow"	5670	Love of the Father and the Son Our Pattern	5724	"May His Spirit Animate Us!" (Letter)	6055
Light for the Righteous	945	Love Suffereth Long and Is Kind (Letter)	5763	May Involve the World	2915
Light in "Darkest Africa" (Letter)	5533	Love the Essence of Divine Law	1789	May Our Hearts Beat as One (Letter)	6090
Light in Darkness	577	Love the Fulfilling of the Law	3949	May the Keys Become Increasingly Precious (Letter)	6118
Light Increases Responsibility	4988	Love's Alchemy (Poem)	5753	May 30 for Prayer and Supplication	6271
"Like as a Father Pitieth" (Poem)	5795	Love's Victory over Fear	6399	May We Defend Our Earthly Interests?	5044
Like Saul, Thought He Did God Service (Letter)	5962	"Lovers of Pleasure More"	4719	Mean Christians and Noble Unbelievers	2319
Like unto James and Jambres	4438	"Lovers Thou Me More Than These"	628, 2806, 4183	Meaning of Big Increase in the Socialist Vote	3134
"Like unto Men Who Wait for Their Lord"	3354	Loving Greetings from the Northwest (Letter)	6357	Meaning of the East Gates of the Temple	6371
Likes Them Beyond Expectation (Letter)	6042	"Loving Kindness, O How Great!"	4268	Meaning of Voice of Jehovah	5161
Likens Protestantism to a Cerberus	3975	Loving Our Neighbors	5005	Meantime, What Shall We Do?	5041
Limp Christians	341	Loving Rules and Parliamentary Rules	5368	Mediator of the New Covenant	4365
"Live upon Line"	391	Love Submission (Poem)	4300	Meditations in the Night	5785
Literat or Symbolic Fire?	5317	Loving Sympathy for the Brethren (Letter)	6298	Meekness, Gentleness, Patience, Character	4391
"Little Flock" Will Not Be Misled (Letter)	6069	Loving Sympathy from Switzerland (Letter)	6036	Meetings in New York City (Notice)	1460
Little Opportunities (Poem)	3993	Loving Words from an Assembly of God's People (Letter)	6330	Meetings in Toronto, Canada (Notice)	1282
Little Polish Convention (Letter)	5337	Lower Adam Suffered Less Than Man	2640	Melchisedec and Aaron in Types	5759
Little Ways of Doing Good to Others	5557	Loyal as in the Past (Letter)	6043	Members of Christ's Household	4653
Live Peaceably with All	1716	Local Cooperation Pledged (Letter)	6402	Mementoes of Our Journey to Palestine (Notice)	1392
"Live Peaceably with All Men" (A Correction)	1501	Loyalty and Earnest Cooperation (Letter)	6119	Memoirs of Pastor Russell (Notice)	6021
Living after the Flesh	5269	Loyalty, Love and Support (Letter)	6120	Memorial Supper (Notice) 3308, 4778, 5173	
Living at Our Best	3603	Loyalty Proved by Prompt Obedience	5520	Memorial Supper Reports	2512, 3977, 575, 5891, 6088, 6434
Living by Every Word out of the Mouth of God	3058	Loyalty to God Necessary to Life Everlasting	5019	Memorial Tower Like Bride of Christ (Letter)	6063
Living by the Word	903	Loyalty to the Brethren	6412	Memorial Tower Proved Great Blessing (Letter)	6098
Living for Jesus (Poem)	1338	Lutheran View of Baptism	3592	Men after God's Own Heart (Letter)	6090
Living Sacrifice	99	Luther's Suppressed Utterance	3602	Men of Destiny	5263
Living the New Life	2212	Luxurious Travel and Sacrifice (Letter and Reply)	5282	Men Who Have No Rights	1038
"Lo, I Am with Thee" (Poem)	2450	Lying to the Holy Spirit	2101	Messiah of Yellow Journalism	4430
Lombroso and Flammarion Converted	4441	Lynchings Precursory to Anarchy	3241	"Men's Hearts Flaming Them for Fear" 2768, 4258, 5658, 6207, 6389	
London Drama Experienced (Letter)	5580	Machinations of the Evil One—How to Vanquish Him	5896	Mental Loafing	977
London—100,000 See Creation Drama (Letter)	5648	Madame Guyon's Full Surrender	2964	Mental Suggestion a Means of Temptation and Anti-Toxin	5084
London Gone Mad over Occultism	4195	Made Like unto His Brethren	951, 963	Mercy and Truth Component Elements of Christian Character	5309
Long-Felt Repugnance to Doctrine of Endless Woe (Letter)	6037	Mahabaim—Two Hosts (Poem)	4805	Mercy Is Better Than Sacrifice	5234
Longing for Home	4523	"Make Straight Paths for Your Feet"	4348	Mercy Rejoiceth against Judgment	2328
Longing for Home (Poem)	2780	Make Sure of Winning in God's Election	3585	Messiah of Loyalty from Abroad (Letter)	6417
Long-looked-For Seventh Volume	6127	Makes Church a Joke	4846	Messiah's Kingdom	1537
Longs for Reunion	6044	Making Friends of the Unrighteous	5749	Messiah's Kingdom Foretold	2372
Look We For Another?	821	Mammon	5749	Messiah's Kingdom Is Here	6072
Looks for Giants' Struggle	4195	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Messiah's Kingdom to Be Invisible	5455
"Looking after the Things Coming"	3722	Making Ready for the Reign of Righteousness	5563	Messiah's Kingdom Will Be Spiritual	5031
Looking For Home (Poem)	1258	Making Straight Paths (Letter)	1130	Messiah's Reign	2617, 2695
"Looking for That Blessed Hope"	3191	Makes the Wilderness Bloom	5262	Methodism and Reform	1883
Looking for the Wrong Advent	3082	Making Us White	547	Methodism Estimate of Brotherhood	2152
Looking the Facts in the Face	4049	"Making Void the Word of God by Your Traditions"	3015	Methodism More Democratic	2631
Looking unto Jesus	174, 196	Mammon the Principle of Selfishness	6344	Methodist Figures for 1899	2577
"Looking unto Jesus" (Poem)	2472	Man and Woman in God's Order	1648	Methodist Prayers for the Dead	4064
Loosed for a Little Season	848	Man and Woman under the Curse	3792	Methodist Re-Union in England	4017
Loosing the "Four Winds" of Heaven	4822, 5469	Man Created in God's Image	3921	Methodists Favor Union	3381
Lord and Savior	744	"Man Elects God Now, and not God Man"—Dean of Chicago Divinity School	4144	Methodists Want Creed Restated	4195
Lord, Choose My Cross for Me (Poem)	3606	"Man Proposes, God Disposes"	2348	Mid-Winter Conventions (Report)	4569
"Lord, Help Me!"—Matt. 15: 25	2653	Man's Birthright in Danger	4404	Militarism and Conscience	5928
"Lord, Increase Our Faith"	1967	Man's Extremity God's Opportunity	5448	Militarism and Savagism: How Long?	5928
Lord Shaftesbury on the Return of the Jews from Russia to Palestine	383	Man's Free Agency	2539	Military Duty Exemptions in Britain	5942
"Lord, Teach Us to Pray"	468, 1945, 3805, 5832	Man's Inheritance	417	Military Laws of Canada	5860
Lord, This Vow That I Have Taken (Poem)	4270	Man's Nature Polluted	3065	"Millennial Bean" Seed Supply Exhausted (Notice)	4987
"Lord, What Wilt Thou Have Me to Do?" (Poem)	3222	Manasseh's Transgression and Repentance	2386	Millennial Dawn	861, 868, 1072, 2055
Lord's Blessing on Colporteur Work (Letter)	6451	Manifesto of Reformed Church of England (Extracts)	988	Millennial Dawn, Vol. I (Notice)	1120
Lord's Goat and Scrape-God	4920	Manna for the Famishing of India	2703	Millennial Dawn, Vol. II	1088, 1089, 1121
Los Angeles—Seattle—Milwaukee Conventions	5976	Manna, Vow and Morning Resolve Blessings (Letter)	5961	Millennial Dawn, Vol. III, Swedish, and Dano-Norwegian (Notice)	2410
"Los Von Rom"—Away from Rome	2475	"Many Are Called but Few Are Chosen"	4679	Millennial Dawn, Vol. IV (Notice)	2223
Losing Earthly Things, Gaining Heavenly Ones (Letter)	6341	Many Christians Not Yet Enlightened	5656	Millennial Dawn, Vol. IV, in German (Notice)	2399
Losing the Sense of Sin	4719	Many Enjoyed Petition Work (Letter)	6444	Millennial Dawn, Vol. V—"One More at a Time"	2507, 2523
Lost and Saved	603, 1264	Many Hearts Receiving Comfort (Letter)	5630	Millennial Dawn in Swedish (Notice)	1509
"Lost in Wonder, Love and Praise" (Letter)	6147	Many More Advise That They Have Taken the Vow (List of Names)	4229	Millennial Dawn Misrepresented	2116
"Love"	31	Many Secessions from the German State Church	4350	"Millennial Dawn Readers Meet," Etc. (Notice)	3398
Love (Berean Bible Study)	3800	"Many Shall Be Purified and Made White and Tried"	2385	Millennial Day Dawn (Notice)	335, 353
Love and Confidence (Letter)	6272	Marah and Elim (Poem)	6380	Millionaires Rule the Country	419
Love and Cooperation Assured (Letter)	6054	Marching to Universal Slaughter-House	5798	"Mind Healing" and "Christian Science"	2013
Love and Cooperation in Every Way (Letter)	6042	Margolis Bible—A New Hebrew Translation (Notice)	6217	"Mind the Same Things"	4446
Love and Zeal Never More Manifest (Letter)	6179	"Marriage Is Honorable"	5353	Ministerial Authority of Today	595
Love Anew (Poem)	6362	"Marriage Is Honorable in All" (Letter and Reply)	4717	Ministerial Dishonesty Responsible	3846
Love as a Stimulus	1244	Marriage of the Divorced	6197	Ministerial Human Document	4845
"Love as Brethren"	3182, 3932	Marvels of Providence	817	Ministers of Christ Hypnotists	4163
"Love as Brethren, Be Pitiful, Be Courteous"	6280	Mary's Sweet Perfume	5540	Ministers Seek Episcopal Reordination	6425
"Love as Brethren; Be Sympathetic; Be Courteous"	2654			Minneapolis—Winnipeg—Sioux City—Newport Conventions	5936
"Love Casteth Out Fear"	4841			"Miracle Wheat"	4152, 4205, 4250, 4689, 4866, 5048
Love Defined	415, 603			Miracles at Lydda and Joppa	2126
Love in Return for Treachery	4277			Misapprehensions corrected	2799
Love in the Classes	5921			Misimproved Opportunities	
"Love Is the Principal Thing"	3150				
"Love—Making a Difference"	3033				



## INDEX OF ARTICLES

Taken Away	4678	Mutterings of the Coming Storm	656	And Reply	5787
Misleading the Young to Hate God	3427	My Beautiful Secret (Poem)	3487	No Other Name	706
Misled by Their Evolution Theories	3221	My Best and Truest Friend (Poem)	6117	No Peace Until God Speaks It (Letter)	5904
Missing Cylinders	1579	My Comfort (Poem)	1246	No Special Favor Asked (Notice)	1955
Mission Results in India	1071	My Confidence (Poem)	5085	No Tower for December, 1889	(Notice)
Missions and the Christian Life	2830	"My Covenant Will I Not Break"	3107	No Trouble on May 1	4383
Missionary Envelopes (Notice)	967	My "Good Hopes"	1361	No Use	616
Missionary Life	1701	My Grace Is Sufficient for Thee"	2521, 4432	"No Variableness, Neither Shadow	904
Missionary Motives Set Forth	3027	"My Lord and I" (Letter)	5842	No Weapon Against Us Shall Prosper	5969
Missionary News	3126	"My Lord and My God"	4181	(Letter)	5969
Missionary Spirit of Christianity	4359	My One Talent (Poem)	1193	"No Weapon Formed against Thee	2738
Mistaken Expediency	1121	"My Peace I Give unto You" (Poem)	2238	Shall Prosper"	4755
Mistakes (Notice)	121	"My People Do Not Consider"	3312	No Wonder Church Attendance Is Slim	4938
Mixing Worldliness and Godliness	3403	My People Out of Babylon (A Letter	983	Noah's Ark	524
Mizpah (Poem)	6423	to an Editor)	595	Noah's Ark as a Model	3525
Mock Violence Increasing	3023	My Prayer (Poem)	595	Noah's Ark Well Proportioned	5897
Mock Trials of Jesus	5560	"My Presence Shall Go with Thee"	(Poem)	Nobility Conquers Meanness	4921
Modern Delusions (Article by		(Poem)	5577	Noble Example of Christian Fortitude	6042
Rev. Dr. Gordon, England)	1990	My Redeemer (Poem)	6177	Noble Example of Unmurmuring	6062
Modern English Jews	1207	My Sacrifice (Poem)	125	Endurance (Letter)	6062
"Modern Exegesis" or "Higher		My Sheep Hear My Voice"	3785	Nobility of God's Creatures in the Flesh	6148
Criticism"	2107	My Shepherd (Poem)	5799	(Letter)	6242
Modern Fiction a Narcotic	4861	My Solemn Vow to God	4383	Nocturnal Hallucinations "Wake Up"	4472
Modern Fiction Permeated with		My Song (Poem)	103	Nominal Christians Described	3610
Occultism	6333	"My Soul, Be on Thy Guard"	1956, 2134	Nominal Church Dying, Says Dr. Eaton	4203
Modern Revivals	831	My Trustful Obedience (Poem)	4610	Nominal Church Peculiarities	1593
Mohammedans Insolent and		Nananan Healed, Gehazi Smitten	3438	Non-Combatant Service Defined	6261
Bloodthirsty	2104	Nadab and Abihu Cut Off	3054	No Restraint of Evil	1207
Money Chances All Things	4582	Names Written in the Lamb's Book	5377	None Worthy of Everlasting Life	5944
Money to Be Dictator	4771	of Life	5791	Norfolk Convention a Success	6432
Money Wields Power	4772	National Amity after the War	3525	"Not All of Death to Die"	875
Money Worship Men, Not Men Monkeys	2915	National Federation Seems Assured	2783	Not Ashamed of the Gospel	220, 402, 2026, 6248
More about Highway of Holiness	5245	National Preparations for War	4724	Not Ashamed of the Truth (Letter)	6118
More about London Drama Exhibitions		National Reform of Old	5516	Not by Right, but by Grace	5299
(Letter)	5609	Nations Hurrying to Armageddon	6357	Not Far from the Kingdom	3813
More about Selective Draft	6093	"Nations Shall Come to Thy Light"	5836	Not Holding the Head	649
More about the Great Pyramid	5336	(Letter)	1150	Not Hurt of the Second Death	6388
More and More Determined to		Natural Israel Not Heirs to Spiritual	5417	"Not Ignorant of His Devices" 4128, 6388	6227
Press On for Victory	6029	Promises	6330	Not In Harmony (Letter)	877
More Are Falling and Yet Many More		Nature's Testimony	4708	Not Merely a Rewording, but	3032
to Fall in This "Evil Day"	1255	"Naught That I Have My Own I Call"	5417	a New Word	4087
More Ark Ships (Notice)	1003	"Nearing the End of the Way (Letter)	6330	Not Now, My Child (Poem)	5525
More Ihercan Question Booklets		Nearing the Goal (Poem)	4708	"Not Slothful in Business" (Letter)	2682
(Notice)	5077	Nebuchadnezzar's Dream	5487	Not the God of the Dead	4378
More Convincing Evidence Demanded	5624	Necessity of Self-Control	4672	Not the Spirit of Timidity"	152
More Darwinism for Sunday Schools	3629	Need for the Kingdom	6020	Not until November (Notice)	793
More Determined than Ever (Letter)	8020	Need to Weep for Ourselves (Letter)	2524	Notable Fulfillments of Prophecy	6390
More Determined to Follow His Wise		Nehemiah's Consecration and Prayer	2524	Note a Correction	5980
Counsel (Letter)	6048	Nehemiah's Correction of	2534	Note the Drift	452
More Elders—More Work	5131	Sabbath-Breaking	2534	Nothing Specific about Urim and	5042
More Encouragement for Volunteers		Nehemiah's Faith and Works	2526, 3674	Thummim	5042
(Letter)	6227	Nehemiah's Prayer	1495	Nothing to Draw with and the Well	2574
"More Than These"	940	Nehemiah's Prayer Answered	6165	Is Deep	2047
More Tolerant for Sodom	4599	Neither Male Nor Female In	3788	Nothing Too Good for God's Service	3148
"More Tolerant for Sodom in the Day		Christ Jesus	3795	Notice of Annual Meeting	121
of Judgment"	2267	"Never Man Spake Like This Man"	3795	Notice the Wrapper (Notice)	6161, 6266
More Valuable Than a Year in College		Never Read Anything So Good	6141	Notices	308
(Letter)	5656	(Letter)	118	Notices	85, 217
More Volunteer Ammunition (Notice)	3040	New and Old	3311	Notify Us Respecting Memorial	2442
More War Engines	4373	New Arrangements for Pittsburgh	3311	Celebration (Notice)	2995
Morgan—Manage Church Unity		Gazette (Notice)	1905	Noting Dispensational Changes	4932
Movement	4720	"New Branch" of Work Prospering	6123	"Now Are We the Sons of God"	1933
Morgan's Church Federation	4735	(Notice)	4743	(Hymn with Music)	2417
Mortal and Immortal	673	New Creatures in Christ	4743	Now His Will Is Mine (Poem)	2417
Moses a Mediator before Aaron a		New Danger in Christian Science	3642	"Now Is Christ Risen from the Dead"	2476, 4713
Priest	4503	New Edition of the Debates (Notice)	3320	"Now Is Our Salvation Nearer"	5450
Moses and Elias	558	New English Law Pleases Catholics	3320	Now Ready—Millennial Dawn, Vol. III	1304
Moses and the Law Covenant	4909	New Financial Conditions	3126	(Notice)	1304
Moses as Mediator	5261	New Motives and Methods in Foreign	3905	Now Views Matters Differently	6242
Moses Called to Service	519	Missions	5152	(Letter)	91, 108, 136
Moses Monitore and the Jews	1651	New Poems of Dawn (Notice)	4164	Number Eleven	197, 210
Moses Sent as a Deliverer	5250	New Postal Regulations	3361	Number Thirteen	197, 210
Moses, the Goodly Child	691	New Tabernacle Illustrations (Notice)	3654	"O Abasalom, My Son, My Son!"	3267
Moses Wrote of Christ	6173	New Texts (Notice)	1204	O Christ, Our Immortality (Hymn	1934
Most Helpful Contribution to the		New Version of the N. T.	1202	with Music)	1934
Harvest Message (Letter)	3324	New Views in Plymouth Church	1202	O Give Thanks Unto the Lord; for	1650
"Mother and Daughter" More	1024	New Volunteer Matter (Notice) 6147, 6424	4096	He Is Good	1650
Reconciled	6010	New Watch Tower Bibles (Notice)	4096	"O Glorious Day" (Poem)	4834
Mother Eve's Temptation	1024	New Year Greeting	425, 2929, 3125	O Heart, Be Strong (Poem)	2013
Moulded Thought of Millions (By		New Year's Hymn (Poem)	989	Obedience and Kingship	5761
A. I. Ritchie)	6010	New York Hymnody	5016	Obedience Better Than Sacrifice 1481, 4206	5761
Mourn Not as Those Who Have	6030	New York Press Comments on the	6297	Obeiy God Rather Than Men" 2103, 5839	6270
Lost Hope (Letter)	4649	Recent Trial	6297	Obeiy God	6270
Mount Tabor's Parabolic Vision	144	Newer Methods in Winning Souls	3169	O Holy Night	5930
Mountain of the Lord (Poem)		News From Foreign Fields	1589	Cone, Pilgrim Brother Benj. H.	5930
Mr. Dimbleby and Mr. Totten		News from French Bible Students	5782	Edgar, Brother Doctor John	4638
Heard From	2063	(Letter)	5782	Harrison, Pilgrim Brother John	4328
Mr. Gladstone on the Bible and Science	1331	News from Judea	4267	Patten, Pilgrim Brother J. N.	3765
Mr. Moody on the Bible	1214	News from Kingston, Jamaica	3642	Russell, Brother Charles Taze	5988
Mr. Oliphant's Scheme for Colonizing		News from Meru Disquieting	4353	Russell, Brother Joseph L.	2239
Estimates	173	News from the "British Branch"	2628	Pilgrim Brother Hayden	5449
Mr. Oliphant's View	519	Newspaper Clippings Requested	6382	Stetson, Brother George W.	583
Mr. Powderly's Address	1675	Newspaper Comments	4949	Stewart, Brother General A. P.	4244
Mr. Taft's View of Matters	4286	Niagara and Nashville Conventions	5960	Tackabury, Brother S. T.	1652
Mr. Talmage's Vision of the Millennium	1154	No Back Numbers (Notice)	298	Weber, Brother Henry	3314
Mr. Israel Zangwill's Views	3249	No Complaints	5433	Wright, Brother William M.	3765
Mr. Eddy's Absurd Ideas of the Bible	4230	No Condemnation and No Separation	3200		
Mr. Stotelli Purchasing a Catholic		No Cross, No Crown (Poem)	4851, 5532		
Torment	1626	No Date Tags on Tower Wrappers	(Notice)		
"Much Depends on the Viewpoint	4573	No Debate in Paragould, Arkansas	4101		
"Much Diversified Wisdom of God"		No Debate with Dr. Dillon	6114		
(Letter)	6111	No Doubt as to the Channel (Letter)	6434		
Much Work to Do (Notice)	6234	Executive Committee (Notice)	6064		
Much Work Yet to Be Accomplished	6358	No Man Bueth Their Merchandise	602		
Murders Her Grandchildren	4776	No Marriage in the Resurrection	4914		
Must Loyalty Cooperate (By		No National Prejudices (Letter			
W. L. Jones)	6009				
"Must Not Bargain with the Rich"	2463				
Must We Abandon Hope of a					
Golden Age?	2313				



## INDEX OF ARTICLES

Other Devices	867
Other Laborers Wanted (Notice)	1454
Other Restitution Types	5781
Other Sheep Not of This Fold	4784
Our Active Colporteur List (Notice)	3931
Our Address Still the Same (Notice)	4302
Our Advocate, the World's Mediator	3914
Our Anniversary Supper	832
Our Annual Conventions (Notice)	3076
Our Authority	93
Our Beloved Deed (Poem)	6040
Our Besetments	512
Our "Blessed Hope"	6114
Our Body, Now and Hereafter	1102
Our Bow of Promise (Poem)	916
Our Church Conventions	50
Our Chicago Convention	1580
Our Children in the Time of Trouble	1963
Our Cleansing—Inward and Outward	573
Our Comprehensive Consecration Vow	4484
Our Conquest of the Antitypical	
Canaanites	5705
Our Consecration Vow Emphasized	4236
Our Contemporaries	495
Our Convention at Chicago (Notice)	
	1552, 1555
Our Convention Tour	4852, 5553
Our Critical Readers	1497
Our "Cup of Blessing"	5341
Our Desecrated Death Nigh!	3099
Our Earned Desire (Notice)	3140
Our Easter Lesson	4587
Our Elms—To My Beloved Pastor	
(Poem)	2552
Our European Conventions	5109
Our Fair Land	5854
Our Feelings to Our God's Call	3099
Our General Conventions (Notice)	3099
Our Gospel Hid to Some	525
Our Great Burden-Bearer	5508
Our Greeting (Poem)	4457
Our Heavenly Home (Poem)	4444
"Our High Calling"	138, 1251
Our Hope—An Anchor to the Soul	5497
Our Home in Christ	751
"Our House"	179
Our House of Many Mansions	1401
Our Influence	543
Our Judgment Day	58
Our Judgment (From the Divine and	
Human Standpoints)	704
Our Light Shining On (Poem)	6194
Our Light Affliction	6139
Our Living Savior	70
Our Lord as Abraham's Seed	3513
Our Lord Betrayed and Denied	4167
Our Lord Jesus' Inspiring Promise	5913
Our Lord Jesus' Pre-Human Existence	6356
Our Home in Christ at Baptism and	
His Pre-Existence	1161
Our Lord's Ascension	1415, 1828
Our Lord's Baptism	5264
Our Lord's First Miracle	1695
Our Lord's Instructions to His	
Followers	6109
Our Lord's Knowledge of His	
Pre-Existence	5156
Our Lord's Last Days (Connected	
Bible Reading)	4212
Our Lord's Presence	554, 629
Our Lord's Second Coming	4543
Our Lord's Sermon on the Mount	1463
Our Lord's Typical Triumph	1704
Our Lord's Visit to Nazareth	1714
Our Losing Fight with the Criminal	4150
Our Loving Chief Shepherd Called Him	
(Letter)	6049
Our Master (Poem)	721
Our Memorial Number	3235
Our Monthly Spread (Poem)	819
Our Name	5184
Our New Bible (Notice)	4852
Our New Dress (Notice)	1750
Our New Hymn Book (Notice)	31
Our New Hymn Book with Music	
(Notice)	3749
Our New Name (Poem)	288, 416
Our New Prophetic Chart (Notice)	4274
Our New Chart Tower Bibles	403
Our New Year	203
Our November Extra (Notice)	2399
Our Obligations Toward Others	4019
Our Own Testimony on This Subject	3873
Our Passover	225
Our "Passover" Memorial	3525
Our Pastor's Words as True Now as	
Ever (Letter)	6381
Our Path to Glory (Poem)	358
Our Pathway (Poem)	370
Our Perfect Pattern	4376
Our Personal Responsibilities	4364
Our Personal Responsibility to God	504
Our "Prisms" (Notice)	2192
Our Prayers Answered (Notice)	1963
Our Present Civilization	3076
Our Public Schools	1190
Our Reasonable Service	5422
Our Reckoned Justification and Its	
Value	850

Our Responsibility Concerning Present Truth	5489
Our Responsibility to One Another	4927
Our Safe Refuge	6228
Our Sect	537
Our Special Edition Linear Bible (Notice)	2877
Our Special Issue for April and May (Notice)	1099
Our Spiritual Guides (An Illustration from "Life")	1428
Our Standing Only in Christ	5719
Our Stewardship	819, 1327, 2157
Our Strong Incentive to Courage and Confidence	6232
"Our Sufficiency Is of Christ" (Poem)	4099
"Our Sufficiency Is of God" (Notice)	1633, 2132, 2262, 3230
Our Symbolic Pins (Notice)	384
Our Talents and Their Use	1281
Our Teacher (Poem)	178
Our Theology Forward (Notice)	163
Our Under Shepherd (Poem)	6121
Our Unseen Guardians	3440
Our Vow unto the Lord (Letter)	5944
Our Wedding Garments	4525
Our Western Convention Tour	4461
Our Year Text	4220, 4455, 4521
Ours a Higher Standard	3113
Out and Into (Poem)	786
Out of Babylon	309, 996
Out of Babylon the Great (Poem)	3409
"Out of Thine Own Mouth" (Notice)	3228, 6093
Outlines of Sermons (Notice)	347
Outlook for the Truth	4111
Outlook for the Work	4111
Outward Polish vs Inward Grace	4619
Overcharged	565
Overcome with Wine	1357
Overcoming Desires for Earthly Things	5777
Overcoming Evil with Good	3228
Overcoming Faith	3228
Overturning unto "He Come"	4867
Overwhelmed in Reading It (Letter)	6147, 6198
<b>Paid Music in Church</b>	<b>4151</b>
Palestine	469
Palestine (Poem)	1508
Palestine Nation	512
Palestine and the Jews	354, 1464
Palestine as a Refuge	2934
Palestine Opened to Jews	3740
Palestinian Colonization	1707
Palestine's Mineral Wealth	2876
Pan-Presbyterian and Other Protestant Councils	695
Papacy Claimed by a Lawyer	1049
Papacy in the Protestant Church	926
Papacy Learning a Lesson	3549
Papacy Seeking National Prominence	2168
Papacy's Demands in Spain	2538
Papal Attempts at Reformation	3645
Papal Love for the Bible	1057
Parable of the Lost Sheep	1957
Parable of the Sheep and the Goats	654, 2606
Parable of the Ten Virgins	2763
Parable of the Vineyard	1982
Parables of the Kingdom	2623, 4254, 5406
Pardon	558
Patri Brethren Meet Regularly	5841
Patriarch David Defined	348
"Partakers of the Heavenly Calling" (Poem)	6381
Pass under the Rod (Poem)	2881
Passage of the Red Sea	1657
Passed Beyond the Vail (Obituary of Bro. William M. Wright)	3765
Passed V. D. M. Questions on Second Trial (Letter)	6076
Passover	211
Passover and Atonement Day	4384
Passover Sacrifices	5875
Passover Proving (Poem)	5543
Pastor Russell Replies (Clipping from "The Port-of-Spain Gazette")	4700
Pastor Russell to Address Hebrews	6078
Pastor Russell—Why Loved by the Common People? Why Hated by the Clergy?	6001
Pastor Russell's Last Days—By Menta Sturgeon	6373
Pastor Russell's Mission	4945
Pastor Russell's Relation to the Pilgrims (By Paul S. L. Johnson)	6013
Pastor Russell's Round-the-World Tour	6190
Pastor Russell's Last Sermon	4945
Pastor Russell's Sermons (Notice)	6013
Pastor Russell's Sermons in Book Form (Notice)	6190
Pastor Russell's Sermons—Two Styles Only (Notice)	6173
Pastor Russell's Weekly Discourses (Notice)	3265
Pastoral Advice on Prayer and Testimony	5384



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Pastoral Work .....	6027	Photo-Drama Postcards—450,000 (Notice) .....	6077	Praying for Peace in Europe .....	5554
Patience (Berean Bible Study) .....	3584	Photo-Drama Trials and Blessings .....	5513	Praying for Physical Healing .....	3668
Patience a Cardinal Grace of Character .....	5332	Physical Torture for Christians May .....	3524	Praying to God .....	6268
Patience as an Element of Character .....	2780	Picture of Brother Russell for Classes (Notice) .....	6107	Praying Wisdom for "Preaching the Word" (Letter) .....	6034
Patience Is Counseled .....	3523	Pictures of the Kingdom .....	4636	Preaching .....	3373
Patient Endurance in Adversity .....	3972	Pilate and Herod Made Friends .....	3335	Preached for a Witness .....	5116
Patient Endurance the Final Test .....	5650	"Pilgrim" Arrangements .....	2731	Preachers Back of Malicious Attack .....	5654
Paul a Prisoner at Philippi .....	2181	Still Misunderstood (Notice) .....	2731	Preachers Called by the World .....	310
Paul at Athens .....	1557	Pilgrim Barton Gone Home .....	5990	Preaching Christ to the Rulers .....	4500
Paul at Corinth .....	1557, 3143	Pilgrim Brother Harrison Gone Home (Obituary) .....	4528	Preaching of John the Baptist .....	2562
Paul at Ephesus .....	1558	Pilgrim Brother Johnson in Great Britain (Notice) .....	5988	Preaching, Requests for (Notice) .....	5893
Paul at Jerusalem .....	1559	Pilgrim Brother Hayden Samson— Deceased .....	5401	Preaching the Gospel a Necessity .....	5893
Paul at Miletus .....	1558	Pilgrim Service for Colored Brethren (Notice) .....	6120	Preaching the Gospel by Mail (Notice) .....	1112
Paul at Philippi .....	1556	Pilgrim Visits, Etc. (Letter and Reply) .....	6054	Preaching the Gospel of the Kingdom During the Past Six Years .....	1349
Paul at Rome .....	1570	Pilgrim Visits of Bro. B. H. Barton (Notice) .....	3782, 3808	Preaching the Kingdom .....	5075
Paul before Agrippa .....	1568	Pilgrims All, in Solemn Haste (Poem) .....	5752	Preaching to Athenian Philosophers .....	2190
Paul before Felix .....	1564, 3194	"Pilgrims" in the Far East and South (Notice) .....	2360	Preaching to Doctors .....	570
Paul Called to Europe .....	1545	"Pink Cottage" Faith Cure .....	226	Predicts Great Future .....	4753
Paul Shipwrecked .....	1569	Pittsburgh Church Meetings .....	215, 450	Predicts Reform or Revolution .....	4403
Paul's Charge to Timothy .....	1127, 3210	Pittsburgh Prophetic Conference .....	1872	Pre-existence of Christ .....	105
Paul's Dying Words .....	2229	Place of Meeting .....	167	Preferred Monarchy to Republic .....	5636
Paul's Earnest Desire .....	1018	Plain Food for Clear Brains .....	5795	Prehuman—Means What? Prejudice .....	2547
Paul's Exhortation .....	646	Plain Violation of the Charter of God's Kingdom .....	6057	Prejudice a Factor .....	6072
Paul's First Missionary Sermon .....	1465	"Plato Mistaken for Christ" .....	5792	Preparation for Future Service (Letter) .....	6248
Paul's First Missionary Tour .....	2140	Pleads for Reform .....	3554	Preparation for Fulfillment of the Divine Promise to Abraham .....	4537
Paul's Heart Revealed .....	2220	Please Accept Our Thanks for Your Kind Letters (Notice) .....	2750	Preparation for the Kingdom .....	3712
Paul's Heavenly Vision .....	2823	Pleading in His Sight .....	1672	Preparation for the Millennium .....	3184
Paul's Last Journey to Jerusalem .....	2222	Pledge Hearty Support and Loyal Cooperation (Letter) .....	6208	"Prepare War! Wake Up the Mighty Men" .....	4697
Paul's Message to the Jews .....	2149	Pledge Loyal Support (Letter) .....	6019	Prepare Ye for the Kingdom .....	4958
Pay Thy Vows unto the Lord 4190, 4238 "Pay Thy Vows unto the Most High" .....	3647, 4304	Pledge of Loyalty (Letter) .....	6036, 6409	Prepared for the Devil and His Messengers .....	5041
Peace! Peace! and Dreadnoughts .....	4373	Poems and Hymns of Dawn .....	1211, 1216, 1239, 1750, 2055	Prepared Hearts (Poem) .....	5506
"Peace! Peace! When There Is No Peace" .....	3619, 6390	Political Prisoners .....	6403	Prepared to Face the Spiritism .....	2680
Peace, Peace, Yet No Peace! .....	4744	Politicians and False Religion .....	5732	Preparing for the Image of the Beast .....	1399
"Peace Be upon Thee" (Poem) .....	1380	Politics in Religion .....	3419	Preparing for the Kingdom .....	4939
Peace in Tribulation .....	1098	Politics of the Saints .....	1096	Preparing for the "Tare" Harvest .....	3593
Peace Not Within Reach .....	2916	Ponder Well (They Stand or Fall Together) .....	856	Preparing the Way of the Lord .....	4112
Peace! Perfect Peace (Poem) .....	1857	Poor Russia's Pitiable Plight .....	3489	Preparing to Give Life to the Image .....	1474
Peace with God and Peace of God .....	5431	Poor Slave .....	993	Presbyterian Committee on Church Unity .....	1197
Peculiar Means .....	833	Pope Plus X. and France .....	3557	Presbyterian Creed Revision .....	1164, 1308, 2776, 2830, 3025
Peculiar Views on Heathens .....	3185	Pope Plus X. Congratulated .....	4772	Presbyterian Ministerial Unbelief .....	4762
Pentecostal Preaching .....	2089	Pope Touches Trust Question .....	3603	Presbyterian Revision of Faith .....	1360
Pentecost—The Day of Jubilee .....	2819	Popular Religion vs Bible Religion .....	4152	Presbyterianism in Scotland .....	2515
People Are Waking Up (Letter) .....	6366	Popular With One Man .....	110	Presbyterianism Stands "Before God and Man with a Lie in Its Right Hand" .....	2631
People Readily Side (Letter) .....	6417	Possibilities of a European War .....	3365	Presbyterians Being Sifted .....	2695
Perfect as Your Father Is Perfect .....	4558	Position of the World in Millennial Age .....	3105	Presbyterians, Congregationalists and Methodists Agree .....	3704
Perfect Love (Poem) .....	963	Post-Millennialism Makes a Worldly Church .....	2164	Presbyterians Favor Unity .....	3344, 3381
"Perfect Love Casteth Out Fear" .....	5245	Power of Christ's Love .....	582	Present Blessings Increasing .....	6155
Perfect through Suffering .....	1806	Power of the Churches .....	4016	Present Danger .....	430
Perfect Through Suffering (Poem) .....	1448, 6297	"Power on Earth to Forgive Sins" .....	3314	Present Day Inventions Foregleams of Messiah's Kingdom .....	5153
Perfect, with Limited Knowledge .....	1739	Power over the Adversary .....	4577	Present Day Needs of Methodism .....	4846
"Perfecting Holiness" .....	466	"Population Annihilated" .....	2705	Present Duty and Privilege of the Saints .....	5630
Perfecting the New Nature .....	466	Practical Lessons from the Life of Eli .....	5296	Present Opportunities of Service .....	6359
Perfection of Organism Not Necessary to Trial for Life .....	4985	Practical Preaching .....	1530	Present Possibilities Being Realized (Letter) .....	6217
Perfection Will Insure Protection against Accidents .....	5031	Practical Questions .....	298	Present Sufferings vs Future Glory .....	6388
Perfume Very Precious .....	3534	Practical Results of the Church Federation Movement .....	3864	Present Truth in Europe .....	2432
"Perilous Times" .....	128, 947	Praise our God (Poem) .....	524	Present Truth in re Advocate and Mediator .....	4680
Perilous Times (Poem) .....	313	Praise the Lord (Poem) .....	1668	"Present Your Bodies Living Sacrifices" .....	4535
"Perilous Times at Hand" .....	1319	Praise Ye the Lord .....	1402	Presentation in the Temple .....	1674
"Perilous Times Shall Come" .....	4976	"Pray Always" .....	4853	Presenting the Message of the Kingdom .....	5979
Perishing for Lack of Divine Wisdom .....	6333	Pray for the Reapers in the Harvest .....	3296	"Preserve the Unity of the Spirit" .....	4338
Perishing in the Flames of the World-Conflagration .....	6056	Pray Without Ceasing .....	3351	Preserving the Unity of the Spirit (Letter) .....	6410
Perpetual Apostolic Institutions .....	781	Pray Without Ceasing (Poem) .....	1753	President's Reply (Letter) .....	6210
Persecuted by German Clergy .....	6263	Pray Without Ceasing, and Humbly .....	3841	Press Comments .....	4949
Persecuted for Righteousness' Sake .....	3616	Prayer (Berean Bible Study) .....	3698, 3715, 3733	Press Toward the Mark! (Poem) .....	2500
Persecution an Aid to Christian Character Crystallization .....	6327	Prayer a Great Privilege .....	5021	Pressing Toward the Mark .....	1884, 2753
Persecution and Fiery Trials the Christian's Experience .....	5116	Prayer and Testimony Meeting (Letter and Reply) .....	4833	"Pride Goeth before Destruction" .....	4786
Persecution Crystallizes Christian Character .....	6240	Prayer Its Use and Abuse .....	5707	Pride, Ingratitude, Hypocrisy, Rebellion .....	4275
Persecution of Jews Continues .....	4879	Prayer Meetings Obsolete .....	4846	Pride of Heart Abominable .....	4898
Persecution Overruled for Good .....	2109	Prayer of the Consecrated (Poem) .....	4933	Priestcraft Opposed to Liberty .....	1808, 1821
Persecution Rightly Received .....	2947	Prayer the Vital Breath of the New Creature .....	5310	"Priests Are Knaves" .....	3837
Persecution's Good Results .....	5850	Prayers and Cooperation to Extent of Ability (Letter and Reply) .....	6075	Prince of Darkness vs Prince of Light .....	5377
Personal and Civil Rights .....	5409	Prayers for Earthly Rulers .....	3600	Private Judgment in the Interpretation of Scripture .....	797
Personal Responsibility .....	1581, 1623, 2166	Prayers for Increased Understanding of God's Will (Letter) .....	6106	Privileges of the Sons of God .....	5249
Pertle Springs and Hot Springs (Report) .....	5270	Prayers for Wisdom, Courage, Grace (Letter) .....	6019	Privileges of the Throned of Grace .....	5744
Peter and John before the Council .....	1424	Prayers for the Work until the End (Letter) .....	6020	Prize-Fighting Commended .....	3272
Peter and Paul (Illustration) .....	1823	Prayers That Are Heard .....	5692	"Prize Fights in a Church" .....	2484
Peter and the Resurrection .....	2139	Praying and Fighting—An Emperor's Sermon .....	2681	Proclaimers of the Kingdom Message .....	6049
Peter Delivered from Prison .....	1455	Praying and Living .....	585	Prodigal, Return! (Poem) .....	1460
Peter's Deliverance .....	1455	Praying for Help in Time of War .....	3392	Professor Briggs' Views .....	987, 1313
Petition and Publicity Work (Notice) .....	6407	Praying for One Another .....	4625	Professor J. K. Buchanan's View .....	1243
Petition Work a Blessing (Letter) .....	6417	[6504]		Professor Moorhead's Much Troubled Shedding Forebodings .....	3074
Phantom Hands Seen .....	4404			"Professing Themselves to Be Wise" .....	4601
Pharaoh Oppresses Israel .....	504			Profitable Berean Studies (Letter and Reply) .....	5705
Philadelphia (The Sixth Church) .....	2641, 2656				
Philadelphia Convention, June 16-18 (Notice) .....	1371				
Philanthropic versus Humanitarian .....	1438				
Philip and the Ethiopian .....	1433				
Philip Preaching at Samaria .....	5275				
Philosophy of the Attitude of Sympathy .....	5968, 6063				
Photo-Drama in Newfoundland .....	5338, 5420				
Photo-Drama of Creation (Notice) .....	6050				
Photo-Drama of Creation .....	6050				



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Profitable Bible Study	5394	Qualifications of Elders	6220	Re Promptness at Meetings (Letter)	5487	
Profitable Bible Talks	5414	Qualities and Attributes of Jehovah	5209	Re Some Class Business Methods (Letter and Reply)	5922	
Profiting by Timely Admonitions (Letter)	6172	Quarterly Review of International S. S. Lessons	1377, 1538, 1581	Re Term "New Creation"	5050	
Profitless and Profitable Service	5786	1658, 1789, 1908, 2482, 2551, 2444, 2894		Re The "Spirit of Division" (Letter)	5133	
Progress in Church Federation Abroad and at Home	2963	2872, 3031, 3080, 3116, 3166, 3212, 3334		Re U. D. M. Questions (Letter)	5020	
Progress in Knowledge	979	3425, 4055, 4154, 4395		Re Volunteer Matter	5883	
Progress of the Cause in Great Britain	2664	Queen of Sheba Visits Solomon	1403, 4337	Reaction in Female Seminaries	4613	
Progress of the Truth in China	2632	Queer Translations	5722	Read the Volumes in Six Days (Letter)	6141	
Progress of the Warfare (Poem)	6391	"Quench Not the Spirit"	1353	Read This and Act at Once (Notice)	1943	
Progress of the Work Abroad	1825	Queries of a Colporteur	5129	Reading from the Swedish Revised Bible	3531	
Progress or Revolution	4074	Question Meeting, Oakland Convention (1915)	5496	Reading God's Word	6259	
Progressive and Completed		Questions Cannot Be Avoided	5728	Reading Six Dawns in One Year	3766	
Progressive Japanese	4656	Questions Concerning Ezekiel's Temple	1275	Reading the Bible	644	
Prohibition Sentiment Growing	4096	Questions on Atonement	4997	Reading the Law	1498	
Prolific Beans for Seed (Notice)	4960	Questions on the Covenants		Reading the Scriptures with Prayer	653	
Prominent Brethren Arrested	6270	1909, 4341, 4389, 4548		Reading with the Greatest Interest (Letter)	6226	
Prominent Ottoman a Zionist	4384	Questions on Justification	2383, 4579, 5316	Ready to Die for Christ (Letter)	6272	
Promise of a New Heart	1373	Questions on our Lord's Life-Rights	4905	Real Christianity	1072	
Promote the World's Peace	5762	Questions on Politics, Voting, etc.	1503	Real Teaching of Bible vs the Creeds (Letter)	6118	
Promptness an Element of Character (Letter and Reply)	6331	Questions on the Ransom	1228, 4618, 5817	Realizes the Promised One Hundredfold (Letter)	5610	
Proof of Future Life	4404	Questions on the Redeemer	5078	Reason and Faith	883	
Proper and Improper Advertising	5729	Questions on the Resurrection Hope	2855	Reasons for a Layman's Change of Belief	4361	
Proper and Improper Jealousy	4789	Questions on Substitution	485	Reasons for Expecting Toleration (In the Presbyterian Church)	981	
Proper and Improper Judgment of the Brethren	6152	Questions on Various Subjects	44, 51, 62, 92, 110, 132, 140, 150, 162, 193, 201, 227, 249, 308, 344, 355, 366, 377, 379, 412, 424, 455, 520, 534, 546, 551, 605, 619, 631, 657, 760, 805, 816, 823, 833, 850, 860, 1161, 1172, 1228, 1285, 1563, 1600, 1603, 1986, 1993, 2001, 2037, 2052, 2058, 2067, 2075, 2100, 2124, 2130, 2293, 2330, 2331, 2337, 2344, 2383, 2416, 2488, 2500, 2513, 2529, 2629, 2645, 2709, 2739, 2747, 2766, 2782, 2805, 2841, 2873, 2834, 2861, 2891, 2903, 3041, 3049, 3078, 3105, 3138, 3192, 3227, 3245, 3284, 3299, 3316, 3348, 3409, 3431, 3436, 3513, 3599, 3634, 3668, 3721, 3948, 4024, 4041, 4064, 4085, 4362, 4548, 4602, 4618, 4668, 4696, 4715, 4749, 4760, 4780, 4797, 4842, 4867, 4876, 4914, 4922, 4932, 4961, 4965, 4971, 4988, 4997, 5022, 5031, 5041, 5061, 5078, 5105, 5138, 5192, 5227, 5245, 5284, 5299, 5316, 5348, 5409, 5655, 5683, 5728, 6124, 6155, 6197, 6209, 6250, 6279, 6306, 6322, 6348, 6351, 6371, 6386, 6416		Questions Relating to Voting at the Annual Meeting	6173
Prophetic Pen Pictures of Our Day	562, 576, 588			Questions Respecting Class Discipline	6122	
"Prophecy Against the Shepherds"	5683			"Quicken Your Mortal Bodies"	93, 5035	
Prophecy Smooth Things	5850			Quietly Minding One's Own Business	5167	
Proposed Federation during 1909	4343			Quietness in the midst of Storms	5878	
Proposed Federation of Protestant Churches in Germany	2577			Rabbi Hirsch Preaching Jesus	1668	
Prospects before Us	6194			Rabbi Sabe an Ideal Congregationalist	4689	
Prospects of Russian Revolution	3523			Rabinowitz and His Mission to Israel (Report for the Year 1890)	1302	
Prospectus	3			Rachel a Type of Zion	184	
Prosperity in Jerusalem	1563			Racial Prejudice Plain	2883	
Proportion Meetings in Germany (Letter)	5337			Radical Change in the Views of Scientists Caused by Mendel's Experiments	4859	
Protestant England	3126			Radicals and Socialists the Power to Change	3549	
Protestant Federation	1514			"Raiment White and Clean"	2159	
Protestant Inconsistencies	1758			Ransom and Its Application to All Mankind	4818, 5879	
Protestant Kingdoms of God	5863			Ransom and the Church	4747	
Protestant Prussia's Latest Protest	959			Ransom and Sin-Offering	4426, 5050	
Protestants, Awake!	1134			Ransom and Reason: Will They Become Co-Extensive?	689	
Protestants in an Embarrassing Position	6374			Ransom not the Sin-Offering	5972	
Protestants No Longer in America	1468			Ransom or Pardon-Which?	324, 1058	
Protestantism in France and in America	2879			Ransom Still the Test	1255	
"Proud and Stiff-Necked"	3671			Ransom Points to Be Remembered	4518	
"Prove All Things"	1204			Ransom-Ransom-Price-		
Pervasive	2126			Ransom-Comment	4832	
Providing for Colporteurs' Expenses	1404			Ransom Work	4618	
Providing for One's Natural Household	4854			Ransomer, Redeemer, Sin-Offering, Atoner, Advocate, Mediator	4352	
Province of Faith	74			Rapidly Growing Burden of Militarism	4373	
Provoking One Another	4076			Rather Too Simple	1234	
Prudent, or Imprudent, Which?	235			Ravages of the Plague	4905	
Psalms 61:12-16	3600			Ransom-Price Furnished Calvary	4905	
Psalms of Deliverance	6145			Re Associated Bible Students (Letter and Reply)	5610	
Psychological Phenomena	3976			Re Bezan Studies in Scriptures (Letter)	4589	
Public Interest in the Truth	6074			Re Charges of the Preachers' Union (Letter)	5694	
Increasing Public Ministries of the Truth (First Appearance of Pilgrim List)	2829			Re Christ's Resurrection	5220	
Public Welfare Threatened	2915			Re Distribution of B. S. M. (Letter)	5500	
Publishers' Notices	4957			Re Fifth-Anniversary Local Conventions (Letter)	4589	
Publishing Brother Russell's Sermons (Notice)	3450			Re Love the Sum of All Graces (Letter)	5915	
Papit His Lost Power	4955			Re Manna Texts for Topics	4886	
Pulpit Infidelity of Today	1417			Re Meetings and Distributing Tracts (Letter)	6936	
Pulpit, Please Take Notice (Notice)	2084			Re Partially Willful Sins before Christ	5933	
Pulpit Views on the Millennium	2577			Re Photo-Drama of Creation (Letter)	5515	
Punishing Fellow-Members	3744, 6396			Re Price of "Manna" and Reciprocity (Letter)	5869	
Purchasing Palestine Holdings	4258					
Purgatory (Is It a Romish, a Protestant, or a Bible Doctrine?)	1468					
Purifyth Himself	829					
"Purify Your Hearts, Ye Double-Minded"	2335					
Purifying Influence of the "Fax" Pin (Letter)	5937					
Purity a Qualification of the Royal Priesthood	6350					
Purity of Character	1061					
"Put on the Whole Armor" (Letter)	4971					
Put on the Whole Armor and Stand	1216					
Put On Thy Beautiful Robes, O Bride of Christ (Poem)	156					
Put-In-Bay Convention Report	4238					
Put On Adam and Putting on Christ	6347					
Putting Off and Putting On	1214					
Pussing Cases Come to Light	4159					



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Remarkable Chronological Parallels	3574
Remarkable Wesleyan Sermon	4017
Remarkable Words in a Prominent Place	4700
Remarks on the Foregoing (Return of the Jews to Palestine)	384
"Remember Lot's Wife"	1860
Remember the Memorial Supper (Notice)	2278
"Remember the Sabbath Day"	2268
Removal to Better Quarters (Notice)	1171
Removal of the Society's Headquarters	4312, 632
"Render Therefore to All Their Due" (Letter)	6227
Rendering Good without Offense	6207
Renderers Allegiance to Jehovah's Government (Letter)	0062
Renewal of Consecration Daily (By Dr. E. A. McCosh)	6010
Renewals of "Dispatch" and "World" (Notice)	4302
Renew a Right Spirit within Me (Poem)	1344
Renew Vows While Some Fall Away (Letter)	6119
Renewed Determination to Hold Fast (Letter)	6020
Renewed Devotedness (Poem)	2086
Repairing Solomon's Temple	2366, 3447
Reply to a Christadelphian	3724
Reply to a Critic of Present Expectations (Letter)	5629
Reply to Cardinal Gibbons' Sermon	4753
Report of Glasgow Class I.R.S.A.	5254
Report of Missions Investigating Committee, I.B.S.A.	5007
Report of Sister Russell's Tour	1091
Report of Western Conventions	6157
Reporting from Two View-Points	4045
Reports Disaffection Slight (Letter)	6252
Reports from Foreign Missions—1913	5397
Reports from Harvest-Fields Abroad	4119
Reports of Memorial Celebrations	5019, 5242
Representation—Substitution	481, 642, 1000
"Represented All That Was Noblest, Holiest, Best" (By D. Kihlgren)	6010
Reprove, Rebuke, Exhort	882
Reprove Works of Darkness	5038
Requests for Pilgrim Visits (Notice)	3124, 3290
Resignation (Poem)	1434
Resigns in Favor of Brother Macmillan (Letter)	6423
"Resist, Steadfast in the Faith"	2769
Resist the Devil	438
Resisting the Evil One	5273
Resisting Worldly Influences	2544
Resolution from French Brethren (Letter)	6217
Resolution of Loyalty (Letter)	6226
Resolution to Stand Closer Together (Letter)	6068
Resolutions as Follows	3558
Resolutions of Love and Loyalty (Notice)	6382
Resolutions of Sympathy and Love (Letter)	6298
Resolutions of the Allegheny Congregation and Others	3819
Resolved, by God's Assisting Grace	4299
Resolved to "Abide in the Ship" (Letter)	6356
Respecting Deuteronomy 29:29	3357
Respecting Foreign Missions	2871
Respecting the Great Mediator	4334
Responding to Divine Promises	3964
Response to God's Love	6442
Responsibility of the Spirit-Begotten	5852
Responsibility of the Spirit-Begotten	5742
Responsibilities of Christian Citizenship	5097
Rest (Poem)	5965
Rest for the People of God	5387
Rest in God's Will (Poem)	4498
Rest—In Grace Sufficient	784
Rest in the Lord (Poem)	1559
Restatement of Methodist Faith	3898
Restless Labor	6207
Restitution	541
Restitution Appreciated (Letter)	5969
Restitution, Faith Cures, Prayer Cures and the Gift of Healing	1997, 2000, 2013, 2021, 2023
Restitution for Whom?	131
Restitution Progressing	1173
Restoring Solomon's Temple	308
Results of Mediums	4403
Results of One Year of War	3706
Results of Russia's Struggle	3698
Results of Proceedings	6315
Résumé of the Endings of the Times of the Gentiles	5328
Resurrection (Poem)	5975
Resurrection Hope in Contrast	1090
Resurrection of Church Different from that of World	5107
Resurrection Power in Jesus	3754
Resurrection without Commotion	1628
Resurrections and Conditions Contrasted	1106

Retributive Discipline of the Millennium	4856
Retrospection (Poem)	1673
Retrospective and Prospective	1485
Return of the Church from the Wilderness	5628
Returned Home (Notice)	141
Returning from Babylon	3642
Returning from the Captivity	1483, 2509
Returning to Business	5669
Revealed It unto Babes	987
Revelation—Chapters IV, V	628
Revelation XX:5	276
"Revelation"—Sinaitic Reading (Notice)	6273
Reverence and Fidelity	1532
Rev. Lyman Abbott on Resurrection	4373
Rev. A. Beet, D. D.	3610
Rev. Dr. Burr on Romanism	3381
Rev. R. J. Campbell's Admirers	4065
Rev. Dr. Dix Warns the Greedy Rich	3286
Rev. E. L. Eaton, D. D., on the Church of Today	3583
Rev. I. K. Funk, D. D.'s Experiences	3567
Rev. Dr. Goodman's Method	4268
Rev. Dr. Gordon's War Views	5764
Rev. Dr. Morgan Says He Is Not an Infidel	3263
Rev. R. Heber Newton's Opinion	2679
Rev. R. Heber Newton's Views on Spiritism	3620
Rev. C. H. Parkhurst, D. D.	3524
Rev. Dr. Patterson's Christian Love	4094
Rev. Dr. Patton Opposes Union	3489
Rev. R. A. Torrey's Arraignment	2705
Rev. Van De Water, D. D.	3524
Rev. W. Spencer Walton's View of Nominal Christendom after 15 Years in Africa	3525
Revision Not a New Thing	1209
Revolution and Anarchy Coming	5784
Revolution Certain	6026
Revolution in Russia	6070
Revision against Hell Torment toward Faiths without Foundation	4258
Rewards of Obedience	2060
Rich Man Prophesies Panic	4671
Rich to Hell—Poor to Heaven	5444
Riches Highest Good	4204
Rifle Range under Church	3741
Right and Wrong Conditions and Their Results	2542
Right and Wrong Views of the Present Situation	2866
Right Habits of Thought	4826
Right Must Win (Poem)	6309
Righteous and Unrighteous Anger	5603
Righteous Judgment and Criticism	5245
Righteous Reproof and Forgiveness of Wrong	4977
Righteousness and Merit	4877
Risen with Christ	914
Rising of Russian Peasantry	3592
Rising Tide of Socialism	4268
"River of Water of Life"	1300
Rogue's Call to Rome	4806
"Rolling the Old Chariot Along in Africa" (Letter)	4933
Rolling Together as a Scroll	6410
Roman Catholic Triumphs	3135
Roman Catholic View of Protestantism	1764
Roman Catholic Views	6375
Roman Catholics Enthusiastic	4343
Roman Catholics Rebel	800
Roman Catholicism in Italy	4065
Roman Catholicism in Politics	2727
Roman Catholicism in Trouble	3681
Romanism and the Strongholds	4073
Romanism in New York	1682
Romanism Spotted	994
Romanism Steadily Progressing in Great Britain	2308
Romanism's Losses and Gains	3635
Romanist Designs on American Cities	1517
Russian Catholics	1131
Russian Against the Catholics	6383
Rome in Politics	3017
Rome's Position in the Coming Conflict	3881
Romish Influence in Spain	1374
Rothschild Purchasing Land in Palestine	6071
Rulers Threatened by Socialists	406
Russia and the War	3335
Russia as Superstitious as Japan	3620
Russian Soldiers Refuse to Shoot at Mob	3015
Russia's Awakening	3336
Russia's Chastisement	1335
Russia's Interests in Troubles	3342
Russia's Three-Sided Mêlée	3698
Ruth's Choice	4089
Sabbath Dinners and How to Utilize Them	2699
Sabbath Obligations and Privileges	3752
Sacred Relics Recovered	3800
Sacrifice	328
Sacrifice Your Life	936

Sacrificial Love vs Duty Love	5643
Sadly Confused Teaching	3773
St. John, the Aged (Poem)	635
St. Luke as Artist	3244
St. Paul a Prisoner in the Castle	5942
St. Paul and Moses Patriots	4692
St. Paul at Thessalonica and Berea	5913
St. Paul Ministers Discuss Prayer	3443
St. Paul on the Grace of Giving	4526
St. Paul on Prisoners at Rome	4507
St. Paul's Autobiography	1417
St. Paul's Earnest Desire	1827
St. Paul's Exhortation to Elders	5388
St. Paul's Great Mission	6125
St. Paul's Last Words	4526
St. Paul's Longing Ours	6318
St. Paul's Pastoral to Thessalonica	4417
St. Paul's Sorrows and Joys	5941
St. Peter Cried "Lord, Save Me"	4618
St. Peter Shifted Like Wheat	5563
St. Peter's Exhortation to the Elders	5185
St. Peter's Pentecostal Sermon	5831
St. Peter's Sermon on Substitution	5838
Salutations, Greetings and Good Wishes	2751
Salvation Reaches the Gentiles	1451
"Salvation unto the End of the Earth"	541
Salvation—Universal and Limited	5372
Samaritans Looking for Messiah	906
Sand Beautiful Spirit in the Tower (Letter)	6171
Samson's Bee-Story Paralleled	3329
Samuel the Judge	1882
Samuel's Farewell Address	3222
Sanctification of the Spirit	69
Sanctified Admonition	3635
Sanctified Through a Knowledge of the Truth	2968
Sanctifying the World	442
Sardis	491
Satan the Arch-Enemy	6431
Satan's Counterfeit of True Religion	5647
Satan's Devices	1217
Satan's Original Lie Still Believed	6332
Satan's Outlook	725
Satan's Power Over Insect Life	3078
Satan's Snares and Delusions	6383
Satisfied and Dissatisfied	743
Satisfied with the Food (Letter)	6252
Saul and David in Review	4255
Saul Chosen King	1887
Saul of Tarsus and What He Saw	5033
Saul of Tarsus Converted	1444
Saul Rejected	1887, 5647
Save Yourselves from This Generation	4307
Savior of the World	5595
"Say Ye Not a Confederacy"	601
Saying, "Give Us Your Oil"	5520
Says Colossal Thanksgiving Is Due (Letter)	6609
Scatter Seeds of Kindness (Poem)	2215
Scholarly Infidelity Claimed	3567
Science Falsely So Called	3007, 4122
Scientific Investigations	4442
"Scientific Proof of a Future Life"	4403
Scientist Claims He Has Talked with the Dead	4135
Scientists Are Very Courageous	4699
Scientists also Misled	6333
Scientists Duped by Clever Trick Played Years Ago	2882
Scientists Not Infallible	818
Scotland's Three "Protestant" Episcopal Churches	987
Scripture Memory Cards (Notice)	5039
Scripture Precepts Followed (Letter and Reply)	5782
Scripture Reading	1811
"Scripture Studies" as Christmas Gifts	4094
"Scripture Studies" Changed His Whole Life (Letter)	6120
"Scripture Studies" in New Binding (Notice)	4896
Scriptural Proofs of Spirit-Begetting	5579
Scriptural Usage of the Term Salvation	5078
Sealed unto the Day of Redemption	2064
Seasons of Refreshing	2711, 6433
Second Thoughts Are Best (Letter)	6388
Secret and Heretical Societies	1827
Secret Faults and Presumptuous Sins	2248
Secret Prayer	489
Secretary Knox Sees Millennium	4671
Secretary of the Navy on Anarchy	3890
Secretary Taft's Tribute	3636
Sectarian Taxes	1232
Sectarian Union vs Christian Union	1467
Secular Editors Criticize Theologians	4073
Secular Journals to the Rescue	2499
"See That Ye Walk Circumspectly"	627
Seed Sowed in Good Ground (Letter)	5883
Seedtime and Harvest (Poem)	885
Seedtime and Harvest (Poem)	5361
Seedtime and Harvest of Character	5865
Seeing Things and Bewildered	5586



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

"Seek the Lord and Ye Shall Live" .....	2423
Seeking Cover of the Mountains .....	4025
Seeking Fellowship with Rome .....	1764
Seeking Membership in God's Kingdom .....	5917
Seeking to Cause Division (Letter and Reply) .....	6204
Seeking to Serve (Letter) .....	5282
Seeking 2,000,000 Heads of Wheat and Tares for "Methodism's Big Flock" .....	2704
"Sees Dark Skies" (Judge Burke's View) .....	2462
Sees Gethsemane Experiences Ahead (Letter) .....	5889
Sees Industrial War Just Ahead .....	3113
Sees Things Coming .....	4195
Selections for the Family Circle .....	1756
Self-Confidence Is Weakness .....	4711
Self-Contradictory .....	1081
Self-Denial and Cross-Bearing .....	2615
Self-Denial in the Interest of Others .....	2198
Self-Denial—Its Purpose and Its Importance .....	6352
"Self-Denial Week" .....	2169
Self-Esteem's Advantages and Drawbacks .....	5113
Self-Examination .....	1516
Selfish Expediency Misled Them .....	3385
Selfishness Rules Both Sides .....	3319
Self-Restraint in Liberty .....	4478
Sell the Philippines to Japan .....	5659
Selling Indulgences .....	553
Selling the Birthright .....	1624, 3954
Senator Blair's View .....	1212
Senator Peffer's Foreview .....	1616
Send a Postal Card (Notice) .....	152
Sennacherib Turned Back .....	4832
Sentiment of Rich and Poor .....	2883
Separate Bible Helps (Notice) .....	4302
Serious Faults Needing Correction (Letter and Reply) .....	5704
Serious Mistake Made by Some (Letter) .....	6119
Sermons in the Newspapers .....	4598, 5131
Servants Render Service .....	1994
Service of the Brethren a Proper Zeal .....	5250
Set as a Watchman .....	4881
Set for Defense .....	119
Setting Aside the Sacrifice of Christ .....	1255
Setting Members in the Body .....	5245
Settling Doctrinal Differences .....	4374
Seven-Headed Wheat Discovered .....	4250
Seven Portraits of Christ's Millennial Kingdom and Its Work (Rev. XX-XII) .....	330
Seven, Sixty-Two and One Equal .....	2811
Seventy .....	465
Seven Stages (A Bible Reading) .....	3601
Seventeen Million Church Members to Federate .....	1446
Seventh-Day Adventists' Fears .....	6141
Seventh Volume Came as a Sweet Surprise (Letter) .....	6209
Seventh Volume in German Watch Tower (Notice) .....	6141
Seventh Volume the Topic of Conversation (Letter) .....	6151
Seventh Volume Truly Appreciated .....	5302
Seventy Ministers Ordained .....	3541
Several American Revivals .....	523
Shackles Breaking .....	1023
Shall Accomplish That Which I Please .....	6424
Shall Back Towers Be Republished? (Notice) .....	1076, 1231
Shall Never Die .....	3942
Shall We Sing Unitedly? (Notice) .....	3191
Shall We Use the Term "Evolution"? .....	917
Shameful Traffic in the Church of England .....	5841
Sharp P. O. Censorship .....	3877
"She Hath Done What She Could" .....	4203
"She Hath Done What She Could" (Poem) .....	3032
She Shall Be Saved .....	1548
"She Shall Not Be Moved" .....	700
Sheep and Goats .....	6120
Shoel in the Old Testament .....	1886
Shipping Difficulties (Notice) .....	5554
Shoot Upward and Root Downward .....	4877
Shortening of the Days of Trouble .....	6418
Should Be Applied Antitypically .....	3668
Should Water Immersion Be Performed .....	4893
Should We Vote? (Poem) .....	4915
Show Me Thy Face .....	5342
Show How Merit of Ransom Is Applied .....	5060
Significance of Eating Our Lord's Flesh and of Drinking His Blood .....	4876
Significance of Planes L and K on Chart .....	4602
Significance of the Bullock's Blood .....	4619
Significance of the Garments of Glory and Beauty .....	3449
Significance of the Under-Priests .....	3741
Signs of Degeneration .....	
Signs of Depravity in Coming Generation .....	

Signs of His Coming .....	1705
Signs of Restitution Continue .....	4898
Signs of the Presence of the King .....	5916
Sin and Sickness .....	2766
Sin and Sickness Related .....	4587
Sin-Forgiveness and Healing .....	4980
Sin Lieth at the Door .....	3927
Sin's Plot with Ye of Tongues .....	4204
Sin-Offering and Sin-Atonement .....	5051
Sin-Offering Made by High Priest .....	5729
Sin-Offering—Ransom—Trespass Offering (Letter and Reply) .....	6125
Singular Views of the Death of Pope Leo XIII .....	3227
Sins Blotted Out .....	5037
Sins Never to Be Forgiven .....	4441
Sir Oliver Lodge Now A Spiritist .....	3541
Sir William Crookes .....	1850
Sister Russell's Letter .....	5281
Sister Selbst to Her Friends (Letter) .....	5408
"Sitting on the Right Hand" a Sitting with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob in the Kingdom .....	3457
Situation Most Threatening Known .....	6107
Six Books Bound Under one Cover (Notice) .....	4460
Small Conventions Not Advertised .....	4652
Smiling Jordan .....	6027
Smiting of Jordan by Elijah .....	5824
Smitten of God, Afflicted .....	5577
"So as by Fire" (Poem) .....	2794
"So Mighty an Earthquake" .....	6044
"So Moses the Servant of God Died" .....	3077
So Wonderful "The Wer" (Letter) .....	6093
Sobriety, Dignity, Reverence (Letter) .....	5337
Sobriety, Vigilance, Steadfastness .....	1859
Social and Financial View .....	1851
Social Emancipation Leads Not to Godliness .....	3024
Social System Doomed unless It Is Reformed .....	3968
Social Unrest Grows Apace .....	5061
Social Unrest in Russia .....	3119
Social View .....	1776
Socialism and Progress .....	1326
Socialism at Home Also .....	4143
Socialism Greatly to Be Feared .....	2721
Socialism Growing in Germany .....	2727
Socialism Here and in Britain .....	3671
Socialism Leading to Anarchy .....	1327
Socialism Menacing Great Britain .....	3898, 4143
Socialism Spreading in the West .....	3548
Socialism vs Anarchism .....	4198
Sociologic Vote of the World .....	3126
Socialistic President in 1912 .....	3924
Socialistic Principles Approved .....	2799
Socialists Alarm British .....	3722
Socialists in Germany Very Bold .....	3661
Socialists Thank Morgan for Aid .....	3170
"Sold All That He Had and Bought" .....	4535
Soldiers Entreating for the Truth .....	5773
Solomon and His Writings—Proverbs, Ecclesiastes and Solomon's Song .....	1517
Solomon Anointed King .....	2045
Solomon King of Israel .....	5701
Solomon's Kingdom Divided .....	2325
Solomon's Sin .....	2063
Solomon's Wealth and Wisdom .....	2053
Solomon's Wise Choice .....	2046
Solon Journal (Notice) .....	3474
Solution of the Labor Problems .....	3542
Some Better Thing for Us .....	218, 2035
"Some Better Thing"—"Our Heavenly Calling" .....	4966
Some Better Things (Poem) .....	1786
Some Big Losses .....	4268
Some Calculation on the Jubilee .....	4778
Some Congregationalists Waking Up .....	1495
Some Day (Poem) .....	2350
Some Eureka Y Drama Items (Letter) .....	5744
Some Faithful Witnesses .....	5394
Some Good, Sweet Day (Poem) .....	4722
Some Good Suggestions (Letter) .....	5525
Some Interesting Items .....	5841, 5994
Some Neglected Facts in Human Biological History .....	2535
Some of Your Difficulty .....	437
Some Pastoral Counsel on Marriage .....	5900
Some Plagued—Some Passed Over .....	1062
Some Presbyterians Awakening .....	5659
Some Radical Suggestions .....	2939
Some Suggested Remedies (for the Pulpit and Pew) .....	1458
Some Texts of Scripture .....	6047
Some Thoughts of Pilgrim Wisdom (Letter) .....	6138
Some Timely Hints (Notice) .....	3138
Some Truth Here from Dr. Huntington .....	3524
Some Types of the Resurrection .....	4603
Some Who Do a Little Thinking .....	4825
Some Who Have Vowed Are Blest .....	4226

Some Who Sat in Darkness Now See the Light (Letter) .....	6287
Some Words of Encouragement (Letter) .....	6152
"Something New under the Sun" .....	1858
Something, Somewhere, Each Finds Gethsemane (Poem) .....	6072
Sometimes We'll Understand (Poem) .....	1570
Son of God .....	315
Son of Man and Son of God .....	943
Song of Cyrus' Men (Poem) .....	3140
Songs in the House of Our Pilgrimage .....	2230
"Songs in the Night" .....	4892
Sons of God .....	50
Sons and Daughters of Consolation .....	3434
Comfort .....	6009
Sorrow and Joy Commingled (By J. T. D. Pyles) .....	6018
Sorrow Gives Place to Joy (Letter) .....	2727
"Sorrowful, for He Had Great Possessions" .....	5765
Sorry Plight of the Clergy .....	5467
Sounds a Note of Warning (Letter) .....	5208
Southern Convention Tour (Report) .....	2686
Southern Presbyterians Troubled .....	4705
"Sow Beside All Waters!" (Letter) .....	4528, 5530
Sowing and Reaping in the Churches .....	2484
Sowing to the Flesh—The Result .....	5934
Death .....	591
Spare Not .....	6055
Spared an Inimious Death (Letter) .....	5119
Spared in the Day of Trouble .....	1356
"Speak as the Oracles of God" .....	4090
"Speak, Lord, for Thy Servant Heareth" .....	468
Speak to Individuals Singly .....	6286
Speaking for Christ .....	2895
"Speaking Perverse Things" .....	5934
Speaking the Truth in Love .....	2926
Speaking with Other Tongues .....	3975
Speaking with Tongues as a Modern Religious Mania .....	4877
"Speaking-with-Tongues" Delusion .....	6210
Special Classes for Children (Letter and Reply) .....	1560
Special Divine Providence .....	5559
Special Light from Heaven .....	1793
Special Fall Volunteering (Notice) .....	5106
Special Hours for Allegheny Church Services (Notice) .....	1750
Special Interest to Volunteers .....	989
Special Items (Notice) .....	1344, 1346
Special Items for Harvest Workers .....	1071, 1300
(Notice) .....	3296
Special Notice .....	5734
Special Trials Follow Consecration .....	4905
Spent Fifty Years Searching for the True Church (Letter) .....	4185
Spirit-Right—Not Sacrificed .....	5888
Spirit Manifestations in Italy .....	4323
Spirit of a Sound Mind (Letter and Reply) .....	3541
Spirit of the World Creeping In .....	5582
Spirit Phenomena Increasing .....	3541
Spirit-Begotten Sons of God and Their Development .....	3541
Spirits in a Tree .....	4441
Spiritism Conquering Scientists .....	754
Spiritism Examined .....	3602
Spiritism Is Aggressive .....	3454
Spiritism's Onward March .....	963
Spiritual and Animal Intoxication .....	4805
Spiritual Giving .....	5509
Spiritual Growth .....	5295
Spiritual Israel's Enemies .....	3766
Spiritual Promises to Natural Israel .....	5258
Spiritual Unrest—The World's View .....	265
Spiritual Vision Proportionate to Heart Purity .....	616
Spiritualism and the Churches .....	1009
Spiritualism, Ritualism, Theosophy .....	3567
Spiritualistic Manifestations .....	2065
Increasing .....	3731
Splitting Things Fine .....	1026
Spontaneous Generation of Life .....	6049
Spurgeon's Inconsistency .....	673
Spurred to Greater Effort (Letter) .....	6377
Stand .....	90
Stand by the Ship, Whatever Comes (Letter) .....	6395
Stand Fast .....	6030
Stand Fast—Striving Together .....	4470
Stand Together as Good Soldiers (Letter) .....	1011
Standing at the Mark .....	3081
Star of Bethlehem .....	3884
Startling Statements in New York Pulpit .....	6028
State Churches in Disruption .....	3142
Statesmen Expect Revolution .....	2857
Statesmen's Views of Zionism .....	900
Stephen's Defence and Execution .....	
Stephen's Dying Prayer .....	



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Stewardship of the Pounds and Talents	1972	"Take Heed to Yourselves and the Flock"	4458	The Assassination and Its Probable Results	2890
Still Debating Infant Damnation	2718	Take No Thought for Tomorrow	873	The Assassination of Carnot	1668
Still Hold Same Scriptural View	4914	Take Notice (Notice)	1274	The Astonishing Blasphemy of a Modern Pirate	3073
Still Later Advices (re "Stundists" in Russia)	1757	Take Time to Be Holy (Poem)	130	The Atlanta Convention (Notice)	3183
Still Let Our Hallowed Altars Burn (Poem)	1914	Take Up Thy Cross and Follow Christ	5553	The Atonement (A Bible Reading)	416
Still on the Wrong Path	3732	Taking God's Name in Vain	1527	The At-One-Ment Between God and Man—Millennial Dawn Vol. V (Notice)	2507
Still There Is Room (Poem)	5326	Taking Heed to Our Hearts	4759	The Atonement for Sin	3390
Storms on the Sea of Life	5239	"Talk with Whittier"	2483	The Atoning Sacrifice Completed	2787
"Straight Paths for Your Feet"	5974	Tameness Emptying the Churches	4826	The Aurora Convention	6140
Strange Children	3541	Tampa Convention and En Route	3679	The Australian Branch (Notice)	3342
Strange Statements of Preachers (Letter)	5904	Teaching until He Endued with Power	2924	The Authority of Divine Truth	2057
Streams in the Desert	2907	Taught in Many Sermons Today (Illustration)	4363	The Authorship and Credibility of the Bible	1144
Strength and Peace	4817	Taught of God	385	The Awakening	4268
Strength-Development (Poem)	5457	Teaching by Parables Only	5087	The Awakening of Lazarus	1774
Strength for the Last Stand (Letter)	6263	Teaching with Authority	6366	"The Awful Problem of Future Retribution"	3257
String of Pearls	471	Telegraphic Self-Explanatory	3552	The Babe of Bethlehem	4963
Strive to Enter in at the Strait Gate	1951	Teleopic and Microscopic Vision	716, 919	"The Bag and Baggage Policy"	101
Striving Lawfully	3069	Temperance—Self-Control (Bible Study)	3572	The Balanced Reason	1687
Strong Characters in Contrast	3231	Temple Archives	2530	The Baptism of Jesus	6334
Strong Delusion	5274	Tempt Not Thy Neighbor (Notice)	2421	The Basis of Error	822
Strong Delusions Urge on the War "Strong" in the Lord (Letter)	6047	Temptations Peculiar to the New	5585, 5965	The Basis of Hope	4303
Strong Protests against the Pope	3881	"Tempted in All Points Like as We Are"	680, 2243	The Battle Hot	3715
Strong Words in the House of Lords	3898	Ten Thousand in Israel Who Have Not Bowed the Knee to Baal	3328	The Battle of Temptation	3271
Struck with the Truth (Letter)	6273	Tent-Making in Corinth	286	The Battle of the Great Day	318
Studies in the Old Testament	3384	Terms as Before (Notice)	4671	The Begetting of the Holy Spirit	6197
Studies in the Scriptures—"Millennial Dawn" (Notice)	3694	Terrible Times Before Us	5331	The Beginning and Ending of the Millennium	2113
"Study to Show Thyself Approved"	4838	Test of the Apostles and Its Lesson	33	"The Beginning of International Arbitration"	2245
Strumbling Stones or Stepping Stones (Poem)	3446	Testified	4885	The Beginning of Our Resurrection	3132
Subjected in Hope	780	Testimony Meetings—Volunteer Work (Letter)	4885	"The Beginning of Sorrows"	5735
"Submit and Commit"	111	Texas Agricultural Friends Take Notice	2585	The Bereans the More Noble	4407
Subscribers for Dawn Vol. VI (Notice)	3282	Thank Us for the Privilege of Signing (Letter)	6424	"The Better Sacrifices"	4655
Subscriptions to "People's Pulpit" (Notice)	4343	Thankful for Continuation of Harvest Work (Letter)	6179	The Bible (Poem)	2376
Successful Scandinavian Meetings (Letter)	5346	Thankful for Increased Light (Letter)	6378	The Bible and Criticism: Is the Battle Ended?	3396
Such as I Have, Give I unto You	2933	Thankful for Privilege of Cooperating (Letter)	6020	The Bible Becoming Obsolete	3829
Such Shall Not Inherit the Kingdom of God	4687	Thankless, Rebellious Absalom	5700	The Bible Dangerous to Autocracy	1756
Suffer Little Children—Forbidden Them Not	1133	Thanksgiving with Prayer and Supplication (Scriptural Summary by Bro. Toole)	6379	The "Bible House", Allegheny (Illustration)	2687
"Suffer Little Children to Come"	4823	"That He May Establish Your Hearts"	4602	"The Bible in Stone"	4790
"Suffer the Word of Exhortation"	5973	That I May Know Him (Poem)	3739	The Bible Proved True	4580
Suffering as Christians	3188	"That International Nuisance"	6182	The Bible Triumphant	2702
Suffering for Righteousness' Sake (Letter)	6104	That Modern Methodism Article	1832	The Bible versus the Evolution Theory (A Discussion)	2392
Suggestion a Potent Weapon	4442	"That Servant"	1946	The Bible vs "Orthodoxy"	802
Suggestion, Diversion, Impression, Possession	6335	"That Servant" and "Fellow-Servants"	4482	The Bible's Place in the World	3065
Suggestions as to an Obscure Text (Letter)	6323	"That They May See Your Good Works" (Letter)	6126	The Binding and Loosing of Satan	1233
Suggestions for Berean Classes	5142	That Thou Doest, Do Quickly	587	The Binding of "The Strong Man"	4609
Suggestions to Bible Students	987	"That Ye Receive a Full Reward"	4078	The Birth of Christ	1478, 1908
Suggestive	987	The Abrahamic Covenant and the New Covenant	5226	The Birth of Jesus	1603, 1673
Sultan Opens Palestine to Jewish Colonists	3741	The Abrahamic Covenant Not the New Covenant	4496	The Birth of the Savior	4534
Sunday and the Law	812	The Absurdities of the Higher Critics	3284	The Bishop of London	1049
Sunday Discourse in Pittsburgh Gazette (Notice)	3321	The Adversary's Tactics	5147	The Bishop of London Arraigns the Church and Resigns (Later Denied)	1032
Sunday Evening Rerery (Signs of His Coming)	1705	The Ages	22	"The Bishop of London on 'Getting On'"	2491
Sunday School Superintendents (Notice)	399	The Agony of Gethsemane	1801	The Blame	4288
"Sunday School Times" Tells the Truth	4196	The Agrarians of Germany	3118	The Blessed Dying	305
Sunshine or Shadow?	6275	The All's of the New Testament	838	The Blessed Names Portrayed	2249
Sunshine Over All (Poem)	749	The Anatomy of Conceit	1131	The Blessed People of God	2138
Sunshine, Wind and Rain Needed (Letter)	6272	The Ancient Worthies	5188	The Blessed Watch Tower (Letter)	6172
Suntelia, Therismos, Parousia	222	The Angel of Gethsemane (Poem)	3785	The Blessing of a Family Altar (Letter)	5812
Superiority of the Original Abrahamic Covenant	5300	The Angel's Song	2238	The Blessing of the "Cup of Salvation"	5538
Supplement No. 2 (Notice)	214	The Angelophone (Notice)	5914	The Blessing of Thorns (Poem)	3885
Surely, Use Every Opportunity (Letter)	5515	The Anglo-Israelitish Question	1340	The Blight of Sin and Its Only Cure	3100
Surpassing Skill of the Ancients	4025	The Annual Memorial Supper	909, 1182, 1280, 1192, 1625, 2962	The "Blinding Haze" Dispelled (Letter)	6273
Surrender Self-Will—Receive God's Will	2164	The Annual Report—1910	4726	The Blood	1276
Surrounded by Heavenly Hosts	4769	The Anointed—The Messiah—The Christ	5391	The Blood for a Token	572
Swedish and French Truth Literature (Notice)	3882	The Anointed Only Are Commissioned to Preach	5538	The Blood of Christ	13
Swedish—Norwegian—Danish—Finnish Reports	6112	The Anointing of the Church	5549	The Blood of Jesus	1335
Sweet Day of Rest (Poem)	4262	"The Anointing Which You Have Received"	2224	The Blood of Sprinkling of the Passover	3959, 5640
Sweet the Hour at Jesus' Feet (Poem)	2270	The Anomalies of "Orthodoxy"	2646	The Blotting Out of Sins	4659
Sweetening of the Waters of Marah	4602	The Antagonism between Christianity and Socialism	3411	The Bond of Perfection	6133
Sword of Truth Flashing Light and Left (Letter)	5401	The Antichrist	54, 304	The Bond of Perfection"	1330
Symbolic Shaking and Burning	5516	The Antitype Begins Where the Type Ends	4504	The Book of Genesis	1608, 1616, 1622
Tabernacle and Bethel Reception	4395	The Antitypical Jubilee Beginning	4694	The Book of Job	1505
Tabernacle Shadows (Notice)	770, 2055, 2442	The Apostle Paul at Rome	3208	The Boston and St. Louis Conventions	2523
Tabernacle Shadows in German (Notice)	3219	The Apostle Peter's Exhortation	3149	The Boston Convention	3430, 6131
Tables of the Law Replaced	5298	The Apostles' Confidence in God	1425	The Boy Jesus	1916
Tablets and Chronology	1994	The Apostles Turning to the Gentiles	1466	The Boyhood of Jesus	3290
Take Fresh Courage (Letter)	6252	The Apostolic Council	1472	The Body, the Bride of Christ	397, 962, 4965
Take Heed	2146	The Application of John 5: 25 and Rev. 20: 12	3433	The Body of Sin to Be Destroyed	929
"Take Heed How Ye Hear"	3746	The Approaching Battle	4074	The Brazen Serpent	1840, 4047
"Take Heed Lest Ye Be Devoured"	3751	The Arbitration Treaty	2112	The Breach Widens	2869
"Take Heed to Yourselves"	3943, 5943	The Arch-Angel	490	The Bread and the Wine	509
		The Archbishop of York in Russia	2151	The Brethren in Switzerland, Etc. (Letter)	5581
		The Arch-Enemy of the People of God	6183	The Brethren of Christ	810
		The Ark and Modern Science	408	The Bride of the Lamb (Poem)	328
		The Ark Brought to Jerusalem	2002	"The Bride, the Lamb's Wife"	1388
		The Asbury Park Convention (Report)	3838	The Bridegroom's Dove (Poem)	3759



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

The British and the Boers	2799	The Colporteur Work	2379	The Diamond Jubilee	2177
The Broad Road to Destruction	282	The Colporteur Work at Home		The Dionysian Definition of Death	5041
The Building of Zion	56	(Notice)	2664	The Difference and the Reason for It	3403
The Burning Bush	6044	The Colporteur Work Prospering	4824	The Different Forms of Evils	4728
The Burning of the Pares	6359	The Coming Anniversary Supper 1289,	2270	The Different Steps in Justification	5206
The Call to Divine Service	4737	The Coming Conflict in Europe	1604	The Disappointed Prophet's Wise	
The Camel and the Needle's Eye	4658	The Coming Memorial Supper	5191	Course	2620
The Canada Red Cross Contributions		The Coming Storm (Poem)	207	"The Disappointment of Jesus Christ"	
(Letter)	5804	The Coming Storm and Its Glorious		(An Astounding Proposition)	2538
The Canary and the Sparrow	878	Outcome	5695	"The Disciples Were First Called	
The Captivity of Ephraim	3463	The Commission of a Christian	6082	Christians at Antioch"	2997
The Captivity of Judah	6122	The Committee Homeward Bound	501	The Disputed Clause	501, 909, 1209
The Carol of the "Bride" (Poem)	5815	The Completeness of the Body	68	The Distinction Between Flesh and	
The Catholic Church and the Social		The Conclusion and the Circumcision	1670	Spirit	5312
Struggle	1785	The Concluding Work of the Harvest	6148	The Diversified Wisdom of God	1682
The Cause and Result	736	The Conclusive Argument	215	The "Divine Decrees" the Back-Done	1167
The Cause in Africa	1090	The Conference at Jerusalem	2158	The Divine Fashioner	896
The Cause of Portugal's Revolution	4845	The Conflict between Catholicism		The Divine Law—Universal and	
The Celebration of the Memorial	2291	and Socialism	3411	Eternal	1723
The Censer—The Fire—The Incense		The Conflict between Flesh and Spirit	5211	The Divine Mission of Germany	5853
(Letter)	4961	The Confusion (Label) of		The Divine Plan Not Finished	5060
The Central Purpose of God's		Christendom	3713	The Divine Plan of the Ages in Brief	4682
Message	3521	The Consolation of the Kingdom		"The Divine Plan of the Ages"—Vol.	
The Changed Heaven and Earth	4222	(Letter)	6342	I as Aug. 1st Issue (Notice)	3227, 4868
The Character of The Next Two		The Consummation of Our Hope	473	The Divine Right of Kings	507, 2217
Topics Prophesied	3228	The Contrast of Human Perfection		The Divine Right of Kings Gone to	
The Character of Our Sacrifice	1186	and Human Depravity	1063	See	2151
The Character of Paul	1232	The Convention at Akron, O.		The Divine Sanctuary as Seen in	
The Chart of the Ages	294, 1936	(Report)	3767	Ezekiel's Vision	6309, 6318
The Chastening of the Lord	6273	The Cooperative Church Movement	4903	The Divine Scroll—Who Is Worthy	
The Chattanooga Convention	3592	The Correspondency Seems Clear		to Look Therein?	5041
The Chautauqua Lake Convention		(Letter)	5496	The Divine Standpoint	3601
(Report)	4672	The Cost of Conversions	3906	The Divine Weaving (Poem)	475
The Chautauqua Salute	5056	The Cost of Discipleship	5173, 5425	The Division of Turkey Arranged	2214
"The Chemistry of Soil"	2776	The Costly Pearl (Poem)	2890	The Doctrine of Election	623
The Chestnut Burr (Poem)	3744	The Council at Jerusalem	1087	The Doctrine of the Virgin Birth of	
The Chicago Love Feast	2086	The Council of Nice and the Canon		Christ As An Essential	3941
The Child Samuel	1882	of Scripture	484	The Doctrinal Test in Methodism	1375
The Childhood of Moses	1651	The Creation of Things Mundane	5139	"The Dogs Eat of The Crumbs Which	
The Children of Christ	353	The Creative Human Perfection	209	Fall from the "Chosen" Table"	2280
"The Children of the Blessed"		The Creator Remembered	1533	The Double Work Now Progressing	1280
(Letter)	4411	The Credibility of the Scriptures	231	The Downfall of Judah	1372
The Children's Tower	1142	The Crime of Suggestion	3924	The Downward Course of Sin	3399
The Choice of a King	4197	The Crisis Nearing	3697	The Drama in Europe	5502
The Christ Life	1095	The Cross Must Precede the Crown		The Drama in Many Tongues (Notice)	5610
"The Christ of God"	134, 279	(Letter from Bro. Rutherford,		The Draught of Fishes	1715
The Christ Perfected by Suffering	5778	Atlanta, Ga.)	6311	The Drawing of God Not the Work of	
The Christ—"The Righteousness of		The Cross of Christ	75	the Holy Spirit	6362
Jehovah"	6328	The "Crown of Life"—Who Will		The Dream of Mr. Gladstone	3923
The Christ the Son of God	3579	Receive It?	5688	The Drift of the Times	394, 727
The Christian Advocate's View of the		The Cup of the Lord and the Table		The Dual Feature in Rachel	1797
New Century	2760	of the Lord	1898	"The Dust of His Feet"	4436
The Christian Alliance	2874	The Curse Lifted	586, 1068	The Duty of Church Membership	6256
The Christian Church and Her		The Curse upon the Earth	3081	The Duty of Watchfulness	3560
Mission	5057	The Czar in the Net of Spiritists	4206	The Duty of Witnessing	2302
The Christian Home	1594	The Czar of Russia and the World's		The Early Christian Missionaries	4050
The Christian Ministry	1128	Peace	2914	The Early Church	2930, 1420
The Christian's Attitude in the		The Czar's Speech to Workmen	3523	The Early Ministry of Jesus	1917
Duties of Life	4871	The Daily Cup (Poem)	5868	"The Earnest of Our Inheritance"	493
The Christian's Battle (Poem)	4580	The Dallas, Texas, Convention		"The Earth Abideth"—"The Heavens	
The Christian's Course Delineated	2697	(Notice)	2697	"Wax Old"	3154
The Christian's Duty in Time of War	6073	The Danger a Different One	1447	The Earth Abideth, but Ages and	
The Christian's Goal (Poem)	2711	The Danger Is in Pride (Letter)	651	Epochs Pass Away	3620
The Christian's Joy	1948	The Danger of Covetousness	3938	The Earth Saw and Trembled	1913
The Christian's Path (Poem)	1275	The Danger of the Mob	3119	"The Earth Shall Yield Her Increase"	3302
The Christian's Tower of Strength	5539	The Dark Gethsemane Hour	4707	"The Earth Trembled"—and Fell	5989
The Christian's Warfare against	2309	The Date for the Memorial Supper		"The Earth Trembled and Fell"	
Pride	5889	(Notice)	2421, 2429	"Lightning Flashes from the Throne"	
The "Christians" of Antioch	2133	The Date of Jesus' Birth	2131	(Letter)	6076
The Church a Social Club	2255	The Davidic Covenant	3232	The Earthquake Opened Their Prisons	
The Church and the School	3610	The Dawn Colporteur Work	1350	(Letter)	6409
The Church as the Maker of the		The Dawn in German (Notice)	1003	The Easy Yoke	902, 1276, 1961
World's Confession	3122	The Dawn of the Morning	5338	The Editor on His European	
The Church Dying	4204	The Dawn-Mobiles Ready (Notice)	4195	Journey	3198, 3205
The Church Not a Part of the		"The Day Dawn, or the Gospel in		The Editor's British Tour	5169, 4177, 4924, 4938
Ransom	4864	Type and Prophecy" (Notice)	111	The Editor's Eastern Trip (Notice)	112
The Church Not a Restaurant	935	The Day Has Not Come! (Says		The Editor's Foreign Tour	5327
The Church of God	841	Archbishop Ireland)	4799	The Editor's Trip East (Editorial	
The Church of God (Poem)	902, 1039	The Day Is At Hand (Poem)	598	Letter)	120
"The Church of the First-Borns"	4823	The Day of Atonement	678	The Editor's Visit to Europe (Notice)	3163
"The Church, the Living God"	1570	The Day of Judgment 34, 48, 267, 408, 2303		The Effect of the Eastern War	335
"The Church of Today"	3612	"The Day of the Lord"	25, 35, 409, 592	The Editor's Western Tour 3637, 3644, 3653	
The Church the Body of Christ	4914	"The Day of Vengeance"	2278	The Egotism of Higher Critics	4163
The Church Walking with the World		"The Day of Vengeance"—Dawn, Vol.		The Ekklesia	295
(Poem)	406	(Notice)	2224	The Embryo Kingdom of God (and Its	
The Church's Divinely Appointed		"The Day of Vengeance"—In German	2335	Present Privileges)	1579
Mission	2413	(Notice)	5374	The Emmanuel Movement	4305
The Church's Great Commission	2808	"The Days Are at Hand"	1346	The Emphatic Diaglott	1051
The Church's Ordination	5587	The Dearest Name (Poem)	3264	The End of the Age Perilous Time	5413
The Church's Part in the Sin-Offering	5195	The Debate Reports (Notice)	1752	"The End of the Ages"—Conditions	
The Church's Relationship to Abraham	3513	The Decadence of Religious Faith in		Similar	5676
The Church's Share in the Battle	1355	The Decay of Belief	2938	The Ending of the Gentile Times	5141
The Church's Share in the Sin-Offering	4854	The Dedication of the Temple	3282	The Enemy	423, 541
The Church's Work for the World	4878	"The Deliverance" (A Mutual Society	1392	The Episcopal Church	603
The Cincinnati, O. Debates		for the Relief of Souls in Purgatory)	5159	The Ethiopian Convert	2110
(Announcement of Debate with		The Deluge Effect	1409	The Epistle of Christ	5967
Elder L. S. White)	4118	The Delusion of Militarism	3250	The Epistle of James	1405
The Cities of Refuge	4079	The Denver Convention	1091, 5517	The Era of Religious Toleration	3334
"The City Is Smitten"	6390	The Desire of All Nations	59, 3052	The Essential Unity of All Religions	3365
The Claim Is Disputed	3732	The Desire of All Nations Shall		The Eureka Drama Succeeding Well	5887
The Claims of Love and Justice	3070	Come	4193	The Eureka Drama Very Successful	
The Class to Be Honored by the Lord	5703	The Destruction of Jerusalem Foretold	1956	(Notice)	5822
The Cleansing Maintained	689	The Destruction of Sodom	4196	The European Outlook—Yet There Is	
The Clearer Vision	1159	The Development of Faith through	5114	Things	1619
The Climax Will Surely Come	3924	"The Trials"	5889	The Everlasting Father	296
The Close of a Noble Life	2895	The Diaglott (Letter)			
The Closing Work	114, 115				
The Coal Famine	6191				
The Colporteur Work	6117				



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

"The Evil Arrows of Famine" .....	6208	"The Glory of Methodism" .....	2022	The "Heavenly Things" That Are Purged .....	6209
"The Evil One Toucheth Him Not" .....	4252	The Glory of the Church to Be Perpetual .....	4652	The Heavenly Treasure .....	1820
The Evil Which God Creates .....	1350	"The Glory That Excelleth" .....	1403	The Heavens Rolling Together .....	3531, 3672, 4698
The Evolutionists' Trend .....	3163	The Good Likeness of Forgiving .....	5361	The Heavens Shall Roll Together .....	3872
The Explanation .....	4799	The Good Samaritan .....	5369	The Heart More Important Than The Head .....	4345
The Expression of a Noble Heart (Letter) .....	6358	The Gold in the Vatican .....	3343	The Hebrew View .....	1846
The Extent of Judas' Knowledge .....	3126	The Golden Calf .....	1835, 5297	The Heights and Depths of Divine Law .....	5359
"The Extinction of Adam" .....	3008	The Golden Rule .....	4567	The "Hell Cycle" Started .....	3757
The Faith-Battles of the King's Own Brigade .....	6127	The Golden Rule the Full Measure of a Perfect Man's Ability .....	3368	The Helpful Man .....	861
The Faith of Christ .....	759	The Good Confession .....	1760	The Hidden Cross (Poem) .....	3521
The Faith of One Persecuted .....	5662	"The Good Confession" Before Pilate .....	2470	The Higher Critics in Bad Company .....	1784
The Faith Seed and the Law Seed .....	4606	"The Good Fight of Faith" (Poem) .....	5113	The "Higher Criticism" in Scotland (Scathing Press Comments) .....	3040
The Faith That Overcomes (Poem) .....	5661	The Good Physician .....	3309	The Hippopotamus Tooth .....	4136
The Faith That Works .....	2159	The Good Samaritan .....	1767	The History and Operations of Our Society .....	6161
The Faithful Approved and Tested .....	4003	The Good Shepherd—The Christ .....	2441	The Holy Anointing Oil .....	4092
The Faithful Are Watchful .....	5399	The Good Tidings Abroad 4800, 4806, 4815		The Holy Bible .....	71
The Faithful Servant (Poem) .....	1431	The Good Tidings Discredited .....	2579	The Holy Land Desolated .....	2401
The Faithful Servant's Prayer (Poem) .....	993	The Good Tidings Spreading in Africa .....	4421	The Holy Scriptures the Source of True Wisdom .....	5104
The Fall and the Restitution .....	1240	The Goodness and Severity of God .....	6138	The Holy Spirit .....	2088
The Fall of Jericho .....	1857, 4070, 5343	The Gospel at Antioch .....	1455	The Holy Spirit Our Helper .....	6407
The Fall of Samaria .....	4819	The Gospel in the Light of Human Nature .....	77	The Holy Spirit Promised .....	4164
The Fame of Solomon .....	2067	The Gospel of Forgiveness of Sins .....	3009	The Hope of Immortality .....	1877
The Family Welcome (Poem) .....	4744	The Gospel of Grace (Poem) .....	958	The Hope of the Gospel Age .....	5371
The Far West Convention Tour .....	4039	The Gospel of Hope .....	5213	The Hope That Purifies .....	1138
The Father Draws Now, the Son Then .....	2934	The Gospel of the Kingdom in Great Britain (Notice) .....	1539	The Hopes of the Early Church Expecting Our Lord's Second Coming .....	2953
"The Father Himself Loveth You" (Poem) .....	1004, 4979	The Gospel Only for Sinners .....	4986	The Host of Faithful Warriors (Poem) .....	6330
The Father of Mercies .....	3835	The Gospel Preached at Ephesus .....	2206	"The Hour of Temptation" .....	5718, 5981
The Father's Bountiful Table (Letter) .....	631	The Gospel Preached to the Dead .....	3246	The House of Mercy .....	3500
The Father's Wise Counsel .....	5702	The Gospel St. Paul Preached .....	4981	The Hum of Activity Has Never Ceased (Letter) .....	6401
The Fathered To Teach the Dead .....	315	The Gospel Sent to Europe .....	2175	The Humble to Be Exalted .....	5846
The Favor of God .....	643	The Gospel Theme .....	702	The Image of Christ .....	4773
"The Fear of the Lord Is the Beginning of Wisdom" .....	3277	The Gospel to Abraham .....	217	The Immortality of the Soul .....	1761
The Feast of Tabernacles .....	3508, 3676	The Gospel to the Noble and to the More Noble .....	2183	The Impending Industrial Crisis .....	2884
The Federation Idea .....	3723	"The Gospel Which I Preached" .....	4187	The Import of the Emblems .....	1636
The Federation of Babylon .....	2553	"The Government Report on "Miracle Wheat" .....	4162	The Importance of Obtaining Balance of Mind .....	5417
The Feet .....	287, 757	The Grace of Giving .....	5026	The Importance of Daily Self-Scrutiny .....	5519
"The Feet of Him" .....	4925	The Grace of Humility .....	4928	The Importance of Example .....	5403
The Ferret Protest Universal .....	4522	The Grace of Liberality .....	1593	The Importance of Self-Control .....	5652
The Fervent Prayer of Abraham .....	2856	The Gracious Fall .....	1363	The Imputation of Christ's Merit .....	5905
The Field of Battle (Poem) .....	4429	The Great End of Gospel Favor .....	4842	The Imputation of Righteousness .....	4877
The Fiftieth Thousand (Notice) .....	979	The Great Commandments .....	5521	The Indianapolis Convention (Report) .....	4026
The Fig Tree .....	127	The Great Company .....	3445	"The Inelegance of Hurry" .....	1756
The Fig Tree Is Withered Away .....	4788	The Great Company as Levites .....	4745	The Influence of Evil Passions .....	2384
The Final Conception .....	4800	The Great Company in the Court .....	3605	The Influence of Jews in European Affairs .....	1407
The Final Conflict .....	6141	The Great Company or the Ancient Worthies .....	4667	The Influence of Spiritism Widens .....	3524
The Final Testing Will Determine It .....	5031	The Great Day of Atonement .....	78	The Inner Sanctuary (Poem) .....	6376
The Financial Storm .....	3296	The Great Day of Judgment—Its Nature and Object .....	6442	The Inspiration and Authority of Holy Scripture .....	2012
The Financial Strain World-Wide .....	1632	The Great Delusion of Our Time .....	3514	The Inspiration of the Bible .....	458
The Financial Strain World-Wide .....	1634	The Great Feast .....	342	The Integrity of the Bible .....	516
The Finished Mystery .....	368	The Great Helper .....	1922	The Inter-Church Conference .....	3704
The Fiery Furnace .....	1408, 4873	The Great High Priest Arraigned .....	2459	The Invisible Line .....	336
The Fire of the Day of the Lord .....	4627	The Great Jehovah's Plan (Poem) .....	2945	"The Invisible Things of Him" .....	479
The Fire of This Day .....	5715	The Great Multitude .....	5864	The Iron Wolf .....	203
The First Adam .....	1609	The Great Priest Will Mediate .....	4553	"The Israel of God" .....	5460
The First Armageddon Battle .....	5604	The Great Privilege of True Service .....	5375	"The Jews of Life" .....	4904
The First Christian Martyr .....	1432, 2108, 4328, 5857	The Great Pyramid (Poem) .....	1950	The Jacksonville (Florida) Convention (Report) .....	4336
The First Christian Missionaries .....	1461	The Great Question .....	5120	The Jesuits and the Carlists .....	2870
The First Dawn-Mobile (Letter) .....	4194	The Great Salvation .....	78	The Jew! The Jew! The Jew! .....	3854
The First Disciples of Jesus .....	1694	The Great Shaking Now in Progress .....	6223	The Jews .....	214, 380, 2882
The First Gentle Convert .....	4344	The Great Shepherd and His Sheep .....	5490	The Jews as War Sufferers .....	5625
The First Man .....	3065	The Great Shepherd and His Son, the Good Shepherd .....	2672	The Jews Claiming the Millennium (By Rabbi Gotthell, of New York) .....	2314
The First Persecution .....	2939	The Great Teacher Exposed .....	5079	The Jewish Hope (Poem) .....	1300
The First Step .....	4405	The Great Teacher's Table-Talks .....	3831	The Jewish Outlook .....	4258
The Flight into Egypt .....	1681	The Greater Than Solomon's .....	4297	The Jewish Sabbath .....	314
The Footsteps of Jesus .....	233	The Greatest Event of History .....	3560	The Jewish Sabbath and the Law of Which It Was a Part .....	970
The Forerunner of Christ .....	1915	"The Greatest of These Is Love" .....	4442	The Jewish View .....	1786
The Forgiveness of Sins .....	93, 3728	The Greatest—The Servant .....	4668	The Jewish Story Corroborated .....	3373
"The Foul Stain Dishonoring God's Holy Name" .....	6208	The Greatest Thing in the Universe .....	5265, 5275	"The Joy of the Lord Our Strength" (Letter) .....	5051
The Four Gospels .....	1046	The Groaning Creation .....	3169	The Joys of God's Forgiving Love .....	3260
The Freedom of Christ's Bond-Servants .....	1737	The Growth of Ritualism .....	1527	The Joyous Result .....	427
The Freedom of the Will .....	5475	The Gulf and Torment .....	1042	The Judgment Day (Discourse No. 3) .....	568
The Friend of Sinners .....	5464	The Hamilton Convention .....	3389	The Judgment of the Angels .....	4879
The French Disestablishment .....	3652	The Handwriting on the Wall .....	489, 6091	The Judgment of the Great Day .....	4068
The Fulfillment of Prophecy .....	4610	The Happy Man (Great Grandfather's Motto) .....	5477	The Judgment of "The Prince of This World" .....	3032
The Funeral Service .....	6000	The Harvest and Gentile Times .....	3415	The Judgments of the Lord .....	3388
The Future—Social and Religious (As Seen by a Congregational Minister) .....	1611	The Harvest Call (Poem) .....	5307	The June Tower (Millennial Dawn, Vol. III) .....	1305
The Future Inheritance of the New Creation .....	4973	The Harvest Ended—What Shall Follow? .....	6426	The Justice of Our Contention .....	2916
The Galley Hill Man .....	4825	The Harvest Field .....	950	The Just Shall Live by Faith .....	1798
The Garmen Spotted with the Flesh .....	2961	The Harvest Field Abroad .....	1332	The Key Log .....	815
The Gate of Heaven .....	5199	The Harvest Is Great (Notice) .....	5900	The Kind of Punishment .....	1287
The Gathering of the Churches .....	3873	The Harvest Is Not Ended .....	5950	The Kindness, Humility and Patience of Love .....	5124
The General Resurrection .....	1260	"The Harvest Is the End of the Age" .....	5018	The King and the Kingdom .....	1351
The General Work Not Interrupted (Notice) .....	5758	The Harvest Plenteous—The Laborers Few .....	2635	The King and the Kingdom .....	1351
The Gentleman's Wrong View Point .....	3112	The Harvest Work for This Year .....	4736	The King Cometh! (Poem) .....	6052
The German Dawn (Notice) .....	1031	The Harvest Work in Africa .....	4748	"The King in His Beauty" (Poem) .....	5907
The German "Dome" or Cathedral .....	3548	The Harvest Work in Jamaica (Notice) .....	6133	The King Is Concerned .....	3619
The German Kaiser's Ambition .....	3620	The Harvest Work World-Wide .....	5155	The King of Peace Inaugurated .....	4286
The German Kaiser's Humane (?) Expressions .....	2682	The Harvesters' Prayer (Poem) .....	1034	The King of Zion .....	1384
The German Tower (Notice) .....	1003, 2105	The Heaven-Centered Mind .....	6335	The King's Highway .....	727
The German War in Southwest Africa .....	3396	The Heaven-Provided Bread .....	4617	The Kings versus the People .....	6070
The Gift of Healing .....	436	The Heavenly Inheritance .....	1598		
"The Gifts and Callings of God" .....	3035	The Heavenly Jerusalem .....	3570		
The Gifts and Calling to Israel .....	4623				
The Gifts and Fruits of the Spirit .....	4731				
The Gifts of the Spirit .....	840				
The Gifts of Whitsuntide .....	5223				
The Glasgow Convention (Letter) .....	3662				
The Glorified Savior .....	1598				
The Glorious Proclamation .....	3700				



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

The Kingdom a Prize	5047	The Lord's Brethren Not in Darkness	5715	The Munitions-Militarist Conspiracy	5935
The Kingdom in Tableau	5121	The Lord's Direction of Our Affairs	6124	The Murder of Abel	134
The Kingdom Obtainable Only by a		The Lord's Jewels	6359	The Musical Tower (Notice)	1935
New Birth	2572	The Lord's Judgments	6359	The Mystery of the Kingdom	5038
The Kingdom of God	396	The Lord's Prayer	90	The Name of Jesus	48
The Kingdom of God in Sad Condition	4775	The Lord's Supper 208, 839, 899, 1800, 2771		The Name of the Society	6388
The Kingdom of Heaven Is at Hand	4593	The Lord's Volunteer Army (Notice)	6077	The Narrow Way to Life	142, 278
The Kingdom of Judah More Faithful		The Lordship of Christ (A Bible		The Narrow Way to Life Eternal	3543
than Israel	2362	Reading)	61	The Nashville Convention (Report)	4312
The Kingdom of Peace	4795	The Lordship of Christ	726	The Nations Hurrying to Armageddon	5448
The Kingdom, Jamaica Convention	3654	The Love of Christ	2390	The Nature and Methods of God's	
The Kishenev Movement	1035	The Love of Christ	139	Elections	1457
The Knowledge of God—Its Value	2136	The Love Required of the New		The Need for Re-Statement	2929
The Labor of Love to Be Rewarded	5818	Creation	4849	The Negro Not a Beast	3042
The Lack Felt—Crying Alone	3846	The Love to Be Desired	4766, 6371	The Never-Falling Spring	747
The Lake of Fire and Brimstone		"The Man of Sin"	4278	The New and Wonderful Torpedoes	4719
Which Is the Second Death	893	The Mark of the Beast	4278	The New Bibles Thoroughly	
The Lamb of God Approved for		The Manner of Mother Eve's		Appreciated	3014
Sacrifice	967	Temptation	5238	The New Bibles with Helps (Notice)	4310
The Lambeth Conference	2218	The Manner of the Second Advent		The New Christianity	3602
The Lame Man Healed	1421, 2095	(Discourse No. 4)	578	The New Commandment	4540, 6289
The Lampstand	243	The Many Cold—The Few Faithful	5556	The New Covenant	
The Land of Abraham—Mesopotamia	4523	The Maritime Provinces Conventions	4525	Feb. 1844, 4463, 4902, 5292, 6324	
"The Land of the Midnight Sun"		The Mark of Cain	5150	The New Covenant and the New	
(Letter)	5649	The Mark of Crystallization of		Testament	4350
The Land Was Forced to Keep Its		Character	5080	The New Covenant Harmony with	
Sabbaths	4933	The Mark of Perfect Love (Poem)	4694	God (Letter and Reply)	4570
"The Larger Hope" (Paul Before the		"The Mark of the Beast"	4694	The New Covenant in the Book of	
American Board of Foreign Missions)	962	The Mark of This Age	4763	Hebrews	4510
The Last Number—For Some		The Marriage Feast	343, 2300	The New Covenant (It Is for God's	
(Notice)	896	The Marriage—In Glory	169	Friends)	1174
The Last of the Prophets	4543	The Marriage of the Lamb	6251	The New Covenant Earthly (Letter)	4530
The Last to Welcome the King	6397	The Master's Touch (Poem)	3635	The New Creature and Sin	4842
The Last Passover of Christ	6215	The Matter With the Churches	4878	The New Creature Given the Robe	6125
The Last Supper	3363	The Meaning of Europe's Great Armies	3008	The New Creature Not a Sinner	6125
The Laver	117	"The Meaning of the Day"	6109	The New Creature's Conquest of Hils	
The Law and the Gospel	887	The Meaning of the Words	1241	The New Creature's Responsibility to	
The Law Magnified and Made		The Meat-Offering	84	Divine Law	5088, 5101, 5107
Honorable	5070	The Meek Shall See Eye to Eye	1036	The New Creature's Struggle For	
The Law of Development	1906	The Melchisedec Priesthood (Dialogue)	86	Existence	5220
The Law of God	410, 1462	The Memorial Anniversary (Letter)	195	The New Heart	2503
The Law in re Distribution of		The Memorial April 14 (Notice)	4153	The New Hell	3488
"The Law Shadows"	4652	The Memorial Celebrants (Reports)	4824	The New Home in Canaan	1849
The Least in the Kingdom	4594	The Memorial Celebrated	1050	The New Idolatry	3829
The Leaven of Pride at Work	2838	The Memorial Celebration		The New Life in Christ	2479, 3165
The Length and Breadth of		1799, 3194, 3548, 3550, 3767, 4170, 4375,		The New Mind vs the Mind of the	
Restitution	3409	4562, 4620, 4651		Flesh	4628
The Lesson of Samson's Life	4087	The Memorial Day For Next Spring	4893	The New Protestantism	3443
The Lesson of the Flood	3933	(Notice)	4893	The New Psychology	3766
The Lesson Taught by a Swiss Guide	572	The Memorial Supper		The New Testament Among Hebrews	951
The Letter and the Spirit	4595	1382, 1504, 1786, 2115, 2282, 2436, 2592		"The New Theology"	3950
"The Letter Killeth, but the Spirit		2622, 2991, 4756, 6404		The New Tracts (Notice)	173
Giveth Life"	614	The Memorial of Our Lord's Death	1942	The New Version	248
The Liberty of the Romanism	1082	The Memorial Passover Supper	4590	The New Will the Basis of Christian	
The Liberty of the Sons of God	615	The Memorial Season Approaching	6038	Character	6294
The Liberty Wherewith Christ Makes		The Memorial Supper (Notice)	5420	The New Year (Poem)	1174
Free	4707	1775, 1793, 2575, 3179, 3505, 4603, 5420		The New Year's Outlook	4735
The Life and Light of Men	3474	The Memorial Supper at Allegheny	2447	The Newer Unrighteousness	3602
The Life of Christ in Review	3378	The Memorial Supper Celebrated	3013	The Newspaper Evangelism (Notice)	4303
The Life Promised to the Church	5608	The Memorial Supper Celebration	5457	The Newspaper Evangelism	4303
The Life-Giving Stream	3624	(Reports)		The Newspaper Syndicate's Idea	4960
The Life-Rights of the Ancient		The Memorial Widely Celebrated	2457, 3351	(Notice) Great Religious Awakening	3016
Worthies	5073	(Reports)	2457, 3351	The Next Religious Conference at	
The Light in India (Letter)	5255	The Merit and the Life-Right	4905	Jerusalem	1547
The Light of Love (Poem)	4376	The Merit of Christ	6371	The 1906 Conventions (Poem)	3856
"The Light of the Word" (Poem)	2334	The Message of the Risen Christ	3568	The Ninety-First Psalm (Poem)	1777
"The Light of the Word"	4987, 6174	The Message to Pergamos	359	The Norfolk Convention (Report)	4081
"The Light That Is in Thee"		The Message to Smyrna	351	The Nova Scotia Convention (Report)	4274
(Letter)	5797	The Message to the Jews	4735	The Oath-Bound Covenant	3944, 5177
The Likeness and the Difference	129	The Messenger of Jehovah	3683	The Object Intended	3542
The Lily and the Mignonette	496	The Messenger of the Covenant	2837, 2838, 2853	The Object of Our Lord's Return	531, 544
"The Little Cloud"	2876	The Messenger of God in "The Last		The Obnoxious Section (of the	
The "Little Flock" and the "Great		Days"	5257	Presbyterian Creed)	1182
Company"	772	The Messianic Reign (Poem)	5943	The Observance of Lent	3170
"The Little Flock Will Not Be		The Methodism of Wesley Vanishing	4897	The Offering of Strange Fire	1836
Misled" (Letter)	6055	The Methodist Revolt	1398	The Office of Reason (in the Formation	
"The Little Foxes"	5886	The Middle State a Heavenly		of Christian Character and Faith)	1565
The Logos Made Flesh	5351	University	1315	The Official Prayer of Russia for	
The London and Glasgow Conventions	5109	The Mighty King of Kings (Poem)	4187	Divine Aid Against Japan	3441
The London, Eng., Convention	3609	"The Millennium Dawn Christians"	2305	The One Lost Sheep Saved	1245
(Letter)		The Millennium Has Come!	5153	The One Thing Possible	1914
The London, Eng., Convention	4201	The Millennium Peace	5735	The One True Church	6043
(Report)		The Ministry of Angels	5633	The Ones Meant (Notice)	908
The London Convention—August 1-4		The Ministry of Comfort	2664	The Oneness of the Body of Christ	5212
(Report)	5316	The Ministry of Evil	1759	The Oneness of the Divine Family	3160
The Los Angeles Convention	3383	The Ministry of John the Baptist	1916	The Old and New	66
"The Lord Appointed Seventy Others		The Ministry of Sorrow	5802	The Old Theology (The Vages of Sin)	1045
Also"	2677	The Ministry of Sorrow (Letter)	5861	The Only Begotten Son	2510
The Lord Betrayed	2474	The Miraculous Birth of Jesus	5767	Queries	4720
The Lord Is My Keeper	3632	The Mission Field	4096	The Open Shop and Socialism	3566
"The Lord Is My Light and My		The Missionary Envelopes (Notice)	977	The Opening at Brooklyn	4342
Salvation"	3248	The Missionary without the Halo	4041	The Opinion of John Wesley	4343
The Lord Is My Shepherd		The Modern Church Should Believe		"The Oracle of Messiah	
The Lord Is Nigh unto a Contrite		In the Communion of Saints	1315	"The Origin of Man"	3007
Heart (Letter)	6217	"The Modern Stephen"	2282	Orthodox Student vs the	
"The Lord Is Risen Indeed"	1995	The Morn Is Coming (Poem)	3095	Orthodox Teacher	4394
"The Lord Knoweth Them That Are		The Morning Cometh	302, 965	"The Overland Monthly" (Notice)	4363
Risen"	3964	"The Morning Cometh" (Poem)	2957	"The Overproduction of Ministers"	2168
"The Lord Knoweth Them That Are		"The Morning Cometh and a Night		The Outcome of the War	3380
Risen"	6443	Also"	6013	The Outlook	1515
The Lord Looketh on the Heart	3225	The Mortal Body the Servant of the		The Outlook in Germany	2875
"The Lord Preserveth the Faithful"	2019	New Mind	5001	The Outlook—War and Prosperity	4815
"The Lord Stood by Him"	3190	The Mosaic Economy	643	The Palace of Blessedness	5003
"The Lord Thy God Is a Faithful		The Mount of Olives the Kingdom of		The Panic of 1913	3449
God"	5500	Blessing	5437	The Papacy Having More Trouble	4324
The Lord Will Direct the Issue	6378	The Mountain of the Lord's House	3113	The Papal Power	1027
The Lord Will Provide	6388	The Movement's Growing Force	3627	The Parable of the Sower	2927
"The Lord Your God Proveh You"	716				
"The Lord's and Our New Name	237				



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

"The Parable of the Talents" .....	1659	The Principles of Love and Justice	5883	The Rich Man and Lazarus .....	283, 1000, 1965, 2717
The Parallel with Portugal .....	2870	Contrasted .....	5883	The Rich Man in Hell .....	5004
The Parabolic Vineyard Wasted .....	2904	The Privilege and Blessedness of	449	The Ridiculous Situation .....	704
The Parousia of Our Lord and His		Giving .....	449	The Riot at Ephesus .....	3159
Subsequent Apokalupsis and		The Privilege and Necessity of	5200	The Risen Christ .....	5578
Epiphania at His Second Advent .....	2972	Prayer .....	1864	The Rising Generation .....	4522
The Passover .....	325, 465, 476, 6377	"The Prize Set Before Us" .....	1668	The River of Salvation .....	2507
The Passover Date This Year .....	3968	The Probation of Angels .....	1679	The Robe of Christ's Righteousness .....	4842
(Notice) .....	1657	The Problem of Church Unity .....	2113	The Roman Catholic Reply to	
The Passover Instituted .....	1657	The Prodigious Received .....	1958	the Russian Priesthood .....	4471
The Passover in the First Month .....	3706, 3932	The Prodigious Son .....	5434	The Roman Christians Protestants	
The Passover Memorial (Notice) .....	450	The Prodigious's Return .....	1459, 2707	Desire to Embrace .....	1765
"The Passover" (Notice) .....	3749	The Professor's Grievance .....	3075	J'hose (Poem) .....	3883
"The Passover Must Be Killed" .....	740	The Progress of Infidelity .....	325	"The Royal Diadem" .....	4913
The Passover Supper .....	1832	The Progress of Religious Union .....	1739	The Royal Law of Love .....	5555
The Pastor Denies It .....	6132	The Progress of Ritualism .....	3024	The Royal Law—The Golden Rule .....	2589
The Pastor's Voice in Her Own Home		The Progress of Three Months	5812	The Royal Priesthood .....	12, 404, 3199
(Letter) .....	3672	(Letter) .....	5812	The Rutherford-Troy Debate .....	5684
The Pastoral Letter .....	6094	The Progress of Total Abstinence .....	4155	The Sabbath Day .....	970, 5026
The Pastoral Work .....	2515	The Promise (Poem) .....	1924	The Sabbath Was Made for Man .....	3315
The Peace Conference a Failure .....	1876	The Promised Escape Provided	5763	The Sacred Cubit (Letter) .....	6435
The Peace of Christ (Poem) .....	4398	(Letter) .....	5763	The Sacrifice of The Christ .....	5085
"The Peace of God" .....	1832, 4898	The Proper Course for Believers .....	1607	The Sacrificial Loaf and Cup (Poem)	
The Pentecostal Blessing .....	4127	The Proper Perspective of the	5448	Saints and Students .....	1116
The People Free? Not So the		Situation .....	5448	The Sale of a Birthright .....	5198
Ministers (Letter and Reply) .....	5236	The Prophecy of Restoration .....	615	The Sale of the Earth .....	634
The People That Know the Joyful		The Prophet Isaiah's Vision .....	2370	The Salt of the Earth and the Light	
Sound .....	2568	The Prophet like unto Moses .....	1321	of the World .....	2099
The People's Favorite Preacher		The Prophet of Galilee .....	4556	The Salvation of the Lord .....	3996
(Photograph) .....	3505	The Prophets and the Resurrection .....	717	The Same Jesus .....	340
The Perfect Copy (Poem) .....	5907	The Prophetic Aspect .....	368, 399	The Same Valiant Away .....	4519
The Philippiian Jailor .....	5147	The Prophecy of the Jewish	4858	The Same Conversion (Report) .....	4481
The Philosophy of Our Daily		Persecution .....	2554	The Satisfaction of Justice .....	3507, 3706
Experiences .....	2873, 4578	The Propriety of Fasting .....	2053	The Satisfying Water of Life .....	3495
The Philosophy of the Ransom .....	6041	The Prospects for 1900 .....	1239	The Scapegoat .....	150
The Photo-Drama of Creation .....	5410, 5451	The Proverbs of Solomon .....	797	The School of Christ .....	572
(Notice) .....	2199	The Providence of Prayer .....	5571, 6108	The Scope of the Abrahamic Covenant	
The Pilgrim (Poem) .....	2672	The Psychological Moment .....	5635	5909	
The Pilgrim Harvest Service .....	3311	The Public Schools (Babylon's New		The Scotch Presbyterian Church .....	3488
(Notice) .....	3094	Suburbs) .....	965	The Scriptural Rule for Adjusting	
The Pilgrim's Wants (Poem) .....	184	The Purification of the Sons of Levi .....	3494	Misunderstandings .....	4984
The Pittsburgh "Dispatch" (Notice) .....	2555	The Purpose of Witnesses .....	5499	The Scriptures in re Hades (Letter)	
The Pittsburgh Meetings (Notice) .....	271	The Purpose of Our Trials .....	6342	The Sculptor (Poem) .....	74
The Plan of Campaign For 1900 .....	1120	The Purpose Served by the Law	1516	"The Sea and the Waves Roaring" .....	1531, 3671
The Plan of the Ages (Explanation		Covenant .....	4050	The Search for God .....	3357
of the Church) .....	1901	The Race in Adam .....	5318	The Second Adam and Eve .....	4556
"The Plan of Ages" (Millennial Dawn,		The Race, the Prize, the Course .....	3445	The Second Coming of Christ and	
Vol. I) .....	1293	The Race-Course of the Age—Its	991	the Gift of Life .....	933
The Plan of the Ages (Poem) .....	6359	The Rank of the Ancient Worthies .....	2114	The Second Death .....	381, 891
The Plank Bears (Scriptures in re		The Real Danger .....	3117	The Second Epistle of St. Peter .....	5863
Christ's Blood) .....	1161	The Real Import of Modern Criticism	6404	The Second Temple's Foundation .....	4894
The Plowman Overtaking the Reaper		The Reapers Not Yet Crying Out .....	1886	The Secret of a Happy Day (Poem)	
The Plowman Shall Overtake .....	4135	The Re Birth of a Nation .....	4721	The Secret of His Presence .....	647, 5811
The Reaper .....	3671	The Recalled Introductory Letters	4693	The Secret of the Saints (Poem)	
The Political Effect of the Panic .....	1625	(Notice) .....	6401	The Secret Place (Poem) .....	628, 870
The Poor Jews Suffer .....	2784	The Recent London Meetings .....	3428	The Secret Place (Poem) .....	5799
The Pope and the Bible .....	4074	The Recent Zionist Congress (Letter)	5264	The Seed and the Covenants .....	4961
The Pope's Encyclical .....	1704	The Reckoning Hour .....	1360	"The Seed is the Word of God" .....	3763
The Pope's Views .....	2921	The Redemption Price and Its	6365	The Seed of Abraham and Its Work	
The Potter's Hand (Poem) .....	4609	Application .....	1246	The Sermon on the Mount .....	1735, 1922
The Power of a Woman .....	1719	The Red-Hot Floor .....	4204	The Servant Heir .....	488
The Power of Faith .....	1821	The Red-Hot Over .....	3610	"The Servant of the Lord Died" .....	4053
The Power of Jesus .....	1581	The Refiner's Fire (Poem) .....	1769	"The Servant of the Lord Must not	
The Power of the Gospel (Letter)		The Reformer (Poem) .....	4540	Strive, but Be Gentle unto All" .....	2654
The Power of the Truth .....	6226	The Rejoicing Far Exceeds the	3654	The Servant's Path in a Day of	
The Power of the Will—Self-Control		Suffering (Letter) .....	5154	Rejection (Poem) .....	4508
4517		The Relationship of Our Lord's Death	3017	The Seven Churches .....	336, 351, 359, 388, 490, 504, 505
The Power of the Word of God .....	2530	and Resurrection to God's Plan	5313	The Seven Last Plagues .....	497, 509
"The Powers of the Heaven Shall Be		of Salvation .....	1188	The Seventh Trumpet (Poem) .....	1214
Shaken" .....	1305	Justice .....	1275, 1534	The Shadow of God's Hand (Poem)	
The Praise Belongs to Him (Poem)		The Religion of Socialism .....	4204	3927	
The Prayer-Answering God .....	4740	The Religions of New York .....	3610	The Sheep and the Goats .....	195, 4694
The Prayer-Meeting Test .....	3449	The Religious View 1752, 1756, 1762, 1769	4540	The Shepherd and His Flock .....	1847
"The Prayer of Faith Shall Save"		The "Religious World" .....	3654	The Shepherd of Captive Israel .....	6124
(Letter) .....	4099	The Remedy Co-Extensive with the	5154	The Shepherd, the Door, the Flocks .....	4157
The Prayer of the Consecrated		Conditions .....	3017	The Shepherds Disappointed and	2663
(Poem) .....	910	The Reply of Social-Democracy .....	1842, 5313	Chagrined .....	
"The Prayer of the Consecrated"		The Report of the Spies .....	1188	The Shining Light (Hymn with	
(Letter) .....	5630	The Reproach of Christianity .....	1395	Music) .....	1925
The Prayer of the Penitent .....	1396	The Repulsions of Christ .....	6316	The Sign of His Presence .....	98, 710
The Prayers of the New Creation .....	4983	The Resources of Palestine .....	3171	The Signs of the Times .....	681
"The Precious Blood" .....	407	The Rest of Faith (Poem) .....	1138	The Silver Question as Related to	
"The Precious Blood of Christ .....	1229	The Rest of the Dead .....	1105, 1118	Prophecy Fulfilling before Our Eyes	
The Pre-Existence of Jesus .....	4151	The Restored Dominion .....	163	Today .....	2039
"The Presbyterian" Argues Against		The Results of World-Redemption .....	3086	The Significance of Coals from the	
Revision Thus .....	2696	The Resurrection of Christ .....	1505, 1631	Altar .....	4602
The Presbyterian Banner's		"The Resurrection of Damnation" .....	1271	The Sin Against the Holy Spirit .....	137
Faithfulness .....	1255	The Resurrection of Our Lord .....	1816	The Sin Offering .....	95
The Presbyterian Creed .....	1157	"The Resurrection of the Dead .....	1508	The Sin of Covetousness .....	2339, 5350
The Power of the Truth .....	1098	"The Resurrection of the Just and	4989	The Sin of Ingratitude .....	4199
The Presence and Harvest .....	236	of the Unjust" .....	5060	The Sin of Self-Sufficiency .....	5704
"The Presence of the Son of Man" .....	4705	The Resurrection Power Now at	5559	The Sin of the Church (By Bishop	
The Present and the Future (Poem)		The Resurrection the Greatest of	1653	C. D. Williams) .....	5798
The Present Advantages of Faith .....	5716	Miracles .....	1653	The Sin unto Death .....	4830
The Present Apostasy .....	5526	The Retributive Character of the	1801	The Sin unto Death in the Gospel Age	
The Present .....	4111	Divine Law .....	1955	382	
The Present Financial Spasm .....	517	The Revealing of the Righteous .....	4132	The Sins Borne by the Scape-Goat .....	4651
The Present Judgment .....	3241	The Rewards of Faith .....	4835	The Situation in France .....	3984
The President's View on Mob Violence		The Rewards of Sacrifice .....	4835	The Situation in Germany .....	1380
The Press and the Public .....	4945			The Slanderer .....	1188
The Prevailing Type of Preaching .....	4166			The Slighted Invitation .....	3833
The Price of Exaltation .....	676			The Social View .....	1751, 1758, 1765, 1769, 1791, 1805, 1845
The Prince of Life Crucified .....	1746, 3468			The Socialist's Scheme .....	3924
The Prince of Peace .....	615, 1686			The Society of the Messenger .....	6194
The Prince of This World .....				The Solitary Way (Poem) .....	5395
				The Solon Association (Notice) .....	3470, 3563



The Son Alone Sets Free .....	6136	The Tithing Custom .....	1028	The Vanishing Sense of Sin .....	3403
The Son of God .....	462	The Title of the Dawns (Notice) .....	3428	The Wall Seems Very Thin Now (Letter) .....	6062
"The Son of Man Hath Power on Earth to Forgive Sins" .....	2583	"The Tone of the Voice" (Poem) .....	5639	The Verbal Accuracy of God's Word .....	52
The Sons of God .....	5837	The Tongue's Power for Good or Evil .....	4380	The Very Greatest Prophet .....	4940
The Song of the Vineyard .....	4794	The Toronto Convention .....	3250	The Victories of Faith .....	5243
The Song of Moses and the Lamb .....	76	The Tower in German .....	808	The View from Ireland (Letter) .....	4588
The Soul (Poem) .....	1020	The Tower for 1892 (Notice) .....	1339	The Vision of Dry Bones .....	2505
The Soul, Not the Body, Brought Forth from the Tomb .....	5611	"The Tower" Grows Deeper and Sweeter (Letter) .....	5355	The Voice from Heaven .....	5478
The Source of True Promotion .....	5710	The Tower Tract Society .....	1338	"The Voice Is Nigh Thee" (Poem) .....	1353
The Sowing and the Reaping .....	3769, 5225	The Tradition of the Mehdi .....	618	The Voice of the Church .....	1684
"The Spade and the Bible" .....	2101	The Tragedy of Samson .....	5612	The Voice of the Lord .....	5615
The Spirit and the Bride Say, Come .....	3410	The Transfiguration .....	1761	The Voices of the Three Signs .....	4057
The Spirit at Pentecost .....	5830	The Transforming Influence of Thought .....	5246	The Volunteer Service (Notice) .....	2632
The Spirit is Willing .....	4094	The Treasures of Ethiopia .....	3450	The Volunteer Tracts (Notice) .....	3581
The Spirit of Adoption Shed Forth .....	1416	The Trend of Socialism .....	3373	The Volunteer Work 2523, 2618, 2570, 2697 .....	2697
The Spirit of Antichrist .....	980	The Trial in Brooklyn (Notice) .....	6281, 6288	The Vow an Added Safeguard (Letter) .....	5667
The Spirit of a Sound Mind .....	1079	The Trial Hour (Poem) .....	4688	The Vow in Book-mark Form (Notice) .....	4383, 4960
The Spirit of Discontent .....	4899	The Trial of Faith .....	3351	The Vulgate to Be Revised .....	3022
The Spirit of Envy and Murder .....	4218	The Trial of Our Faith Necessary .....	832	"The Wages of Sin Is Death" .....	4626, 1085
The Spirit of Helpfulness .....	5412	The Tried and Proven People .....	5527	The Wages of Sin (Old Theology Tracts) .....	1109
The Spirit of Lawlessness Prevalent .....	2784	The Trinity (Letters to Our Children) .....	1052, 1062	The Wall of Russian Peasant Women .....	3799
The Spirit of Service the Spirit of Discipleship .....	5321	The Triumph of Gideon .....	1875, 4082	The Waiting Ones (Poem) .....	1229
The Spirit of the Great Reformation Dying .....	1134	The Troubles of Scientists .....	2915	The Waiting Virgin (Poem) .....	134
The Spirit of True Reform .....	1200	The True Church (Poem) .....	1497	The Walk to Emmaus .....	123
The Spirit-Begotten in the Holy .....	5418	The True Fold Not a Pen .....	3142	"The Waning of Evangelicalism" .....	2322
The Spirits in Prison .....	1678	"The True Light That Lighteth Every Man" .....	2408, 2550	The War Cloud's Silver Lining .....	5516
"The Spirits of Just Men Made Perfect" .....	5294	The True Shepherd and His Flocks .....	4732	The War Obsession .....	5994
The Spiritual Health of the Lord's Flock .....	2752	The True Vine and Its Fruit .....	3544	The War Spirit Growing .....	2641
The Spiritual Law .....	650	The True Remedy .....	6433	The Watch Tower Bible (Notice) .....	4975
The Spread of Mormonism .....	2684	The Trial Hour (Poem) .....	4688	The Watch Tower Editorial Committee .....	6147, 6389
The Spread of Socialism .....	4844	The Trial of Faith .....	3351	The Watch Tower Office (Notice) .....	6349
"The Spurgeon of America" .....	4952	The Trial of Our Faith Necessary .....	832	The Water of Life .....	2423
The St. Louis Convention .....	3444, 5931	The Trinity (Letters to Our Children) .....	1052, 1062	The Watered Lilies (Poem) .....	2870
The Stability of Zionism .....	3412	No. 2) .....	1052, 1062	"The Way of the Lord More Perfectly" .....	3065
The Standpoint of the Future .....	2087	The Triumph of Gideon .....	1875, 4082	"The Way of the Righteous" .....	1383
"The Stone and the Pillar" .....	4142	The Troubles of Scientists .....	2915	The Way, the Truth, the Life .....	5506
The Story of Adam and Eve .....	3508	The True Church (Poem) .....	1497	"The Way Which They Call Heresy" .....	3792
The Story of Jesus in Review .....	3912	The True Fold Not a Pen .....	3142	The Wedding Feast .....	5510
The Story of the Deluge .....	2842	"The True Light That Lighteth Every Man" .....	2408, 2550	The Wedding Garment .....	41, 40, 76
The Strait Gate .....	108	The True Remedy .....	6433	The Wedding Garment (Letter and Reply) .....	4547
The Strangers in Zion .....	212	The True Shepherd and His Flocks .....	4732	The Wedding Guests .....	58
The Strengthening Cord (Letter) .....	5634	The True Vine and Its Fruit .....	3544	The Wedding Preparation .....	6251
The Substitutes .....	215	The Truth Defended in Scotland .....	1964	The Welsh Revival .....	3540
The Sum of All Graces Is Love .....	2202, 5668	The Truth in Asia Minor (Letter and Reply) .....	4490	The Westminster Confession .....	3584, 3782
The Sun Darkened .....	6192	The Truth in China (Letter) .....	1004	The West Point Church .....	2177
"The Sun of Righteousness Shall Arise" .....	3636	The Truth in Foreign Fields .....	2307	The Westward Convention Tour (Notice) .....	4815
The Sure Mercies of David .....	1936	The Truth in French, Italian and Greek (Notice) .....	3672	The Wheat and the Tares .....	2276, 4635
The Sweet Rest Rose (Poem) .....	4377	The Truth in Japan (Letter) .....	4028	The Wheeling One-Day Convention (Report) .....	3726
The Symbol of Our Baptism .....	833	The Truth in South Africa .....	5860	The White Raiment of the Kingdom .....	5668
The Tabernacle .....	100, 117, 158, 243	The Truth Shall Conquer (Poem) .....	2314	The White Stone Given the Overcomers .....	5113
The Tabernacle and the Gown .....	4816	"The Truth Shall Make You Free" .....	1657	The Wicked Husbandmen .....	1795
The Tabernacle of Meeting .....	4028	The Twelve Apostles (Their Calling, Office and Authority) .....	1521	The Wide-Margin Linear Bible (Notice) .....	2912
The Table of the Great King .....	6414	The Twelve Chosen .....	1735	The Wilderness Path (Poem) .....	3977
The Task of Converting England to Christianity .....	4323	The Twelve Sent Forth .....	1742	The Will of God .....	630
The Teacher and His Message Rejected .....	3300	The Twentieth Century Church (An "Orthodox" View) .....	2929	"The Will of the Lord Be Done" .....	4466
The Teacher and the Lesson .....	4557	The Two Adams .....	41	The Wine of False Doctrine .....	4873
The Temple-Building Type .....	172, 292	The Two Altars Contrasted .....	4867	The Wisdom from Above .....	3962
The Temple Dedicated .....	2054	The Two Great Intercessions .....	5776	The Wise Choice .....	4780
The Temple of Ezekiel's Vision (Illustrated) .....	6280	The Two-Horned Beast and the Image .....	6425	The Wisest King Misled .....	5722
The Temple of God .....	1981	The Two Likenesses .....	148	The Withered Pig Tree Putting Forth Fruit .....	750
The Temple God Is Building (Poem) .....	3601	The Two Natures .....	561	The Woes of Intemperance .....	1698
The Temple of God Is Holy .....	4296	The Two Parts of the Harvest work .....	5761	The Woes of the Drunkard .....	1658
The Temple of His Body .....	2874	The Two Parts of the Work of Redemption .....	5128	The Woman's National Daily (Notice) .....	4134
The Temple Which Solomon Built .....	2054	The Two Parts to Sanctification .....	5319	The Word and the Way .....	4882
The Temptation of Jesus .....	1688	The Two Salvations .....	741, 5100	The Word Mediator Used Differently .....	4309
The Tempted and Tried (Poem) .....	493	The Two Words (Poem) .....	1871, 1896	The Word of God .....	338
The Ten Commandments .....	542, 1830	The Typical Red Heifer .....	5674	The Word of God Our Spiritual Food .....	2949
The Ten Plagues of Egypt .....	2910	The Typewriter and Progress .....	5674	"The Word Was a God" .....	1514
"The Ten Virgins" .....	38, 5522	The Ultimate End of the Law of God .....	5755	"The Word Was Made Flesh" .....	2555, 4106, 5064
"The Testimony of the Lord Is Sure" (Scripture Citations) .....	1908	The Ultimate End of the Commandment Is Love from a Pure Heart and a Good Conscience .....	5755	The Work and the Workers .....	939
The Test Now upon the Church .....	6349	The Unconditional Oath-Bound Covenant .....	2120	The Work at Home .....	1825
The Test of Endurance .....	1656	The Undeified One .....	776	The Work before the Church .....	6193
The Tests and Privileges of Discipleship .....	2071	The Underlying Principles of Present Civilization .....	1189	The Work before the Church .....	6139, 6359
The Theocratic Kingdom .....	477	"The United Church of Canada" .....	3791	The Work for a Converted Will .....	1637
The Thickening Turmoil .....	6191	The United States and the Philippines .....	2799	The Work in England (Letter) .....	5337
The Thief in Paradise .....	506, 6250	The United States to Be a Kingdom .....	2255	The Work of Grace in the Heart .....	4836
The Things We Are to Forget .....	6155	The Union of Protestants and Catholics .....	595, 596	The Work of the Messianic Kingdom .....	6337
The Third Day .....	643	The Universal Meridian .....	2916	The World by Wisdom Knows Not God .....	3358
The Thought of Christ (Poem) .....	6085	The Unjust Steward .....	1626, 2715, 5436	The World Called to Repentance .....	5083
The Thought of God (Poem) .....	5934	The Unmerciful Servant .....	528	The World in Arms .....	394
The Three Fault-Finders (Poem) .....	5096	The Unpardonable Sin .....	260	"The World on Fire" .....	6056
The Three Great Covenants .....	282, 4318	The Unrest in Russia .....	3023	The World's Conversion .....	5007
The Three Parts .....	3634	"The Unrest of the Continent" .....	3024	The World's Crisis .....	668
The Throne of David .....	452	The Untried Year (Poem) .....	6087	The World's Debt Never to Be Paid .....	5653
The Throne of His Glory .....	1282	The V. D. M. Questions .....	6051	The World's Final Test .....	6391
"The Throne Is At Hand" .....	1088, 1089, 1110, 1121	The Value of Discipline (Poem) .....	6351	The World's Hatred .....	4813
The Time Is Short .....	900	The Value of Foreign Missions .....	3627	The World's Hatred .....	752
The Time Is Short (Poem) .....	2551	The Value of Moderation .....	5840	"The World's Hope" [No-ransom Exchange] .....	447
The Time, My Soul, Is Short! (Poem) .....	6227	The Value of Prayer .....	4912	The World's Hope Not in Missions, but in the Kingdom .....	2861
The Time of Betrothal .....	6251	The Value of Superstition .....	1064	The World's Mediator Our Advocate .....	4560
The Time of Harvest .....	3436	The Value of Wisdom .....	1520	The World's Outlook .....	3296
The Time of Opportunity Is Short .....	2554				
The Time of Trouble (Poem) .....	96				
The Time of Trouble Approaching .....	4110, 4095				
The Time of Thy Visitation .....	1846				
The Times of the Judges .....	1869				



## INDEX OF ARTICLES

The World's Outlook (From a Methodist Bishop's Standpoint) .....	857	This Wonderful Period .....	5153	"To Show Thyself Approved" .....	4930
The World's Peace Endangered .....	5659	Thorns, Thistles and the Curse .....	4080	To the Elect of God (In a Time of Trouble) .....	761
The World's Perplexity .....	3704, 3705	Those Consecrating between the Ages .....	6359	"To the Feet of Him" (Poem) .....	4192
The World's Redeemer Pictured .....	3859	Those Six Questions .....	639	"To the Jew First"—and Last .....	952, 5100
The World's Ubiquitous Preacher .....	4952	Those Who Are Reproved by the Light .....	4746	To the Readers of the Watch Tower .....	238
The Worm at the Social Grail .....	4718	"Thou Art the Man!" .....	5681	To the Forgotten Subscribers—Thanks! .....	6137
The Wrath of Man Overruled .....	4455	"Thou Knowest the Year" (Letter) .....	5875	(Notice) .....	
"The Wrath of Man Shall Praise Him" .....	3871	"Thou Knowest the Year with Thy Goodness" .....	2737, 4100	"To Us There Is One God" .....	714, 1410
The Wrong-Headedness of Higher Criticism .....	3557	"Thou Hast the Words of Eternal Life" .....	1710	To Wage War on Infidelity .....	1766
The Year 1881 .....	223	Thou Knowest (Poem) .....	2889	To What Degree Should We Confess Faults? .....	4597
The Year 1900 a Papal Jubilee .....	2247	"Thou Preparest a Table Before Me" .....	1475	"To Whom Shall We Go?" .....	2257
The Year before Us (Poem) .....	5158	Thou Shalt Guide Me with Thy Light .....	2240	To Whom Should We Pray? .....	1400
The Year's Peril .....	3619	"Thou Shalt Worship the Lord Thy God, and Him Only Shalt Thou Serve" .....	3467	To Whom Was It Paid? .....	685
The Young Man and the Pulpit .....	3839	Though Ye Be Established .....	3089	Too Large for Human Mind to Grasp .....	6070
The Young Man's Error .....	4722	Thoughtful Words of an Able Man .....	2646	Too Much Money—Further Offerings Refused .....	477
The Youth of Jesus .....	1682	Thoughts .....	672	"Together with Him" .....	83
The Zeal of Thine House .....	913	Thoughts for the New Year .....	1281, 368	"Tolls of the Road Will Seem Nothing When" .....	5657
The Zionist Congress .....	2938	Thoughts on the Memorial Season .....	659	Told for a Memorial of Her .....	4702
The Zionist Movement .....	4026	Thoughts on the Tabernacle .....	245	Tolstol and the Peasant .....	4230
Theirs Will be a Heavenly Inheritance .....	5023	Thoughts Regarding Jonah .....	3568	Tolstol's Sermon on the War .....	3442
"Them That Are Contentious" .....	4501	Thousands Made Insane .....	4405	"Tongue Filled with Singing" (Letter) .....	6252
Them That Honor Me I Will Honor" .....	3462, 3978	Three and a Half Years without Rain .....	4730	"Tongues of Fire" .....	394
Then, the End .....	763, 1204	Three Grand Conventions .....	552	Torpedoes in the Air .....	4522
Theologians Becoming Rationalists .....	1792	Three Manifestos .....	108	Totten's One Year Ministry .....	3078
Theoretical vs. Practical Creeds .....	364	Three Tempting Questions .....	4686	"Touch Not Mine Anointed" .....	5672
Theories, True and False .....	734	Three Worlds .....		Touched with the Feeling of Our Infirmities .....	3067
"There Is a Sin unto Death" .....	4400	Through Favor of God (Poem) .....	1521	Toward Church Unity .....	3395
"There Is No Other Name Given under Heaven among Men Whereby We Must Be Saved" .....	3066	Through Much Tribulation Enter the Kingdom .....	4368	Toward Particular Means of Grace (Letter) .....	5515
"There Is No Schism in the Body" .....	6358	Through the Needle's Eye (Poem) .....	4658	Town Comes to Life after Years of Slumber .....	6057
"There Has Not Failed One Promise" .....	4260	Thunderbolt through Soul of the Church (Letter) .....	6019	Tract Distributors (Take Notice) .....	1120
"There Shall Be Showers of Blessing" .....	5573	Thus May He Bless and Keep Thee (Poem) .....	4823	Tract Fund Report .....	708, 818
"There Was Also a Strife among Them" (Poem) .....	6286	Thyatira .....	388	Tract No. 21—Do You Know? .....	1677
"There Were Giants in Those Days" .....	3073, 3135	"Thy Dead Men—My Dead Body" .....	4667	Tract Society's Introductory Letters .....	1847
These Many Years (Poem) .....	1703	"Thy Faith Hath Saved Thee" .....	3847	Tract Society's Report for 1895 .....	1904
"These Things" That We Must Do .....	5677	"Thy Judgments Are a Mighty Deep" .....	3204, 5107	Tract Supplement No. 1 (Notice) .....	178
"These Things Were Types" .....	5267	"Thy Kingdom Come" (Poem) .....	427	Tract Supplement No. 5 (Notice) .....	228
They Also Have Erred through Wine .....	3104	Thy Light Is Come .....	2036	Tracts for Country Fairs (Notice) .....	3428
They Explain Action .....	4196	"Thy Money Perish with Thee" .....	4329	Tracts, Envelopes, Withdrawal Letters, Etc. (Notice) .....	4302
"They Gnaw Their Tongues" .....	1167	"Thy People Shall Be My People" .....	3110	Tracts for Free Distribution (Notice) .....	4103
"They Had Taken an Oath to Strength" .....	5912	"Thy Saints Shall Glorify Thee" .....	2712	Tracts in Swedish and Norwegian (Notice) .....	1425
"They Had All Things in Common" .....	1861	Thy Shield and Thy Reward .....	1905	Trading with Our "Pounds" .....	3948
"They Had Been with Jesus" .....	2096	"Thy Truth Is My Shield and Buckler" (Poem) .....	46	Training for Membership in the Kingdom .....	5219
"They Hated Me without a Cause" .....	4608	Thy Will Be Done (Poem) 1153, 3007, 6226 .....	6126	Training Our Affections Heavenward .....	5598
"They Shall Be Mine" .....	1440	"Thy Wonders Are a Mighty Deep!" .....	2145	Training Our Mental Convention Tour .....	5298
They Shall Cast You Out .....	877	"Thy Word Was Found, I Ate It" .....	3608	Transformed .....	3952
They Shall "Fall upon Their Faces" .....	5655	"Till He Come" .....	1021, 1115	"Transformed" (Poem) .....	3626
"They Shall Look upon Me When I Mourn for Him" .....	2831	"Time Coming When Communication with the Others Will Be Easy" .....	3567	Transforming Power of the Truth (Letter) .....	6172
They Stand or Fall Together .....	856	Time of Cooperation in the Tabernacle? (Letter) .....	6435	Travelling in Birth of New Era .....	4111
"They That Be Whole Need not a Physician" .....	2260	Time Enough for Protest (Letter) .....	5813	Travels in the Holy Land (Editorial Notes) .....	1350, 1389, 1394, 1400
"They That Reverenced the Lord Spake Often Together" .....	2789	Time of Revolution and Trouble .....	4413	Travelling Brethren of Time (Notice) .....	2093
"They Shall Attain to Resurrection" .....	1107	"Time to Pardon 'The Finished Mystery' Editors" .....	6383	Traveling Now in a More Excellent Way (Letter) .....	5024
"They Will Accuse Me of Heresy" .....	3479	Time Servers .....	252	Treasures Earthly and Heavenly .....	874
Things Lawful Not Expedient .....	4005	Time's Secrets Revealing .....	2699	Treasures in Heaven .....	1513, 5862
Things to Come—and the Present European Situation .....	1354	"Times of Refreshing" .....	4719	"Trees of Righteousness" .....	5557
Think It Not Strange .....	738, 1744, 2264	"Times of Gentiles" Have Ended .....	6070	Trespases and Sins and Their Effect on Character .....	5720
"Think on These Things" .....	1703	Tischendorf's New Testament (Notice) .....	450	Trespases, Not Original Sin, Blotted Out .....	6155
"Thinking More Earnestly Than Ever" .....	6127	To Abandon Sovereignty .....	358	Trial of	
Thinking More Earnestly Than Ever .....	6127	To Abolish Prayer Meetings .....	288	Trial of Abraham's Faith .....	1623
Thinks It a Wonderful Book (Letter) .....	6141	To Abolish Prayer Meetings .....	288	Trials .....	27
Thinks the Lord Himself Is Speaking to Us! (Letter) .....	6251	To Be Cast Out .....	777	Trials Essential to Character Development .....	5459
Thinks Photo-Drama Wonderful (Letter) .....	5447	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	Trials of Faith—Why Permitted .....	1949
Thinks the Stones Would Cry Out (Letter) .....	6120	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	Tribulation and Peace .....	347
Thinks the Suggestion a Good One (Letter) .....	6180	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	Tribulation—Then Exaltation .....	4761
Thinks "Watch Tower" Timed to Minute (Letter) .....	5401	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	Trifling with God's Name .....	4700
Thirteen Questions on the Anglo-Israel Theory .....	2124	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	Trouble among Methodists .....	3048
Thy Million Dollars to Convert the World .....	4847	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	True Bible Chronology Stated A. M. .....	1980
Thirty Years of Association with Pastor Russell (Letter) .....	6046	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	True Christian Liberty .....	1597
"This Do in Remembrance of Me" .....	1013, 3879, 4703	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	True Definition of Babylon .....	5730
"This Charge I Commit unto Thee, Son Timothy" .....	2574	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	True Discipleship Defined .....	4568
Thou Doth God Require .....	4012	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	True Love vs False Love .....	1899
"This Generation" .....	342	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	True Love vs False Love .....	1899
"This Gospel of the Kingdom Shall Be Preached in All the World" .....	1349	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	True Shepherd, True Sheep, True Fold .....	5138
"This Honor Have All His Saints" .....	5803	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	Truly Beautiful (Poem) .....	3527
"This Ignorance God Winked At" .....	3128	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	Trust Methods in Church Work .....	3178
"This Is Justification" .....	1231	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	Trusts as Viewed by Justice Brown .....	2784
"This Is My Will For Thee (Poem) .....	4718	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	Trusting in His Grace and Wisdom (Letter) .....	6037
"This Is the Way" .....	1753	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	Truth and Heresy .....	1308
This Journal and Its Mission (First Appearance of These Paragraphs) .....	1750	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	Truth and Justice Soon to Flower .....	6057
This Looks Reasonable (Letter) .....	5044	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	Truth Is Bread .....	38
"This One Thing I Do" .....	478, 4025, 5955	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	Truth Is Stranger Than Fiction .....	3808
"This One Thing the Society Does" .....	687	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	Truth Literature for the Blind (Letter) .....	4726
This Persuasion .....	352	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	Truth More Precious than Ever (Letter) .....	6063
"This Salvation" .....	352	"To Be Cast Out .....	777	Truth Sifting in the Tower .....	312
		To Our German Friends (Notice) .....	3255	Truth Spreading .....	339
		To Our Readers (Notice) .....	110	Truth Striding in India .....	4594
		To Purify the Sons of Levi .....	3864	Truth Stands Majestic as the Cliffs (Letter) .....	6113
		To Restore the Garden of Eden .....	4572	Truth Versus Orthodoxy and Infidelity .....	674
		To Revive "Pastoral Oversight" .....	4095		
		To Serve, Not to Be Served .....	5785		
		To Shorten the Commandments .....	4799		



Truth "Wounded in the House of Its Friends".....	2971	Verging on Danger.....	4582	Waiting Patiently on the Lord.....	3245
Truths Untaught—Error Entrenched.....	5853	Verily, They Have Their Reward".....	955	"Waits on Archbishop of Canterbury".....	2981
Truthful Words—Polite Speech.....	5020	Very Sad if True.....	3722	"Walk as Children of Light".....	4198
Truth-Hungry Ones among the Soldiers (Letter).....	6030	Vest Pocket Mannas (Notice).....	6190	"Walk by Faith, Not by Sight".....	4087
Turkey Asks Jews to Come.....	4431	Vetoes the Suggestion (Letter).....	6179	Walk by This Rule.....	1840
Turkish Promises Trusted.....	5882	Via Glyceria and Cleveland, Ohio.....	124	"Walk Circumspectly Because the Days are Evil".....	6121
Turned into Hell.....	552	Vice President's Statement (Letter).....	6197	"Walk Honestly as in the Day".....	4401
Turning on the Light.....	3723	Victories over Modern Giants.....	5662	Walk in Wisdom.....	756
Turning the World Upside Down.....	3130, 4316	Victorious Christ Hends Procession.....	5066	Walking in the Narrow Way (Poem).....	2544
Turns Atheists to the Bible (Letter).....	5590	Victory Not to the Strong.....	4215	Walking to the Lord upon the Waves.....	6187
Twig to Branches.....	202	Viewed from Another Standpoint.....	3228	Wandering into "Outer Darkness".....	4444
Two Bands of God's Heroes.....	5859	Views Abroad.....	1363, 1375	Want to Clasp Hands.....	3381
Two Baptisms.....	444	Views from the Tower.....		Wanted, At a Bargain.....	671
Two Causes of Dissensions in the Church.....	6414	300, 311, 324, 334, 345, 356, 367, 377, 388, 399, 414, 425, 438, 450, 462, 475, 487, 500, 512, 522, 547, 559, 571, 583, 596, 608, 621, 633, 645, 670, 683, 695, 707, 720, 730, 740, 748, 758, 769, 774, 785, 795, 806, 817, 824, 834, 842, 851, 853, 862, 868, 879, 890, 907, 918, 927, 937, 948, 957, 968, 990, 1002, 1020, 1032, 1037, 1071, 1077, 1090, 1110, 1132, 1142, 1152, 1162, 1181, 1193, 1201, 1212, 1243, 1255, 1279, 1285, 1301, 1305, 1312, 1319, 1325, 1332, 1347, 1354, 1422, 1439, 1446, 1474, 1546, 1583, 1592, 1605, 1675, 1751, 1756, 1762, 1769, 1775, 1784, 1804, 1807, 1824, 1825, 1839, 1843, 1844, 1851, 1858, 1863, 1870, 1876, 1883, 1897, 1903, 1911, 1917, 1935, 1940, 1947, 1953, 1959, 1968, 1989, 2003, 2018, 2033, 2039, 2046, 2056, 2061, 2076, 2083, 2091, 2105, 2112, 2135, 2143, 2151, 2168, 2176, 2180, 2191, 2204, 2216, 2245, 2256, 2260, 2298, 2308, 2327, 2360, 2369, 2419, 2450, 2459, 2475, 2483, 2499, 2515, 2528, 2536, 2553, 2561, 2577, 2614, 2630, 2639, 2646, 2662, 2679, 2686, 2694, 2702, 2710, 2718, 2726, 2751, 2760, 2767, 2775, 2783, 2799, 2830, 2837, 2866, 2875, 2881, 2927, 2926, 2930, 2949, 3016, 3024, 3032, 3044, 3048, 3056, 3065, 3073, 3081, 3097, 3106, 3112, 3117, 3125, 3133, 3141, 3147, 3162, 3169, 3184, 3220, 3227, 3234, 3241, 3248, 3256, 3263, 3271, 3286, 3295, 3303, 3319, 3327, 3334, 3342, 3350, 3367, 3365, 3372, 3380, 3406, 3443, 3449, 3479, 3487, 3497, 3506, 3523, 3540, 3548, 3557, 3565, 3583, 3592, 3601, 3610, 3618, 3627, 3636, 3652, 3660, 3671, 3697, 3704, 3713, 3722, 3731, 3739, 3757, 3766, 3773, 3782, 3791, 3799, 3828, 3837, 3846, 3854, 3864, 3872, 3881, 3889, 3898, 3905, 3923, 3940, 3949, 3968, 3966, 3975, 3984, 4016, 4025, 4041, 4049, 4056, 4065, 4073, 4080, 4086, 4094, 4109, 4134, 4143, 4150, 4159, 4163, 4185, 4195, 4203, 4230, 4250, 4258, 4267, 4285, 4303, 4322, 4330, 4362, 4373, 4383, 4393, 4403, 4411, 4430, 4441, 4471, 4521, 4539, 4572, 4671, 4688, 4697, 4703, 4713, 4732, 4771, 4796, 4806, 4844, 4859, 4877, 4937, 4955, 5061, 5097, 5153, 5373, 5448, 5467, 5516, 5554, 5601, 5657, 5715, 5764, 5783, 5790, 5798, 5805, 5823, 5852, 6025, 6043, 6056, 6070, 6091, 6107, 6191, 6206, 6315, 6332, 6349, 6358, 6373, 6383, 6389, 6422, 6410, 6424, 6431, 6439, 6443, 6452, 6455, 6458, 6461, 6464, 6467, 6470, 6473, 6476, 6479, 6482, 6485, 6488, 6491, 6494, 6497, 6499, 6502, 6505, 6508, 6511, 6514, 6517, 6520, 6523, 6526, 6529, 6532, 6535, 6538, 6541, 6544, 6547, 6550, 6553, 6556, 6559, 6562, 6565, 6568, 6571, 6574, 6577, 6580, 6583, 6586, 6589, 6592, 6595, 6598, 6601, 6604, 6607, 6610, 6613, 6616, 6619, 6622, 6625, 6628, 6631, 6634, 6637, 6640, 6643, 6646, 6649, 6652, 6655, 6658, 6661, 6664, 6667, 6670, 6673, 6676, 6679, 6682, 6685, 6688, 6691, 6694, 6697, 6700, 6703, 6706, 6709, 6712, 6715, 6718, 6721, 6724, 6727, 6730, 6733, 6736, 6739, 6742, 6745, 6748, 6751, 6754, 6757, 6760, 6763, 6766, 6769, 6772, 6775, 6778, 6781, 6784, 6787, 6790, 6793, 6796, 6799, 6802, 6805, 6808, 6811, 6814, 6817, 6820, 6823, 6826, 6829, 6832, 6835, 6838, 6841, 6844, 6847, 6850, 6853, 6856, 6859, 6862, 6865, 6868, 6871, 6874, 6877, 6880, 6883, 6886, 6889, 6892, 6895, 6898, 6901, 6904, 6907, 6910, 6913, 6916, 6919, 6922, 6925, 6928, 6931, 6934, 6937, 6940, 6943, 6946, 6949, 6952, 6955, 6958, 6961, 6964, 6967, 6970, 6973, 6976, 6979, 6982, 6985, 6988, 6991, 6994, 6997, 7000, 7003, 7006, 7009, 7012, 7015, 7018, 7021, 7024, 7027, 7030, 7033, 7036, 7039, 7042, 7045, 7048, 7051, 7054, 7057, 7060, 7063, 7066, 7069, 7072, 7075, 7078, 7081, 7084, 7087, 7090, 7093, 7096, 7099, 7102, 7105, 7108, 7111, 7114, 7117, 7120, 7123, 7126, 7129, 7132, 7135, 7138, 7141, 7144, 7147, 7150, 7153, 7156, 7159, 7162, 7165, 7168, 7171, 7174, 7177, 7180, 7183, 7186, 7189, 7192, 7195, 7198, 7201, 7204, 7207, 7210, 7213, 7216, 7219, 7222, 7225, 7228, 7231, 7234, 7237, 7240, 7243, 7246, 7249, 7252, 7255, 7258, 7261, 7264, 7267, 7270, 7273, 7276, 7279, 7282, 7285, 7288, 7291, 7294, 7297, 7300, 7303, 7306, 7309, 7312, 7315, 7318, 7321, 7324, 7327, 7330, 7333, 7336, 7339, 7342, 7345, 7348, 7351, 7354, 7357, 7360, 7363, 7366, 7369, 7372, 7375, 7378, 7381, 7384, 7387, 7390, 7393, 7396, 7399, 7402, 7405, 7408, 7411, 7414, 7417, 7420, 7423, 7426, 7429, 7432, 7435, 7438, 7441, 7444, 7447, 7450, 7453, 7456, 7459, 7462, 7465, 7468, 7471, 7474, 7477, 7480, 7483, 7486, 7489, 7492, 7495, 7498, 7501, 7504, 7507, 7510, 7513, 7516, 7519, 7522, 7525, 7528, 7531, 7534, 7537, 7540, 7543, 7546, 7549, 7552, 7555, 7558, 7561, 7564, 7567, 7570, 7573, 7576, 7579, 7582, 7585, 7588, 7591, 7594, 7597, 7600, 7603, 7606, 7609, 7612, 7615, 7618, 7621, 7624, 7627, 7630, 7633, 7636, 7639, 7642, 7645, 7648, 7651, 7654, 7657, 7660, 7663, 7666, 7669, 7672, 7675, 7678, 7681, 7684, 7687, 7690, 7693, 7696, 7699, 7702, 7705, 7708, 7711, 7714, 7717, 7720, 7723, 7726, 7729, 7732, 7735, 7738, 7741, 7744, 7747, 7750, 7753, 7756, 7759, 7762, 7765, 7768, 7771, 7774, 7777, 7780, 7783, 7786, 7789, 7792, 7795, 7798, 7801, 7804, 7807, 7810, 7813, 7816, 7819, 7822, 7825, 7828, 7831, 7834, 7837, 7840, 7843, 7846, 7849, 7852, 7855, 7858, 7861, 7864, 7867, 7870, 7873, 7876, 7879, 7882, 7885, 7888, 7891, 7894, 7897, 7900, 7903, 7906, 7909, 7912, 7915, 7918, 7921, 7924, 7927, 7930, 7933, 7936, 7939, 7942, 7945, 7948, 7951, 7954, 7957, 7960, 7963, 7966, 7969, 7972, 7975, 7978, 7981, 7984, 7987, 7990, 7993, 7996, 7999, 8002, 8005, 8008, 8011, 8014, 8017, 8020, 8023, 8026, 8029, 8032, 8035, 8038, 8041, 8044, 8047, 8050, 8053, 8056, 8059, 8062, 8065, 8068, 8071, 8074, 8077, 8080, 8083, 8086, 8089, 8092, 8095, 8098, 8101, 8104, 8107, 8110, 8113, 8116, 8119, 8122, 8125, 8128, 8131, 8134, 8137, 8140, 8143, 8146, 8149, 8152, 8155, 8158, 8161, 8164, 8167, 8170, 8173, 8176, 8179, 8182, 8185, 8188, 8191, 8194, 8197, 8200, 8203, 8206, 8209, 8212, 8215, 8218, 8221, 8224, 8227, 8230, 8233, 8236, 8239, 8242, 8245, 8248, 8251, 8254, 8257, 8260, 8263, 8266, 8269, 8272, 8275, 8278, 8281, 8284, 8287, 8290, 8293, 8296, 8299, 8302, 8305, 8308, 8311, 8314, 8317, 8320, 8323, 8326, 8329, 8332, 8335, 8338, 8341, 8344, 8347, 8350, 8353, 8356, 8359, 8362, 8365, 8368, 8371, 8374, 8377, 8380, 8383, 8386, 8389, 8392, 8395, 8398, 8401, 8404, 8407, 8410, 8413, 8416, 8419, 8422, 8425, 8428, 8431, 8434, 8437, 8440, 8443, 8446, 8449, 8452, 8455, 8458, 8461, 8464, 8467, 8470, 8473, 8476, 8479, 8482, 8485, 8488, 8491, 8494, 8497, 8500, 8503, 8506, 8509, 8512, 8515, 8518, 8521, 8524, 8527, 8530, 8533, 8536, 8539, 8542, 8545, 8548, 8551, 8554, 8557, 8560, 8563, 8566, 8569, 8572, 8575, 8578, 8581, 8584, 8587, 8590, 8593, 8596, 8599, 8602, 8605, 8608, 8611, 8614, 8617, 8620, 8623, 8626, 8629, 8632, 8635, 8638, 8641, 8644, 8647, 8650, 8653, 8656, 8659, 8662, 8665, 8668, 8671, 8674, 8677, 8680, 8683, 8686, 8689, 8692, 8695, 8698, 8701, 8704, 8707, 8710, 8713, 8716, 8719, 8722, 8725, 8728, 8731, 8734, 8737, 8740, 8743, 8746, 8749, 8752, 8755, 8758, 8761, 8764, 8767, 8770, 8773, 8776, 8779, 8782, 8785, 8788, 8791, 8794, 8797, 8800, 8803, 8806, 8809, 8812, 8815, 8818, 8821, 8824, 8827, 8830, 8833, 8836, 8839, 8842, 8845, 8848, 8851, 8854, 8857, 8860, 8863, 8866, 8869, 8872, 8875, 8878, 8881, 8884, 8887, 8890, 8893, 8896, 8899, 8902, 8905, 8908, 8911, 8914, 8917, 8920, 8923, 8926, 8929, 8932, 8935, 8938, 8941, 8944, 8947, 8950, 8953, 8956, 8959, 8962, 8965, 8968, 8971, 8974, 8977, 8980, 8983, 8986, 8989, 8992, 8995, 8998, 9001, 9004, 9007, 9010, 9013, 9016, 9019, 9022, 9025, 9028, 9031, 9034, 9037, 9040, 9043, 9046, 9049, 9052, 9055, 9058, 9061, 9064, 9067, 9070, 9073, 9076, 9079, 9082, 9085, 9088, 9091, 9094, 9097, 9100, 9103, 9106, 9109, 9112, 9115, 9118, 9121, 9124, 9127, 9130, 9133, 9136, 9139, 9142, 9145, 9148, 9151, 9154, 9157, 9160, 9163, 9166, 9169, 9172, 9175, 9178, 9181, 9184, 9187, 9190, 9193, 9196, 9199, 9202, 9205, 9208, 9211, 9214, 9217, 9220, 9223, 9226, 9229, 9232, 9235, 9238, 9241, 9244, 9247, 9250, 9253, 9256, 9259, 9262, 9265, 9268, 9271, 9274, 9277, 9280, 9283, 9286, 9289, 9292, 9295, 9298, 9301, 9304, 9307, 9310, 9313, 9316, 9319, 9322, 9325, 9328, 9331, 9334, 9337, 9340, 9343, 9346, 9349, 9352, 9355, 9358, 9361, 9364, 9367, 9370, 9373, 9376, 9379, 9382, 9385, 9388, 9391, 9394, 9397, 9400, 9403, 9406, 9409, 9412, 9415, 9418, 9421, 9424, 9427, 9430, 9433, 9436, 9439, 9442, 9445, 9448, 9451, 9454, 9457, 9460, 9463, 9466, 9469, 9472, 9475, 9478, 9481, 9484, 9487, 9490, 9493, 9496, 9499, 9502, 9505, 9508, 9511, 9514, 9517, 9520, 9523, 9526, 9529, 9532, 9535, 9538, 9541, 9544, 9547, 9550, 9553, 9556, 9559, 9562, 9565, 9568, 9571, 9574, 9577, 9580, 9583, 9586, 9589, 9592, 9595, 9598, 9601, 9604, 9607, 9610, 9613, 9616, 9619, 9622, 9625, 9628, 9631, 9634, 9637, 9640, 9643, 9646, 9649, 9652, 9655, 9658, 9661, 9664, 9667, 9670, 9673, 9676, 9679, 9682, 9685, 9688, 9691, 9694, 9697, 9700, 9703, 9706, 9709, 9712, 9715, 9718, 9721, 9724, 9727, 9730, 9733, 9736, 9739, 9742, 9745, 9748, 9751, 9754, 9757, 9760, 9763, 9766, 9769, 9772, 9775, 9778, 9781, 9784, 9787, 9790, 9793, 9796, 9799, 9802, 9805, 9808, 9811, 9814, 9817, 9820, 9823, 9826, 9829, 9832, 9835, 9838, 9841, 9844, 9847, 9850, 9853, 9856, 9859, 9862, 9865, 9868, 9871, 9874, 9877, 9880, 9883, 9886, 9889, 9892, 9895, 9898, 9901, 9904, 9907, 9910, 9913, 9916, 9919, 9922, 9925, 9928, 9931, 9934, 9937, 9940, 9943, 9946, 9949, 9952, 9955, 9958, 9961, 9964, 9967, 9970, 9973, 9976, 9979, 9982, 9985, 9988, 9991, 9994, 9997, 10000, 10003, 10006, 10009, 10012, 10015, 10018, 10021, 10024, 10027, 10030, 10033, 10036, 10039, 10042, 10045, 10048, 10051, 10054, 10057, 10060, 10063, 10066, 10069, 10072, 10075, 10078, 10081, 10084, 10087, 10090, 10093, 10096, 10099, 10102, 10105, 10108, 10111, 10114, 10117, 10120, 10123, 10126, 10129, 10132, 10135, 10138, 10141, 10144, 10147, 10150, 10153, 10156, 10159, 10162, 10165, 10168, 10171, 10174, 10177, 10180, 10183, 10186, 10189, 10192, 10195, 10198, 10201, 10204, 10207, 10210, 10213, 10216, 10219, 10222, 10225, 10228, 10231, 10234, 10237, 10240, 10243, 10246, 10249, 10252, 10255, 10258, 10261, 10264, 10267, 10270, 10273, 10276, 10279, 10282, 10285, 10288, 10291, 10294, 10297, 10300, 10303, 10306, 10309, 10312, 10315, 10318, 10321, 10324, 10327, 10330, 10333, 10336, 10339, 10342, 10345, 10348, 10351, 10354, 10357, 10360, 10363, 10366, 10369, 10372, 10375, 10378, 10381, 10384, 10387, 10390, 10393, 10396, 10399, 10402, 10405, 10408, 10411, 10414, 10417, 10420, 10423, 10426, 10429, 10432, 10435, 10438, 10441, 10444, 10447, 10450, 10453, 10456, 10459, 10462, 10465, 10468, 10471, 10474, 10477, 10480, 10483, 10486, 10489, 10492, 10495, 10498, 10501, 10504, 10507, 10510, 10513, 10516, 10519, 10522, 10525, 10528, 10531, 10534, 10537, 10540, 10543, 10546, 10549, 10552, 10555, 10558, 10561, 10564, 10567, 10570, 10573, 10576, 10579, 10582, 10585, 10588, 10591, 10594, 10597, 10600, 10603, 10606, 10609, 10612, 10615, 10618, 10621, 10624, 10627, 10630, 10633, 10636, 10639, 10642, 10645, 10648, 10651, 10654, 10657, 10660, 10663, 10666, 10669, 10672, 10675, 10678, 10681, 10684, 10687, 10690, 10693, 10696, 10699, 10702, 10705, 10708, 10711, 10714, 10717, 10720, 10723, 10726, 10729, 10732, 10735, 10738, 10741, 10744, 10747, 10750, 10753, 10756, 10759, 10762, 10765, 10768, 10771, 10774, 10777, 10780, 10783, 10786, 10789, 10792, 10795, 10798, 10801, 10804, 10807, 10810, 10813, 10816, 10819, 10822, 10825, 10828, 10831, 10834, 10837, 10840, 10843, 10846, 10849, 10852, 10855, 10858, 10861, 10864, 10867, 10870, 10873, 10876, 10879			



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Welcome Back, Dear Brethren! (Letter).....	5861	What the "Good Hopes" Can Do.....	1361	Who Will Be Our Pastor? (Letter and Reply).....	6035
Welcoming the Scaple.....	4521	What "Penury" Signifies (Letter).....	6211	Who Will Gain the Victory?.....	6437
Well Expressed—Should Be Heeded.....	4699	Say (Poem).....	1716	Who Will Raise the Dead?.....	27
Well-Meaning, But Hinderers.....	5474	What the U. S. Commissioner of Labor Thinks.....	3319	Whole Town Signed the Petition (Letter).....	6409
Wells Now Flowing over Parched Plains.....	6057	What the Word Vow Signifies.....	4263	Wholesome Counsel.....	2038
Were Adam and Christ Representatives of the Race?.....	3409	What "Think Ye of Christ?".....	2755, 3339	Whom Do We Serve?.....	6109
Were All Martyrs of the Saint Class?.....	3599	What Think Ye of Christ?—Whose Son Is He?.....	467	Whom Does Pharaoh Type?.....	6371
Were Lincoln and Grant Christians?.....	2331	What To Do.....	163	"Whom No Man Hath Seen Nor Can See".....	2874
Were the Ancient Worthies on Trial for Life?.....	4598	What Was Jephthah's Vow?.....	2874	Whom the Lord Loves He Chastens (Letter and Reply).....	5994
Wesley on Dress.....	5235	What We Are to Expect.....	4941	Whom Will Ye Serve? (Poem).....	1013
What a Chord It Struck! (Letter).....	6235	What We Expect.....	247	Whom Face We Soon Shall See (Letter).....	6020
What a Famous Preacher Sees.....	3497	What Will Preach and Teach.....	5970	Whose Glory Is in Their Shame.....	1825
What a Terrible Muddle!.....	5765	What Will Become of Protestantism in Japan.....	2704	"Whose Son Is He".....	443
What a Triumph of His Grace It Will Be (Poem).....	3277	What Will the Higher Critics Do with Paul?.....	3057	"Whose Wife Shall She Be?".....	915
What a Vow Signifies.....	4211	"What Will the Poor Do with the Rich?".....	3923	Why a Minister Quits.....	4286
What a Wonderful Day Is Ours!.....	4572	What Will Thou Have Me to Do?.....	934	Why Are We Not Subject to the Law?.....	3721
What About the Money Supply?.....	5602	What Would Jesus Do? (Poem).....	2021	"Why Are Ye the Last to Bring Back the King".....	1690
What Are "Christian Nations"?.....	625	"Whatsoever He Saith unto You, Do It".....	3163	Why Christ Arose from the Dead.....	5016
What Became of a Lie (Poem).....	2342	Wheeling and Louisville Conventions (Report).....	3758	Why Church Union Lags.....	5792
What Blind Bartimeus Saw.....	5484	When and How Will Christ Come?.....	148	Why Did Christ Come in the Flesh?.....	144
What Christ, as Our Advocate, Imputes.....	4764	When Did Our Lord Become the Express Image of the Father?.....	4667	Why Did Christ Die?.....	47
What Constitutes a Church.....	2351	When Did the Stone Strike the Image?.....	3359	"Why Did He Not Tell Me?" (Letter).....	6132
What Constitutes Holiness?.....	3132	When Divorced People Are Free to Marry (Letter and Reply).....	5954	"Why Do the Nations War?" (Notice).....	6091
What Constitutes Purity of Heart.....	5148	"When Shall I Take away Their Sins".....	4812	Why Every Footstep Follower of Christ Must Suffer.....	6292
What Constitutes Spiritual-Mindedness.....	4968	When Persecuted, Flee.....	2645	Why Evil Was Permitted (A Dialogue).....	250
What Constitutes Teaching?.....	4121	When Reviled, He Reviled Not Again!.....	1798	Why Forbid God's Service?.....	13
What "Corrupt Communication" Signifies.....	4770	When That Which Is Perfect Has Come (Poem).....	114	Why God's Servants' Agony?.....	5550
What Course Should We Take?.....	4586	When the Crowning Day Shall Come (Hymn with Music).....	1930	Why God Has Permitted Satan's Lying Perceptions.....	5799
What Does "It Mean?" (Poem).....	4923	When the Mistake Was Made.....	5765	Why He Was Not a Church-Member.....	3636
What Does This Forbode?.....	512	When the Nations Will Seek God.....	4829	Why Men Fear the Second Coming of Christ.....	4996
What Doth It Profit? (Poem).....	2995	When Their Happy Life Began (Letter).....	5754	Why Ministers Deserve Sympathy.....	5154
What Doth Jehovah Require?.....	5407	When Was Jesus Born?.....	561	Why Our Lord Was Crucified.....	4171
What Effect.....	121	When Will Abraham Inherit the Land?.....	6156	"Why Persecutest Thou Me?".....	2117, 4355
What Else or How Else?.....	141	When Will Christ Come? (Discourse).....	598	Why Rev. Lyman Abbott Is Not a Universalist.....	2639
What God Would Have Us Be.....	585	When Will Opportunities for Service Cease?.....	4683	Why Should I Fear? (Poem).....	7300
What Great Britain Is Doing for Mohammedanism.....	2695	When Will Satan Be Bound?.....	2645	Why the Church Must Sacrifice.....	6365
"What Have I That I Did Not Receive?" (Letter).....	6119	Where Are the Dead?.....	4549	Why the World Has Not Received Restitution.....	5660
What Higher Criticism Has Done.....	3017	"Where Are the Nine?".....	5453	Why There Is Diversity Among God's People.....	5284
What His Ideal Is Not.....	4800	Where Does the Money Come From?.....	5588	Why Wages Seem Low.....	1062
What Hope for the Innumerable Non-Elect?.....	2732	"Where Your Treasure Is".....	5396	Why Will Christ Come Again?.....	255
What Is Adam's Condition? (Letter).....	5797	Which Day Is Sabbath?.....	4995	Why Will There Be a Second Advent?.....	4
What Is Duty?.....	456	Which Is the True Gospel?.....	2524, 2593	Why Were Not Job and Others Priests?.....	4666
What Is Embodied in True Humility.....	5842	Which Wears the Robe?.....	4761	Wicked Vine-Dressers.....	5504
What Is Evil Speaking?.....	5528	Which Was the More Responsible; Judas or Ananias and Sapphira?.....	3101	Willful Sin in the "Body".....	3154
What Is Guaranteed by the Ransom?.....	2855	Who Are We?.....	3271	Willful Sins of the World.....	6263
What Is It, and When and How?.....	609	Who Are Our Brethren?.....	3219	"Will a Man Rob God? Yet Ye Have Robbed Me".....	2485
"What Is Man?".....	328, 1265, 4972	Who Are Real Christians?.....	3317	Will and Testament of Charles Taz Russell.....	5999
What Is Meat?.....	326	Who Are Responsible?—Kings or Clergy?.....	6070	Will Assist Those Leading in the Van of Truth (Letter).....	6069
What Is Perfect Love?.....	77	Who Are Sons of God?.....	1005	Will Baptists and Christians Unite?.....	3966
What Is Repentance?.....	3456	Who Are Spirits in Prison? and Why Are They There? (Notice).....	2242	Will British Congregationalists and Baptists Unite?.....	2831
What Is Sin? And Who Is Responsible For Its Existence?.....	1224	Who Are They That Are "Defiled" by Babylon?.....	3600	Will Church and State Be Reconciled in Italy?.....	3549
What Is the End of Life?.....	2694	"Who Art Thou That Repliest against God?".....	612	Will Communication Between Heaven and Earth Be Re-Established.....	2416
What Is the Soul?.....	1880	"Who Can Hear It?".....	293	Will Continue in That Which He Began (Letter).....	6029
"What Is Truth?".....	8	"Who Can Hear It?".....	5438, 5451	Will Continue to Cooperate in the Work (Letter).....	6127
What Is Universal Redemption?.....	5925	"Who Did Sin, This Man or His Parents?".....	2667	Will Cooperate as Heretofore (Letter).....	6042
"What Is Wrong?".....	2144	"Who Gave Himself a Ransom".....	4340	Will Cooperate More Fully Than Ever (Letter).....	6042
What Is Your Judgment?.....	588	Who Hath Believed Our Report.....	1358	Will Episcopalians and Greek Catholics Unite?.....	4164
What It Means to Be a Christian.....	6312	Who Hath Heard Such a Thing?.....	1648	Will Get Pay for Strike Time.....	3523
What Judge Grosscup Sees.....	6135	Who Is Blind, but My Servant?.....	3176	Will Glorified Church Have Life-Giving Power?.....	5967
What Lack I Yet?.....	1774	Who Is Born of God?.....	2629	Will Great Company Have Part in First Resurrection?.....	5105
What Law Was Weak?.....	4608	Who Is He That Condemneth?.....	3050	Will Help "Hold Up the Hands" (Letter).....	6030
What Leading Jews Say about Jesus.....	2431	Who Is Judging the Church?.....	2425	Will Hold Up the Hands (Letter).....	6048
What Learned College Professors Are Preparing as a Substitute for the Bible.....	2499	"Who Is My Mother? and Who Are My Brethren?".....	943	Will It Apply to the Bible?.....	1636
Will Manner of Spirit Are Ye of?.....	4540	Who Is My Neighbor?.....	3803, 5287, 5699	Will It Be a Year of Blessing? (1898).....	2239
What Many Find Left in Life.....	3264	Who Is on the Lord's Side?.....	1257, 3008	Will My Name Be Blotted Out? (Notice).....	2455
What More Can He Say? (Letter).....	6020	Who Is Responsible?.....	6045	Will Pacify the Strikers.....	3523
What Must I Do to Be Saved?.....	4406	"Who Is Sufficient for These Things?".....	3673	Will Remember the Work as Before (Letter).....	6042
What Our Dying Lord Commended to the Father.....	6313	Who Is Wise Among You?.....	1448	Will Support and Strengthen the Hands (Letter).....	6068
What Our Lord Feared and from What He Was Saved.....	4804	Who Is Worthy?.....	3103	Will the Church Be a Mother.....	70
What of the Night? (Poem).....	1318, 3378	Who Loved Me? (Poem).....	2510	Will the Earth Be Burned?.....	5363
What Others Are Coming to See.....	2876	Who May Be Coworkers.....	5093	Will the Spirit Be Withdrawn?.....	120, 162
What Rev. Carter, D. D., Thinks.....	3497	Who May Fall from Grace.....	5378	Will the United States Become Involved?.....	5766
What Rev. Hillis Sees.....	3119	Who May Pray and for What?.....	5378	Will the Welsh Revival Extend?.....	3497
What Say the Scriptures about Hell? (Notice).....	2055	Who May Properly Memorialize?.....	3635	"Will Turn Mine Hand upon the Little Ones" (Letter).....	6041
What Say the Scriptures about Spiritism? (Notice).....	2242	"Whom No Man Hath Seen Nor Can See".....	2874	Willful Sins.....	725
What Say the Scriptures about Spiritism? (Proofs That It Is Demonism).....	2168, 2178, 2185	"Who Only Hath Immortality"—Who?.....	2747		
What Say the Scriptures Concerning Hell?.....	2597	Who Shall Abide in Thy Tabernacle?.....	2080		
"What Shall Be the Sign of Thy Presence?".....	6107	Who Shall Be the Greatest?.....	875		
"What Shall I Render?".....	1673	Who Shall Lead Them?.....	1764		
"What Shall I Render unto the Lord?" (Poem).....	5221	Who Should Be Immersed?.....	1113		
What Shall We Say to These Things?.....	1140	Who Were Those Saints?.....	2811		
What Sin Will Do.....	618	Who Were Typified by the Levites?.....	4875		
What Sins the Scape-Goat Bore.....	4273				
"What Spirit Ye Are Of".....	4266				
What the Church Sacrifices.....	4900				
What the Church Shares with Christ.....	4616				
What the Czar Wants.....	987				



# INDEX OF ARTICLES

Willing and Willing	568
Willing Hands May Labor	851
Willing to Sacrifice Name and Creed	6410
"Wilt Thou That We Command Fire?"	4701
Winds of War Let Loose	5715
"Wine Is a Mockery" 1444, 1631, 2532, 3270	
"Winning of Immortality"	5792
Winning the World to Christ	6304
Wisdom for Hard Times	5143
Wisdom from Above the Noblest	
Science	4825
Wisdom of the Ages	1520
"Wisdom—Righteousness—	
Sanctification—Redemption"	5105
Wisdom's Warning of Present Danger	1518
Wise and Foolish Virgins	3867, 4692
Words and Deeds (Poem)	631
Words Flily Spoken (Extracts from	
Interesting Letters)	1133
Wise as Serpents, and Harmless as	
Doves	745, 5151
Wise Stewards	1047
Wise to Continue with Us (Letter)	1054
Words from Bro. Sunderlin	292
Witches, Wizards and Necromancers	6335
"With a Pure Heart Fervently"	1670
"With Him—Called and Chosen and	
Faithful"	2940
"With Jesus and Learned of Him"	4460
"With Strong Cryings and Tears"	3885
With Such an One No, Not to Eat	2962
"With the Skin of My Teeth"	5994
"With What Body Do They Come?"	1852
"With What Judgment Ye Judge"	5200
"Withdrawal Letters" (Notice)	2578, 3135
"Within the Wall" (Poem)	4156
Without a Parable He Spake Not	4644
Without His Consent (Letter)	5382
"Without Religion Man Is Lost"	3049
Witnesses to the Truth	5898
Witnessing at Funerals (Letter)	6090
Witnessing for Jesus	3477
"Woe unto Them That Are at Ease in	
Zion"	2355
"Woe unto You, Pharisees!"	5389
Woes Ancient and Modern	5242
Woman a Help, Meet for Man	1551
Woman as a Wife	1552
Woman the Glory of Man—The Church	
the Glory of Christ	4602
Woman's Position in Church and	
Home	4749
Woman's Rights and Wrongs	3826
Wonderful Blessings Since Finding	
the Truth (Letter)	5969
"Wonderful Cotton Seed"—Free	
(Notice)	5382
Wonderful Witness for the Truth	6411
Wonderful Words of Life	3860
Word from the British Branch	2804
Word of Cheer and Encouragement	2889
Words Inadequate for Expression	
(Letter)	6211
Words of Cheer and Encouragement	2805
Words of Comfort and Cheer (Letter)	6018
Words of Comfort from One of the	
Bethel Family (Letter)	6077
Work Among the Gentiles	1471

Work Will Proceed while Yet Day	
(Letter)	6037
Working in the Church	6286
Working with God	633
Works and Repentance	747
World Has Lost a Real Friend	
(Letter)	6030
World Movement toward	
Denominational Union	2710
Worldly Pleasures	966
World-Wide Pastoral Work	5984
Worldly Peculiarities	4065
"Worship the Lord in the Spirit of	
Holiness"	2069, 2079
Worshipping Angels	496
Worshipping the Golden Calf	3046
Worshipping the Unknown God	4409
Worthy and Unworthy Ambition	4566
Worthy of All Acceptation	435
Would Correct the Rumors (Letter)	6227
Would Not Murnur against God	
(Letter)	6172
Would Rather Depend on the Premises	
(Letter)	6365
Would Revolutionize the World—If	
(Letter)	5820
Worship in the House of (Professed)	
Friends	2105
Wrath (Poem)	586
Wresting the Scriptures	4433
Wrestling Not with Flesh and Blood	
(Letter)	6262
Write At Once (Requests for	
Editor's Visits)	97
Written Partly before and Partly after	
Brother Russell's Death (Letter)	6069
"Ye Are Bought with a Price"	2097
"Ye Are Bought with a Price" 3088, 4998	
"Ye Are Christ's!" (Poem)	1217
"Ye Are Dead" (Poem)	6422
"Ye Are Gods"	301
Ye Are Not Ignorant of His Devices	3095
"Ye Are Not under the Law, but under	
Grace"	5072
"Ye Are the Light of the World"	4992
"Ye Cannot Serve God and Mammon"	2259
"Ye Have Condemned the Just One"	2780
"Ye Have Need of Patience"	4909
"Ye Know Your Calling, Brethren"	3265
"Ye Must Be Born Again"	2421
"Ye Serve the Lord Christ"	2343
"Ye Shall Be Free Indeed"	2438, 3511
Year Text for 1919 (Notice)	6370
Year Text Important	6194
Yellow and White Men and Money	4729
Yearly Reckoning—Spiritual Accounts	3000
Year's Motto Full of Meaning (Notice)	6228
Yet Seven Years More	4110
"Yet There Is Room"	5168
"Yet Will I Rejoice in the Lord!"	
(Poem)	5762
Yield Not to Fear (Poem)	1144
Yoke-Fellows with Christ	5885
You Are a Catholic!	4878
You Can Assist in This (Notice)	1171
"You Hath He Quickened"	4377
Young Men and the Christian Ministry	4049

Y. M. C. Association Efforts	780
"Your Adversary the Devil"	4540
Your Assistance Needed (Notice)	853
Your Brethren That Hated You	5893
Your Building	428
Your Church Connection Reports	
(Notice)	4939
"Your Father Knoweth"	5623
"Your Father Knoweth What Things	
Ye Have Need of" (Poem)	4021
Your "Good Hopes"	3669, 4102, 4284, 5600, 6372
Your Heavenly Father Knoweth	732
Your House Left Desolate	3105
"Your Labor Is Not in Vain"	3173
Your Letter (Notice)	298
Your Letters Appreciated	3837
Your Orders Delayed (Notice)	4372
Your Precious Faith	1822
Your Reasonable Service	1456
Your Prompt Responses (Notice)	4820
Your Redemption Draweth Nigh	112, 5255
Your Representatives Abroad	1311
Your Righteousness	3243
Your Safety in the Coming Trouble	1874
Your Sanctification	441
Your Standing	773
Your Subscription for This Year	
(Notice)	1099
Your Welcome Letters (Notice)	3694
Zaccheus the Publican	1783
Zeal According to Knowledge	1452
Zeal the Measure of Love	2200
Zerubbabel the Typical Bullder	1490
Zion Heard and Was Glad	814
"Zionism" Advocated and Defended	2217
Zionism and the Messianic Prophecies	2256
Zionism Favored by Turkey	5107
Zionism from a Literary Jew's	
Standpoint	2946
Zionism in Prophecy	4764
Zionism Making Progress	2420, 2528
Zionism Prospering Slowly	2705
Zionism's Prospects as Seen by the	
N. Y. Tribune	2946
Zionism's Split on the Line of Faith	3627
Zionists at The Hague	4056
Zionists Encouraged	3380
Zionists Fail to Obtain from the Sultan	
the Kind of Concessions Desired	3067
Zionists in Perplexity	8249
Zionists on to Canaan	4572
Zionists Taking New Courage	3855
"Zion's Glad Songs" (Notice)	2697
Zion's Glad Songs of the Morning	
(Hymns with Music)	1925
Zion's Travail	183
Zion's Triumph Near	6243
Zion's Watch Tower (front cover	
used in 1891, 1892, 1893, and 1894)	1277
Zion's Watch Tower and Herald of	
Christ's Presence (New Cover	
Design)	1749
Zion's Watch Tower Tract Society	
705, 707, 1350, 1745	



# TOPICAL INDEX

Because of its nature, this index is the most complex of all the four indexes; but a little care will soon enable the searcher to familiarize himself with the system, and thus be able to locate any topic with ease.

Main-topic headings are printed in bold-face all-capital letters. With some of the subjects the main headings exhaust the citations. But other subjects are dealt with at such length that more elaborate division of the matter has been thought advisable. In such cases sub-headings will be found in bold-face smaller letters, and sub-sub-heads in light-face all-capital letters. Matter under sub-sub-heads is also indented, or set in, somewhat, to aid the eye in discerning where to return to the foregoing sub-head.

Cross reference notices, as "See so and so", are found at end of all matter under the main heading, except where the cross reference belongs to matter under a sub-head or sub-sub-head, in which case the cross reference is found at the end of the sub-head or sub-sub-head, as the case may be. "And", when used to connect the main-topic with some other subject, is treated as the last letter of alphabet and will be found at end of alphabetical order; when used to connect sub-heads or sub-sub-heads with other subjects, it will be found at end of sub-head or sub-sub-head.

New paragraphs starting with a bold-face initial capital letter (not whole word bold) signify that all matter in that paragraph belongs to main heading. When a paragraph starts merely with a light-face, or ordinary, initial capital letter the citations refer to the previous sub-heading.

First figures after wording signify whole page numbers in the Reprints; figures after colons are paragraph numbers. Separate citations are divided by semi-colons, after the manner of our usual Scripture citation style; as: 1672:5, 7; 1697; 1852. This means page 1672, paragraphs 5 and 7; page 1697, etc.

**AARON:** Anointing of, a type, 183:1; church typified by, 72:13; established worship of the golden calf, 3046:7, 8; given to Moses as his mouthpiece, 5262:4, 5, 11-13; in type and anti-type, 72:4.

**Represented:** Jesus from moment sacrifice began, 4877:1-4; the mediator, 4570:14.

**Rod of:** Swallowed magicians' rods, 4060:3, 6; that budded, what it typified, 3283:1.

**Sanctification of,** 69:1-3.

**Sons of:** Whom they represent, 72:13; why God punished with death the two, 4030:6, 7.

**Type of:**

**CHRIST:** 72:1-5; 82:1, 2; 96:1-8; and church, 160.

Jesus, 4503, 4504.

And Underpriests, see Underpriests.

See Moses.

**AARONIC:** and Melchisedec Priesthoods, see Priesthoods.

**ABBEY:** Westminster, Darwin buried in, 2114:16.

**ABBOTT:**

**Dr. Lyman:**

**AIRS VIEWS ON:** Eternal torment, and permission of evil, 2639; immortality, 424:5, 6; 1202:5, 6; second death, 1202:8.

Believed in the ransom in 1875, denied the ransom in 1895, 1792; believes agnostics will gain heaven, 2247:1-3; "Bible is not the Word of God", he says, 1583:19; 1584:1-13; creed of higher criticism outlined by, 5467; 5468; criticized by New York Sun, 2114:7-11.

**DENIES:** Resurrection, supports spiritism, 4373:1-7; story of Jonah, 3373:11.

Has denied the ransom, 1255:4-6, 8-11; 1256:1-17; higher critic, 2105:15; loss of pulpit's power outlined by, 4955:1; makes light of the Bible, 2105:15; preaches evolution, 1793:8-15; renounces Bible doctrines, 3479:8; surrender of, to "science, falsely so-called", 1792; undermines faith in Bible, 2814, 2815; views of, vs. Bible, 1793:8-15, 20-23; 1794.

**ABBREVIATION:** A second method of attack from demons, 6142:16.

**ABEL:**

**Blood of:** Christ speaks better things than, 3930:1, 2; cried for vengeance, 4651:5-7, 11.

Born under more favorable conditions than Cain, 5150:6, 7; by faith offered a more excellent sacrifice, 1614:3, 4, 14; how his faith pleased God, 4386:6, 7; in some degree a type of Christ, 1614:15; murdered by Cain, 1614; why murdered by Cain, 2777:1-6.

**ABIDING:**

In Christ, 4983:7-9; how we may know we are, 5446:6, 7, 13, 14. Under the shadow of the Almighty, 3331:9; wherein we are called, 5498:1-5, 9-11.

**ABIHU:** See Nadab.

**ABILITY:** Not increased, but knowledge is, 2394:5-10; see knowledge.

**ABIMELECH:** Philistine king seeks treaty with Isaac, 3954:7, 8.

**ABOMINATION:**

Of Desolation: Defined, 711:1; sign of

Lord's presence, 710:14, 15; the mass is the, 1991:7, 8; 2822:7-9; 5641:10; 5642:1.

**ABOUND:** Ye shall not be unfruitful if these things be in you and, 4929:9, 13.

**ABRAHAM:** Age of, on entering Canaan, and its bearing on chronology, 1595; 2855:1-3, 9, 10; 5177:8-10, 20-22; as a peacemaker, 3939:3; asks when he shall inherit the land, 3957:8-10; attitude of, similar to that of church, 2847; "Before Abraham was, I am", 445:4-7, 11-15; bosom of, represents divine favor, 1000; called of God, 2846, 2847; concubines of, could represent covenants, 4399, 4400; course of, a lesson to Christians, 2849:3; dealt with God without a mediator, 6448:6; discouragement and blessing of, 2853:5-8; divine plan for humanity pictured in the life of, 4682, 4683; entertained the Logos, 3946:3, 4; "Even as Sarah obeyed", 1553:7-9; example of faith to us, 3936.

**Faith:** And patience of, 2857:1; tested, 751:15; 1623; 5180.

**Generosity of,** an example, 2856:4-8; generous, Lot covetous, 3939; given earthly promises, 218:12, 13; God bound by covenant of blood to, 3945:5-8.

**God's:** Dealings with, 6320:4-10; oath to, renewed, 3944, 3945; promises to, still future, 2854:7-9.

**History and faith of,** 5169, 5170; how faith and loyalty of, were tested, 6364:1-5; inheritance of Canaan yet future, 5178:16.

**Justified:** But not spirit-begotten, 218:5-7; to friendship with God, not to life, 5774:7, 8, 11.

**Looked for City:** Whose builder was God, 5189:3-5, 9-13; with foundations, 4387:7-10.

**Meaning of name,** 48:2; petitions for Sodomites, 3946, 3947; 5179:1.

**Promise to:** Church are heirs of the, 3684:3; Jews, Christians and Mohammedans turn to, 6319:6; seeming delay of, 11:10-18; to affect all mankind, 6321:2-6, 8-12; yet to be fulfilled, 607:2, 3.

**Promised the reward of repentance,** 5083; received earthly reward, 5170, 5171; rich with earthly possessions, 5170, 5171; saw Jesus' day and was glad, in what sense, 445:5-7; 5905:8-15.

**Seed of:** Ancient worthies part of natural, 4606:9; Christ's body, 83:3; church to be part of the, 5:19; how the church becomes the, 3513:12-14; natural and spiritual, 39:4; 3937:3-9; 4606; our Lord as the, 3513:1-6, 11.

**SPIRITUAL:** 544:3; displaces natural, 1140:9-12; must have faith of, 2907:18.

**THE CHRIST:** 2778:2; 2854:8, 9; 3684:3; 3937:3-6; are members of the, 83:3; 2778:2; 3937:3-6. To Be as sands of sea and stars of heaven, 3914:9; 3945:1, 2; bless the world, 3938:1, 2, 5-7.

**Two-fold,** natural and spiritual, 219:17-22; 220:1-4; 793:4; 4606:4, 6; 5178:13, 14; 5273:6, 10, 11; 6448:7-11; who are natural, 201:

The paragraphs on the Reprint pages are not numbered, but the one indicated in the reference may be easily located by counting right down column 1 and then down column 2, no matter how many different articles appear on the page. Each indentation is to be counted as one paragraph, with the following exceptions and additions:

(1) When a sub-head appears and the portion immediately below the sub-head is not indented, it is nevertheless counted as a separate paragraph, no matter if only a part of a line. (For example, see page 8.)

(2) Poetry (and prose and Scripture put in the form of poetry) is omitted altogether in counting the paragraphs.

(3) Formal lists of all kinds (such as lists of publications, pricelists, etc.) are omitted when counting the paragraphs. (For example see page 1050.)

(4) A salutation of a letter appearing on a separate line should not be counted as a separate paragraph, even though indented. (For example, see page 1045.)

(5) Any item on the page which runs across the page without being divided into columns is not counted as a separate paragraph. This applies also to Scripture quoted as texts at the head of articles. However, when the text appears in paragraph form in the left-hand column, it is to be counted as a paragraph.

(6) Footnotes, even if not indented, are to be counted as paragraphs.

(7) Double columns (parallels in half-column width) number outside column only.

(8) Reprint notices not numbered.

(9) "Yours truly," etc., is numbered.

If these rules are rigidly adhered to, they will make the finding of the references an easy matter; though usually the searcher would have nothing more than the trouble of reading an extra paragraph or two, in case some of these rules are forgotten.

6-10; whole world shall become the, 5830:9.

Severe tests of faith for, 2847, 2848; tempted of God to do good, 5701:17; 5702:1; to bless church, Jews and world; 6321:2-6, 8-12; type of Jehovah, 218:12, 13; 1227:2-4; 1386-1389; was under no law but God's, 2907:9; weakness of, exposed, 2848:1-3; why called the father of the faithful, 4386:13; 4387:1-5; will inherit the land of promise, when, 6156:7-12; 6157:1-5, 10-13; wives of, types of three covenants, 4367:6-13; 4682, 4683; 5178:3-6.

**And Isaac:** Existence of, questioned, 2875:2; types of God and Christ, 2908:3-6.

**AND JACOB:** Jehovah the God of, 2805:7; man shall sit down with, 3457:1, 2; to be rulers in the kingdom, 860:10-18.

**ABRAHAMIC COVENANT:** 282:3; amplified and explained, 1617; ancient worthies under, (1895 view), 1872:3; basis of gospel, 217:16, 17; beginning of the Hebrew nation, 1615. **Church:** Accepted under, 2709:2; 3916, 3917; 4309:5, 6; blessed under, 793:3; children of Sarah phase of, 777:10; developed under, 905:3-5. Confirmed to Jacob at Bethel, 1630:1-4; critically examined, 6445:18-23, 6446:1-3; embraces all other covenants, 5908:3-5, 9-11; fulfillment of, 1140:9-12; 2122:10-18; how made and how fulfilled, 5226, 5227; key to divine plan, 2209:5-11; length and breadth of, 6321:2-6, 8-12; mother of church, 2630:1; much more than a promise, 4496:2-5, 11-13; needed no mediator, 4681:3-7, 17, 18; new covenant could not be the original, 4680:8; 4681; 5226:6-8; not sealed with blood, 5227:2, 9, 10; only partially understood by Israel, 5285:7-9; overshadows the new covenant, 792:13; renewed by dream to Jacob, 5199:3-6; repeated eight times by Jehovah, 1630:1-4; 5177:11; root of the symbolic olive tree, 5837:3, 8; "Thy maker is thy husband," 1388:13; 1389:1, 2.

**To:** Operate in blessing of all, 4320; spiritual Israel, 2442:8.

**Two parts to the original,** 4365:10; 4366:1, 2; typified by Sarah, 1386-1389; 2778:3; unconditional, 2120:13, 14; 2121:1.

**Why:** It needed no mediator, 4510:8; the law and new covenants were added to, 5300, 5301.

See Covenant.

**ABSALEM:** Cunning traitor, 4276:1, 2. **David's:** Error in dealing with, 2025:1-3; flight from, 3267, 3268.

**Defeat and death of,** 2025; dishonor to parents exemplified by, 3262:1-8; disloyalty of, to David, 3261, 3262; loved by David despite disloyalty, 4277, 4278; personification of selfishness, 3267, 3268; rebellion, treachery and death of, 2024; 4277, 4278; story of disloyalty and death of, 5700:2-7, 9; wicked course of, against David, 4275, 4276.

See David.

**ABSTEMIOUSNESS:** Benefit to the new creature of, 4858:11-13.

**ABSTINENCE:** Brother Russell approves of total, 3746:4; for the sake of others, 1586; from sin is not sacrificing, 3266:5; total, unscriptural view, 2533:2.

See Temperance.

**ABYSSINIA:** Christianity introduced into, 330 A.D., 1968:2; Coptic church of, disposed to unite with Papacy (1895), 1839:8; Emperor of, descendant of Solomon, 3043:2; Italy tries to "protect" (1896), 1968:1-11; King Menelek of, his view of Christianity (1896), 1968:3-10.

**ACCEPTABLE:**

**How:** Our imperfect sacrifice becomes, 6447:8-15; to be, to God, 1295, 1296.

**Sacrifices,** what are, 3199:9, 10; what is, with God, 524:2-5; 1215; year, see Year.

**ACCIDENTS:** Millennium to be free from, 5031:7, 8; none happen to saints, 2682, 2683.

**ACCOUNT:** For every idle word men shall give an, 1938:1-5.

**ACCURSED:** From Christ for his brethren, Paul could wish himself, 4692:1-3, 6.

**ACCUSATION:** Even Jesus as Logos dared not bring against Satan a railing, 6255:4, 5.

**ACCUSERS:** False, in last days, 2460:7; how to deal with, 853:1, 6; in the political world conscienceless, 4762:13-20.

See Speaking Evil.

**ACHAN:** Punished for covetousness, experience typical, 5350, 5351; sin of, 3091:2.

**ACKNOWLEDGMENT:**

**Of the:** Friends, however humble, 1047:12, 13; Lord in all thy ways, 2060:11; ransom, what it means, 1256:7-17.

**ACQUAINTANCESHIP:** In the kingdom, 2345:9.

**ACQUITTAL:** Is not a pardon, 838:9. See Pardon.

**ACQUITTED:** "By thy words, by thy words condemned", 1937.

**ACTIONS:** Dependent upon thoughts, 2891:9, 10.

**ACTIVITY:** In service essential, 1440:2-4, 9-12; indicative of fervent love, 1658:16; is our only security, 1282:6, 9; Lord has a right to expect it of us, 1282:1; quickening means activity of fixed character, 1274:1-3, 5-8; to extent of ability essential, 1041:15, 16; why persecutions increase with increased, 1653:10, 11.

**ACTS:** We are daily being judged by our, 1922:4, 8.

**ADAM:**

**All:** Die in, 1219:5; in Christ and all in, 1437.

**As well as race to be restored,** 131:2-4; cause of imperfection of, 777:1; character development of, independent of knowledge of evil, 3245:4, 5, 8; condition of as viewed by Sunday School worker (letter), 5797:27, 28; 5798.

**Created:** In God's image, 163:5, 6; 417:1, 2; 1266, 1267; 1297:9, 10; 1609.

**PERFECT:** 871:4-6; in being, but not in character, 1807:5. Curse upon, and its execution, 1476:



13, 14; 1477: cursed for his ultimate good, 1124: 7-15.

**Death:** Just penalty upon, 1108: 1, 2; sentence upon, 417; was pronounced upon the man, 1477: 4, 5.

**Devil of experience,** 146: 5.

**Did not:** Need a written language, 1717: 7-11; possess life eternal, 545: 4; 1220: 4, 5.

**Disloyalty the sin of,** 1610: 6; disobedience of, brought death, 62: 11, 12; 250: 7-24; 417; 465: 1; dominion he lost to be restored, 268: 9, 14.

**Fall of:** Dr. Lyman Abbott's view vs. the Bible, 1793: 8-15, 20-33; 1794; due to reversal of order of headship, 1549: 7-9.

**See Man.**

**Father of the entire race,** 2344: 5, 6; forced into sin by Jehovah? 1718: 18-25; forfeited what? 689: 18; full merit of Christ necessary for the release of, 4797: 7-9, 14; given dominion over God's works, 4972: 11, 12, 17; head of earthly seed, 4262.

**How:** Christ is redeemed before, 4262; he could sin though perfect, 3634: 4-6.

**Humiliated by promise to Eve,** 6445: 6; in covenant relationship with God, 4570: 5-8; justly condemned, 1108: 1, 2; king of earth, 417: 1, 2.

**Law:** Covenant could not be made with, 4781: 2, 9, 10; of God written in his being, 1723: 10, 11, 16.

**Life of:** Dependent, 142: 3; mortal, 163: 7; typified Christ's, 67: 6.

**Meaning of name,** 48: 2; (a) mortal being, 673: 4-11; (a) natural man, 66: 5.

**Not:** A spirit being, 363: 9; Eve, responsible for condemnation upon, world, 5719: 11; foreordained to sin, 6306: 1, 2; god's son after the fall, 1005: 4; 1006: 5; one of the ancient worthies, 4498: 14; previously acquainted with death, 2344: 3, 4.

**Once perfect,** 104: 6, 7.

**Only:** One of our race with human life-rights, 6209: 1-4; to have second chance, 2116: 8, 9, 11-16; true image of God until Jesus, 5290: 5291.

**Original intention** 1723: 16; penalty of disobedience of, 417; probably the last to be restored, 4498: 13, 14; 4499: 1; race died in, 1516; responsible for his fall, 1266: 6-9; sample of perfect man, 328: 23; 329.

**Seems:** 6: 1, 2; Christ is, 43: 18; In what sense he is, 1005: 4; Adam, 4556: 1-11-17; is the Lord from heaven, 6347: 10, 11; Jesus at his resurrection became the, 2981: 3.

**Sin of,** penalty and promised seed, 1610: 3-8, 12-17; sinned through lack of knowledge, 314: 15; substitute of, is Christ, 47: 8; tempted but not deceived, 3225: 8; transgression of, wilful, 724: 5; trial of, was a personal and not a representative one, 1600: 7-10, 21; 1601: 19; type of Christ, 29: 2; 257: 6; 1386: 16; 1388: 1-6.

**Was:** Not deceived, his sin wilful, 2841: 6, 7; perfect but his character was not established, 5074: 1, 7, 8.

**What he possessed and lost,** 1220: 5; when created, had no character, 1469: 3.

**Why:** Alone tested, 250: 13-18; he sinned more readily than angels, 3245: 17-96; when due, 102: 7; why it has been neglected in Christendom, 2164: 1-3, 9-12.

**World in Millennial morning** will still be children of, 5428: 9-15.

**And:** Christ as representatives of the race, 3409: 5-7.

**EVE:** In contrast with Christ and the church, 4018, 4019; loss of, by sin, 778: 18-20.

**His race restored,** 131: 2-4.

**ADAMIC:** Death, see Death; sin, see Sin.

**ADDRESSES:** Of class secretaries should be withheld from strangers, 6056: 8.

**See Discourses.**

**ADMIRATION:** Highest type of love, 1331: 1.

**ADMONITION:** Do not seek to develop talents you do not by nature possess, 1651: 15; drying Swedish father's, to his son, 1952: 15, 16; 1953: 1-3; many pray for great services and neglect those already given, 1757: 14, 15; methods of, used by the Lord, 5102: 10.

**To:** Brother Russell, 4439: 4-10, 14-18; disorderly in the church, 4418: 6, 7; humility and patient endurance, 1916: 3, 9, 10.

**And love,** message from Long Island prisoners, 6392, 6393.

**See Advice.**

**ADONIJAH:** Purpose of, to become king, defeated by Solomon's coronation, 5761: 1-4; rebellion of, against David, 4286, 4287.

**ADORATION:** See Prayer.

**ADRENALIN:** Chemical, valuable to surgeons, 2906: 16, 17.

**ADULTERY:** Applied to evil desires, 3045: 3; meaning of, to new creatures, 3254: 1; of David, forgiven, yet punished, 4270-4273; professing to be Christ's virgins but living in alliance with the world is, 1538: 5; spirit of the commandment forbidding, 4020: 3-6; spiritual, 347: 13; 1215: 12.

**ADVENT:**

**First:** Daniel's prophecy of Messiah's, 6139: 4, 9, 10; demonism at the, 2581: 7, 12, 13.

**Second:** Already accomplished, but is unknown to the world, 153: 2; beliefs in, modern and early, 359: 7; believed in by Baptists, 345: 2, 4, 6; blessings of the, 713: 2; Christendom ignores the, 2164: 1-3, 9-12; church looking for, 59: 11; church's privilege at the, 713: 2; clouds accompanying, 60; 256: 2; 2569; complete when his body is all glorified, 1290: 13; crowns awarded at, 3212: 5, 6; disciples exhorted to watch for the, 2302, 2303; effect upon the world of, 5917: 3, 4; erroneous views of, 4: 1-5; 531; evangelist refused by D. D. because he preached the, 1818: 16; evidences of, 629: 13-16; exultation over, 773: 3.

**FALSE:** Conceptions of, 2971: 16; doctrines that concealed the, 3193: 2-5.

**HOPE OF:** All, 663: 8; 2164: 1-3, 9-12; early church, 933: 3.

**How,** 148: 5-7, 13-15; ignored by ministers, 2111: 6, 8, 9; in different stages, 60: 4; 133; preparation for mission-aries, 3732; Lutheran minister's view of, 1: 0, 1, 2, 10; manner of, 18: 20; 60: 4; 124: 1-4; 149: 1-7, 10-12; 168: 12, 13; 189, 190; 262: 10, 11; 263: 1-10; 341: 9-12; 554: 19; 578: 5-10; 1416: 8, 9; 1952: 3-7, 11-14; 2082: 9, 10; 2319: 7, 8; 4305: 10; 5589: 12-16; meaning of, in world conditions, 1691: 11, 12; 1692: 7-14; "My Lord delayeth", 1797: 3.

**NOT:** End of salvation, 22: 18; in flesh, 223: 7-10, 13-15; 289: 4, 5; 454: 2; to be with outward observation, 442: 5-8; 5269: 1, 5; 5455: 6-8, 10.

**Object of,** 531, 532; 544-546; 2972: 1, 6; only hope for conversion of world, 1851: 2-7; prefigured by Christ's triumphal entry into Jerusalem, 1794; proofs of, 123: 16-20; prophetic conference criticized, 1872-1874; 1903: 18; purposes of, 255: 5-10; 454: 4, 13; 541-546; 2972: 1, 6; 2973-2983; relation of, to kingdom, 32: 11; Scriptures covering, 59: 14; 60: 1-4; 123: 2-10; 2953-2956; sought by church, 59: 11; stumbling stone to nominal spiritual Israel, 3047: 5, 6; time of judgment, 4996, 4997; true and false views of the, 4996: 9, 14, 16; truth concerning, 2972-2983; value of doctrine of, 663: 2; views of "Prophetic Conference" relating to, criticized, 1872-1874; 1903: 18, 19; "What I say unto you I say unto all, Watch!" 1796; when due, 102: 7; why it has been neglected in Christendom, 2164: 1-3, 9-12.

**ADVENTISM:**

**Seventh Day:** Adventists not persecuted for keeping Saturday, 1447: 10-13; claims to be the third angel of Revelation, 1732: 9, 15; 1733: 2; keeping of Lord's day began with early church, 1416: 10-14; 1727: 6-10; 1732: 3-5; 1734: 2, 3; objections of, answered, 1731-1734; seventh day bugaboo of, 1446, 1447; 1727; "six days shalt thou labor," 1447: 12, 13; 1732: 4-7.

**SUNDAY OBSERVANCE:** Legalized by Constantine, 321 A. D., 1446: 13, 14; 1727: 8, 9; not started by Papacy, 1446: 10-14; 1737: 6-10; 1733: 3-6; not the mark of the beast, 1416: 5, 10-14; 1447: 1.

**Used to teach that all probation ended about 1845,** 1732: 8.

**VIEW OF:** "Cleansing the sanctuary", 1732: 8-14; on Atonement Day sacrifices, 1732: 8-14; on ransom, 2126, 2127.

**Vs. Sunday laws,** 1198: 11.

**ADVENTISTS:** Correct view of teachings

of, 719: 1-6, 10; leading error of, 469: 6, 7; part of, in contributing to present truth, 3821: 7.

**Second:** Fulfill part of parable of ten virgins, 3868: 3-5; in re meeting with, 1702: 16; 1071: 1-3.

**ADVERSARIES:** Of the truth, 3340: 5-7; those who seek to turn us aside from the narrow path, 2288: 2.

**ADVERSARY:** "Agree with thine", 1713. See Satan.

**ADVERSITY:** Advantages of, 2848, 2849; assistful to Christian growth, 2895: 5; does not indicate divine punishment, now, 4730: 6-8, 11; ended in blessings to Joseph, 2885, 2886; endurance in, 3972-3974; (an) evidence of God's favor, 2621: 3; how to take, 1048: 1, 2; prosperity a greater test of character than, 2382: 7; useful in character development, 5217: 1-4, 10-14; value of, 390: 4-6; 5802: 3, 4.

**See Affliction; Chastisements; Discipline; Suffering; Tribulation; Trials.**

**ADVERTISING:** Even in Watch Tower would be proper, 5729: 16-18; in Photo-Drama announcements proper, 5729: 14-18.

**Letters:** in re newspaper, 1635: 6-8; of encouragement to continue church, 1439: 2, 3.

**Not carried in Watch Tower,** 2585: 1; of small conventions unwise, 4652: 14.

**ADVICE:** As to service amid earthly duties, 1334: 13-16; should be sought before entering, 4: 1-5, 1598: 3, 8, 9. "Thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way." 1753; to the saints, 999: 5, 6.

**See Counsel.**

**ADVOCATE:** Christ, when an, 4437, 4438; church needs only an, 4680, 4681.

**For church:** Instead of Mediator, why an, 4553, 4554: 1-6; Mediator for the world, 4310: 8-11.

**For the great company,** Jesus Christ is also the, 4761: 1-3; how Jesus Christ is our, 791: 6, 7; 4516: 9, 10; Jesus Christ is the church's, 59: 11, 11; 2236: 2; 3917: 10, 11; 3918: 1; 4437, 4438; 5197: 4-7; 5928: 8.

**What:** Christ imparts to the church, 4764, 4765; it means to have Jesus Christ as our, 5833: 4.

**Why church needs an,** 4516: 9, 10; 4585: 2-5; and Mediator, difference between, 4560: 5-7; 4584, 4585; 4632: 1.

**See Church; Jesus Christ.**

**AFFAIRS:** Of Earth, How to order them as we approach the end, 5348, 5349.

**AFFECTION:** Among brethren, manifestation of, 2213: 5; inordinate, defined, 2480: 7.

**AFFECTIONS:** Centered above, reward of, 6401: 3; compared to the tendrils of a vine, 5905: 5; need to be properly trained, 5905: 16; 5906; see upon dumb animals, pathetic, 5905: 16; 5906: 1, 2; should be trained heavenward, 3914: 1, 2; 5906, 5907; spiritual and earthly contrasted, 4190-4192; symbolized by the heart, 1562: 4; to be set on heavenly things, 4567: 1-5, 8-12.

**AFFINITY:** Love of fellowship, 1670: 2.

**AFFIRM:** See Swearing.

**AFFLICTED:** See Sick.

**AFFLICTIONS:** Filling up that which is behind of, 3318: 13.

**See Chastisements; Persecutions; Trials.**

**AFRICA:**

**Belgian:** Cruelties in, 3723: 7-14; tyranny in, 2648: 1, 2, 7-10.

**Brother Booth Society's missionary to,** 3943: 1; darkness in, 3636: 20; East, offered to the Jews by England, 3487: 4, 12, 13; good tidings spreading in, 4421; how the "Christian" nations try to "protect" natives of, 1968: 1-11; letters from, 1011; light of truth spreading in darkest (Letter), 5533: 6, 13; 5534: 1-4; missionary's report of heathen increase in, 1941: 3; Papists and Protestants co-operate in, 1090: 1, 5; peaceful wonderful civilization of, 3713: 2-10; persecution of native brethren in, 4423: 16-18; present truth there in, 1887, 1011: 1, 2; Society's missionary work in, 4359: 4; 4360: 1.

**South:** First I. B. S. A. Convention held in 1914 (Letter), 5524, 5525: 1-4; held by I. B. S. A. Convention in, 1915 (Letter), 5734: 3-9; report of Society's work in, 6195; spread of the truth in, 5867; work in, hindered by pestilence (Letter), 6394: 4-6.

**Speculation in Europe in re gold mines in,** (1895) 1898: 5, 6, 10; spread of the truth in, 4748, 4749; 4849: 7, 9, 10; 12; 4933; truth is attacked in, 1090.

**AFTER-FRUIT:** Each of little flock to bring forth 144,000, 3626: 14-18.

**AGE:**

**Gospel:** 22; Acceptable year of Lord, 485: 16; 5068: 14, 15; call of, appeals only to the aged, 620: 9.

**Character transformation limited in the,** 2022: 10, 11; church of, pictured by the Tabernacle, 4030: 2; church's work in the, 263: 14, 15; closing work of, 115: 1-5, 9-14; contrasted with Millennium, 1227: 8-10; did not close with end of gentile times, 5697: 12; difference between work of spirits in that age and in Millennium, 1411: 12-15; 1412: 1-8; election during, 5: 19; eleventh hour is end of the, 1113: 9.

**END OF:** 98: 8, 9; began 1798: 24, 16; date 1799 beginning of the, 5565: 8-10; God's manner of revealing the, 662: 1-3; how it was attained in Peter's day, 1187: 5; Rev. Dixon on "The Period of Transition", 1619: 10, 11, 17-20; 1620-1622.

**FAVOR:** Not a law, 2940: 4-6, 9; of high calling limited to, 643: 7-12.

**FOR SELECTION OF:** Royal priest-ess, 12: 1-4; sheep, 244: 6.

**God does the drawing in the,** 227: 1-5; God's dealings in, 533: 1, 2, 8; high calling the only call of, 1668; how a purgatory, 1316: 7-11; includes trial of faith, not works, 700: 7; length taught in parable, 2764: 4, 5; none will be final failure, 1799: 15; except those who would also fail in Millennium, 1789: 15; not too long for selecting 144,000, 2782: 2-5; object of, 6: 1, 3.

**ONE OF:** Faith, 136: 10; sacrifice, 157: 1-5.

**Pictured by David's reign,** 1517: 4; proof of the end of, 413: 2-6, 9-13.

**PURPOSE OF:** 400: 3; is to form a new nation, 272: 4, 5.

**Represented by Passover night,** 3525: 13.

**TIPIFY BY:** David's reign, 2010: 8; second 400-year period of Moses' life, 1651: 16.

**Work of:** 257: 8.

**WORLD:** Conversion not the work of the, 255: 7-10; 1940: 11, 18; 1941: 1-8; 2690: 5; of mankind not in danger of second death during the, 1417: 1, 2, 14; 1942: 4-6.

**Jewish:** Closed with John the Baptist, 3712; closing work of, 114: 5, 8, 11; described, 22; God's dealings with nation in, 532: 16; election during, 5: 17, 18; 1140: 1-8; ending of, 9: 8, 9; how a purgatory, 1316: 7-11; parallel of the gospel age, 124: 4; 224: 2-10; typified by first 400-year period of Moses' life, 1651: 16.

**Millennial:**

**AS FORESEEN BY:** A Congregational minister (1894), 1612: 1, 16; Virgil, 1674: 10.

**Book on Photo-Drama relating to, 6001:** 11; born in travail, 842: 7-11; dream of all creation, 114: 5; favor of life in, 643: 6; how a purgatory, 1316: 9-11; mankind's dream come true, 655: 2; 1092: 1, 2; morning of joy, 1760: 3; not dependent upon man, 2313, 2314; philosophers have hoped for, 616: 1; pictured in the parable of sheep and goats, 5530, 5531; will solve labor and capital troubles, 1423: 7.

**Of mammon worship and luxury usually goddess, 2255: 2.**

**Patriarchal:** 22; Election of patriarchs, 5: 15-16; God's dealings in, 532: 14, 15.

**Present, is it superior?** 3514-3517.

**AGNES:**

**Human:** For divine work, 2532: 2; God uses, 1206: 7, 8; Satan's most subtle means of attack, 5183: 13; 5184: 1-3.

**AGES:**

**Jewish and Gospel:** Dispensational unfoldings of the, 39: 1; 115: 2-5, 9-14; 18: 15, 16; 716: 10; 716: 11; 716: 12; 18 years, 2909: 6; equal and why, 4058: 1-2; linked in type and anti-type, 598: 9-11; parallels, 39: 1-6; 559: 8-10; 600: 1-9, 12-15; and Millennium, 206: 6.

**Three, of present evil world, 5: 9, 10; 22; to come are to be full of blessings, 5: 11; 726: 16-18.**

**And Dispensations:** 256: 14-16; Chart of, explained, 271-276; 294: 2; 12-22.

**AGNOSTIC:** Returns to Christianity (Letter), 5254: 31-35.

**AGNOSTICS:** Fruitage of evolution theory, 4877: 12, 13; in heaven, Dr. Lyman Abbott's view, S. Editor's view, 2247: 1-10; Methodist preachers as, 3257: 11, 12.



**AGARIANS:** In Germany discontented, 1318; 1-3.

**AGRICULTURE:** Electric weed-killer, 1890-1900; 1948; 10; Satan the creator of pests, blights and harmful bacteria, 1884; 12-14; 1885; sends thousands to the old and get they grow when planned? 1852; 9, 9.

**AGRIPPA:** Almost persuaded to be a Christian, 3197, 3198-10; 1501; 8, 9; Paul before, 1508; personal history of, 3015; 1-8.

**AHAB:** Courage of Elijah in reproving, 2332; 4-6; 3401-3402; coarseness of, brought forth, 4741, 4742; different about his predecessors, 2025; 14, 15; Elijah reproved king, 4731-3; 30, 9; 4740; 2-5, 7-11; 5771; 3-4; Elijah's prophecies, fulfilled in antitype, 5741, 5742; in type and antitype, 5741, 5742; punished for his sin of coarseness, 5770, 5771; repentance of, rewarded, 2340; 9-11.

**Type of civil power, 3408; 4; Roman Empire, 557-6.**

**Warned by Elijah of the death, 3400; 2.**

**And Isahel:** As types, 4740; 2; 10; led Israel further from God, 4729; 7; reproved by Elijah for coarseness, 4741, 4742.

**AHIM:** King, Elisha before, 1502.

**AHIZ:** Duel of, turned back, similar miracle in 1848, 3589; 1-3; 6; faith-lighting king, 6102, 6103.

**AIR:** See "Exhalation."

**Almighty:** See "Everlasting." **power of the, 1684; 3-11; powers of, four winds of heaven, 4880; 9-13; saints to meet the Lord in, 107-1-8, 11; 568; 4-7.**

**ALABASTERS:**

**Boxes:** Anointing Lord's brethren, 2448; 10-11; literal and figurative, 2743, 2744.

**TO BE:** Broken for brethren in their life-time, 5878; 1-5; used now, 3536.

**ALCOHOL:** See "Intoxicating Liquors."

**ALEXANDERS:** Woeings God, 831-5.

**ALEXANDER:** Beloved of Jesus, 2121-7.

**ALIMONY:** Paid to Mrs. Russell, 4424; 11.

**ALL:** Are under death sentence, 838; 12; as applied to ransom sacrifice, 838; 7; Christ "Gave himself a ransom for," 1429; 2-5; will draw, when 1226, 1227.

**"Free gift came upon," 1218; 23, 24; "God, the Savior of," 1218; 21; "All things will come by thy spirit upon," 1411; 12-15; 1412.**

**"In Adam," And in Christ," 1219; 2; 1437; 12," 1516.**

**Things:** "Are of God" (including sin), 1219; 11; 1209; 8-12; examples of its limited application, 1269; 2-10; 1270; 1-6; is qualified by its context; does not mean absolutely all things, 1272; 15; 1278; 1-10; should be proven, how, 1204-1206.

**To BE:** Made alive in Christ, 827; 7; 338; 3132; 4-6; saved, how? 1218; 22.

**Use of word in Scripture, 837; we should "pray for," why, 1235; 3-5.**

**ALCOHOL:** Analysis of seal in, 1159; Satan's conversation with God as recorded in Job should be understood as "saw," 107; 11; 1759; 15; history, 30; 1.

**See History:** Types, Figures, and Symbols.

**ALLIANCE:** Christian, their views orthodox, 184; 11.

**ALLEGORIES:** Of the world, away from voice of Shepherd, 2257; 7-9.

**ALMIGHTY:** See Creator; Father; God; 2.

**ALMOND:** Symbolic significance of, 244; 2.

**ALMS:** See Charity.

**ANAS:** (Her 16; 17) (1883 view) 499; 3-12; dwelling with us in the Canaan of rest, 4061; 2-4; picture of our fallen nature, 3103; 1; slaughter of, a divine command, 3225; 4; 4207; 2; who terminated, 7; 15.

**ANATHAN:** Among elders of the Synagogue, 5981; 6-11; baneful effects of, 2491, 2492.

**Danger of, 875; 1-3; 3386; 8; to brethren who serve, 2952; 1; 3866; 3.**

**Dangerous:** For the new creation, 3832; 3-5; when not restrained by Lord's will, 4709; 4-6.

**Expensive Investment, 2848; 7:** for self vs. for God, 1243; 5, 6; "forgetting the things that are behind," 1885; 7; hinders entrance into the kingdom, 5130; 4-8; laudable if properly directed, 5331, 5332; may develop into coarseness, 4875; 3-5.

**Of Brother: Russell in youth, to be a foreign missionary, 4853; 10; the consecrated in heaven, 4586, 4587.**

**One of the greatest temptations among kings, 1386; 8; proper and improper, 3320; 17; 5185; 1-5; result of its removal as the world's motive power, 1691; 9-10.**

**And Pride: Dangerous to teachers, 4380; 2-5, 7-10.**

**Vs.: Coarseness, 4876; humility and kingdom rewards, 4669; 1-3; 6, 7.**

**AMERICA:** South, Jewish colonization, not successful in (1880), 1942; 8-14; and Europe especially blessed with gospel, 2377; 4.

**AMERICAN:** Beauty: Rockefeller compares Standard Oil to, 307; 18-20; Clives; 3-5; capital designs to control, 1517; Flag: no violation of Christian principles to display the, 6086; 1-2; modern type of, 3264; 1-14; (New York) mainly political, 6044; 6-10, 12-15; Tract Society compared with Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society, 5374; 4.

**AMERICANS:** Catholics true to church art, afterward they are, 6424; 14, 15; of today and yesterday, 2364; 7, 8, 11-14.

**AMESTY:** For political prisoners the king in England and America, 6382, 6383; 6403; 12-20.

**AMORITES:** Cannanites, etc. types of sin, 4664; 3, 7.

**AMOS:**

**Prophecies:**

**AGAINST:** Christendom, 3424, 3425; ten tribes of Israel, 2356, 2357; 2323, 2414; 2415.

**Of, opposed by clergy, 3423; 9; 2424; 4.**

**ANALYSIS (returning):** See Returning.

**ANANIAS:** (God of anger to Paul) and Stephen, 4834; 7; 536; 1-3; (high priest) smitten of God for his treatment of Paul, 4486; 2, 3; 5952; 2-7.

**(The deceiver) and Sapphira:** Decapitated, 2105; 3-5; culpable than Judas, 3191; 1-3; lying to the holy spirit, 4118; 6-9; not second death victims, 2943; 9; reward of their sin, 1250; 545; 6, 7, 9-12; what their sin was, 372; 9-11; 2932; 4; 5850; 4-7, 9-14.

**ANARCHISM:** A summary of their beliefs, 2892; 4-6, 10; Ecclesiastical, 1414; 1-4; Secretary of Navy proposed death for, 2890; 5-9, 12-16; the threats of, 4180; 2-6, 10; truth people may be classed as religious, 3890; 15; 4937; 1-5.

**ANARCHY:** Almost a development of 1908 soldiers, 2307; 14-16.

**Canedy:** Increased light, 1152; 8-12; preaching eternal torment, 1501; 8-12.

**CRUCIFIXION:** 1904; 2-5; 6-11; and pride, 1345; 1, 8-10.

**Climate expected in 1914 (1903), 3141; 11; communism leads to, 498; 3-5; credit reform, 1904; 2-5; 12; 14; 2614; 1; demon endeavor to lead the saints into, 6200; 10-12; due to begin in 1914, 6200; 12; ecclesiastical, 992; 1-14; Elijah class first to be affected by, 5845; 9-10; 6214; 13; epidemics to accompany, in time of trouble, 1805; 16-18; evidence that plan is completed, 37; 1; stated in Berlin, 1196; 20; the symbol of, 2565; 1; 3411; 6-7, 12; forced upon Europe by America, 2938; 1-8, 13; How: World was would assist in bringing, 3337; 10-12; knowledge will come, 1143; 3-5.**

**In:**

**CHURCH:** Born of selfishness, 5981; 15; 1-12; foreseen by Brother Russell, 4208; 6.

**Russia foreseen (1885), 315; 12; time of trouble, 815; 10, 11.**

**Length of the period of, 3389; 10; 3390; liberty of the early church now called elusive, 1804; 5-8.**

**One cause of, 26; 5; wrong ideas of liberty, 1257; 6.**

**Our children in the time of, 1907; Papias hope this will help Pope, 1023;**

12; part famine may play in, 1335; 4; pictured as burning altar, 5363; 5364.

**Predicted by Capital, 3303; 9-10; for 1914, 1907; 12.**

**Prediction of, 498; 14; related to mob violence, says Theodore Roosevelt, 3241; 3-12; relation of, to the Bible, 1068; 13; 12; 1905; 3; result of Socialism, why, 1691; 9-10, 1890; 14; Socialism, will lead to, 1326; 15; 1337; 1; stirrings of, 356; 9, 13-16.**

**Symbolized by Fire in Scriptures, 2308; 7; the Holy Sea, 1657; 9.**

**To: Come first upon the church, 4202; 6; 6214; 13; follow after October, 1914 (1914 view), 3389, 3390, result from turbulence, victory of Bethesda, again, 2433; 8.**

**Why: Education brings, 1190; 10; it is spreading, 990-992; truth people may be charged with inclining to, 3131;**

**World-wide, as foreseen by a Congressional Mission (1891), 1612; 4, 6, 12, 13.**

**See War, Whirlwind of.**

**ANASTASIS:** See Resurrection.

**ANCIENT WORTHIES:** Adam not one of the, 4498; 14; as our examples, 1630; 9-11; attain to spirit nature, 5182; 8-17; better, resurrection of, 6147; 3-5; characters tested as to worthiness, 5074; children of Christ, 354; 10-12; Christians tested as thoroughly as the, 6128; 10-11; church class not chosen because more worthy than the, 5028; 2-5; church's action higher than the, 5030; 9-10, 13; cloud of witnesses, 5318; 9-16, 17; depicted as just men made great, 5291, 5295; endurance of, an inspiration to church, 2035; 1-2; faith well-founded, 1158; 9-11; faithful, but not "overcomers," 5074; 11-15; false, 5643; false, 10-12; 5074; 11-15; 5182; 4-17; given earthly promises, 5895; 2-11; God to be manifested in the flesh of the, 5291; 3-8.

**How: Their characters were tested, 4612; 3-4, 10-11; they demonstrated their faith, 5188, 5189.**

**Individual elevation not arbitrary, 1457; 4-9; inspiring example of, 1639; 13, 14; 1440; 1-11; 1441; 1-11; 1442; 1-11; faith, 4385, 4386; made perfect through church, 2025; 4; 4388; 8-10.**

**Not: Repent to newness of life, 3345; false, 5643; false, 10-12; 5074; 11-15; 7; shown in Tabernacle or Court, 1570; 10-11; to receive full reward until resurrection, 1841; 21-44.**

**Part of natural seed of Abraham, 1460; 9.**

**Pictured by: Isaiah as sprout from roots of Israel, 4787; 12; Jonathan, 1908; 15, 16.**

**Resurrection of: 361; 10-11; expected in 1915 (1893 view), 1538; 10; 1529; 1; probable manner of, in Palestine, 1529; 1-2; to precede that of great multitude, 1904 view, 3429; 2-5, 10.**

**Righteous nation which keeps the truth, 1253; 3.**

**Shall: Become children of Messiah, 5199; 16; 12; time "as the stars forever," 1955; 9-19.**

**Similar class to develop at end of age, 4836; 2-5; Solomon surely not entitled to a place among, 1533; 2; virtuous virtue of, was faith, 4602; 2; status of, in the Millennium, 4558; 6, 10, 11.**

**To: Have a better resurrection, 6147; 2-5; share with the great company, 4607; 2.**

**To be: Internationals in Millennium, 3462; 8-10; princes to enter, 800; 10-16; 3376; 4.**

**REDEMPTED:** After great company, 4667; 9-11; perfect human beings, 5073; 14-15; to perfect life, 4939; 2-5.

**Saints: born, 4389; 1-5, 11, 12; under the Mediator 5073; 12; visible representatives of the Christ, 5199; 10-13.**

**Typed by: Elsha (1914 view), 2311; 1-11; 2312; 1-11; 2313; 1-11; 2314; 1-11; 2315; 1-11; 2316; 1-11; 2317; 1-11; 2318; 1-11; 2319; 1-11; 2320; 1-11; 2321; 1-11; 2322; 1-11; 2323; 1-11; 2324; 1-11; 2325; 1-11; 2326; 1-11; 2327; 1-11; 2328; 1-11; 2329; 1-11; 2330; 1-11; 2331; 1-11; 2332; 1-11; 2333; 1-11; 2334; 1-11; 2335; 1-11; 2336; 1-11; 2337; 1-11; 2338; 1-11; 2339; 1-11; 2340; 1-11; 2341; 1-11; 2342; 1-11; 2343; 1-11; 2344; 1-11; 2345; 1-11; 2346; 1-11; 2347; 1-11; 2348; 1-11; 2349; 1-11; 2350; 1-11; 2351; 1-11; 2352; 1-11; 2353; 1-11; 2354; 1-11; 2355; 1-11; 2356; 1-11; 2357; 1-11; 2358; 1-11; 2359; 1-11; 2360; 1-11; 2361; 1-11; 2362; 1-11; 2363; 1-11; 2364; 1-11; 2365; 1-11; 2366; 1-11; 2367; 1-11; 2368; 1-11; 2369; 1-11; 2370; 1-11; 2371; 1-11; 2372; 1-11; 2373; 1-11; 2374; 1-11; 2375; 1-11; 2376; 1-11; 2377; 1-11; 2378; 1-11; 2379; 1-11; 2380; 1-11; 2381; 1-11; 2382; 1-11; 2383; 1-11; 2384; 1-11; 2385; 1-11; 2386; 1-11; 2387; 1-11; 2388; 1-11; 2389; 1-11; 2390; 1-11; 2391; 1-11; 2392; 1-11; 2393; 1-11; 2394; 1-11; 2395; 1-11; 2396; 1-11; 2397; 1-11; 2398; 1-11; 2399; 1-11; 2400; 1-11; 2401; 1-11; 2402; 1-11; 2403; 1-11; 2404; 1-11; 2405; 1-11; 2406; 1-11; 2407; 1-11; 2408; 1-11; 2409; 1-11; 2410; 1-11; 2411; 1-11; 2412; 1-11; 2413; 1-11; 2414; 1-11; 2415; 1-11; 2416; 1-11; 2417; 1-11; 2418; 1-11; 2419; 1-11; 2420; 1-11; 2421; 1-11; 2422; 1-11; 2423; 1-11; 2424; 1-11; 2425; 1-11; 2426; 1-11; 2427; 1-11; 2428; 1-11; 2429; 1-11; 2430; 1-11; 2431; 1-11; 2432; 1-11; 2433; 1-11; 2434; 1-11; 2435; 1-11; 2436; 1-11; 2437; 1-11; 2438; 1-11; 2439; 1-11; 2440; 1-11; 2441; 1-11; 2442; 1-11; 2443; 1-11; 2444; 1-11; 2445; 1-11; 2446; 1-11; 2447; 1-11; 2448; 1-11; 2449; 1-11; 2450; 1-11; 2451; 1-11; 2452; 1-11; 2453; 1-11; 2454; 1-11; 2455; 1-11; 2456; 1-11; 2457; 1-11; 2458; 1-11; 2459; 1-11; 2460; 1-11; 2461; 1-11; 2462; 1-11; 2463; 1-11; 2464; 1-11; 2465; 1-11; 2466; 1-11; 2467; 1-11; 2468; 1-11; 2469; 1-11; 2470; 1-11; 2471; 1-11; 2472; 1-11; 2473; 1-11; 2474; 1-11; 2475; 1-11; 2476; 1-11; 2477; 1-11; 2478; 1-11; 2479; 1-11; 2480; 1-11; 2481; 1-11; 2482; 1-11; 2483; 1-11; 2484; 1-11; 2485; 1-11; 2486; 1-11; 2487; 1-11; 2488; 1-11; 2489; 1-11; 2490; 1-11; 2491; 1-11; 2492; 1-11; 2493; 1-11; 2494; 1-11; 2495; 1-11; 2496; 1-11; 2497; 1-11; 2498; 1-11; 2499; 1-11; 2500; 1-11; 2501; 1-11; 2502; 1-11; 2503; 1-11; 2504; 1-11; 2505; 1-11; 2506; 1-11; 2507; 1-11; 2508; 1-11; 2509; 1-11; 2510; 1-11; 2511; 1-11; 2512; 1-11; 2513; 1-11; 2514; 1-11; 2515; 1-11; 2516; 1-11; 2517; 1-11; 2518; 1-11; 2519; 1-11; 2520; 1-11; 2521; 1-11; 2522; 1-11; 2523; 1-11; 2524; 1-11; 2525; 1-11; 2526; 1-11; 2527; 1-11; 2528; 1-11; 2529; 1-11; 2530; 1-11; 2531; 1-11; 2532; 1-11; 2533; 1-11; 2534; 1-11; 2535; 1-11; 2536; 1-11; 2537; 1-11; 2538; 1-11; 2539; 1-11; 2540; 1-11; 2541; 1-11; 2542; 1-11; 2543; 1-11; 2544; 1-11; 2545; 1-11; 2546; 1-11; 2547; 1-11; 2548; 1-11; 2549; 1-11; 2550; 1-11; 2551; 1-11; 2552; 1-11; 2553; 1-11; 2554; 1-11; 2555; 1-11; 2556; 1-11; 2557; 1-11; 2558; 1-11; 2559; 1-11; 2560; 1-11; 2561; 1-11; 2562; 1-11; 2563; 1-11; 2564; 1-11; 2565; 1-11; 2566; 1-11; 2567; 1-11; 2568; 1-11; 2569; 1-11; 2570; 1-11; 2571; 1-11; 2572; 1-11; 2573; 1-11; 2574; 1-11; 2575; 1-11; 2576; 1-11; 2577; 1-11; 2578; 1-11; 2579; 1-11; 2580; 1-11; 2581; 1-11; 2582; 1-11; 2583; 1-11; 2584; 1-11; 2585; 1-11; 2586; 1-11; 2587; 1-11; 2588; 1-11; 2589; 1-11; 2590; 1-11; 2591; 1-11; 2592; 1-11; 2593; 1-11; 2594; 1-11; 2595; 1-11; 2596; 1-11; 2597; 1-11; 2598; 1-11; 2599; 1-11; 2600; 1-11; 2601; 1-11; 2602; 1-11; 2603; 1-11; 2604; 1-11; 2605; 1-11; 2606; 1-11; 2607; 1-11; 2608; 1-11; 2609; 1-11; 2610; 1-11; 2611; 1-11; 2612; 1-11; 2613; 1-11; 2614; 1-11; 2615; 1-11; 2616; 1-11; 2617; 1-11; 2618; 1-11; 2619; 1-11; 2620; 1-11; 2621; 1-11; 2622; 1-11; 2623; 1-11; 2624; 1-11; 2625; 1-11; 2626; 1-11; 2627; 1-11; 2628; 1-11; 2629; 1-11; 2630; 1-11; 2631; 1-11; 2632; 1-11; 2633; 1-11; 2634; 1-11; 2635; 1-11; 2636; 1-11; 2637; 1-11; 2638; 1-11; 2639; 1-11; 2640; 1-11; 2641; 1-11; 2642; 1-11; 2643; 1-11; 2644; 1-11; 2645; 1-11; 2646; 1-11; 2647; 1-11; 2648; 1-11; 2649; 1-11; 2650; 1-11; 2651; 1-11; 2652; 1-11; 2653; 1-11; 2654; 1-11; 2655; 1-11; 2656; 1-11; 2657; 1-11; 2658; 1-11; 2659; 1-11; 2660; 1-11; 2661; 1-11; 2662; 1-11; 2663; 1-11; 2664; 1-11; 2665; 1-11; 2666; 1-11; 2667; 1-11; 2668; 1-11; 2669; 1-11; 2670; 1-11; 2671; 1-11; 2672; 1-11; 2673; 1-11; 2674; 1-**



2774:4,6; not oblivion, 5327:2,4, 16-18; reward of unrighteousness, says Sheldon, 3383:1; second death means eternal, 381:14; and Death are not synonymous, 5041:5-9.

See Oblivion.

**ANNUAL:** Election, see W. T. B. & T. Society, annual election of meeting, see W. T. B. & T. Society, annual meeting of; report of Society, see W. T. B. & T. Society, annual reports of.

**ANNUNCIATION:** About Dec. 25, B. C. 2, 2558:7; to the Virgin Mary fell on Christmas Day, 3468:3.

**ANNOINTED:** David refused to harm the Lord's, 5673:3,4; Jesus and church are, 270:3-7, 11-13; will only occupy the divine plane, 4652:7; touch not mine, 3061:5-8.

**ANNOINTING:** Essential to preaching, 3711:12,13; evidence of sonship, 5228:7-11; feet of him, 3762:8-10; 3878:6-10; first upon Jesus, then upon the church, 5292:8-17; Head with oil of holy spirit, 3270:8; Lord's brethren, 2448:10,11; means the divine commission to preach, 1715:3,4.

**Oil:** Aaron a type, 183:1.

**CHURCH:** Done by Father, 5498:7,8; 5536:7-12; 6308:1,3; present reason for, 5537:1,3; similar to Jesus', 6308:1,3; to preach, 241:4-16.

David a type of anointing of the Christ, 4210:4-7.

**HEAD:** And body typified by Aaron, 270:12; and feet a type, 3558:3-6.

**JESUS:** At thirty, 573:8; by Mary a lesson, 2743:2741; by Mary not extravagance, 3877:3-9; continued with his church, 218:9-11; 3301:1-4; to preach, 240:1,3,9-16.

**SPIRIT:** Different from legation, 5728:7-8; essential to preaching of truth, 2057:2,3; on church as a whole, 5228:2,6; teaches us, 380:1-4.

Our loved ones now instead of for burial, 5541:12-14; type and antitype, 217:18-20; which you have received abides, 2224:3,13,14; 2717:7; with the spirit we are also sealed, 5198:6-8,12,13.

**And Begetting:** Are not exactly the same, 5550:2; difference between, 5393:10-19; explained, 6204:1.

**ANSWER:** Concerated may call upon the Lord and he will, 5577:6,11; 5758:1,2; foot answered to his folly, 5016:6,6; soft, turneth away wrath, 6368:2,4,11,12.

**ANTAGONISMS:** Today an age of, 843:1,2.

**ANTI-CATHOLIC:** Orders in U. S. claimed voting strength of 6,315,000 (1896), 1625:12-16.

**ANTICHRIST:** Development of, 1093:6-12; false chronology and expectations of Totien and Dimbleby, 1974-1979; is Papacy, 1991:10-12; 1992,1993; meaning of word, 143:3-7,10-12; 980:1,2; proofs that it is Papacy, 1010; Rev. W. G. Moorhead on the, 3080; spirit of, 980:10,11; system of, 287:11; who what he is, 304:8,9,16,17; 305; when he is to come, 54:5-16.

**See Babylon; Beast; Man of Sin; Papacy; Roman Catholicism.**

**ANTICHRISTS:** Who are, 143:5.

**ANTIOCH:** Church supporting food for Jerusalem church, 4358:7-10; converts first called Christians at, 1455; 4358:3-6; ecclesia established by Paul and Barnabas, 2134:5; start of gentle Christian church, 2997:3.

**ANTIPAS:** Anti-papists, 491:10,11; meaning of (Revelation 2:13), 3539:15.

**ANTIOXIN:** See Totien.

**ANTYPE:** Begins where type ends, 4504, 4505; follows the type immediately, 5066:11,12; 5067:1-6; greater than total sum of types, 6148:11; not always all spiritual, 67:5.

**And Type:** In Scripture, 67:2.

**ANXIETY:** Born of lack of faith, 5991:2,3,5; Christian's antidote for, 6275:19; Christians are not to have, 732:2,11; 2129:10,11; differentiated from anguish, 6275:7,8,9; due to lack of faith in the Lord, 5509:2,4; 8-10; for material things, 5220:1-5; injurious to body, 5275:18; lack of confidence in God, 5272:18; fully teaches us the folly of, 5875:1,3; 8,9; numerous sources of, 6277:9-18; take none for morrow, 873:5,6,10,11; 4871:6,10-13; to be put away by Christians, 3128:8-11; unnecessary to the people of God, 5509:1,4,8-10. See Cares, Fear.

**ANXIOUS:** Lord's people to be, for nothing, 2259:7-9.

**APOCALYPSE:** See Revelation.

**APOCYPHA:** Invalidity of the, 2027, 2028.

**APOKALUPSIS:** Revealing of Lord's presence, 2974:2; 2979:16-28; 2983:4.

**APOLLOS:** Ability and work of, 3152:3-5; instructed more perfectly in the gospel, 4420:5; taught the baptism of John, 2066:7,8.

**APOLOGY:** Is difficult for the proud, 5125:15,16; we should not demand, 4953:1.

**APOSTASY:** Precedes revelation of Man of Sin, 639:1; present, 1185,1186; second (Revelation 20:7-9), 500:11; 501:2.

**See Antichrist; Man of Sin; Papacy.**

**APOSTLES:** Ability to bind and loose on earth and in heaven, 1525:5.

**Acts of:** Luke's characteristics revealed in the writings of, 5244:1; might be more properly captioned, The Beginning and the Early History of the Christian Church, 1581:11; written by Luke, 2818:1; 2924:2; 4304:5,11.

All Galleans, 2819:5,6; alone of the church are inspired, 5002:3,6; as teachers, 364:5,14,15; as one bold and meek, 2945:7; baptized, 760:8-5; called to follow Jesus, 47 of the, 3720,3721; calling, commission, office and authority of, 1521-1526; cautioned about coming trials, 4167:6-9; charges to elders, 1891:9,10; 1892; church to be today inspired by the hope of the, 2926:10; clergy deny the inspiration of the, 1419; combativeness well directed in, 2878:6,7; commended Bible study, 1524:8-10; commission of the, 1521:10,11; 1522; continually in the Temple, 3912:1; need, see Creed; defense of the, before Sanhedrin, 1891:10-17; demonism forbidden in the days of the, 2110:3; demons not permitted to witness of the, 5908:1.

**Did not:** Attempt world-conversion, 2691:1-5; heal themselves, 4314:9.

Examples of cheerfulness, 821:2,3; exhortations to holy living by the, 49:7; 782:7; expectancy of Christ's early return did not mar writings of, 1526:8; eyes to body of Christ, 732:16; false, in Paul's day, 2206:3; first apostolic council; 1472; founders and spiritual teachers of the church, 1521:10,11; 1522; given power to heal diseases, 2635:10-12; great responsibility of, 1962:10,12,13; had no successors, 5002,5003; 5588:1; have set us examples, 3149:1.

**Healed:** But with different motive from Jesus', 431:10,11; world, but not spirits, 2006:1,6; world, but not spirits, 2006:1,6.

How their epistles were written and preserved, 1582:1-3; 2816:10-12; ignorant and unlearned men, 4969:5,7,9.

**Infallible:** 3745:5; in their public teachings and their writings, 1526:6. Inspiration of, 1521:3,8,10-16; questioned, 2768:18-25.

**Inspired:** to present the truth correctly, but not verbally inspired, 1525:6-15; 1526:1,4.

**Instructed:** By Jesus after his resurrection, 2081,2082; to make no provision for self, 1962:8,10.

**Manner of:** witnessing for the Lord, 4390:11; 4391:13; mission work not among savages, 1317:2-9.

**Not:**

**IN ANY SENSE:** Lords in the church, 1523:7-12; 1524:1-3; vicars or substitutes of Christ in the church, 1523:7-12; 1524:1-3.

Orators not dramatists, 824:7,8. Of troubled hearts, 2453:7,15,16. Only: Could judge, 336:15; had power to communicate gifts, 2110:8,9.

Peculiar traits of character in the, 2261:2,2; persecuted by Sanhedrin, 2947:2418; that they were commissioned to teach with special authority, 1522:3-11; 1523:1-6; received special power from Jesus prior to Pentecost, 4593:3,4; recorded their own weaknesses, 2778:5,9; reflected Master's spirit, 2220:8; 2221:1-4; shone out the due of their feet from certain cities, 3010:9.

**Special:** Visions and revelations seen by, 1525:13-15; 1526:1,4; witnesses, 1521:10,11; 1522,1523:1-6.

**Spirit begotten:** before Ransom was actually provided, 5083:18-20; strife among the, 2449:6,7; taught humility

by the Lord, 1766; testify of Jesus before Sanhedrin, 2939:8; thoughts and actions not perfect, but overruled by God, 1526:6; threefold character of inspiration of, 1525:8-15; 1526:1-4; used neither force nor arbitrary authority, but suggestion, request and entreaty, 1522:1-5; warned that Jesus must suffer and die, 2758:1-4; 3340:3-6; warning of, against heresies, 552:4,7-10; wisdom of Jesus in pairing the, 2261:1,2; witnessed to Jesus as the Redeemer, 3911:4; worked for livelihood, 2500:6-9,12-14; would today be called unlearned, 1868:8; wrote to true church, 715:11; and arguments provided for perfecting of saints, 5067:1-11. See Jesus.

**APOSTOLIC:** Church, See Church (Early); council, first, 1472; institutions perpetual, 781.

**Succession:** Claimed by two churches, 391:11; creedal error of, 985:8-11; 5009:5003; not authorized, 550:2,9.

**APPARATUS:** Wireless, owned by Society the excuse for Bethel raid, 6221:7.

**APPEARANCE:** Man looketh on outward, 3226:7-9; outward, does not always register heart condition, 6317:3-5.

**APPEARING:** Crowns for all who love Lord's, 3212:5,6; of Christ distinct from coming, 60:1,2.

**APPENDICITIS:** Cure for, 4963:5,6,15.

**APPETITES:** Fallen, to be killed, not fed, 3271:6.

**APPLICATION:** "Making straight paths", 1120; of the truth to one's self, 1627,1628; "overcome evil with good", 1021:11.

**APPROBATION:** Often leads to dishonesty, 933:2.

**ARAB:** Evil effects of European "civilization", 1876:11; 1877:1; and Jews never partake of food together, 4907:1.

**ARBITRATION:** International, begun between U. S. and Great Britain, 2112:11; 2117:1.

**ARCHAEOLOGISTS:** Why their chronology is unreliable, 3622:5,11.

**ARCHAEOLOGY:** Excavations in Jerusalem planned (1894), 1744:1,2; some missing cylinders, 1579; tells of Hebrew invasion of Palestine, 1652.

**ARCHANGEL:** Meaning of word, 490:1,2; only one in universe, 5050:7,8.

**ARCHBISHOP:** Of Canterbury an Evolutionist, enthroned, 2092:27-29; 2093:1-4; York, visit to Russia by, 2151:14; 2152:1-3.

**Sees that Christ's kingdom is not yet here, 4799:1-13.**

**ARCTIC:** Ice disappearing as we near Millennium, 3184:11,16,17.

**ARGUMENT:** An important principle of, 8:9; false, for the sake of conquest, dangerous, 5517:5-7; with evil spirits a dangerous proceeding, 5083:1,2. See Controversy.

**ARIEL:** Applied to Jerusalem, 1296:7; (Isa. 29:1) name of Christendom, 576:10-14.

**See Christendom.**

**ARISTOCRACY:** Glory of, departing, 1690:6,7; how it has kept the people in subjection, 1695:7,9-14; in Great Britain, 1032:12; 1033:1-5; says, "Peace and safety", 1152:11; up held by new Czar of Russia (1895), 1769:3,4; 1791:14.

**ARK:**

Noah's: Alleged discovery of, 524:6,7; express used in, 525:1; description of, 2843:2-5; dimensions of, 2679:14,15; found on Mt. Ararat by Rev. Dr. J. J. Nouri, D.D., LL.D. (1894), 1689:6,7; model for ship-builders today, 3336:3,4; 3352:9; 3933:14; 3934:1-3; proofs to support Bible account of, 408:2,3; scientific proportions of, 408:2,3.

**Of the Government:** Thought to be antitypical significance of, 3283:7; captured by the Philistines, 5626:4-6,8-10; Christ represented in the, 5680:10; concealed in Abyssinia, 3450:7; David danced before the Lord in bringing home the, 5680:7-9; lesson to Israelites in re-teaching the, 559:4,480; return of, pictures the church meeting Christ, 5680:10; symbol of divine presence, 2002:6; Uzzah destroyed for attempting to steady the, 2003:2,3; 3252,3253; 5679:5,8-11.

**ARMAGEDDON:** Antitypical battle of, 5659:4; 5735:5; approach of, recog-

nized by politicians, 5062:6-12; associated with Mt. Tabor in re-Messiah's kingdom, 5604:3-5; battle of the great day, 377:20,21; capital's part in, 5526:7-9; coming of, 842:12-14; day of battle, 286:6-8; gathered to, 510:14; Gideon's victory at, 5607:1-5,10-14; nations being hurled to, 4411-4414; fighting between capital and labor, 3271,3272; 5458; sermon of Brother Russell published widely, 5137; seventh plague, 377:9,10; signs of, 4075; to destroy present heavens and earth, 5516,5517.

**ARMENIA:** Did not send Patriarch to the Council of Nice, at Rome (1894), 1740:15; 1741:4; massacres began in 1894, 1756:14; question of, in 1896, 1919:2,3; should the consecrated favor war to prevent massacres of? 1912:6-10; why Europe tolerates Turkey's treatment of, 2056.

**ARMIES:** Heavenly, may mean church in both senses, 5451:9-11; light and darkness described as two, at war in the world, 6142:1-3.

**ARMINIANISM:** Denies ransom of heathen, 556:2; doctrine of, 403:3,4; examined, 2595:1-5; inconsistent, 8:10-12; 24:10; 259:13-15; on fate of heathen, 6:7; 257:11,12; 544:8; 546:7; 556:2.

**ARMOR:**

Whole: Let us put on the 4709:9-11; 5707:10-12; 5770:2-4,6-10; 6175:4,5; need of the, 36:12-18; 46:14; 648:8-11; 2275:6-9; 2433:3-6,8-14; 3004:7; 4077:4,5; 4448:6; 5144:5,6; 6259:8,9,9 of God, necessary to stand in the evil day, 2275:6,10; 5677:4,8-12; required in the day of strong delusions, 2275:6-10.

**ARMY:** Christian day if compelled to enter, 1912:9.

**Lords:**

DESTRUCTIVE: Christians not in, 817:3-5; Communists and Socialists, see the, 632:9.

**SPRITUAL:** Contrasted with Satan's, 2311; counterfeited by Satan's, 6129:4,7; volunteer, increased activity of, for the, 6077:14,15,21,22.

**Of world and Satan contrasted with Lord's, 2311; Satan's, overcome by stars of heaven, 5604:6; some saints will find it hard not to join the, 1762:2,9; and navy, menaces to world peace, 2915:10,12,14.**

**See Military Service.**

**ARROW:** That fleeth by day, thou shalt not fear the, 3332:1.

**ARROWS:** (Psalm 91) Defined, 112:6,7. ARTS: Unchaste an abomination to the pure mind, 1704:2.

**ARTS:** Lost of, ancients, 1258:1.

**ASA:** Gained a victory over enemies by prayer, 3393:1-3; great reformer in Israel, 2363:5,7,8; humble and faithful King of Israel, 4721,4725; restored Jehovah as the God of Judah, 5733:4-7.

**AS:** And so in Scripture, 613:6-10,17,23.

**ASCENSION:** Our Lord's, 1415; proper view of, 2818:7-9; why expedient, 1828,1829; witnessed only by disciples, 5589:12-16.

**ASENATH:** Type of church, 752:9.

**ASEPTOLIN:** Antitoxin for germ diseases, 1912:5.

**ASHTARTH:** Why an object of worship, 5627:4.

**ASIA:** Ephesus an important centre of, 2469:5.

**Minor:** Spread of truth to, 4490:4-6,13-15; seven churches of, 336:5; why the gospel was turned from, into Europe, 1545:9,10,14-16.

**ASPIRATIONS:** To chief place in church to be discouraged, 5522:9.

**ASS:** Knownest his master's crib, 4044:1-4.

**ASSASSINATION:**

Of President: Carnot (1894), 1668; McKinley, 2890:1,2,6.

**ASSEMBLING:** Together profitable, 316:9-13,18-21.

**ASSOCIATED:** Bible Students, name for local class meetings, 5573:4,14.

**Press:** Representative in the Vatican, 3381:6; under control of Jesuits, 5573:4-7.

**ASSUMPTION:** Of Virgin Mary unscriptural, 3329:13-15.

**ASTROLOGY:** Of Delitzsch unscientific, 3422:3,12-21; see Egyptian and Assyrian Correlations.

**ASTROLOGERS:** Of the East, 4534:4,6,10-13.



**ASTROLOGY:** Is demonism, 2737: 14-16; predictions of, 219: 4, 5, 13; who men instructed of Messiah through, 3637: 14-16; 3702: 4, 8; 3703: 1; and of divine plan, 3134: 4-10.

**ASTRONOMY:**  
**Bible:** 1811-1816; not designed to teach, 22: 6.

**BA:** neither prove nor disprove Bible chronology, 2063: 6-8; falsely applied to Bible chronology by Totten and Dimbleby, 1974: 1979; 2063: 2064; not a part of divine revelation, 1815: 5-8; study of photographs 10, 1317: 3, 4.

**ATHALIAN:** Commits murder to hold the throne, 4776: 4777; wicked daughter of, 3416: 6; 3417: 4-8.

**ATHESM:** How nature denies, 1150; not infidelity, 1417: 1, 2; view of, on fate of heathen, 6: 5; 257: 9; 544: 6.

**ATHIST:** Lyman Abbott a confessed, 3480: 3-11; and Heretic contrasted, 3479: 8; 3480: 1-9.

**ATHEISTS:** Anarchists are all, 2802: 4, 10; contrary to religion of German Catholics, 1049: 19.

**ATHEISM:** Gospel brought by Paul to the, 4409: 49-10.

**ATHENS:** Centre of learning in Paul's day, 3138: 5; once the centre of civilization, 2190: 2; Paul's discourse on Mars Hill, 1557; why there were no Jews in, 2190: 3, 8.

**ATHEISM:** Accomplished through Christ, 1178: 6-9; 1177: 1-15; 1178; as viewed by Baptists, 3158: 4-11; basis for resurrection, 493: 12-21; between Jew and Gentile, 511: 5-87; by blood of bullock was for Aaron and his house, 3034: 10; church's share in the, 2052: 4, 5; 4493: 2-7; criticism of, answered, 705: 4-6.

**Day of Antichrist:** Announcement of, 3708, 3709; 4431: 4030; 4193: 1-6; 5580: 1, 2; began civil year for Jews, 3743: 5, 6; observed in Spring by Jews, 2452: 2; 2453: 2; 2454: 2; 2455: 2; 2456: 2; 2457: 2; 2458: 2; 2459: 2; 2460: 2; 2461: 2; 2462: 2; 2463: 2; 2464: 2; 2465: 2; 2466: 2; 2467: 2; 2468: 2; 2469: 2; 2470: 2; 2471: 2; 2472: 2; 2473: 2; 2474: 2; 2475: 2; 2476: 2; 2477: 2; 2478: 2; 2479: 2; 2480: 2; 2481: 2; 2482: 2; 2483: 2; 2484: 2; 2485: 2; 2486: 2; 2487: 2; 2488: 2; 2489: 2; 2490: 2; 2491: 2; 2492: 2; 2493: 2; 2494: 2; 2495: 2; 2496: 2; 2497: 2; 2498: 2; 2499: 2; 2500: 2; 2501: 2; 2502: 2; 2503: 2; 2504: 2; 2505: 2; 2506: 2; 2507: 2; 2508: 2; 2509: 2; 2510: 2; 2511: 2; 2512: 2; 2513: 2; 2514: 2; 2515: 2; 2516: 2; 2517: 2; 2518: 2; 2519: 2; 2520: 2; 2521: 2; 2522: 2; 2523: 2; 2524: 2; 2525: 2; 2526: 2; 2527: 2; 2528: 2; 2529: 2; 2530: 2; 2531: 2; 2532: 2; 2533: 2; 2534: 2; 2535: 2; 2536: 2; 2537: 2; 2538: 2; 2539: 2; 2540: 2; 2541: 2; 2542: 2; 2543: 2; 2544: 2; 2545: 2; 2546: 2; 2547: 2; 2548: 2; 2549: 2; 2550: 2; 2551: 2; 2552: 2; 2553: 2; 2554: 2; 2555: 2; 2556: 2; 2557: 2; 2558: 2; 2559: 2; 2560: 2; 2561: 2; 2562: 2; 2563: 2; 2564: 2; 2565: 2; 2566: 2; 2567: 2; 2568: 2; 2569: 2; 2570: 2; 2571: 2; 2572: 2; 2573: 2; 2574: 2; 2575: 2; 2576: 2; 2577: 2; 2578: 2; 2579: 2; 2580: 2; 2581: 2; 2582: 2; 2583: 2; 2584: 2; 2585: 2; 2586: 2; 2587: 2; 2588: 2; 2589: 2; 2590: 2; 2591: 2; 2592: 2; 2593: 2; 2594: 2; 2595: 2; 2596: 2; 2597: 2; 2598: 2; 2599: 2; 2600: 2; 2601: 2; 2602: 2; 2603: 2; 2604: 2; 2605: 2; 2606: 2; 2607: 2; 2608: 2; 2609: 2; 2610: 2; 2611: 2; 2612: 2; 2613: 2; 2614: 2; 2615: 2; 2616: 2; 2617: 2; 2618: 2; 2619: 2; 2620: 2; 2621: 2; 2622: 2; 2623: 2; 2624: 2; 2625: 2; 2626: 2; 2627: 2; 2628: 2; 2629: 2; 2630: 2; 2631: 2; 2632: 2; 2633: 2; 2634: 2; 2635: 2; 2636: 2; 2637: 2; 2638: 2; 2639: 2; 2640: 2; 2641: 2; 2642: 2; 2643: 2; 2644: 2; 2645: 2; 2646: 2; 2647: 2; 2648: 2; 2649: 2; 2650: 2; 2651: 2; 2652: 2; 2653: 2; 2654: 2; 2655: 2; 2656: 2; 2657: 2; 2658: 2; 2659: 2; 2660: 2; 2661: 2; 2662: 2; 2663: 2; 2664: 2; 2665: 2; 2666: 2; 2667: 2; 2668: 2; 2669: 2; 2670: 2; 2671: 2; 2672: 2; 2673: 2; 2674: 2; 2675: 2; 2676: 2; 2677: 2; 2678: 2; 2679: 2; 2680: 2; 2681: 2; 2682: 2; 2683: 2; 2684: 2; 2685: 2; 2686: 2; 2687: 2; 2688: 2; 2689: 2; 2690: 2; 2691: 2; 2692: 2; 2693: 2; 2694: 2; 2695: 2; 2696: 2; 2697: 2; 2698: 2; 2699: 2; 2700: 2; 2701: 2; 2702: 2; 2703: 2; 2704: 2; 2705: 2; 2706: 2; 2707: 2; 2708: 2; 2709: 2; 2710: 2; 2711: 2; 2712: 2; 2713: 2; 2714: 2; 2715: 2; 2716: 2; 2717: 2; 2718: 2; 2719: 2; 2720: 2; 2721: 2; 2722: 2; 2723: 2; 2724: 2; 2725: 2; 2726: 2; 2727: 2; 2728: 2; 2729: 2; 2730: 2; 2731: 2; 2732: 2; 2733: 2; 2734: 2; 2735: 2; 2736: 2; 2737: 2; 2738: 2; 2739: 2; 2740: 2; 2741: 2; 2742: 2; 2743: 2; 2744: 2; 2745: 2; 2746: 2; 2747: 2; 2748: 2; 2749: 2; 2750: 2; 2751: 2; 2752: 2; 2753: 2; 2754: 2; 2755: 2; 2756: 2; 2757: 2; 2758: 2; 2759: 2; 2760: 2; 2761: 2; 2762: 2; 2763: 2; 2764: 2; 2765: 2; 2766: 2; 2767: 2; 2768: 2; 2769: 2; 2770: 2; 2771: 2; 2772: 2; 2773: 2; 2774: 2; 2775: 2; 2776: 2; 2777: 2; 2778: 2; 2779: 2; 2780: 2; 2781: 2; 2782: 2; 2783: 2; 2784: 2; 2785: 2; 2786: 2; 2787: 2; 2788: 2; 2789: 2; 2790: 2; 2791: 2; 2792: 2; 2793: 2; 2794: 2; 2795: 2; 2796: 2; 2797: 2; 2798: 2; 2799: 2; 2800: 2; 2801: 2; 2802: 2; 2803: 2; 2804: 2; 2805: 2; 2806: 2; 2807: 2; 2808: 2; 2809: 2; 2810: 2; 2811: 2; 2812: 2; 2813: 2; 2814: 2; 2815: 2; 2816: 2; 2817: 2; 2818: 2; 2819: 2; 2820: 2; 2821: 2; 2822: 2; 2823: 2; 2824: 2; 2825: 2; 2826: 2; 2827: 2; 2828: 2; 2829: 2; 2830: 2; 2831: 2; 2832: 2; 2833: 2; 2834: 2; 2835: 2; 2836: 2; 2837: 2; 2838: 2; 2839: 2; 2840: 2; 2841: 2; 2842: 2; 2843: 2; 2844: 2; 2845: 2; 2846: 2; 2847: 2; 2848: 2; 2849: 2; 2850: 2; 2851: 2; 2852: 2; 2853: 2; 2854: 2; 2855: 2; 2856: 2; 2857: 2; 2858: 2; 2859: 2; 2860: 2; 2861: 2; 2862: 2; 2863: 2; 2864: 2; 2865: 2; 2866: 2; 2867: 2; 2868: 2; 2869: 2; 2870: 2; 2871: 2; 2872: 2; 2873: 2; 2874: 2; 2875: 2; 2876: 2; 2877: 2; 2878: 2; 2879: 2; 2880: 2; 2881: 2; 2882: 2; 2883: 2; 2884: 2; 2885: 2; 2886: 2; 2887: 2; 2888: 2; 2889: 2; 2890: 2; 2891: 2; 2892: 2; 2893: 2; 2894: 2; 2895: 2; 2896: 2; 2897: 2; 2898: 2; 2899: 2; 2900: 2; 2901: 2; 2902: 2; 2903: 2; 2904: 2; 2905: 2; 2906: 2; 2907: 2; 2908: 2; 2909: 2; 2910: 2; 2911: 2; 2912: 2; 2913: 2; 2914: 2; 2915: 2; 2916: 2; 2917: 2; 2918: 2; 2919: 2; 2920: 2; 2921: 2; 2922: 2; 2923: 2; 2924: 2; 2925: 2; 2926: 2; 2927: 2; 2928: 2; 2929: 2; 2930: 2; 2931: 2; 2932: 2; 2933: 2; 2934: 2; 2935: 2; 2936: 2; 2937: 2; 2938: 2; 2939: 2; 2940: 2; 2941: 2; 2942: 2; 2943: 2; 2944: 2; 2945: 2; 2946: 2; 2947: 2; 2948: 2; 2949: 2; 2950: 2; 2951: 2; 2952: 2; 2953: 2; 2954: 2; 2955: 2; 2956: 2; 2957: 2; 2958: 2; 2959: 2; 2960: 2; 2961: 2; 2962: 2; 2963: 2; 2964: 2; 2965: 2; 2966: 2; 2967: 2; 2968: 2; 2969: 2; 2970: 2; 2971: 2; 2972: 2; 2973: 2; 2974: 2; 2975: 2; 2976: 2; 2977: 2; 2978: 2; 2979: 2; 2980: 2; 2981: 2; 2982: 2; 2983: 2; 2984: 2; 2985: 2; 2986: 2; 2987: 2; 2988: 2; 2989: 2; 2990: 2; 2991: 2; 2992: 2; 2993: 2; 2994: 2; 2995: 2; 2996: 2; 2997: 2; 2998: 2; 2999: 2; 3000: 2.

**Typically** cleansed Israel for enduring, 3500: 8; what it teaches, 3507: 11-16; 3508.

**Defined,** 367: 4; 5580: 1, 2.

**Denied** by: Baptist Church president, 3722: 13; eternal torment, dogma, 4073: 21-23.

**Eronous** views of, 494: 14-16; 703: 3; explanation of Jesus', 483; in type and antitype, 117: 10, 11; meaning of the term, 5051: 3, 4, 11-13.

**Of Christ:** Antitypical cleansing through, 4655: 9-10; gives opportunity to all, 4656: 3, 10-13; taught by Moses, 693: 1.

**Proofs** of truth of, 416: 3-16; 11; through cross of Christ, 75: 4, 5, 7; two of pairs, 531: 10, 11; various theories in re, 2789: 1, 6, 7.

**Work** of: 387: 1-10; Christ the ground of faith, 3561: 1.

**And:** Mediation, difference between, 435: 8.

**RANSOM AND:** Propitiation defined, 2052: 6, 7; sin-offering, 4426-4429; Resurrection, 42: 5, 6.

**Redemption,** Reconciliation, Redemption, Sacrifices.

**ATTRICTIONS:** Worldly, continually increasing danger to new will, 3914: 1-3.

**AUTHORITY:** Counselors of Bible Students in, 5588: 3, 4, 7; 6272: 24-28; Editors of, see Studies in the Scriptures, Volume V; encouraging war from, 3380: 3547: 14, 18-21; 4134: 6, 7; war brought into of liberties to, 5790: 12-16: 1-6.

**AUSTRIA-HUNGARY:** Catholicism wrong in, 2745; persecution of Jews in, 1324: 4, 5, 9; 1898: 12, 13; preparations for war in 1904, 3386: 16; persecution in 1804, 1632: 6; marriage hatred of the Jew in Vienna (1897), 1918: 10, 11; uprisings in, 3107: 9.

**See:** Austria.

**AUTHORITY:** To preach and teach, 2008: 6; 2067: 1-3; usurped by well-intentioned elders, 3614: 1.

**AUTHORIZED:** Version, see Translation.

**AVENGE:** God's duty, 115: 6; 116: 4; 117: 8; 118: 8; 119: 8; 120: 8; 121: 8; 122: 8; 123: 8; 124: 8; 125: 8; 126: 8; 127: 8; 128: 8; 129: 8; 130: 8; 131: 8; 132: 8; 133: 8; 134: 8; 135: 8; 136: 8; 137: 8; 138: 8; 139: 8; 140: 8; 141: 8; 142: 8; 143: 8; 144: 8; 145: 8; 146: 8; 147: 8; 148: 8; 149: 8; 150: 8; 151: 8; 152: 8; 153: 8; 154: 8; 155: 8; 156: 8; 157: 8; 158: 8; 159: 8; 160: 8; 161: 8; 162: 8; 163: 8; 164: 8; 165: 8; 166: 8; 167: 8; 168: 8; 169: 8; 170: 8; 171: 8; 172: 8; 173: 8; 174: 8; 175: 8; 176: 8; 177: 8; 178: 8; 179: 8; 180: 8; 181: 8; 182: 8; 183: 8; 184: 8; 185: 8; 186: 8; 187: 8; 188: 8; 189: 8; 190: 8; 191: 8; 192: 8; 193: 8; 194: 8; 195: 8; 196: 8; 197: 8; 198: 8; 199: 8; 200: 8; 201: 8; 202: 8; 203: 8; 204: 8; 205: 8; 206: 8; 207: 8; 208: 8; 209: 8; 210: 8; 211: 8; 212: 8; 213: 8; 214: 8; 215: 8; 216: 8; 217: 8; 218: 8; 219: 8; 220: 8; 221: 8; 222: 8; 223: 8; 224: 8; 225: 8; 226: 8; 227: 8; 228: 8; 229: 8; 230: 8; 231: 8; 232: 8; 233: 8; 234: 8; 235: 8; 236: 8; 237: 8; 238: 8; 239: 8; 240: 8; 241: 8; 242: 8; 243: 8; 244: 8; 245: 8; 246: 8; 247: 8; 248: 8; 249: 8; 250: 8; 251: 8; 252: 8; 253: 8; 254: 8; 255: 8; 256: 8; 257: 8; 258: 8; 259: 8; 260: 8; 261: 8; 262: 8; 263: 8; 264: 8; 265: 8; 266: 8; 267: 8; 268: 8; 269: 8; 270: 8; 271: 8; 272: 8; 273: 8; 274: 8; 275: 8; 276: 8; 277: 8; 278: 8; 279: 8; 280: 8; 281: 8; 282: 8; 283: 8; 284: 8; 285: 8; 286: 8; 287: 8; 288: 8; 289: 8; 290: 8; 291: 8; 292: 8; 293: 8; 294: 8; 295: 8; 296: 8; 297: 8; 298: 8; 299: 8; 300: 8; 301: 8; 302: 8; 303: 8; 304: 8; 305: 8; 306: 8; 307: 8; 308: 8; 309: 8; 310: 8; 311: 8; 312: 8; 313: 8; 314: 8; 315: 8; 316: 8; 317: 8; 318: 8; 319: 8; 320: 8; 321: 8; 322: 8; 323: 8; 324: 8; 325: 8; 326: 8; 327: 8; 328: 8; 329: 8; 330: 8; 331: 8; 332: 8; 333: 8; 334: 8; 335: 8; 336: 8; 337: 8; 338: 8; 339: 8; 340: 8; 341: 8; 342: 8; 343: 8; 344: 8; 345: 8; 346: 8; 347: 8; 348: 8; 349: 8; 350: 8; 351: 8; 352: 8; 353: 8; 354: 8; 355: 8; 356: 8; 357: 8; 358: 8; 359: 8; 360: 8; 361: 8; 362: 8; 363: 8; 364: 8; 365: 8; 366: 8; 367: 8; 368: 8; 369: 8; 370: 8; 371: 8; 372: 8; 373: 8; 374: 8; 375: 8; 376: 8; 377: 8; 378: 8; 379: 8; 380: 8; 381: 8; 382: 8; 383: 8; 384: 8; 385: 8; 386: 8; 387: 8; 388: 8; 389: 8; 390: 8; 391: 8; 392: 8; 393: 8; 394: 8; 395: 8; 396: 8; 397: 8; 398: 8; 399: 8; 400: 8; 401: 8; 402: 8; 403: 8; 404: 8; 405: 8; 406: 8; 407: 8; 408: 8; 409: 8; 410: 8; 411: 8; 412: 8; 413: 8; 414: 8; 415: 8; 416: 8; 417: 8; 418: 8; 419: 8; 420: 8; 421: 8; 422: 8; 423: 8; 424: 8; 425: 8; 426: 8; 427: 8; 428: 8; 429: 8; 430: 8; 431: 8; 432: 8; 433: 8; 434: 8; 435: 8; 436: 8; 437: 8; 438: 8; 439: 8; 440: 8; 441: 8; 442: 8; 443: 8; 444: 8; 445: 8; 446: 8; 447: 8; 448: 8; 449: 8; 450: 8; 451: 8; 452: 8; 453: 8; 454: 8; 455: 8; 456: 8; 457: 8; 458: 8; 459: 8; 460: 8; 461: 8; 462: 8; 463: 8; 464: 8; 465: 8; 466: 8; 467: 8; 468: 8; 469: 8; 470: 8; 471: 8; 472: 8; 473: 8; 474: 8; 475: 8; 476: 8; 477: 8; 478: 8; 479: 8; 480: 8; 481: 8; 482: 8; 483: 8; 484: 8; 485: 8; 486: 8; 487: 8; 488: 8; 489: 8; 490: 8; 491: 8; 492: 8; 493: 8; 494: 8; 495: 8; 496: 8; 497: 8; 498: 8; 499: 8; 500: 8; 501: 8; 502: 8; 503: 8; 504: 8; 505: 8; 506: 8; 507: 8; 508: 8; 509: 8; 510: 8; 511: 8; 512: 8; 513: 8; 514: 8; 515: 8; 516: 8; 517: 8; 518: 8; 519: 8; 520: 8; 521: 8; 522: 8; 523: 8; 524: 8; 525: 8; 526: 8; 527: 8; 528: 8; 529: 8; 530: 8; 531: 8; 532: 8; 533: 8; 534: 8; 535: 8; 536: 8; 537: 8; 538: 8; 539: 8; 540: 8; 541: 8; 542: 8; 543: 8; 544: 8; 545: 8; 546: 8; 547: 8; 548: 8; 549: 8; 550: 8; 551: 8; 552: 8; 553: 8; 554: 8; 555: 8; 556: 8; 557: 8; 558: 8; 559: 8; 560: 8; 561: 8; 562: 8; 563: 8; 564: 8; 565: 8; 566: 8; 567: 8; 568: 8; 569: 8; 570: 8; 571: 8; 572: 8; 573: 8; 574: 8; 575: 8; 576: 8; 577: 8; 578: 8; 579: 8; 580: 8; 581: 8; 582: 8; 583: 8; 584: 8; 585: 8; 586: 8; 587: 8; 588: 8; 589: 8; 590: 8; 591: 8; 592: 8; 593: 8; 594: 8; 595: 8; 596: 8; 597: 8; 598: 8; 599: 8; 600: 8; 601: 8; 602: 8; 603: 8; 604: 8; 605: 8; 606: 8; 607: 8; 608: 8; 609: 8; 610: 8; 611: 8; 612: 8; 613: 8; 614: 8; 615: 8; 616: 8; 617: 8; 618: 8; 619: 8; 620: 8; 621: 8; 622: 8; 623: 8; 624: 8; 625: 8; 626: 8; 627: 8; 628: 8; 629: 8; 630: 8; 631: 8; 632: 8; 633: 8; 634: 8; 635: 8; 636: 8; 637: 8; 638: 8; 639: 8; 640: 8; 641: 8; 642: 8; 643: 8; 644: 8; 645: 8; 646: 8; 647: 8; 648: 8; 649: 8; 650: 8; 651: 8; 652: 8; 653: 8; 654: 8; 655: 8; 656: 8; 657: 8; 658: 8; 659: 8; 660: 8; 661: 8; 662: 8; 663: 8; 664: 8; 665: 8; 666: 8; 667: 8; 668: 8; 669: 8; 670: 8; 671: 8; 672: 8; 673: 8; 674: 8; 675: 8; 676: 8; 677: 8; 678: 8; 679: 8; 680: 8; 681: 8; 682: 8; 683: 8; 684: 8; 685: 8; 686: 8; 687: 8; 688: 8; 689: 8; 690: 8; 691: 8; 692: 8; 693: 8; 694: 8; 695: 8; 696: 8; 697: 8; 698: 8; 699: 8; 700: 8; 701: 8; 702: 8; 703: 8; 704: 8; 705: 8; 706: 8; 707: 8; 708: 8; 709:



creeds of (Letter), 5689, 5690; separation from, 2483: 1-3, 10-13; service of brethren extends to those in, 3832: 8; should we leave her alone? 1089: 2; signs of her fall, 341: 17; "Sinners in Zion are afraid", 1874; the sins and doom of, 173: 2, 3; 174: 4, 5; 212: 4, 5, 8, 9; 213: 1; 324: 3-6; 1821: 1; message of truth, 6243: 18; 6244: 1. Some: Consecrated still in, 1844: 8, 14; missing cylinders from literal, 1570.

Spiritual Israel released from captivity in, 3648: 1-3, 9, 10; spread of infidelity in (in 1895), 324: 3-6; 1821: 4-9, 12; sudden destruction of, 2498: 4, 5; sure effect of Bible study on, 1236: 3-6; symbolic, destroyed, when, how, 45: 2-11; 46: 1-3; taking part in her prayer meetings, etc., 1768: 4, 10; tends toward Episcopal organization, 1897: 6-10.

Test: Of fellowship and oneness unscriptural, 1571: 12, 13; 1572: 1-13; upon, the ransom, 1452: 6-10, 14-16.

The Great: And her daughter systems to disappear, 4287: 10; identified, 471: 6-11.

Those who refuse to come out of, defiled, 3600: 1-3; three "satisfactory" opinions of, on the fate of the heathen after death, 1818: 13, 14; time of reckoning here, 1078: 9, 10.

To be: Exalted during revolutionary stage of trouble, 5554: 8, 16; rejected as was natural Israel, 2746: 8-10.

To fall in the time of trouble, 5135: 1; true church called out of, 694: 12, 13; twisted ideas of, on baptism, 1543: 8-11; type and antitype, 452: 1-12; 2495: 8-12; "United Religious Association" of (1895), 1858: 8; unpreached but true sermon on, 1032; voice of bride and bridegroom no more heard in, 3884: 1-7; vomit-laden tables of, are tables of devils, 1899: 6-8; we should not reject anything merely because it is rejected, 3.

What: It means to come out of, 4817: 10-15; the word means, 45: 2.

When one is defiled by, 3600: 1-3.

Why: Afraid to renounce error, 1122: 12-14; Christendom is called, 1178: 3; cannot have made any progress in, 1426: 8; impossible for her "scholars" to agree on doctrine, 1832: 5, 12; "Protestants", of no longer protest, 1775: 14, 15; 1776: 1, 2; true church called out of, 5072.

Withdrew letter from, 1578: 9-13; would drunken wine of, 5633: 1, 3; worse than grossest heathenism, 1185: 1-7; worship of Mammon rather than God is found in, 5096: 7-11; yoke of bondage of, 1067: 3-13.

And: Great Company, 156: 1-3, 6-8; Jerusalem, 1532: 10-15, 1533; saloons, 552: 2, 3, 13, 14.

Vs. true church, 4878: 17-22.

See Beast; Christendom; Man of Sin; Papacy; Politics.

**BABYLONIA**: Architecture of, disproves evolution theory, 3652: 14, 15; cradle of the world, 292: 6; excavations in, verify Bible truths, 2536, 2537, 2702, 2703; Israelites delivered from captivity to, 3577-3579; 4892, 4893; Jews liberated by Cyrus from, 3642: 3-6; tablets of, corroborate Bible, 5162: 6-8; type and antitype, 2510: 2, 6-9.

**BABYLONIANS**: Egyptians etc.: Education well developed among, 3443, 3444.

**BACILLUS**: Lactine culture: Directions for starting, 5689: 7, 8, 14.

**BACKSLIDING**: Evidences of, 4872: 8.

**BACTERIA**: Satan the creator of harmful, 1684: 12-14; 1685; used for soil-fertilization, 3303: 16-22.

**BAER**: President, blasphemous letter in support of trusts by, 3073, 3074.

**BAIL**: Brethren at Atlanta admitted to, March 21, 1919, 6418: 6; 6420, 10-12; brethren at Atlanta denied, 6382: 1; 6389: 12; 6390: 1, 2.

**BALAAM**: Christians warned against the sin of, 6255: 8; covetousness the sin of, 2342: 6, 9; 3044: 3, 4; 5322, 5323; sin of, of having antitypical fulfillment, 5323: 3-5, 13; type and antitype, 359: 17, 18.

**BALLINGER**: Rev., on the Inspiration of the Bible, 2012, 2013.

**BAN**: Ancient and foolish governmental, 1371: 9-12, 17; 1372: 1-6.

**BANK**: Try, do, of the Lord's service (Letter), 5876: 15-19.

**BANKRUPTCY**: Law: Christians may take advantage of, 2961: 3-6.

**BANQUET**: Provided at Pittsburgh for released brethren, 6421: 3.

**BAPTISM**: Always in order, 1113; Apostles followed Jesus in, 760: 3-5; as a symbol, 193: 12; 134: 1, 2, 7; by water and by holy spirit, 3478: 2; civil, practiced by Socialists in France in 1895, 1784: 7, 9; defined, of Jews and gentiles, 198: 1-15; dip, pour or sprinkle, which is proper form of, 1213; Episcopalian bishop's views on, 1213; except a man be born of water, 1987: 4, 8, 9.

For:

**REMISSION OF SINS**: For Jews only, 5962-5965; is "John's baptism", 3292: 4, 5.

The dead, 1545: 3-5, 11-13; 1986: 7, 8.

Immersion is the proper form of, 1541: 1-6.

Import of: For Jews—repentance, 1541: 8-11; since end of Jewish age—immersion into Christ's death, 1542: 1-12; 1543.

In: The name of Jesus Christ "for the remission of sins" only for Jews, 1421: 1; utero, obligatory, 3622: 12.

WATER: As a symbol of entire consecration, 1291: 6-9; 1917: 1, 2, 10; is it necessary for the fully consecrated, 1541: 3, 7, 11.

Into: Christ, since 1881, 132: 5, 6, 10-12; 367: 1-3; Christ's death, 128: 1-8, 10-12; 5599; death, 302: 1, 2, 9; 2294: 1-4.

**MOSES**: Not a type of baptism into Christ, 4498: 12; what it represented, 4498: 10.

Name of Jesus explained, 48: 6-8.

Jesus' age at, 1161: 2-6; Lutheran view of, 3592: 4-9; made a symbol of consecration by Jesus, 1161: 6, 7; may be performed by one not of the church class, 1541: 12; 1542: 1, 2.

Immersion, 65: 7-11; 117: 6, 7-12; 396: 1.

Not a: Feature of the Mosaic law, 1539: 11; 1540: 2-11; test of fellowship, 2266: 2.

Of:

**CHURCH**: A symbol of death, 445: 1-3; its requirements, 133: 1-6.

Fire upon Israel defiled, 162: 5; 199: 3, 10-15; 1545: 2; 1916: 13; 2301: 5; 2564: 7, 8; 2820: 7; 2927: 2; holy spirit, what it is, 162: 5; 182: 3-9, 14-19; 198: 16; 199: 1, 2; 375: 12, 13; 376: 2, 4; 3478: 2; 5394: 1-4; "households", 1540: 12.

**INFANTS**: A heathen doctrine, 3081: 21, 22; 3082: 1-3, 10; supplants Jewish practice of circumcision is Presbyterian view, 1960: 18; 1961: 1-3, 10-12; unscriptural, 945: 3, 6; 1540: 12, 13, 15, 16.

**JESUS**: Church's baptism also, 5484: 1-4; 5599; different from John's baptism, 3296: 5, 6; 5962-5965; symbol, 444: 11, 18, 19; 2237: 3, 4; 2565-3712: 6-9; with water predated that of holy spirit, 5963: 5-7.

**JEWS**: And Gentiles differentiated, 2417: 5; for remission of sins, 952: 5.

**JOHN**: Different from that of Jesus, 1558: 3-8; 2417: 5; 3356: 6, 7; 4543: 5, 11; 5962-5965; for Jews only, 1421: 1, 2; 2417: 2-5; 2927: 2; 2928: 7; 5962-5965; remission of sins, 3292: 4, 5; one of repentance, 3712: 4, 5; putting off of sin, 445: 3, 10; why so called, 5964: 7.

**REPENTANCE**: Not baptism into Christ, 3152: 8, 9; was perhaps a symbol before John's time, 1161: 7.

Privilege, not necessary, 760: 5, 13; proper manner of the symbol, 833: 2-5, 15, 16; 1544: 5-11; questions asked by Brother Russell before symbolic, 5246: 12-15; regeneration by, one of Satan's falsehoods, 1991: 7-8; spiritual epitome of, 1278: 6; sprinkling not proper form of, 1541: 4-6; 1513: 9-11; superstitions regarding, 1137: 2-4; three kinds of, defined, 198: 1-16; 199: 1-3; two kinds of, 444: 7-11, 18, 19.

Unto: Entire consecration to the will of God even, death, 1687: 5; 1688: 2; repentance, 1687: 7.

What it implies, 132: 5, 6, 10-12; when necessary may be performed by a sister, 1541: 7; who may perform symbol, 395: 9; 396: 13.

With: The baptism of repentance, 1916: 7, 8, 13.

**THE HOLY SPIRIT**: 1916: 13; and with fire, 2820: 7.

Water, still proper since 1914, 5964: 13, 14; 5965: 1, 6, 7.

And communion subjects of discussion among Baptists, 5063: 7-16.

See Cup; Immersion.

**BAPTISTS**: Adopt ritualistic services, 3024: 17, 18; 3025: 1, 2, 11, 12; believe in Christ's return, 3459: 2, 3, 6; boys' brigades use bayonets in 1895, 1871: 13; Catholics and Methodists use church of, 1567; church, 3458: their views on the Atonement, 3458:

4-11; denominational organization of, proposed (1893), 1897: 10; divided on the subject of immersion, 5063: 7-16.

D. S. embrace the "new theology", 1752: 9-18; drifting into denominationalism, 1590; "heavens shall be shaken", 1306: 3-7; 1307: 1, 2.

How: One came into the truth, 1048: 3-11; their creed-bonds accept, 1306: 2-7.

In bondage even as others, 966: 16-22; losing their members, 4016: 14-18; ministers of the, receives present truth, 3425: 3-5; missionary life of, in India, 1701; National Council of, have Governor Hughes for president, 4026: 1, 2; of north are infidels, 4065: 1-6; opinions in re baptism are not Baptist doctrines, 1590; part of Babylon, 730: 6-10; 1137: 8-10; pharisees and popes among, 1306: 8, 7; prepare for weekly vaudeville shows, 4026: 12, 13; revise their creed, 3457, 3458; slaves to ecclesiasticism, 3248: 3-7, 11; 3249: 1, 2; spread of infidelity among (1895), 1824: 4; torment denied by minister for, 1149, 1150; turned to higher criticism, 4744: 9, 13; and Disciples, plan to unite, 3966: 5, 6; 4267: 14-16; 4268: 1, 2.

**BAPTIZED**: Church, into Christ's death, 128: 1-8, 10-12; who are the, 2273: 7-11; why John, 3478: 1.

**BAPTIST**: Preaching of John the, 2562-2564.

**BAPTIST**: Untranslated in Revised Version, 248: 8.

**BARAK**: Supported by and a conqueror through Deborah, 5604: 9-11; 5605: 1-3.

**BARRE**: R. H., resignation as member of Board of Directors by, 6423: 5, 9.

**BARBOUR**: Mr. N. H., first saw Lord's presence and time prophecies, 3822: 2-6.

**BARBARAS**: A description of character of, 2998: 1; disagreement of, with Paul, 1545: 12; 1546: 1, 2; experiences of, in Lystra, 1471: 5-8, 14; impressed with conversion of gentiles, 2997: 5; not an apostle, 5850: 2-4.

**And Paul**: First Christian missionaries, 1461; their dispute no proof of bitterness, 175: 4, 5.

**BARROWS**: Rev. J. H., the hope he offers the heathen, 2220: 1, 2.

**BARTELLA**: A miller, victim of mob in Italy, 2384: 2, 5, 10-13.

**BARTHOLOMEW**: Probably Nathaniel, 1540: 12.

**BARTIMAEUS**: Healed of his blindness a picture of Millennial work, 5485; Jesus restores sight to blind, 2729, 2730; 3847: 11-13.

**BARTON**: Death of Pilgrim Brother, 5930: 4-6, 12; pilgrim trip of, in Britain, 378: 374: 11; 3799: 16; 3808: 20.

Views of, on: Binding of Satan, 4895; the antichrist (Letter and Reply), 5865-5867.

**BARUCH**: Scribe of Jeremiah unpopular with the King, 2400: 11, 12.

**BASTARDS**: Christians without discipline, 523: 11-14.

**BATTERSON**: How truth was received by Bro. W. H., 5382: 12-18.

**BATTLE**: At gate of Babylon (Isa. 28), 2681: 12-14; day of (Zech. 14: 3-5), 286: 6-8; Great, in the Ecclesiastical Heavens, Booklet, 5685: 5, 12; 6028: 7, 8, 5.

Of: Armageddon (Vol. IV. Scripture Studies), portrays today's events, 6091: 8.

**CHRISTIANS**: 1859: 4-11, 15-20; against selfishness, 1861: 2-7, 10, 28; 3742: 11; 3799: 16; 3808: 20.

THE GREAT DAY: 377: 20, 21; 4075; preparing between capital and labor, 3271, 3272; 5458.

See Armageddon.

**BATTLES**:

A CHRISTIAN: Pictured by Greek games, 5777: 5-8; soldier also mental, 3275.

Israel a picture of higher battles for church, 3302: 9; New Creation described, 5687: 11, 13.

**BEACONSFIELD**: Lord, see Disraeli.

**BEAN**: How to plant the Millennial, 4987: 5, 6.

**BEANS**: Of special grade for distribution, 4960: 8, 9, 15, 16.

**BEAT**: Came out of the earth, 319: 16; death of man different from that of a, 5166: 10; had mouth of a lion, 319: 3.

Image of: 321: 9-20; 497: 4, 5; church federation the, 1198: 7-13; completion and persecuting power of, 1409: 10; Episcopalian preparing to give it life (1895), 1870: 3-6; Evangelical Alliance, the, 497: 4, 5; 1355: 14; 1474; evidence of the giving of the Letter, 6216: 8, 7, 16.

further vitalization of the, 6425: 5-11; giving life to the, 3390: 1; 3698: 1; 6425: 1-4; headed by Episcopalian church, 2554: 3, 4; how formed, 641: 4, 7; 1138: 1-3, 5-7; 1198: 7-13; Protestantism, 4689: 26; preparations for, 1399; preparing to give it life, 1399; 1474; reviewed, 5349; steps toward giving life to, 4523: 3-9.

TO: Receive life from two-horned beast, 4196: 8, 15; receive power from the Episcopals, 4109: 2.

What it is, 321: 9-20.

Mark of: Cannot buy or sell without the, 968: 6; 6192: 16; 6386: 4-6, 12, 13; defined, 50: 11; 64: 17; 318: 8, 12-19; keeping Sunday not the, 1446: 5, 10-14; 1447: 1.

Number of, 323: 3-20 (1882 view), 355: 6-8; of Revelation 13 has bear's feet, 318: 12; power and strength given unto, 6192: 10.

Two-horned:

OF REVELATION 13: 11; 63: 4, 8-17; 312: 12-20; 320: 6425: 1, 2; is Church of England and Ireland, 6192: 16.

Power dispersing, 834: 4, 8, 11; to give life to image, 4196: 8-15.

Warfare between the Lamb and the, 6440: 5, 6; who it represents, 45: 7; who get victory over the, 130: 3-8; work of, in France, Portugal and Spain, 2869, 2870; worship of, 63: 6.

And Image: Of Revelation, 497: 4; 2496; 5349; victory over, 2713: 7; see Image of the Beast.

Is a: Christ; Babylon; Man of Sin; Papacy.

**BEASTS**: Four of Revelation, 529: 18-21; of Revelation clearly interpreted by Brother Russell, 6424: 7; out of sea and earth, 319: 16.

17: 12; 212: 12-20; 320: 6425: 1, 2; 1493: 2585-2588; 3733-3736; contrasted with the Law of Moses, 5003: 4-7; traces of overcomers, 2249: 6.

**BEAUTY**: How we behold the Lord's, 1915: 4; in Christ they saw no, 574: 12; may conceal a wicked heart, 424: 12.

Of: Holiness in old age, 2146: 14; Jesus is great as his character, 5291: 9-13.

One mark of a ripe character, 1317: 9.

**BE**: Arise, take up thy, 3502: 3-5; two in one, taken, 229: 2-4; 4706: 9.

**BEDFORD**: Duke of, foresees time of trouble, 5444: 1-5.

**BEDOUINS**: Of Arabia are Edomites, 3954: 4.

**BEDS**: Let the saints sing aloud upon, 182: 4; 5451: 1-4; 5804: 2, 3, 11, 12.

**BEE**: Story of Samson paralleled in our day, 3329: 16.

**BEECHER**: Henry Ward: An evolutionist, 753: 1-4; of the "new theology", 1895: 1; surrender to "science falsely so-called", 1792.

Views of, on: Eternal torment, 3883: 2; purity animus, 1061; ransom, 392: 4; 430: 1-6, 9-13.

**BEEY**: Rev. Agar, expelled from Methodist church, 3010: 18-23; 3011: 1-3.

**BEGGETTING**: To divine nature, 218: 4, 5; and anointing of Spirit, differentiated, 5228: 2-8; 5728: 7, 8.

See Divine Nature.

**BEGGING**: All forms disapproved, whether by word, instruction, suggestion, collection, etc., 637: 14-17.

Among God's people: Done by wolves, 5789: 11-14; unscriptural, 4101: 4-8, 13-15.

For: Money, unscriptural, 865: 1; 885: 9, 10; the Lord best proper among Christians, 547: 7; 5980: 5.

Never done by true brethren (Letter), 6119: 7-9; not now the same as in the apostles' day, 2933: 3, 4; publicly is not to be encouraged now, 2933: 3, 4.

**BEGOTTEN**: Alone discern spiritual things, 837: 9, 10; world is, during Millennial, 1412: 8; not of blood, nor will of flesh, 4108: 1, 2.

See Consecrated.

**BEHAVIOR**: Of love, 3151: 1-7, 9.

**BEBEDED**: Church of Christ are, 2844, 2845; for witness of Jesus, 331: 7-9, 1941: 10; 1942: 10; not all martyrs are, for witness of Jesus, 2941: 11-13.

**BEING** (Psuche): Mistranslations of word, 667: 1-6; signifies existence, 276: 3, 4; and soul, defined, 205: 1-14.

**BEINGS**: Perfect, may become sinners, 891: 2; 3084: 4, 8-10.



**BELGIAN:** Crucifixes in Africa, 3723-7; 14; ivyruq in Africa, 2048:1, 2; 7-10

**BELGIUM:** Impressions during Brother Russell's tour in 1891, 1375:10

**BELIAL:**  
Sons of: In Saul's day and ours, 4198: 6, 7; who are the, 3219:1

**BELIEVE:** With the heart, but confused with the mouth, 535:7-9

**BELIEVERS:** Be ye an example of, 5093: 5194; given liberty to be sons, 1000:10-14; in Rahson only are justified, 2069:9; of the Lord's many days, 3603:9, 15; only shall truly live, 1231:9; rewarded though unconsecrated, 1009:7; special salvation of, 1218:1; 1437: 14-16; truth but not confessed it disastrous, 2986:8. And concerning, difference between, 2194:1

**BELLEVUE:** Edward, his dream will more than come true, 1244:9-11; letter sent him, 1213:5-8

**BENEFICARY:** Societies: See Societies.

**BENEFICE:** A Christian grace, 24: 2-4; essential to overcomers, 2947:9; gratitude is the responsive chord of, 1673:1; inspiring motive to Christians, 2069:9, 3070:1; 12:10; 15:10; 16:10; in divine punishments, 3584:2; test of the sincerity of our love, 1594:2. And:



3684: 4-6; primitive methods compared with Berean, 5018; 5019; revival in Christendom of, 5752: 1-4, 7-9; theory vs. truth, 351: 9; 17; value of dictionary and concordance in, 1241: 5-12, 16-22; why essential, 3381: 9-34; see Berean Study Classes.

Substituted for creeds by Brother Russell, 6011: 19, 20; meetings for study of the (1895), 1866-1868; supplants revelation by dreams, 3971: 5-7; suppressed and destroyed by Catholics, 3614: 9; 3815; sure and pure, 4242: 7-10; systematic interpretation of, 739: 5-9; teaching based according to, 2146, 2147; taught, Israelites through Jehoshaphat, 2365: 2, 3.

#### Teachings:

**THAT THE:** Sky is a substantial vault and a water reservoir? 1812: 2-13; sun and moon stood still? 1813: 10-13; sun and stars are merely earth's ornaments and conveniences? 1812: 18-22.

**THAT THE EARTH:** Has four corners? 1812: 17; is fixed and immovable? 1813: 14-25; 1814: 1-4; is hung on nothing? 1814: 5-12; rests upon pillars? 1813: 6-9, 14-24, 17-4; 1: 2; rests upon water? 1813: 1-5. Test of all teachings is the, 1206: 2; "Thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way," 1753; though given to church, often applies to world, 1863: 2; Tischendorf on manuscripts of, 1118: 11-14; 1147: 1-7.

**To Be:** Dispensed with in Millennium, 3080: 8; understood must be studied reverently, 4744: 14-24; useful in Millennium also, 5803: 4; 5804: 1. Translations of various, 62: 24; treasure house, 113: 4; triumph, 1257: 3. Truths: Consistent, 856: 4-11, 13-15; corroborated by Babylonian tablets, 479: 3, 4, 11; 3162: 2-6; denied by Lyman Abbott, 5467, 5468; hidden from thinkers by creedal errors, 4923: 2-5; revealed through visions, 2543: 4-6; why revealed at this time, 2387: 3-5. Two oldest manuscripts of the, 1108: 5; ultimate purpose of the, 2949: 2-5, 12; Understanding: A lamentable lack in, 3976: 11, 12; an aid to sanity, 4860: 12.

Understood by consecrated, 716: 10; unfolds gradually, 414: 1-4, 7-10; 658; unique in canon, 3710: 5, 6; various messages of life to man, 3058-3060; verbally inspired or not at all, 1313: 20; 1314: 1-12.

**View of:**

**DEATH COMPARED WITH:** Bishop Foster's new, 1718; Dr. Talmage's view, 1119: 1-6.

Purgatory, 1316: 9-13; 1317: 1, 7, 8. Viewed as: Mere history, 2451: 17; telescope, 716: 6.

**Views of:** Death, 678; Rev. C. A. Briggs, D. D., 1313: 5-20.

**What:** Is included in faithfulness to the, 4897: 7-11; it teaches, 2241, 2242. Why:

**IT:** Abounds in pictorial language,

1899: 9; reveals the plan of the ages now, 1897: 6; contains carefully recorded genealogies, 1420: 2, 6-10. Not all plain, 24: 14-17.

Will constitute the text book for the world during the Millennium, 1526: 4; wisdom admitted by Infidels, 610: 14; without Scripture studies will lead to darkness, 4685: 4; wrestling the scriptures of the, 4433-4436; written and unwritten, 29: 7; ye shall know the truth, if ye continue in, 5507: 1-4.

**And:** Egyptology, 625: 1, 11; opium, Christendom's gift to China, 4799: 14-21.

**Vs:** Egyptologists' findings, 724: 4-6, 9-12; Evolution, tract distribution of book on, 2464: 1, 4, 5; orthodox religion, 802, 803; theologians, 678.

**See:** Creeds; Jesus; Light; Lamp; New Testament; Rome.

**BIBLES:** In 1907 Society published new Watch Tower, 3451: 1, 2, 10, 11; 3993: 1, 2, 5-7; 4072; 4098: 4, 6, 10, 11; 4310: 6; 4795: 7.

**Special:** Edition of the Linear, 2850: 6, 7, 11; features of the Berean, 4852: 9-14.

**BIBLICAL:** Names: Examples of their significance, 48: 1.

**BIEDERWOLF:** Dr. defines the Evangelical Church, 3567: 27-29; 3568: 1, 2.

**BIGOTRY:** In religious matters deplorable reason, 5942: 6; official, 991: 4, 5; what is religious? 3215: 4.

**BILLIARDS:** Introduced into the Y. M. C. A. (1896), 1942: 15-18; parlors proposed as annexes to Methodist churches, 1492: 3-6; should saints play? 1790: 7, 8, 13; 1942: 17, 18.

**BILLY:** Sunday: Arrangement of Christen-

dom's ministers by, (Letter), 5723: 16-18; 5724: 1-3, 10-13.

**BIND:** Of hand and foot (Matthew 22: 13), 954: 10-14.

**BINDING:**

**And Loosing:** In earth and heaven, 2657: 11; power of the apostles in, 3789: 10.

**BIRDS:** Babylon the cage of unclean and hateful, 936: 11.

**BIRTH:** Virgin, of Christ, an essential doctrine, 3941: 11, 12; 3942: 1.

**BISHOP:** Another name for elder, 1957: 1, 4; general overseer, not an honorary title, 1523: 10.

**Yeshua:** Denies Inspiration of the Bible, 1797: 5, 6; infidelity of a, examined, 1285-1287; pays tribute to Catholicism, 4775: 5-8, 12; spiritually blind, 820: 8-11; views of, on Bryan, 2780: 1.

**Of London:** Denies that he preached the truth, 1049.

**HIS:** Unpreached sermon, 1032; views on success, 2491, 2492.

**Overseer:** not a lord, 3172; starts a home saloon, 1790: 14; view of Millenium by, a, 1072.

**BISMARCK:** Prince, decorated by Pope, 823: 14.

**BITTERNESS:** Against the brethren, how to overcome, 5603: 8-13; defined, 5973: 17.

**How:** Its root springs up, 4759: 8, 9, 16; 4760; to overcome, 2517: 5-10. Signifies our loss of the breastplate,

6201: 1; Smyrna means, second stage of church, 351: 5-8, 15, 16.

**BITTINGER:** Dr. (his) knowledge of truth, 339: 5-7.

**BLACK:**

**Healing by:** 3158: 8-10; of Simon Magus ceased after conversion by Philip, 2960: 7, 8.

**BLAIR:**

**Senator,** his views on Christianity, 1213: 1, 2; education, 1212.

**BLASPHEMERS:** In last days, 2459: 10.

**BLASPHEMY:** Canonizing "saints" is, 1139.

**Charge against:** Jesus before the Sanhedrin, 1809: 7, 8, 12, 13; 3888: 6; 5221: 3-6; Stephen, 2958: 4.

**Christian Science:** is, 3423: 12; may be committed unknown to, 6336: 5; meaning of word, 499: 15.

**Of God:** False Christianity is, 794: 7; now, glory to him in Millennium, 3701: 7-12.

**To claim God the author of sin,** 1268: 8-12; 1299: 8-12; torment dogma is, 1121: 1-3.

**See:** Money; Treason.

**BLESSED:**

**Are:** Poor in spirit, 2249: 13; 3733-3736; the dead who die in the Lord from henceforth, 303: 9-11; 474: 7, 10-12; 475: 8-10; 646-668; they that mourn, 2250: 2-4.

**Is the man that endureth,** 645: 4-7, 13-15; 5499, 5500; Jesus described the class to be, 4557, 4558; people of God, who they are, 2138: 6, 7; 2139: 1-3, 7; to give is more, than to receive, 2221: 10, 11.

**BLESSEDNESS:** Description of the palace of, 5003: 13-15; 5004: 1-4, 12-10; means more than happiness, 2249: 14; of him that waiteth and cometh to the 1335 days, 5568: 9-14; superior to happiness, 3733-3736.

**See:** Happiness.

**BLESSING:** At meals should not be a prayer, 5020: 12.

**BLESSINGS:** At close of gospel age special for church, 3581: 8; despised, not easily regained, 3349: 1.

**Earthly:** And heavenly contrasted, 2851: are but less to saints, 2852: 1-3; to be sacrificed, 210: 1-4, 7.

**Elim,** its fountain and springs typical of, 4011: 2; every time we explain God's plan we receive additional, 1650: 20.

**For:** Which we thank God, 1490: 1-3; whole race ultimately, 743: 13-15.

**From God:** Compared to rain, 3598: 2, 8; their extent and medium, 1436: 1-4.

**In trials:** If rightly received, 5499: 9-13; increase in the narrow way, 1751: 6.

**Millennial,** coming through human enlightenment, 5262, 5263; not beneficial under present selfish reign, 6156: 1.

**Of:** Church at present is the truth, 1812: 1; early consecration, 1671: 5-7, 14, 15; 1672: 1-9, 9-11; God, to whom they thank, 2138: 7; spiritual Israel not temporal but spiritual, 3581: 5, 6.

**Our temporal,** 1339: 10; Papal, given to German Kaiser, 3636: 6; Pentecostal, the holy spirit, 2926: 4; 4306: 6-9;

Pope's, bring disaster, 1859: 12-14; present, of the embryo kingdom, 1580:

1-3, 14-17; result of asking, upon our food, 6124: 7, 8; result of bridling the tongue under trial and vexation, 1937: 8-11.

**Resulting from the:** Fall of Babylon, 1572: 15; 1573: 1, 2, 7-9; permission of, 1561: 9; time of trouble, 1561: 7.

**Result from true knowledge,** 1066: 9; resurrection the root of, 1435: 5.

**Spiritual,** not to be used for: Earthly advantage, 3717: 9-12; ease of flesh, 2358: 2-4.

**Yeshua:** Compared with spiritual, 2760: 11, 2761, 2762.

**NOT:** For followers of Christ, 3728: 6-12; granted to Christians, 2761, 2762; promised to Christians, 2130: 3, 6; to be prayed for by Christians, 5302: 9-16.

**Our:** are many, 1339: 10; reward of natural Israel, 2362: 15; to natural Israel, 3223: 1, 2.

**To:** All the world through Abraham's seed, 3938: 1, 2, 5-7; church, to Jews and to the world to come through Abraham, 6321: 2-8, 8-12; the world to come through Israel, 4454: 5-7.

**Why dependent upon:** the asking, 6269: 14; withheld as testings of faith, 3970: 3, 4.

**BLIND:** Anointing the eyes of the, 4149, 4150; boy led minister to the truth (Letter), 5903.

**Eyes:**

**OF:** All to be opened soon, 2730: 3, 6, 7; unbeliever to be opened in Millennium, 5485: 3-10.

**OPENED:** At Lord's presence, 712: 1; by service of Brother Russell,

6010: 6; Jesus is confessed, 4149: 7, 8; 4150; now to those having faith, 3848: 2-4.

**Proper methods of opening,** 3167, 3168.

**Free Library for the,** 5037: 9; guides, illustration from "Life" of,

1417: 8, 13; 1428; Jesus heals man born, 1773: Jesus' miracles of restoring sight to a, type, 213: 13, 14; leaders of the blind, 529: 3-5; 2814: 1-10;

3489: 1; 4050: 3-5; 5049: 1-5.

**Man:** Healed with eye-salve by Jesus a picture, 3520; healing of, symbolical, 2670: 1, 2; of Bethesda healed by Jesus, 5111: 17.

**Mouths:** Descriptive of false shepherds, 3527: 3-6; meaning of expression, 3172: 4.

**Pharisees of today:** Are spiritual, 4150: 1, 6-8; show more wicked-heartedness than world, 4445: 7-10.

**Report of work for the,** 5042: 1-4; 5620: 12; truth literature spread among the, 4726: 13-14; watchmen of Christendom, 718: 5; who but my servants is, 3176: 10, 11.

**See:** Miracles.

**BLINDNESS:** Came to Israel at end of seven weeks, 2996: 1, 2; common in Orient, 2667: 7-9, 12; happened to Israel, 584: 6.

**Of:** Israel, when and why turned away, 3193: 1; Jews, for benefit of gentiles, 599: 1-3; mind caused by Satan, 525: 10-13; Saul a thorn in the flesh, 2118: 3; worldly-minded ones, 298: 8-10.

**On:** Messiah's coming happened to both houses of Israel, 3192: 1-5; physical and mental, 2580: 9; spiritual, follows wrong heart condition, 4334: 3, 4; to flee away, 526: 10-14.

**BLOOD:** Abrahamic covenant not sealed with, 5237: 2, 9, 10; church; alone drink of Jesus', 5342, 5343; counted an unholy thing, 44: 13-17; covenant of, God bound to Abraham by, 3945: 5-8; eating of, forbidden prior to Mosaic Law, 1473: 1; evidence of sacrificed life, 1276: 4; 1829: 4; explanation of, 1829: 4; water changed to, 5271: 18, 19; heredity is in the, 4847: 6, 9, 11-14; in symbol (Revelation 16: 2), 498: 11-14; means of protection of the first-born, 5273: 12, 13; money of Judas could not be returned to Temple treasury, 5552: 7, 8; not flesh, taken into the tabernacle, 4428: 3.

**Of:** Abel calls for justice, 4386: 6, 7; the Anointed the only salvation for all, 3454: 3-7, 11-13; bullock and what it typified, 793: 3; church counted as Jesus' blood, 4493: 2-7.

**COVENANT:** 4310: 2-5; 4321: 4-11; counted unholy, how? 44: 13; 4435: 4-11; make you perfect, 4495: 7; our share in drinking the, 4453: 6-8; significance of, 3364: 7-9; wherewith we are sanctified, 5877: 11, 12.

**Many:** bulls and goats, why Moses used

the, 5874: 8-10; pascal lamb in type and antitype, 1521: 6; Passover, 572: 9, 10; sainted by Christendom,

5256: 4, 11, 12.

**Pictured:** sacrificed life, 17: 7; poisoned by evil passions, 2384: 6; relations, why they should not internarry, 3042: 8.

**Shed:** A symbol of our Lord's sacrificed life, 1230: 9, 10; 1335-1337; 1637: 4, 5; vs. in veins, typical significance of, 4846: 6, 7.

**Shedding of righteous,** will be required at: Close of gospel age, 5462: 12-17; 5463: 1-5; hands of this generation, 5256: 5, 9-12.

**Significance of,** in Memorial, 1015: 9, 10; 1016: 1-11; typical significance of, 407: 1; unless ye drink my, 611; water turned to, 4059: 7, 8; 4060: 1-3, 6; world will not drink of Christ's, 936: 8, 9; why his wine by Jews was prohibited, 4374: 12; "your, be upon your own heads"—refers to the second death, 1557: 18; and fire in time of trouble may be literal, 5317: 13.

**See:** Flesh.

**BLOODY:** Sweat, oldest MSS. omit account of, 2774: 5; or "diapleides," Jesus suffered from, 2767: 2.

**SLOWITZ:** M.d.e. his views on Europe's future, 8162: 7-10.

**BLUNDERS:** May become stepping stones, 3223: 2.

**BOASTERS:** In last days, 2459: 8.

**BOASTFULNESS:** Brother Russell accused of, 1235: 6-8, 14-16; evidence of intoxication with worldly spirit, 1972: 2; inconsistent in God's people, 5281: 15; 16; most dangerous use of the tongue, 5020: 17; not Paul's motive in writing Ephesians, 4458-4460.

**Of:** St. Paul was with a pure motive, 5941: 6, 10-12; 5942: 1-3; self-denials or service, 3842: 6; service an indication of spiritual pride, 5956: 1, 2.

**Opposed:** to meekness and humility, 2300: 7.

**BODIES:** Church's earthly, are members of Christ's body, 5918: 4, 7; Jesus appeared in various, 262: 2-11; natural and spiritual, 89: 11-18; 242: 2; 261: 5-7, 10-12; 261: 3-5; 2799: 3; 5025: 9-13; quickening of mortal, 93: 2-4.

**Of:**

**CHRISTIANS:** Are servants of the new creature, 5325, 5326; the slaves of the new mind of Christ, 5686.

**Flesh:** do not affect the ego, 5325: 3-8; many of the saints which slept arose, 1509: 7; saints will not disappear, 660: 2-8.

**Quickened by** holy spirit, 5035: 4-7; resurrection, 1259: 7-14.

**Spiritual:** 18: 2-10; 277: 3; of heavenly, 361.

**FOR:** Saints, 119: 7, 8, 13, 14; spiritual seed, 2797: 3, 4.

**INVISIBLE:** 262: 1; immortal, 237: 1-7.

**Unlike:** the natural, 261: 5-7, 10-12; what are, 578: 6, 7.

**See:** Body.

**To:** Be: Made the servants of righteousness, 5340: 8-14; presented as living sacrifice, 3703: 10-14; 5031: 12-14; 5422, 5423.

**Washed:** with pure water, 2021: 7, 8, 11, 12; 2022; who shall deliver us from these dead, 2721: 4-10.

**BODY:** Christ raised with spiritual, 119: 8; Church should co-operate as one, 5225: 1, 9, 10.

**Dead:** Raised with what, 95: 3, 7; to sin, 3246: 3, 4.

**Diseases of,** affect the mind, 1080: 1; every member of, useful, 732, 733; "Fear not them which kill the", 581: 2; 2932: 11.

**God:** Giveth it a, 3063: 1-4, 8, 9; has set members in the, 732: 15.

**Hast:** thou prepared me, a two-fold meaning, 4995: 3-5; 5053: 8, 9, 15; "He shall change our vile", 1102; "How are the dead raised up? and with what,"

Human Church likened to, 962; 1387: 7; created to picture Christ's, 29: 2; figure of the church, 295: 10; illustrative of the Christ body, 757: 1-2; 5212, 5213; is not resurrected but the soul, 668: 5-8; 3564: 4-7; 4494: 1-3; 5578: 4-8; of saints, surrendered, 2941.

**Influenced:** by condition of the mind, 5035: 11-14; keeping under and subjecting to the new will the, 2309: 11-13; 2310: 1, 2; kind of, determines the nature of the being or soul, 1510: 7-9; 1511: 6-9; life of Jesus made manifest in the consecration, 5871: 11, 12.

**Members:** Dependent upon each other, 733: 15, 16; placed by God as it pleases



him, 2532; 2; 4047; 4; 5245: 18-20; 5246: 1.  
 Mortify the sinful and legitimate deeds of the, 5806; 12; 5806: 1-5.  
 Must be: Brought into obedience to the new mind, 5070; 7; 4810: 2-6; 5001: 11-14; 5778: 1-4, 11-14; 5584: 6; 12; subdued until death, 5220: 7, 8, 16.  
 Natural: A picture of the church, 1387; 7; earthly resurrection for, 62: 10, 11.  
 Of:  
 CHRIST: Is the same as bride of Christ, 397, 398; See Christ: body of.  
 Flesh: Jesus did not re-appear in same, 3386; 5; 6; 3387: 1-3.  
 Of Jesus:  
 NOT: Corrupted, 16: 16; resurrected, 5222; 6247: 14-17; resurrected, but his soul was, 4045: 1, 2.  
 PREPARED FOR: Him, two-fold meaning of, 4063: 5-5; 5053: 8, 9, 15; suffering of death, 5064: 5-7. Preserved, 2478: 9.  
 Of: Moses, why hidden? 4054: 8, 9; sin: Let be destroyed, 929-931.  
 Physical derangements affect the mind, 1412: 16; presented a living sacrifice, 99; 100: 1-3, 10, 11; reckoned dead, 3203: 3, 4; resurrection of, a creedal fallacy, 1508: 18; 1509: 1-4; 1591: 10; 1592: 9-12, 16-21; 1853: 1, 10; 1494: 1-3; 5612: 3-5; slave of the new creature, 5101: 8; sown in death has no resurrection, 4794: 6, 7; "Take eat, this is my", 3879: 6-8; "This is my", no reference to the mass, 3526: 9; "Thou sowerest not that, which shall bring", 666: 9-17; what it means to keep under the, 5001: 5, 6, 11-14; 5688: 9-11; 5687: 14, 15; who shall change this life, 366: 12, 18-20; "With what, do they come?" 1852-1856; "Your whole spirit, soul, and be preserved", 1881: 12, 13.  
 And Soul: Distinction between, 2795; 2; "Fear him who can destroy", 875.  
 See Human Body; Spiritual Bodies.  
 BOERS: Views of the British triumph over, 2798: 3, 4.  
 BOLDNESS: See Meekness.  
 BOLSHIEVISM: In Europe forecasted, 577: 11; worries Christian Herald, 6432: 15-22; 6433: 1-8.  
 BONAPARTE: Believed to be Antichrist, 304: 16; how Paul resembled, 1232: 5, 6.  
 BONAR: H., (his) Analysis of seal in a dream, 3542: 13; pictures church in development, 841.  
 BONDS:  
 Liberty: Broad view respecting Red Cross and, 6257: 3-7, 9-16; 6268: 1, 2, 7, 8; purchase of, an offence to some, 6395: 5; purchased by Tabernacle workers, 6257: 15.  
 SOCIETY'S: Attitude toward Red Cross work and, provision related to, 6439: 6-11.  
 See Red Cross.  
 BOND-SERVANTS: How the saints are the free men and, of Christ, 1738: 7-13.  
 BOOK:  
 Of: Acts, see Apostles; Daniel, see Daniel.  
 LIFE: For church and for world, 381: 13, 14; overcomers not blotted out of the, 5377: 8, 11-14.  
 "Practical Methods", warning against, 4128, 4129.  
 BOOKLET: Evolution, distributed at churches, 2560.  
 BOOKLETS: Dutch, on hand in 1916, 5822: 26.  
 BOOK-MARK: Celluloid, a souvenir from Brother Russell, 4630: 4-7.  
 BOOKS: Can saints deal in them generally? 1896: 3, 4; outside of Society's publications no longer recognized, 6075: 2, 9; precious and expensive in Paul's day, 3158: 11.  
 Question: Advantageous for private study (Letter and reply), 5783: 1-7, 10, 11.  
 BOREAN STUDY: 4869: 6, 14; origin of, 4589: 25, 26.  
 Brought: a blessing (Letter), 5282: 6-9; issued, 4869: 6, 14; 5042: 9, 23; 5077: 7, 8, 16; for Volume Seven ready January 15, 1918, 6206: 1.  
 Scientific, danger from, 4129: 4, 5; shall be opened (Rev. 20: 12), 3463: 7; two great, of nature, revelation, 1390: 5, 7, 8; 1391: 1-10; will be unnecessary when man is perfected, but will doubtless continue, 1717: 7-11.  
 See Literature; Publications; Studies in the Scriptures.  
 BOOTH: Brother, His work among the Africans, 3942, 3943.  
 BORN:  
 Again: None can inherit the kingdom unless, 3485: 12, 13; 3486; what it means to be, 2421: 11; ye must be, 2572, 2573.

Of: Flesh or spirit, 2422; 4124: 6-8; God, whosoever believeth is, 2629: 7-14.  
 SPIRIT: Explored, 3486; such will be invisible, 579: 3; 836, 837; 5: 42; 2518: 10; 4971: 1, 2.  
 WATER: (John 3: 1-16) 2422: 9; and spirit, meaning of phrase, 4124: 7-9.  
 Out of Zion, little flock and great company to be, 5574: 9-12.  
 BORROW: From him that would (Matt. 5: 42), 2518: 10; 4971: 1, 2.  
 BORROWING: Among Christians to be avoided, 2196: 12; deplorable habit, 5740: 3; from Egyptians by Israelites explained, 3396: 4.  
 BOTTLES: New wine in old, 2592: 10, 11.  
 BOY: Song of, possibly suggested the dream march from "Saul", 5674: 2.  
 BOWEN: Thos., discovered feature of chronology, 289: 1.  
 BOWLING: Allies: Proposed as annexes to Methodist churches, 1492: 3-6.  
 BOXER: Rebellion in China, 2662, 2663.  
 BOY: Scout movement engenders war spirit, 2641: 3.  
 BOY: Coming against the truth, 1766: 3, 8.  
 BOYS: In Protestant Sunday schools desert their churches, 4700: 17, 18; turning point in their characters reached between ages of 12 and 18, 4856: 6, 7.  
 BRADE: Use bayonets on a crowd (1896), 19: 2.  
 BRACELETS: And earrings: Symbols, 51: 14-16.  
 BRADLEY-MARTIN: Dress ball: Views of ministers on, 2105: 7, 8, 12-14.  
 BRAHMANISM: Eternal torment not taught by, 183: 9; the Romanism of India, 1183: 6, 7, 9.  
 BRAHMO-SOMAI: (Its) Plan for reformation in India, 1613: 38.  
 BRAIN:  
 Age: Our day called the, 2053: 12; retuned by the Bible, 738-738.  
 Degeneracy often result of injury to the, 3774: 5, 7-9.  
 Of Humans: Arranged similar to Tabernacle, 4028: 16, 17; 4029; deterioration, 3967: 1, 2; superior to muscle, 1162: 5-12; 1243: 12, 13; 1244: 1-3. Seat of all thought and feeling, 2013: 8; steeped by gluttony and liquor, 3631: 1.  
 See Mind.  
 BRAMBLE: Bush: Pictorial of unfaithful Christians, 5029: 8-11.  
 BRANDEIS: Louis, Foremost Zionist of America is Supreme Court Justice, 6315: 19.  
 BRAVADO: Courage: And caution more desirable than, 2437: 10-12; is confidence, and not, 3195: 9.  
 May make of one a martyr, 3590: 14; work of courage, 5510: 9, 10.  
 BRAZEN: Altar: See Altar.  
 BREAD: Alone will not supply life to man, 2244: 1; 4896: 9-11, 17-19.  
 Breaking of: And Lord's day, 839: 15-17; custom explained, 468: 7; not Lord's supper, 1421: 3.  
 Broken, Jesus' flesh, 840: 4-7; 3526: 9, 10, 11; the command that sinners be made, 3297: 8; evermore give us of this, 4146: 7.  
 From Heaven: Jesus is the, 4012: 7; type and antitype, 4011: 5-9.  
 "Give us this day our daily", 2253: 2; 6269: 1, 2; Memorial, its significance, 3414: 3; Christ's human nature, 1504: 11, 12; natural, created to picture Christ, 29: 2.  
 Of Life: Christ, 1755; 2651, 2652; 3334: 2; 4146, 4147; how prepared, 57: 1, 2; significance of the, 1014: 8-11; 1015: 1-7; typified by Joseph's feeding brethren, 57: 10; world in future to be fed on the, 5087: 15, 16. See Christ; Jesus.  
 Our daily, 23: 136.  
 Riot in Italy in 1898, 2384: 2-5, 10; Montreal, 1769: 8.  
 Significance of emblems of wine and, 936: 8; spiritual, 23: 11-14.  
 Symbol of: Christ's sacrificed humanity, 1636: 7, 8, 13, 14; the sacrifice of Christ, Head and body, 1637: 1-3; truth, 38: 5-10.  
 Unleavened: Its significance, 840: 8-10; 2271: 14; type and antitype, 94: 4, 9.  
 What: It symbolizes in Scripture, 2358: 2-6; we symbolize by partaking of the, 4591: 9-11.  
 Why served before the wine? 936: 13, 14.  
 And:  
 Cup: Wine: see Memorial.  
 BREAKFAST: Suggestions for morning services at, 1808: 3, 4; 1811: 1, 2.  
 BREADSTAPLE:  
 Of: Faith and love, 32: 1; High Priest pictured law covenant, 6450: 1, 2.

What it: Pictures, 72: 7-10; typifies, 1659: 12.  
 BREATH: Is not the life, 366: 22; 4519: 16, 19-26.  
 BREIBERSEN: E. W., Letter from, 2575: 7-11.  
 BRETHERN:  
 Accusers of the:  
 THEIR: Mission destructive, 5746: 8-10; portion, 3052: 3, 4.  
 Affection, its manifestation among, 2213: 5; encouraging letters from aged, 1958: 13-17; anointing of the Lord's, 2448: 10, 11.  
 Arrest of: Polish, for counterploting, 6287: 16; prominent, 6270: 2-7, 10, 11.  
 Assembling of: An evidence of love, 2408: 3-5; important, 316: 10-14, 19-24; 4977: 3-5, 8-10; 2802: 1; 4076: 8; 4071: 1-5.  
 Assisting, in cross-bearing, 3369: 9; 5222: 3, 4; babes in Christ to be esteemed as, 2153: 12; begging never done by true Letter, 6119: 7-9; bitterness against the host, to overcome, 5603: 8, 13; cast out for the truth's sake, 878: 2-8, 10; chiefly the poor, 811: 3, 4; comfort of the, an evidence of possessing the holy spirit, 6259: 10, 11; 6290: 1-3; command of, not to turn to reverence, 6291: 11; comments of the New York press on the trial of the, 6297: 2-8, 10-16; convictions of, reversed by Appellate Court, 644: 13-15; coolness toward the, is dangerous, 4154: 9; danger of antagonism to serving, 875: 1-3; 3366: 1; 3388: 4; deportment of, becoming lax, 5382: 17-19; disorderly, who they are and how to deal with them, 1575: 4-6; 1893: 9; 3035: 1, 2, 6-8; disqualification as elders no ground for disfellowshipping as, 6220: 6; dress of preaching, preferably to be expected from, 4540: 8; eight, sentenced to eighty years at Atlanta, 6288: 11, 12, 21.  
 Entertainment of: A great honor, 4468: 8; during pilgrim visits (Letter), 5814: 8-10, 20-23; 5915: 1-8.  
 Exalted to unity, 6015: 24.  
 False:  
 BETRAYAL: By, 3820: 4-6; possible today from, 4488: 1-3.  
 Conspiracy brewing among, 1641: 1, 2, 12; fleeing the sheep, 6380: 2; Paul's self-defence against charges of, 4517, 4518; perils to be expected from, 4540: 8; proper judging of such, 1362: 9, 10; Scriptural description of, 1319: 5-13; 1320: to try the church in the last days, 4112: 2, 3, 5, 6; trials may be expected from, 5118: 6-8.  
 Fidelity test to be love for the, 6271: 5, 6.  
 Friction among: Causes of, 4995: 1-5, 8-12; due to lack of holy spirit, 2227: 2, 6; overcome by the holy spirit, 5229: 15, 16; should decrease with Christian growth, 5358: 15; 5359: 1; to be avoided except where principle is violated, 3752: 8.  
 German: Imprisoned for infidelity, 3404: 2-4; persecuted by clergy (Letter), 6263: 12-14.  
 Greek, zealous for the truth, 5937: 10, 11, 20; hearing difficulties of, unwisely, 5274: 10, 11; the Lord's part on the consecrated (Letter), 5667: 18-21.  
 How: Love for them grows cold, 2196: 5, 6; they are called, 810: 6-8; to deal with those not truly, 5229: 12-16; to treat untruly, 3034: 7-10; we become, 6291: 1, 3-5.  
 Imprisoned: Are happy in the Lord, 6210: 20, 21.  
 AT ATLANTA: Re-elected to office at annual meeting, 6378: 9-15; why the Watch Tower does not print letters from, 3314: 8, 9.  
 For: Loyalty to the Lord in Great Britain, 1945: 19, 20; interest aroused in I. B. S. A. by, 6396: 2, 3, 6-8.  
 In: Christendom our chief persecutors, 5215: 11-14; one sense all mankind are, 3533: 1, 7, 8.  
 Of: Christ: Are being judged by heart intentions, 6317: 6-9; calling of, 810: 6-8; no respecters of persons, 2481: 6-8.  
 SHOULD BE: Conscientious objectors, 5659: 1-5; engaged in a reputable business, 5498: 9, 10.  
 Known by their fruits, 4592: 4-6; 4608: 2-5; led astray, Brother Russell's attempt to recover, 4475: 4-7.  
 Love: AS, be courteous, 2654, 2655.  
 FOR: God and for the, 31, 32; the, 811: 5-10; 4154: 9.  
 Mankind in Millennium Christ's, 655: 10.  
 May: Be assisted by us in their cross-bearing, 5222: 3, 4; properly judge one another's conduct and fruits, 5628: 8, 9.  
 Meet on the battle field, 5728: 3-6.

Need: One another's assistance, 3143: 9; to dwell in unity, 5235: 11-14.  
 Noble and ignoble, 2319, 2320, 3932: 2, 3.  
 No: All men are our, 3092: 1; not in ignorance of Lord's presence, 598: 4, 5; 2198: 9.  
 TO: Be weakened through our liberties, 5324: 15-19; judge one another, 2431: 7-14; 4048: 4, 5; sue one another in civil courts, 2430: 12.  
 Of: Christ: Are tempted as he was, 810: 12.  
 LORD: Are the consecrated, 5037: 14, 15; will know of his return, 2972: 2-4.  
 Oppose: Brother Russell's teaching on love and covenants, 4326, 4327; opposing love show spirit of adversary, 4265-4267; portion of accusers of the, 3052: 3, 4; prominent, bride of Christ may contain few, 5001: 8.  
 Proper: Attitude toward false, 4488: 4; 4492: 8; 4493: 10; 5778: 4, 5; spiritual condition indicated by love for, 5346: 15-17; stumbling of, through our liberty a sin against Christ, 4919, 4920.  
 TO: Avoid loved strife, 2869: 13.  
 BE: Exorted but never punished, 6396: 8, 9; viewed as new creatures, 2321: 7-12.  
 Love as new creatures, 3247: 6, 7.  
 Under demon obsession to be instructed (Letter and reply), 5354, 5355; various degrees of love for the, 3034: 3-7; 3032: 2; way to love, 4540: 8, 9; 2456, 2457; we should make an effort to recover straying, 3798: 3, 7-9.  
 What: Constitutes disfellowshipping the, 4985: 10; is unforgotten love of the, 4670: 11-14.  
 Who:  
 ARE: Ignoble, difficult to love, 4254: 4-8; our, 963: 4; 3219: 6, 7, 10; 5938: 6-8.  
 Rely the faith should be disfellowshipping, 5948: 11-13; 5949: 15-5; threaten our spiritual life, how to deal with, 5603: 8-14; 5604.  
 Whom we: May fellowship as, 5284: 4, 13-17, 23; should recognize as, 6289: 6-9.  
 Why: It is difficult to love the, 5947: 12; 5948: 9; we need to develop love for the, 6135: 6, 7, 13, 14; 6136: 1, 2.  
 See Bride of Christ; Christ: Body of; Christian; Christians; Church, True; Elect; Elijah Class; God, Sons of; Little Flock; New Creation; New Creature; Overcomer; Priesthood, Royal; Saint; The Church.  
 BRIBERY: Its consequences to our government, 3403: 9.  
 See Injustice.  
 BRIDE:  
 Of Christ: Call of, ended in 1881, 172: 5; change of, is not her marriage, 801: 25; changed, then glorified, 169: 2; character pictured as embroidery on garments of, 5197: 15, 16; church's future glory as the, 1210, 1211.  
 HOW: Membership is attained in the, 131: 5, 7, 11; taken, 87: 3-6.  
 Invitation not a vision but a reality, 1829: 9, 10.  
 IS: THE: Church, the Lamb's wife, 56: 8; 1210; 1386-1389; elected, 623: 11, 12; same as the body of Christ, 397, 398.  
 Jesus' part in the selection of the, 1768: 11-24; 486: 2, 9, 12; John Baptist not to be a member of the, 5069: 10-14; neither ancient worthies nor regenerated Israel will be of the, 1386-1389; no earthly inheritance for the, 131: 5; parable of, 2976: 2, 3; 2978: 5, 7; personal love of Christ her chiefest treasure, 1820: 6, 5.  
 PICTURED IN THE PARABLE OF: Ten virgins, 39: 8; wedding, 58: 5; 5510, 5511.  
 Proposal of, found on the Lord's table, 1494: 11-13; selection of before restoration begins, 485: 8, 9, 12; special promises made to the, 4783, 4784: 2; to gain immortality, 280: 1; typified by Rebecca, 51: 14-16; 70: 13; 161: 3-11; 283: 8; 1227: 2-4; 1386-1389; 2931: 8; 3953: 3, 4; 4516: 3; washed by the Word, 162: 8, 14; who is the, 56: 8.  
 As: Bride; Christ, Body of; Christian; Christians; Church, True; Elect; Elijah Class; God, Sons of; Little Flock; New Creation; New Creature;







- Unbiased view of, 1243:12, 13; 1244:1-6; 1245:8-10.
- CAPITALISM:** Denounced by Mr. Lloyd George, 4323:6-8; evil course and downfall of, foretold in Proverbs 1:1-33, 1518, 1519; our attitude toward, 5448:6-12; plays its part in Armageddon, 5528:7-9; supported by Catholicism, 3412:1.
- CAPITALIST:** Argues against Socialism, 3618, 3619.
- CAPITALISTS:** Some laboring, 1751:13; 1752:1.
- CARDINALS:** Controlled Pope Pius X, 3881:8-12.
- CARE:** And Caution: Defined, 6275:16.
- CAREFULNESS:**  
In: Dealing with the hearts of men, 1784:1, 8; little things a test of character, 5508:15, 16; 5509:1.
- CARELESSNESS:** In little things implies carelessness in larger matters, 5740:1-3.
- CARES:** Preposterous to assume earthly, 901:4.  
Of: The consecrated to be cast upon the Lord, 5508, 5509.  
LIFE: As thorns to wheat, 5307:2-4; 5899:4-7; dangerous to new creature, 5055:12-14.  
Take no anxious, 873:5, 6, 10, 11; 874.  
See Anxiety.
- CARLSTADT:** More thorough than Luther, 1094:4-6.
- CARNAL:** Love contrasted with divine love, 4838:13.  
Weapons: Christians' warfare is not with, 5708:1-5; not for saints, 82:4, 6; 2779:7-11; 4235:7, 8; what are the, 3274:5, 6.
- CARNALITY:** Denominations are evidences of, 1571:2-13; 1577:1-3; meaning of term, 636:11, 12.
- CARNAL-MINDEDNESS:** Is death, how? 1223:1-4.
- CARNEGIE:** Andrew, attitude of, toward church councils, 4582:4, 5, 11, 12; expresses his views on war, 2767:13; seeks for international peace, 4373:8-14.
- CARTER:** Rev. Dr.:  
Views on: Eternal torment 3497:15-20; 3584:3-6, 8-17; 3782:3-8, 12, 13; 3978:13-16; the Westminster Confession, 3497:15-20.
- CARTOON:** "Modern Stephen", 2282:7, 8; "Russian Autocracy Doomed", 3838:9, 10.
- CASSIA:** What it represents, 4093:6.
- CASTAWAY:** "Lest having preached to others, I become a", 4810, 4811; 5686:12-14.
- CASTE:** Classification of society on the basis of birth and parentage, 1602:9; evils of, in India, 1602:9; 1603:1; 1607:7, 8.
- CASTES:** Were four, in India, 1183:10.
- CATHEDRAL:** St. Paul's, in London, as market place, 3462:12.  
St. Peter's: How built, 553:16; 554; impressions of during tour of Brother Russell (1891), 1376:6, 7.
- CATHOLIC:** See Roman Catholic.
- CATO:** M. Porcius, his view of death, 1060:9.
- CATTLE:** The Shepherd to distinguish between cattle and, 5694:6, 7, 9.
- CAUTION:** See Care; Courage.
- CAVE:** Of Adullam: Interesting facts in connection with, 4225:3-5.
- CEMETERY:** Meaning of, 4174:12; 4175:1; Presbyterianism anchored to a Theological, 1308:7.
- CENSORSHIP:** Post Office Department exercises sharp, 5841:7-17.
- CENTURIES:** How calculated, 365:18.
- CENTURION:** Faith and humility of the, 1922:5-7, 11; 1923:1; 2132:10; 2620:3-6, 7-12; Jesus marvelled at the faith of the, 3755:6-10.
- CENTURY:** Magazine: Views on union of churches, 596, 597.
- CHAFF:** Burning of, 115:7, 8; separated from wheat, 46:1-3; world in Babylon blown like, 578:15, 17.  
See Wheat.
- CHAFING:** Under testing displeasing to the Lord, 5332:6, 7, 9; 5333:2.
- CHALDEANS:** Type and antitype, 622:5-10.
- CHALMERS:** Rev., describes Calvinism, 2830:16, 17.
- CHALNEN:** Explorations discover the ruins of, 3220, 3221.
- CHANCE:**  
Second: Bible's teaching on, 44:5, 6; 704:4, 5, 10-20.  
FOR: Adam only, 1251:4; 2116:8, 9, 11-16; no one, 258:17, 18; 259:1; 433:10, 11; 2051:12-14.  
Report of debate on, in Scotland (1896), 1965:2-13, 17, 18; sense in which there is a, 3361:4-7; 5638:10-15; 5639:6-8; unscriptional, 382:6; 545:6, 7; why Sodom will not be given a, 7:15; world will not have 7:10, 11.  
Universal, not Universalism, 2595:11.
- CHANNEL:** Christ Jesus the, 21:1; proper attitude toward the Lord's, 1536:7; provided by "that servant" not to be rejected, 6413:5-11; those ashamed of it finally lose the truth, 1537:6; Watch Tower the only truth, 1171:5; See Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society.
- CHANNELS:** Avoid polluted, 1025; truth hidden by coming through impaired, 3483:3.
- CHAPS:** Remedy for world's, 6433:9-12.
- CHAPLAINS:** In Congress farcical, 995:7.
- CHARACTER:** Activity is the quickening of, 1274:1-3, 5-8; Adam when created had no, 1469:3.  
Affected by: Diet, 3630:11; 3631:1; 4873:3-6; our associations, 3393:10; 3394:1, 2.  
After development must become established, 4467:8-10; alone will stand the final test, 3318:3.  
Basis of: Fellowship with God, 5359:3; true love, 1253:13; 1254:16.  
Best preparation for the time of trouble, 5571:12-14; carefulness in little things a test of, 5508:15, 16; 5509:1; conscientiousness gives strength of, 5158:8, 11-13; consideration of others a test of, 5740:9-12; crystallized by persecution, 6240, 6241; crystallization of, distinguished from perfection of, 5080-5082.  
Decision: An important element of, 3093:4; of, reached in boys at 12 to 18 years, 4856:6, 7.  
Dependent upon seed sown, 5665, 5666; determined by habitual manner of thought, 5908:5, 6, 10, 14; 5909.  
Development: Abundant entrance to kingdom dependent upon, 2154:4-6; along line of love, 3020-3022; article by Brother Toole and Editor's comment thereon, 5900-5903; as the vine or thorn, 4502:1-5; by tribulation, 3013:7; Christ the foundation rock of our, 1922:9, 10; contentment as a part of, 2351-2353; decision one form of, 2950; degrees essential to salvation, 5264:11-14; described, 781:11-14; 2038; 2093, 2094; 2146, 2147; 2154, 2155; 2967:6, 7; 3089:11; envy and hatred are foes to, 3639:1-6; fitness of flesh and spirit opposed to, 3985, 3986; (a) growth, 2852:1-3; heart purity required in, 2335-2337.  
IN: Christian's life, 2212-2215; love, 3029-3031; this age and its effect in Millennium, 4856, 4, 5, 8-12.  
Matter of daily growth, 6278:11, 12; more important than zeal or knowledge, 3655:4, 5; must be of higher grade for church than for world, 3317:8, 9; need of, 137:1-3, 16.  
NOW: Affects future life, 5933:3-5, 11; or in the Millennium, 3832:9, 10; will have its effect in Millennium, 4500:2-4, 8.  
OF: Christians, 2479:12, 13; church opposed by adversaries, 2527:5-7.  
PATIENCE: Experience, hope, 1585:18, 19; its part in, 1721.  
PICTURED: As embroidery on bridal garment of bride of Christ, 5197:15, 16; by the rebuilding of Jerusalem's wall, 1498:13.  
Principle first essential in, 4391:2, 3, 14; relationship of phrenology to, 5158:4-8, 11-13; secret faults and presumptuous sins as related to, 2248, 2249; slow but sure by Christians, 2320:2, 3; 2321:12; stunted through little transgressions, 5886:4-7, 11, 12; thoughts are the basis of, 1654:7, 11.  
THROUGH: Adversity, 5217:1-4; 10-14; faith, 3114:3; suffering, 4767:6-8; trials, 4897:4-6.  
Unnecessary to understand the philosophy of, 6282:4-7; viewed from Decalogue, 3044-3046; yearly reckonings, 3000-3002.  
Double-mindedness leads to instability of, 1562:5, 10, 11; 2336:8, 4; 5315:5, 10-13.  
Effect of: Daily life upon, 5233:9-11; 5234:1, 9; habit upon, 3270:13; 3271:1, 2.  
Eight qualities of Christian, 1114:4808, 4809; every act or habit has its effect upon, 3674:1, 2; face the index of, 4659:11.  
Formation of: Must precede quickening, 1274:1-3, 5-8; noble and pure, the result of divine truth, 1528:1-3; our responsibility in re, 4828:7, 11-13.
- CHARITY:** Daily living, 5517:11; 5519:4, 8, 9; fruits of the spirit give a proper, 1627:19-37; 1628; God a respecter of, 2988:5; growth of Christian, orderly, 1113.  
Now: It is perfected, 1807:5; Christians are established in Christian, 1053.  
TO: Cleanse the, 5638:5-10; develop Christian, 2877-2879.  
Humility an aid to discerning, 2094:2-6; impaired by sins, not by trespasses, 5750:12; 5751:2; influenced by condiments, 5248:5; (the) intellectual and moral glory and majesty of God, 1560:3, 4.  
Is:  
A: Growth, 1469:2, 3; heavenly treasure, 1657:12.  
Best way of preaching, 1151:5, 10.  
Kind required of Christians, 2754; law of development, 1906.  
Likeness to Christ: His epistle in our hearts, 5968:9-12; required of the saints, 4418:7, 9-11.  
Mark of: Christian's aim, 2753:4; ripeness, 1317:9-12.  
Meaning of the word, 4417:6, 7, 9, 10; more valuable in time of trouble than wealth, 6108:7-10.  
Most: Beautiful thing, 1188:3-5, 7, 8; precious thing in world, 1095:6, 10.  
Must be: Crystallized after being perfected, 5080-5082; developed to keep person from falling away, 5678:10-12.  
Net: A proof of consecration, 5133:9, 15, 16; established until tested, 5074:7, 8.  
Of: Brother Russell above reproach, 6014:15-17; 6015:1-10; children affected by pre-natal influences, 5251:2-5; Christ represented by his titles, 3469:5-11.  
CHRISTIANS: 585; a gradual development, 4808, 4809.  
Each new creature must be a definite, individual, 3250:10.  
JEHOVAH: 386:5-11; is unchangeable, 6138:5-9; maligned by Christendom, 2851; false views of, 2712:4-7; out of harmony with false creeds, 5326:9-11; revealed in his Word, 3656:5, 8-11.  
JESUS: Described by celebrities, 462:6, 7; typified in meat-offering, 84:3-7, 11-13.  
Race not improved by "evolution", 4430:4-6; Satan, 1687:8; Solomon not developed by experience, 2045:11.  
Office of reason in the formation of Christian, 1565; Paul beautiful, 1232.  
Perfection of: Different from perfection of being, 1807:5; 3634:4-6; essential to saints, 2754, 2755.  
Present, of worldly, will affect Millennial trial, 1449:4; preserved through death, how, 1263:3-5, 7-10; 1264:1, 2, 6, 7; pictured in the diamond, 2404:10-12; polish not to be mistaken for, 4619:1-7; purity of, lost, regained through Christ alone, 1061; quickening means activity of established, 1274:1-3, 5-8; qualities necessary for a successful life, 1640:5; Ransom a necessity to the proper conception of God's, 1583:1, 2, 11-13; reformation—how accomplished, 1654:11, 12; represented by the heart, 1937:3.  
Required of: Both heirs and subjects of Christ's kingdom, 3114:3; Christians, 135:5, 8-12.  
Result of truth, 49:10; 1528:1-3; should be gentle, yet firm; sweet, yet strong, 4467:10; silence under trial and affliction necessary for stability of, 1937:8-11; stability of, a necessity, 357:8; stamped by mother before child's birth, 5612:8; 5615:6-8.  
Strengthened by: Tests of faith, 3324:8, 9; 3325:1; trials, 3983:4-8.  
Sublime nature of Paul's, 1558:5-7, 11, 12.  
Tested: And proven by suffering, 5147:10-16; in little things, 5653:1-4, 8-11; 5740:9-13; more severely by prosperity than adversity, 2382:7.  
To: Decide our final destiny, 5519:8, 9; determine our honors in the kingdom, 5669:4, 5, 7-12.  
Tongue an index to the, 1937:3.  
Transformation of: Limited in gospel age, 2202:10, 11; our great work, 1214:16.  
Transmission to children not to be relied upon, 3216:2; treasures of, are among the treasures in heaven, 1821:3; various depths of, 5738:2-6; what constitutes perfection of, 4611:6, 7, 12; 4612; will not be changed in death, 1469:1-5; work of time, 3520:8; vs. outward polish, 4619:1-7.
- See Reputation.**
- CHARACTERS:** Struggle about even, for weak and strong, 4033:3-5, 7-9.
- CHARIOT:** Of Elijah: See Elijah.
- CHARIOTS:** (Nabum 2) prophecy fulfilled, 480:11.
- CHARITY:** Begins at home, 2212:4; better when methodical, 2211:7, 8; hospitality to Pilgrims not to be viewed as, 3348:3; in the days of the apostles and now, 1593:6-10; public taxed for sectarian, 1232.  
To: Be measured by the degree of prosperity, 5927:7; tolerate wolves in sheep's clothing is not, 1712:3-6, 8-10.  
Sample of true, 227:11; should begin at home, 1555:3.  
And Benevolence: Crowning graces, 78:9; greatly needed in apostles' day, 4336:1, 8; not necessarily fruits of spirit, 743:9-13.  
See Pride.
- CHART:** Discourses, notice of booklet, 1919; divine plan illustrated by, 271-276; lectures, outline of, 347:2-5.  
Of:  
AGES: 249:9, 10, 16; 294:2-12, 18-22; explained, 271-276; fulfilled prophecy, 621:2; in blue print on sale (1909), 4482:1; notice (1896), 1936; ready for distribution, 2282:4, 5, 9, 10; significance of planes L and K on, 5080:7, 8; supplement, 867:11, 12.  
Bible chronology, 3576; 3579; Ezekiel's Temple, 6280; 6346:5; past and future events given us in the Bible, 662:3, 4; Tabernacle offered for sale (1906), 3730.  
Showing: God's everlasting law covenant, 4538; return of mankind to God, 6449:4-8.  
Talks an effective way of service, 1650:20.
- CHARTER:** See Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society.
- CHARTS:**  
Of: Revelation ready for sale (May, 1918), 6253:8; Tabernacle ready for sale (1906), 3730.
- CHASTISEMENTS:** Afflictions are not always sent as, 5878:11-14; 5879:18, 19; are not always punishments, 5147:1-7, 10-16; evidences of sonship, 374:4, 5; 3259:7; 3695:2; 4272:1, 2; 4732; 4897:1-3; 6223:9; follow unintentional wrong-doing, 2285:4.  
From: God explained and illustrated, 3132:10-15; the Lord, 2007:12; 2008:1-8.  
Meant to bring spiritual sheep back to fold, 2287:4, 6-10; necessary to children of God, 739:1, 2.  
Of: Christians not inconsistent with their inheritance, 4325:1, 2; God's people meted out in present life, 5315:7.  
LORD: Only upon his covenant people, 2356:6-9; upon Israel an evidence of his love, 5646:5-7.  
OURSELVES: Fruitful of good, 4760:8-10; prevents chastenings by the Lord, 5102:16, 17.  
Spiritual Israel not always divine providence, 2356:9, 10; 2357:1.  
One way of ordering our steps, 3157:2-4; purpose of, 772:6-9; should bring fruitage of good, 3599:2-4; to the Jews caused murmuring, 4930:7, 11; upon Israel and their causes, 5721:1-11; value of, 569:6, 7; we should be very careful to require just as little of it as possible, 1748:12; why visited upon Israel, 2485:6, 8, 9; and afflictions, various causes for, 4148:4, 5, 7; 4149:1, 2.  
See Adversity; Discipline; Suffering; Trials; Tribulations.
- CHAUTAUQUA:** Salute: No objection to the, 4056:2-4.
- CHEEK:** What it means to turn other, 1735:15-17; 2470:1, 2; 3738:1-4; 5005:10.
- CHEERFULNESS:** Apostolic examples of, 821:2, 3; one of loveliest graces, 1123.
- CHEMISTRY:** Of the soil, 2776:1, 2.
- CHEROKEE:** Indian receives truth, 786:11.
- CHERUBIM:** (of Mercy Seat) antitypical significance of, 41:1; 75:3; 530:1-3.
- CHIEF:** Among you should be your servant, 5793, 5794.
- CHILD:** At what age may consecrate, 2766:5, 6.  
Bearing: May continue during Millennium, 4411:5-7, 12-14; she shall be saved in, 3032:10, 11.  
Born into world for salvation, 2550; development pictures that of the new creature, 1906; made perfect by perfect father, 795:1-3; marriage as practised



In India, 1607: 14, 15; 1612: 10, of thirteen years a Bible student, 1810: 17; one hundred years old, (Isa. 65: 20), 631: 1-5; 1772: 1-10; pre-natal influences stamp character of the, 5612: 8; 5615: 6-8; woe to them with, 229: 7, 14, 15.  
See Youth.

**CHILDREN:** Baptism of, unscriptural, 1540: 12; 1543: 9-11; "Become as little", vs. "be no more", 1972: 3, 7; can serve the Lord in 133-2; care for, our first duty, 1327: 8.  
**Character:** Of, affected by pre-natal influences, 5251: 2-5; transmission to, unreliable, 3216: 2.  
**Christian:** Parents may pray for, 1865: 12; training of, 1096-1098.  
**Church:** never spoken of as Christ's, 1359: 9.  
**Consecrated:** Not encouraged to beget, 2902: 5; to Lord by parents are blessed, 1862: 3, 4.  
**Consecration:** of, not a Scriptural command, 1862: 3, 4; devotion of, to the Lord pre, 4823: 5, 6, 9, 10; demon manifestation to, 5467: 1-6; disturbing the meetings, 3930: 10; duty of parents toward, 2886: 1; 4776: 3-7, 10-13; early training should be for righteousness, 4838: 3, 4, 8, 9.

**Effect:** of: Pre-natal influences upon, 4090: 7, 8; truth upon, 4270: 1, 4, 5. "Except ye become as little," 1766; 5130, 5131; father laying up for his, 2513: 9, 11, 12; God's care for his, 657: 4, 11.  
In: Kingdom of heaven, 657: 1-3; Kingdom of Incompleteness, 5187: 5, 11; 1889, plan for selling treasures, 1133: 4; time of trouble, 1963.  
Instead of the fathers shall be the, 45: 18; 354: 1-6; 3937: 1, 2; 4535: 8; kind of bodies in resurrection, 201: 12-15; kingdom class likened to, 2660, 2661; let us not fall to let our light shine before, 1810: 17-20; letters to, 1043; 1052; 1062; literature selected for, 719: 6; marked by pre-natal influences, 4839: 12; no disgrace to the consecrated to bear, 353: 3, 10-12.  
The direct creation of God, 2902: 2-4; to be saved by Innocence, 2063: 1-5.  
Obligated to parents, 6369: 6.

**Of:** Adam, world in Millennial morning will still be the, 5428: 9-15; believers may pray, 952: 10; Christ, 353: 8.  
**God:** Displeas not the, 657: 11-15; none but consecrated can be: 5177: 1-3; punishment for offending the, 5130, 5131; receiving and stumbling the, 3797, 3798.  
The Blessed, who they are, 4411.  
THE: Devil are the evil-doers, 1175: 9, 9; bod-carrier better trained and more cultured than former kings, 1622: 11, 12.  
**THE CONSECERATED:** Advice to, 2560: 12; 2576: 20, 21; divinely protected, 2026: 4; future, 2026: 4; 2939: 27, 28; have the privilege of prayer, 5833: 5; have special divine care, 6330: 1, 2; limited education best for, 3148: 3-8; prayers for the, 5165; provision for, 874: 1, 2, 6.  
Light have put on the armor, 5339: 14, 15; such are the kingdom, 521: 8-10; 1043; the true church, 3434: 2; Zion are the great company, 1649: 3-5.  
Overcomers must be as little, 2768: 7; parental responsibility toward, 719: 6; 1882: 8; 1976: 7; 2902: 5, 4; 2938: 3, 4; 3094: 9; 3598: 9; 3608: 1, 2; 5287: 6-9; 5615: 5-8; 5700: 11-13; parents should teach the truth to their, 1104: 9-11; 1142: 1-5; 1191: 4, 7; provision for, by Christian parents, 874: 1, 2, 6.

**Responsibility:** parents for, proper pre-natal influences, 5700: 11-13; in their training of, 2903: 3, 4; 3598: 8, 5; 3608: 1, 2; 4091: 5-7; 5615: 5-8. Parents should consecrate them before their birth, 1671: 6, 7; picture the heart condition of kingdom heirs, 5362: 17, 10-15; pre-natal influences affect character, 5251: 2-5; properly look to parents for advice, 2388: 7; raised to human perfection, 366: 3-6; reading matter for, 1142: 1-5; saints should not influence, to join Babylon, 1576: 2-4; salvation of sprinkled, 830: 11; saved of, through believing parent, 2991: 1, 3, 6.

**Should:** Be brought up in the truth, 1671: 14, 15; 1672: 1-3, 9-11; encouraged to consecrate, 3798: 4; 4091: 2-4; taught the hollowness of worldly pleasure, 1672: 2, 3.  
Simplicity of overcomers to be like that of, 4658: 1-3; somewhat responsible for

their own career, 5700: 10, 11; spoiled by petting and partiality, 2880: 2.  
Sufferers: Earth finally to be rid of, 1768: 4-6, 9; tares are, 1009.  
Sunday schools for, 534: 1-4; teaching them to pray, 799: 9; training of, 1096-1098; 3598: 3-5; 3711: 8-11; 4091: 5-7; unborn, mode of baptism of, 3622: 12; wills of, should not be broken, 448: 10, 11.  
See Youth.

**CHINA:** Boxer Rebellion in, 2662, 2663.  
**Buddhism:** And Confucianism in control in, 1184: 1-9; how introduced into, 3703: 5.

**Cries:** to Great Britain for release from opium slavery, 739: 14, 21; 4877: 17, 17; D.D. aimed conversion of Chinese hopeless, 1851: 2-7; European commercialism in, 2662, 2663; failure of missions in, 3147: 6, 7; Germany's anti-Christian policy toward, 2255: 1-4; harvest work in, 979: 6; 2489: 10-20; 5726: 1-8 of Christian missionaries in (1951); 1876: 4, 5; possible war between Great Britain and France and Russia over, 2281: 4, 5; progress of the truth in, 2632, 2633; spread of the gospel in, 5010: 3-11.

**CHINESE:** Child-killers better than misanthropes! 1315: 11, 12; conversion of, is hopeless, 1851: 2-7; expresses views on Christian civilization, 3403: 18, 19; 3404: have no desire for Christianity, 3178: 19-21; history corroborates Bible chronology, 3499: 9; possible war power to be reckoned with, 2632: 10-20; 11; practice communism, 2173: 7-14; 2174; slaughter in Russia of the, 2705: 11-13; view of Christianity by a, 978.

**CHINIQUEV:** Former priest discloses Papal designs on America, 1517.

**CHOSEN:** Many are called but few are, 2302: 9.

**CISTS:** Abiding in, 4983: 7-9.

**All:** In Adam and all in, 1437; to be made alive in, 837; 1219: 5; 3925-3927; will have opportunity to come into, 3725.

Alone was preached by St. Paul, 5125, 5126; always spiritually present, 122: 3. Ambassadors for 1045: 7; children are, 835: 2-4; must bury their personality, 3330: 1.

**Ancient Worthies:** Children of the, 354: 10-12; to be visible representatives of the, 5199: 10-13; will not be of the bride of, 1386-1388.  
Angels: Announce birth of, 1478; sang only of glory of, 4098: 1-3.

Anointing and oneness with, 270: 3-7, 11-13.  
**Antitypical:** Cleansing through atonement of, 4655: 9; Moses, 3038: 2; Passover Lamb, 94: 2-4; 208: 1-3; 2918: 5.

**Appearance:** of: Believed to be due in 1844, 1152: 3, 4; in the symbols of Revelation, 3569: 5-8; 3570: 1-3.

Appearing of, distinct from his coming, 60: 1-2; application of his merit for the great company, 4601: 5, 6, 10, 11; are all men being drawn to, 3169: 10-16; 3170: 1-7; as Sin-offering, 95: 4-6, 13.

**Ashamed:** Of, 1189: 4-7; to suffer for, 3189: 6-8.

At God's right hand, phrase explained, 4: 16-19; atonement work of, excluded from teachings of spiritualists, 6334: 1-5; babes in, must grow to manhood, 679: 8, 10-14.

**Baptism:** into: 132: 5, 6, 10-12; 367: 1-3; different from John's, 1558: 3-8; 2417: 5; 3556: 9, 11; Shall rise first, 19: 5, 7; 2528: 3-7; 5107: 18, 41, 42; 5108: 10, 11; sleep until he comes, 700: 3, 4, 10, 12.

**Belong:** to, 132: 5, 6, 10-12; 367: 1-3; different from John's, 1558: 3-8; 2417: 5; 3556: 9, 11; Shall rise first, 19: 5, 7; 2528: 3-7; 5107: 18, 41, 42; 5108: 10, 11; sleep until he comes, 700: 3, 4, 10, 12.

**Belong:** to, 132: 5, 6, 10-12; 367: 1-3; different from John's, 1558: 3-8; 2417: 5; 3556: 9, 11; Shall rise first, 19: 5, 7; 2528: 3-7; 5107: 18, 41, 42; 5108: 10, 11; sleep until he comes, 700: 3, 4, 10, 12.

**Belong:** to, 132: 5, 6, 10-12; 367: 1-3; different from John's, 1558: 3-8; 2417: 5; 3556: 9, 11; Shall rise first, 19: 5, 7; 2528: 3-7; 5107: 18, 41, 42; 5108: 10, 11; sleep until he comes, 700: 3, 4, 10, 12.

**Belong:** to, 132: 5, 6, 10-12; 367: 1-3; different from John's, 1558: 3-8; 2417: 5; 3556: 9, 11; Shall rise first, 19: 5, 7; 2528: 3-7; 5107: 18, 41, 42; 5108: 10, 11; sleep until he comes, 700: 3, 4, 10, 12.

**Belong:** to, 132: 5, 6, 10-12; 367: 1-3; different from John's, 1558: 3-8; 2417: 5; 3556: 9, 11; Shall rise first, 19: 5, 7; 2528: 3-7; 5107: 18, 41, 42; 5108: 10, 11; sleep until he comes, 700: 3, 4, 10, 12.

**Belong:** to, 132: 5, 6, 10-12; 367: 1-3; different from John's, 1558: 3-8; 2417: 5; 3556: 9, 11; Shall rise first, 19: 5, 7; 2528: 3-7; 5107: 18, 41, 42; 5108: 10, 11; sleep until he comes, 700: 3, 4, 10, 12.

**Belong:** to, 132: 5, 6, 10-12; 367: 1-3; different from John's, 1558: 3-8; 2417: 5; 3556: 9, 11; Shall rise first, 19: 5, 7; 2528: 3-7; 5107: 18, 41, 42; 5108: 10, 11; sleep until he comes, 700: 3, 4, 10, 12.

**Belong:** to, 132: 5, 6, 10-12; 367: 1-3; different from John's, 1558: 3-8; 2417: 5; 3556: 9, 11; Shall rise first, 19: 5, 7; 2528: 3-7; 5107: 18, 41, 42; 5108: 10, 11; sleep until he comes, 700: 3, 4, 10, 12.

feet members of, not changed simultaneously, 5728: 15, 16; gift of healing in, 4387: 4; guided by holy angels, 2350: 4; 3298: 5, 6; 3332: 6, 10, 11; 3440: 2, 3, 6, 7; 4926: 10-12; 5131: 9; 5257: 12-15; 5258; 5365; 2; 5634: 10, 11; has many members, 120: 2; illustrated by human body, 5212, 5213; intimate connection between head and members illustrated, 2968: 6; oneness of, 1893: 6-8; 1895: 8-11; 5212, 5213; received their anointing through the Head, 6307: 1-4; sacrificed by the High Priest, 4965: 1 there are no divisions in the, 2325: 4; typified by Aaron, 160; vs. nominal body of Christendom, 3668: 18-20.

**See Brethren:** Bride of Christ; Christian; Christians; Church, True; Elect; Elijah Class; God, Sons of; Little Flock; New Creation; New Creature; Overcomer; Priesthood, Royal; Saints; The Christ. Passage to, makes for freedom from sin, 5726: 1-8; born of virgin essential to doctrine, 3941: 11, 12; 3942: 1; (the) bread of life, 1755; brethren in, see Brethren; bride of, see Bride; bridegroom to the Jews, 109: 3; brought down from above or up from the deep, 5409: 1-17; 5410: 1-17; 5411: 1-17; 5412: 1-17; 5413: 1-17; 5414: 1-17; 5415: 1-17; 5416: 1-17; 5417: 1-17; 5418: 1-17; 5419: 1-17; 5420: 1-17; 5421: 1-17; 5422: 1-17; 5423: 1-17; 5424: 1-17; 5425: 1-17; 5426: 1-17; 5427: 1-17; 5428: 1-17; 5429: 1-17; 5430: 1-17; 5431: 1-17; 5432: 1-17; 5433: 1-17; 5434: 1-17; 5435: 1-17; 5436: 1-17; 5437: 1-17; 5438: 1-17; 5439: 1-17; 5440: 1-17; 5441: 1-17; 5442: 1-17; 5443: 1-17; 5444: 1-17; 5445: 1-17; 5446: 1-17; 5447: 1-17; 5448: 1-17; 5449: 1-17; 5450: 1-17; 5451: 1-17; 5452: 1-17; 5453: 1-17; 5454: 1-17; 5455: 1-17; 5456: 1-17; 5457: 1-17; 5458: 1-17; 5459: 1-17; 5460: 1-17; 5461: 1-17; 5462: 1-17; 5463: 1-17; 5464: 1-17; 5465: 1-17; 5466: 1-17; 5467: 1-17; 5468: 1-17; 5469: 1-17; 5470: 1-17; 5471: 1-17; 5472: 1-17; 5473: 1-17; 5474: 1-17; 5475: 1-17; 5476: 1-17; 5477: 1-17; 5478: 1-17; 5479: 1-17; 5480: 1-17; 5481: 1-17; 5482: 1-17; 5483: 1-17; 5484: 1-17; 5485: 1-17; 5486: 1-17; 5487: 1-17; 5488: 1-17; 5489: 1-17; 5490: 1-17; 5491: 1-17; 5492: 1-17; 5493: 1-17; 5494: 1-17; 5495: 1-17; 5496: 1-17; 5497: 1-17; 5498: 1-17; 5499: 1-17; 5500: 1-17; 5501: 1-17; 5502: 1-17; 5503: 1-17; 5504: 1-17; 5505: 1-17; 5506: 1-17; 5507: 1-17; 5508: 1-17; 5509: 1-17; 5510: 1-17; 5511: 1-17; 5512: 1-17; 5513: 1-17; 5514: 1-17; 5515: 1-17; 5516: 1-17; 5517: 1-17; 5518: 1-17; 5519: 1-17; 5520: 1-17; 5521: 1-17; 5522: 1-17; 5523: 1-17; 5524: 1-17; 5525: 1-17; 5526: 1-17; 5527: 1-17; 5528: 1-17; 5529: 1-17; 5530: 1-17; 5531: 1-17; 5532: 1-17; 5533: 1-17; 5534: 1-17; 5535: 1-17; 5536: 1-17; 5537: 1-17; 5538: 1-17; 5539: 1-17; 5540: 1-17; 5541: 1-17; 5542: 1-17; 5543: 1-17; 5544: 1-17; 5545: 1-17; 5546: 1-17; 5547: 1-17; 5548: 1-17; 5549: 1-17; 5550: 1-17; 5551: 1-17; 5552: 1-17; 5553: 1-17; 5554: 1-17; 5555: 1-17; 5556: 1-17; 5557: 1-17; 5558: 1-17; 5559: 1-17; 5560: 1-17; 5561: 1-17; 5562: 1-17; 5563: 1-17; 5564: 1-17; 5565: 1-17; 5566: 1-17; 5567: 1-17; 5568: 1-17; 5569: 1-17; 5570: 1-17; 5571: 1-17; 5572: 1-17; 5573: 1-17; 5574: 1-17; 5575: 1-17; 5576: 1-17; 5577: 1-17; 5578: 1-17; 5579: 1-17; 5580: 1-17; 5581: 1-17; 5582: 1-17; 5583: 1-17; 5584: 1-17; 5585: 1-17; 5586: 1-17; 5587: 1-17; 5588: 1-17; 5589: 1-17; 5590: 1-17; 5591: 1-17; 5592: 1-17; 5593: 1-17; 5594: 1-17; 5595: 1-17; 5596: 1-17; 5597: 1-17; 5598: 1-17; 5599: 1-17; 5600: 1-17; 5601: 1-17; 5602: 1-17; 5603: 1-17; 5604: 1-17; 5605: 1-17; 5606: 1-17; 5607: 1-17; 5608: 1-17; 5609: 1-17; 5610: 1-17; 5611: 1-17; 5612: 1-17; 5613: 1-17; 5614: 1-17; 5615: 1-17; 5616: 1-17; 5617: 1-17; 5618: 1-17; 5619: 1-17; 5620: 1-17; 5621: 1-17; 5622: 1-17; 5623: 1-17; 5624: 1-17; 5625: 1-17; 5626: 1-17; 5627: 1-17; 5628: 1-17; 5629: 1-17; 5630: 1-17; 5631: 1-17; 5632: 1-17; 5633: 1-17; 5634: 1-17; 5635: 1-17; 5636: 1-17; 5637: 1-17; 5638: 1-17; 5639: 1-17; 5640: 1-17; 5641: 1-17; 5642: 1-17; 5643: 1-17; 5644: 1-17; 5645: 1-17; 5646: 1-17; 5647: 1-17; 5648: 1-17; 5649: 1-17; 5650: 1-17; 5651: 1-17; 5652: 1-17; 5653: 1-17; 5654: 1-17; 5655: 1-17; 5656: 1-17; 5657: 1-17; 5658: 1-17; 5659: 1-17; 5660: 1-17; 5661: 1-17; 5662: 1-17; 5663: 1-17; 5664: 1-17; 5665: 1-17; 5666: 1-17; 5667: 1-17; 5668: 1-17; 5669: 1-17; 5670: 1-17; 5671: 1-17; 5672: 1-17; 5673: 1-17; 5674: 1-17; 5675: 1-17; 5676: 1-17; 5677: 1-17; 5678: 1-17; 5679: 1-17; 5680: 1-17; 5681: 1-17; 5682: 1-17; 5683: 1-17; 5684: 1-17; 5685: 1-17; 5686: 1-17; 5687: 1-17; 5688: 1-17; 5689: 1-17; 5690: 1-17; 5691: 1-17; 5692: 1-17; 5693: 1-17; 5694: 1-17; 5695: 1-17; 5696: 1-17; 5697: 1-17; 5698: 1-17; 5699: 1-17; 5700: 1-17; 5701: 1-17; 5702: 1-17; 5703: 1-17; 5704: 1-17; 5705: 1-17; 5706: 1-17; 5707: 1-17; 5708: 1-17; 5709: 1-17; 5710: 1-17; 5711: 1-17; 5712: 1-17; 5713: 1-17; 5714: 1-17; 5715: 1-17; 5716: 1-17; 5717: 1-17; 5718: 1-17; 5719: 1-17; 5720: 1-17; 5721: 1-17; 5722: 1-17; 5723: 1-17; 5724: 1-17; 5725: 1-17; 5726: 1-17; 5727: 1-17; 5728: 1-17; 5729: 1-17; 5730: 1-17; 5731: 1-17; 5732: 1-17; 5733: 1-17; 5734: 1-17; 5735: 1-17; 5736: 1-17; 5737: 1-17; 5738: 1-17; 5739: 1-17; 5740: 1-17; 5741: 1-17; 5742: 1-17; 5743: 1-17; 5744: 1-17; 5745: 1-17; 5746: 1-17; 5747: 1-17; 5748: 1-17; 5749: 1-17; 5750: 1-17; 5751: 1-17; 5752: 1-17; 5753: 1-17; 5754: 1-17; 5755: 1-17; 5756: 1-17; 5757: 1-17; 5758: 1-17; 5759: 1-17; 5760: 1-17; 5761: 1-17; 5762: 1-17; 5763: 1-17; 5764: 1-17; 5765: 1-17; 5766: 1-17; 5767: 1-17; 5768: 1-17; 5769: 1-17; 5770: 1-17; 5771: 1-17; 5772: 1-17; 5773: 1-17; 5774: 1-17; 5775: 1-17; 5776: 1-17; 5777: 1-17; 5778: 1-17; 5779: 1-17; 5780: 1-17; 5781: 1-17; 5782: 1-17; 5783: 1-17; 5784: 1-17; 5785: 1-17; 5786: 1-17; 5787: 1-17; 5788: 1-17; 5789: 1-17; 5790: 1-17; 5791: 1-17; 5792: 1-17; 5793: 1-17; 5794: 1-17; 5795: 1-17; 5796: 1-17; 5797: 1-17; 5798: 1-17; 5799: 1-17; 5800: 1-17; 5801: 1-17; 5802: 1-17; 5803: 1-17; 5804: 1-17; 5805: 1-17; 5806: 1-17; 5807: 1-17; 5808: 1-17; 5809: 1-17; 5810: 1-17; 5811: 1-17; 5812: 1-17; 5813: 1-17; 5814: 1-17; 5815: 1-17; 5816: 1-17; 5817: 1-17; 5818: 1-17; 5819: 1-17; 5820: 1-17; 5821: 1-17; 5822: 1-17; 5823: 1-17; 5824: 1-17; 5825: 1-17; 5826: 1-17; 5827: 1-17; 5828: 1-17; 5829: 1-17; 5830: 1-17; 5831: 1-17; 5832: 1-17; 5833: 1-17; 5834: 1-17; 5835: 1-17; 5836: 1-17; 5837: 1-17; 5838: 1-17; 5839: 1-17; 5840: 1-17; 5841: 1-17; 5842: 1-17; 5843: 1-17; 5844: 1-17; 5845: 1-17; 5846: 1-17; 5847: 1-17; 5848: 1-17; 5849: 1-17; 5850: 1-17; 5851: 1-17; 5852: 1-17; 5853: 1-17; 5854: 1-17; 5855: 1-17; 5856: 1-17; 5857: 1-17; 5858: 1-17; 5859: 1-17; 5860: 1-17; 5861: 1-17; 5862: 1-17; 5863: 1-17; 5864: 1-17; 5865: 1-17; 5866: 1-17; 5867: 1-17; 5868: 1-17; 5869: 1-17; 5870: 1-17; 5871: 1-17; 5872: 1-17; 5873: 1-17; 5874: 1-17; 5875: 1-17; 5876: 1-17; 5877: 1-17; 5878: 1-17; 5879: 1-17; 5880: 1-17; 5881: 1-17; 5882: 1-17; 5883: 1-17; 5884: 1-17; 5885: 1-17; 5886: 1-17; 5887: 1-17; 5888: 1-17; 5889: 1-17; 5890: 1-17; 5891: 1-17; 5892: 1-17; 5893: 1-17; 5894: 1-17; 5895: 1-17; 5896: 1-17; 5897: 1-17; 5898: 1-17; 5899: 1-17; 5900: 1-17; 5901: 1-17; 5902: 1-17; 5903: 1-17; 5904: 1-17; 5905: 1-17; 5906: 1-17; 5907: 1-17; 5908: 1-17; 5909:



1290: 12, 13; dealings of, with sin in Millennium, 1249: 7, 8; did not have two deaths, 1290: 6.

DORS HE: Have anything to do with the selection of his bride? 1769: 11-24; 1769: 1, 2, 9; pardon or forgive? 1058.

Formerly the Word, was a God, 1514: 5-7, 14; our advocate, 59: 11-1; prerogatives as the head of the church, 1893: 4-11; 1894; prophecies relating to, 141: 2-9, 16-21; resurrection of, on third day, 1289: 10, 13; same mind to you as in, 340: 2-6, 10-12; shares titles with church, 30: 5; 31: 1, 8.

TO BE: The Everlasting Father, 296; 1515: 11-15; 3469: 11; 3470: 1; 4556: 1-9, 11-17; world's Father, 25: 4, 11.

Keep: Him in the heart, 1240: 5; in touch with, 999: 5.

King of Zion, 1384.

Kingdom of: Church's relation to the, 32: 3, 9; fully set up only when church all glorified, 1289: 12, 13; in 1914, 82: 4; not to be an earthly government, 5181: 9-12, 19-23; Paul's inspirat'n lay in his hope of the, 5851: 1; probable manner of its establishment on earth, 1529: 1-10; prophetic description of, 1551: 4, 6; 1352; provisional government, 1204: 7; purpose, to bless, 31: 1; return of Christ, its relation to, 32: 11; scriptural purgatory, 1468: 1471; seen in vision on the Mount of Transfiguration, 2282: 12; 3790: 10-13; strong city, 1352: 10-15, 1353: 1-3.

TO BE: A righteous government, 2373: 8; established on ruins of old, 3113, 3114; monarchical, 2888: 5.

Two phases of, 288: 12-18.

See Kingdom, Millennial; Kingdom of Christ; Messiah, Kingdom of; Millennium.

"Know ye not that your bodies are members of?" 5918: 4, 7; leaving all and following, 540, 541; lessons in school of, 241: 2-4.

Liberty in: 90: 10, 16-20; 310: 4, 5, 16-17; 336: 12; 537: 1.

NOT TO BE: Escaped a brother's detriment, 5234: 15-19; used for an occasion of stumbling, 4919, 4920; 6345: 6, 7; used to hinder others, 5556, 5557.

Only safe kind, 4707: 7.

RESTRICTED: By new commandments, 4005: 3-9; 4007: 10, 11; to law of love, 4084: 2, 3, 5, 6.

What it means, 4517: 10-12; 5918: 8-11.

Life: Defined, 1095; light, love and judgment of world, 1329: 1-4.

OF: Typified by Adam, 67: 6; which one laid down, 75: 10.

Likeness, What it means, 5900-5903; "Lo, here is," a false teaching, 711: 6; loyalty to him includes confessing, 5497: 3-9.

Made: Perfect through suffering, 1807: 2-11; up of head, body and feet members, 363.

Manner of his return, 188: 12, 13; 189, 190; many of the clergy show the spirit of (1895), 1903: 9, 13, 16; materializations of, 18: 9.

Meaning of:

HIS: "Precious blood", 1229: 1276: 1-10; "throne of glory", 1282, 1283.

"Until Christ be formed in you", 1273, 1274; word, 134: 3; 160: 3-18; 217: 18-20; 270: 3.

Means of justification, 2719: 10, 11; 2720; Mediator of the New Covenant, 4840; 5293: 1-4.

Members of: Abraham's seed, 83: 3; set in body as God pleases, 2157: 9, 10; 3008: 4; 4047: 4; 5215: 18-20; 5246: 1; 5305: 12-17.

Worth of: Applied to only church now, 4452: 8-14; 4453: 1-5; 4493: 9; 4528: 1-3, 5; 4637: 8, 9; 4638; 4765: 1-7, 13; 4854: 8, 13, 14; 5891: 7, 10; 6314: 3, 10, 11; 6360: 10-12; 6361: 1-3; basis for all justification, 6361: 9-13; defined, 6371: 7, 8, 10; different from his life-right, 4905: 7-12; exists in Jesus only, 5197: 1-3, 8.

HOW: Applied for individuals, 4997: 8-11; deposited and how applied, 4616: 8-10; it covers daily trespasses, 4616: 8-10.

Imputed in proportion to our need, 4632: 6, 7; 5198: 4-9.

NOT: Diminished by application to church, 4484: 2; subdivided but applied in full, 4997: 12, 16, 17.

On deposit for church only now, 3507: 6-8.

PICTURED: As wedding garment and

bridal robe, 5197: 8-16; by the bread, 1504: 11, 12.

Released when unworthiness of individual determined, 4905: 19, 20; to be given to world, 6360: 5-7; used for church now, 5660, 5661; what is meant by the imputed, 6371: 7, 8, 10; and righteousness of, distinguished, 4877: 10, 11.

ESSENTIAL OF: Effect upon the new creature, 5016: 4-15.

ESSENTIAL TO: Immortality, 2721: 10; lawful striving, 3070: 8-11.

How it should rule, 2336: 8-11; 2337: 1-4, 8, 9; our safety against the mind of demons, 6200: 14; vs. mind of flesh, 4628.

Ministers either apologize for or refuse to preach, 5126: 4, 5, 9; Mohammedans' faith in, 618: 2-7, 8-10.

Name OF, taking in vain the, 5404; 17: 17; shall be called "Wonderful", 1747: 4.

Necessity for establishing of, 1393; new commandment sufficient since the death of (1894) view, 1733: 16-18; no condemnation to those in, 2855: 4-8; none saved without faith in, 2220: 5, 6, 20.

Not:

A: Part of trinity, 1063; physician who causes no pain, 1652: 7, 8; 1693: 8.

Divided, 4446: 2-5; equal with the Father, 2985: 3; Father of the church, 1006: 10, 11; now ruler of earth, 519: 3; to appear in flesh, 103: 2, 3.

Obedience of, brought life, 62: 11, 12; object of entering school of, 2439: 7, 11; offers the church his sacrifice, 5720: 1, 7, 8; one "altogether lovely", 1443: 23.

Only: Means of escape from condemnation, 2059: 4, 5, 8-12; one-fourth of world have even heard of, 3475: 4; source of forgiveness of sin, 533: 13.

Our: Passover lamb, 839, 840; propitiation, 420: 7-10, 15-17; 464: 8-10; 641: 1-9, 18-27; ransomer, 428, 429; refuge, provided by city of refuge, 4079: 4, 15; 4080: 1, 10; substitute and ransom, 1228: 6, 7.

Passion of, 20: 7-9; passion of, claimed to be paralleled by sufferings of German nation, 5882: 4-8, 12.

Paul: Desired to depart and be with, 284: 5-7; 6250: 1-10; effort of, to gain, 478: 10-14.

People of, selected for his name, 48: 3; perfect without sin, 145: 8, 9; personally present, invisible, 546: 14; 547: 1; Peter acknowledged Jesus as the, 5120.

Pictured:

AS: Bridegroom—See Bridegroom; reaper, 114: 11; 115: 5.

BY: High priest, 17: 15; natural bread, 29: 2; 67: 1, 2, 7; 1636: 7, 14; passover lamb, 17: 12.

In various figures, 2441: 1-3.

Power of, 51: 19; prayers of, unselfish, 2006: 9.

Preached: OF envy and strife, 831.

PREACHED BY: Paul, 352; Peter, 208: 10.

Pre-existence of, 105: 3, 4.

Presence of: As King (1878), 82: 2, 3; light in 1881, 1888: 4-13; 189: 1-5; spiritual, 711: 6, 7; unknown to the world, 504: 13, 14; unseen by world, 348: 8-12.

Present in flesh of his body members, 3776: 28; Prince of Peace, 1746; proofs of his resurrection, 4713: 6, 7, 11, 12; proper for saints to say, "I am of", 1571: 3; prophecy of Isaiah (53), 1359; propitiation for the world's sin, also, 5699: 9, 10; puts end to law, 503, 504; raised with spiritual body, 119: 8.

Ransom: Sacrifice, not the laying aside of spirit nature, 1298: 5-7; 1299: 1-6.

WORK OF: Denied by Day Star, 423; foundation doctrine, 1582: 4-6, 12; 1583: 1, 2, 11-13; test upon both houses of Israel, 1452: 6-10, 14-16; 1453.

Ransomers from death, 251: 20-24; recognized by Jewish Rabbis, 2776: 8-9; redemptive work of, 164, 165.

Reign of: In Millennium, 165; 331: 11-17; typified by Solomon, 2046: 3, 7-8; what it will bring, 420: 13, 14.

Representative of only believers, 1601: 8, 9; represented in the ark of God, 5680: 10; resurrected a spirit, 16: 14-16; 18: 4-10.

Resurrection of: 1503: 1631; 4713: 6, 7, 11, 12; all-important, 1228: 15-17; 1229: 1-4, 6, 7.

Return of, see Advent, Second; rich legacy of peace, 1843: 1-12; 1835: 1, 3, 7, 10.

Righteousness OF: Our robe, 2782: 8-

12; pictured by clothing of Adam and Eve, 1945: 2, 3.

Risen with, 914, 915; 6335: 10-12, 17-19; robe of, maintains Christian's cleansing, 68: 14-16.

Sacrifice OF: Bought us but did not cancel our debt, 1288: 4-14; not the laying aside of his spirit nature, 1298: 5-7; 1299; typified by rock smitten by Moses, 2299: 4; 5285: 2-4; 5315: 15, 16; 4498: 8; was voluntary, 4494: 4; what it is and for whom made, 47: 2-7.

Sacrificed humanity of, pictured by bread, 1636, 1637; Samaritan woman and, 1711: 7, 12, 13; Savior and life-giver, 3566: 7.

School OF: 2372: 2411: 2-4; why we enter the, 2439: 7-11.

Scriptures regarding the blood of, 1293; second advent of, see Advent, Second; Lord's Return; Seed of Abraham, 2854: 8, 9.

Should be: Burden of our preaching, 4330: 9; our personal companion and friend, 1789: 5.

Smitten rock is, 1228: 8, 9.

Sons OF: Fight of the, 1859: 4-11; 15-20; what it means to be, 3162; 12-22; 3163: 1.

Sons of, restitution class to be, 2440: 13-15; soon to draw all men, 2759: 3; 4494, 1520: 5, 6; source of his courage, 1808: 13; 1807: 1.

Spirit OF: Contrasted with the spirit of the world, 1489: 6, 7, 12; 1490: 11-14; defined, 371: 10.

EVIDENCE OF: Possession of the, 5228: 13-19; sonship, 81: 2.

Found only true followers, 455: 10; has no sympathy with sin, 5036: "If any man have it, he is none of his", 2336: 3-6; 6306-6308; is the spirit of service, 1707: 14; 5250: 5; manifested should measure our love, 3451: 6; must be manifested by those who profess him, 5446, 5447; or the spirit of the world, have we the, 5912: 5-10.

Stumbling of brethren is sinning against, 4919, 4920.

Stumbling-stone TO: Christendom, 5258: 1-3, 8, 9; many, 3622: 9, 10.

Suffering with, 297: 14; 4535: 2-6; defined, 127: 8, 9, 13; must be regarded as a privilege, 5341: 3-6; 6219: 3, 4; our central thought at Memorial season, 5872: 3; the privilege of all who will, 1783: 2; to continue until church is completed, 2108: 4; 2109: 9; what constitutes, 5118: 1-4; 5283.

Sufferings:

FOR: 214: 1-3, 11, 12; 347: 8, 9; by some of our brethren, 6245: 1-12; defined, 739: 6-14; evidence of sonship, 6149: 3, 6-8; I.H.S. cards a register of, 5895: 5, 6, 12-15; limited, 739: 6-14; mistake views respecting, 5117: 1-4; not all suffering is to be classed as, 739: 3; 5544: 5, 6; Paul's, 4518: 3-6; privilege of, 2781: 10; rewards proportional to, 4356: 7, 8; 5951: 5-7, 9; suffering as a body not to be classed as, 5117: 9-14; (a) witness for the truth, 581: 3-7; OF: 141: 6-9, 16-19; evidence of love, 3560: 6, 8, 9; Head and body, 405: 14-16; pictured by the cup, 4355: 7-10.

Taking in vain the name of, 5401: 16; testimony of, respecting John the Baptist, 1736; the crucified, 136: 1.

The:

HEAD AND BODY: 138: 9; 160: 3-17; anointed companion, 4741: 5-7; annihilated considered in type and antitype, 5227, 5228; completed before restitution, 2778: 1-4; composed of Jesus and church, 5391, 5392; cup in Scriptures represents sufferings of, 4555: 7-10; David represents, 6142: 6; divine nature of, 297: 7, 8; 458: 17-23; 5182; as a type of, 68: 8; Good Shepherd is the, 2441: 3-11; hated the world now, loved later, 3555: 11, 12; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have been despised and rejected of men, 6317: 10-13; may operate here on earth, 5181: 17-23; 5182: 1-3; pictured as a vine, 3373: 1, 2; pictured in the experiences of Joseph, 6301, 6302; prophecy respecting exaltation of the, 2935: 2-10; seed of Abraham, 3937: 3-6; shall drink of the brook of life, 2935: 11; 2936: 1; will probably dwell near earth throughout Millennium, 4974: 1, 2; work of, after close of Millennium, 5183: 8-12.

See Brethren; Christian; Christians;

Church, True; Elect; Elijah Class; God, Sons of; Little Flock; New Creation; New Creature; Overcomer; Priesthood, Royal; Saints.

Mon-Child, (Alasia 66), 1649: 1, 2; Peter confesses Jesus, 3768-3790; Redeemer no longer preached, 4073: 17-20; way, 1288.

There is neither male nor female in, 3768; thought not of robbery to be equal with God, 1515: 2-4; three titles of, to Peter by the risen, 1823.

Titles OF: Describe his various offices, 5118: 1-5, 8, 9; represent his character, 3469: 5-11.

To Be: world's father, 25: 4, 11; come as a thief, 492: 2, 3; know, is to know the Father, 831; me to live is, test explained, 6250: 1-10; triumph over Satan, 2842: 1, 2, 8.

Traditional likenesses of, 2027: 3, 5; trial of, a personal not a representative one, 1600: 7-10; 1601; true Head of the church, 287: 2; 365: 5, 6; 2845: 1-5.

Typified by: Aaron 72: 1-5; 82: 1, 2; 96: 1-8; 180; Abel, 1614: 15; Adam, 1386: 16; 1388: 1, 6; Bezeleel, 4092: 8, 12; brazen serpent, 534: 17, 18; 837: 20; 1849; 2423; 2519: 1-9; 3101: 9; 3487: 2, 3, 5; 4048: 4-6; 4426: 1-3, 6; 5316: 10, 11; David, 4361: 1-3; 1364: 8; 1901: 3-6; 1936: 4, 5; high priest, 157: 11-18; Isaac, 1386: 1389; Joseph, 57: 5, 8-10; 68: 1; 184: 12, 15; 752: 9; 1490: 1645; 11: 14; 1646: 12, 19, 10; 2488: 13, 14; 2880: 3; 3971: 4; 4436: 11; 4437: 1, 2, 11; 5214, 5215; Jampstead, 2437: 3; Melchisedec, 86: 5-8, 15-18; Moses, 68: 2; 96: 7; 113: 4, 10, 11; 181: 6; 1651: 11, 16, 17; 2910: 3; 3046: 3048; 4023: 7-10; 4354: 7-9; 4298: 9-11; Solomon, 1517: 4; 5288: 1; Zerubbabel, 1491: 4, 10, 11.

Unbecomingly: Christian world and churches, 2115: 5, 8, 9; unity of, with his church, 30: 3-5.

Various: Theories respecting, 3900: 3-6; types of, 4503: 12.

Vicar of, claim of papacy, 54: 12.

Was: Melchisedec, 86: 5-8, 15-18; suffering, test became, 247: 6, 7.

Went to hell and returned, 2600.

HE: As Advocate imputes to the church, 4764, 4765; came to seek and save, 1220: 4, 5.

It means to be dead with, 127: 6-9, 13; 202: 9; 206: 12, 19; 2122; 2124: 12, 13; life he sacrificed, 55: 9; the church shares with, 4616, 4617.

When a mediator, when an advocate, 4437, 4438; while in flesh, the ransom, but not man's representative, 1600: 7; 1601.

Why: He came to earth, 3234: 2-6; called Lord, 61: 4; resurrected on day, 643: 3-5.

Will: Always be invisible to men, 2980: 3-8; 2981: 1-7; draw all men in Millennium, 1226, 1227; give rest of soul, 755: 4, 9, 10; raise the dead, 27.

Within: avarice, pride, enmity, 4291: 7, 8; Word of God, 21: 1-5.

Work of: For mankind illustrated, 1177: 11, 12; manifold, 145; not limited to efforts of missionaries, 3637: 1-4; on earth, 145; restoration appreciated by minister, 3968, 3969; throughout the Millennium, 3469, 3470; to reveal God, 9: 5; typified by Moses, 1134: 10.

World to remain under condemnation until they accept, 2059: 4, 5, 8-12; world's hope is, 5360, 5361; yoke of, is easy, how, 1276; 1961.

Zerubbabel, 1491: 4, 10, 11; 1674: 10; taught the Persians of, 4098: 6, 7.

And Church: Adam and Eve contrasted with, 4018, 4019; spiritual beings, 237: 1-7, 9-13.

See Bridegroom; Christ Jesus; Jesus Christ; Messiah.

CHRISTALDEPHIAN: Reply to a, 3721.

3725: views on death examined, 1950; 2266: 6.

CHRISTALDEPHIAN: Belief of, regarding resurrection, 1950; 2337.

CHRISTENDOM: All nations made drunk with the wine of, 4287, 4288; Amos prophesies against, 3424, 3425; antitype of, Egypt, 6237: 1.

Assigned:

BY: Billy Sunday (Letter), 5723: 16-18; 5724: 1-3, 10-13; Chinamen, 978: 7-9.

In Psalm 50, 3647, 3648.

Ashamed of Christ, 3776: 13, 14, 28; ashamed while Lord was present, 2693; instructed herself up, 778: 3, 16; brethren in, chief persecutors of church, 5215: 11-14; Brother Russell warned her of church federation, 6373: 7-9; Burr, E. F., comments on condition of,



the Word, 6083:4-15; 6084; companions of, influential for good or evil, 2366:3-5, 8.



**Conscience:** Educated by the Word of God, 1581: 7; guided by the Word of God, 3777: 5, 8; guides in military duty, 5292: 5-7; should never be violated by, 2053: 1; 3020: 6; 3940: 3; 4085: 5; 4920: 11-15.

**Consecrated:**  
ONLY: Are, 5055: 5-8; can suffer as, 5117: 14, 15.

**Contentment:** essential to, 2351-2353; 2513: 14, 15; conversion to, 2351-2353; minister grace, 407: 6, 14, 15; convert and oppress the heathen, 4744: 3-8; Cornelius' course an example to, 2989: 3; corrupt communications should not proceed from, 4770: 3-6, 14, 15; counsel as deceitful, 568: 1, 13, 17, 5774; courage of, born of faith, 5539: 5, 6, 11; 5540: 11; course of, 2437: 7, 10-14; creed bondage a hindrance to, 2068: 7-11; crisis in the life of, 1656: 5, 14-16; criticism of, to be turned on self, 5324: 7-11; daily life of, 420: 10; 425: 1, 5.

**Dangers:** In path of, 5558: 12; 5559: 1, 2, 9, 10; to, in the last days, 566. Death of, not accidental, 2682, 2683; deliverance of, pictured by Daniel's, 2505; demons will work on minds of, 6254: 10; 6255: 1.

**Development of:** By spiritual exercise, 4245: 6-11; in character, 2877-2879; matter of growth, 6300: 7, 8; must be completed here, 4470: 7.

**Disciples** first called, in Antioch, 1456; 2998: 4; discipline God's means of restoring wayward, 5807: 10-12; 1-3; in last day, 2459-2463; pictured by daniel, 4635: 3-5.

**Dissonance among:** Our proper attitude toward, 6322: 2, 3; two causes of, 5538: 8, 13-15; 6414: 2, 3, 11.

**Diversity** in, and why, 5284: 1-3, 14-16; do more than keep the law, 5008, 5007; dress of, 620: 6-8, 10-12; 3342: 1; drowsiness a danger to, 3830: 10-12; drunkards should not be found among, 3454: 8, 9; drunkenness as applied to, 3181: 6; duty of, now, is to preach the day of vengeance, 6093: 8-14; 6395: 3-4, 7-9; eight qualities of character of, 1114; encouragement for, 761, 762; endeavor of, must be proportionate to faith, 5277: 11-13; enemies of, see Enemies.

**Epistles of:** Christ written in the hearts of, 5987, 5988; James applies to, 2100: 2-5.

**Epistles written only to,** 4478: 14; equal here, 120: 12; error creeping in upon, 4128, 4129; Esau a type of careless, 6339: 12-14; every day a Thanksgiving Day to, 1339; examples to keep the law, 44, 12; exhorted to increased holiness as trouble approaches, 5864: 3, 6-10; expected to have courage, 2591: 6, 7; family responsibilities of, 2985: 6-8; fighting against, 2760: 8-10.

**Fellow:** Christ by taking his cross, 5553: 2, 10; one another, how? 1886: 1, 6.

**Food for Thinking,** 250-285; 291: 1-8; 771; free from danger by remaining close to the Lord, 5890: 8, 9; God permits them to believe error, 2569; examples to keep the law, 44, 12; 2073: 1-3.

**Have:** Advantage every way, 877: 15-17; liberty in exercising their conscience, 6287, 6288.

**NO:** Excuse for complaint, 2352; part in confederacy, 601: 7; in uprisings, 592.

**Stewardship of talents,** 819: 2-5, 7; wisdom from above, 2262: 10, 11; 2263: 1-7.

**Now:** God dwells in, 3251: 10-12; Satan may seal their lips, 1121: 8, 15.

**THEY:** Become established in character and faith, 1053; dwell in the house of the Lord, 1915: 3, 4; may mortify the deeds of the body, 5932: 1-9; reach the mark, 5081: 5-16; separate themselves from Babylon, 2751: 5-7.

**TO:** Form a proper creed for, 1168; 7; recognize that they are growing cold, 2308: 1-3.

**In:** Babylon driven to true fold by errors in creeds, 3295: 4-9; early church prayed all night for Peter, 2312: 8; lions' roar, 1934: 15; judged name and fact, 1095: 5, 6; no names, Jews, 4586: 2-7, 10-15; sorrow are comforted of the Lord, 5802: 6, 10.

**Independent,** vanity of, 789: 2; influence of, 543: 9; instructed and guided of the Lord, 4245: 6-10; Joseph's course a lesson to, 2354: 15; judged daily by their conduct, 1922: 4, 5; keep spirit of old law, 543: 1-6; kind of character required of, 2754; law

covenant not binding upon, 1446, 1447; 1723-1730; 1734: 8-14; lesson in contentment for, 2686: 9; 4012: 2; liberty of conscience by love, 3666, 3667; 6287: 5, 6, 9, 10; is as new creatures, 4005: 3-8.

**NOT:** Beyond the fold, 3142; hampered by God's foreknowledge, 4024: 1-3; license, 3017: 10; 3019: 9; 10; to exceed that of the Lord and apostles, 2387: 8-11.

**To be sacrificed for others,** 2198: 6, 10; 2199; and curiosity may be snares to, 2389: 3, 4.

**Martyrs** in all ages, 594: 13.

**May:** Be divided into three classes, 5864: 4; see unbelievers in civil courts, 3666: 6.

**Message to world** is one of comfort, 5213, 5214; ministers are not always, 3365: 7, 9-14; ministry of, is comfort, 2664, 2665; more than noble-minded, 2331: 2-7, 10-13.

**Ward:** Do, physically, 473: 5-9, 11-16; fulfill the law of love, 2684: 10; observe the golden rule, 2688: 3-8; sacrifice their justified humanity, 1231: 4, 12.

**Need** not join earthly churches, 3566: 15-24; Nero's persecution of, 3210: 1-3; no longer taught by dreams, 2887: 1; 3144: 5, 8.

**Nominal:** Compared with true, 2912, 2913; distinguished from true Christians, 6258, 6259; drunkenness among them in foreign lands, 1304: 3; get some crumbs of food, 2072: 7-9; 2073: 1-3; in last day, 2459-2463; pictured by daniel, 4635: 3-5.

**Not:** Blessed temptations, 2761, 2762; bound by the Sabbath or the Law, 543: 7, 8, 10-13; 4600: 1, 2, 5, 6; divided, 584: 14, 15; 585: 1; obligated to observe Sunday, 2119: 3-9; subject to their rulers as respects war, 5760: 10.

**TO:** Bow down to church federation, 6124: 9-15; 6125: 1; exact justice, 2724: 8; 2725: 2; interfere in secular matters, 2685: 4, 5; misuse of civil liberty respecting the Sabbath, 5028: 3-8; mix in political reforms, 2621: 6-9; parade their troubles, 2948: 5.

**UNDER JEWISH LAW:** 2534: 9-12; 3018, 3019; 5027: 6-8; 5028; 5405: 4, 5; but a higher one, 2269: 9-10; of tithing, 2512: 2.

**Often** converted as evil-doers, 3642: 1-7. **Only:** Are clothed and in their right minds, 3773: 2-5.

**THE CONSECRATED:** Are truly, 5055: 5-8; can suffer as, 5117: 14, 15.

**The justified** are, 3280: 3.

**Outside** of present truth, there are still, 5656: 1-7.

**Owe Allegiance** to God, not to nations at war, 2001: 31; 2002: 1-3, 8-10; 5928: 3-7, 9-11; 5929: 5-7; Jesus, 728: 13, 20-22.

**Part of, in:** Time, 1144: 7; voting and fighting, 2037: 14-19.

**Paul** an example of endurance to, 6130: 3, 7, 8; persecuted under Nero, 2229: 1-3; persecution of, tests of loyalty to God, 6241: 12; pleasures of, foregone while training for a third, 4287: 1; politics of, 1096; popular view of what constitutes, 6258: 1-5; position of, in the time of trouble, 6109: 24-27.

**Proper Attitude of:** toward: Faults, 1103: 7-9; war, 3398: 8, 9.

**Rationalism,** 3317, 3318.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.

**When:** Justified in going to civil courts, 2945: 1.

**THEY:** Possess the holy spirit, 120: 6; should seek relief from suffering, 5232: 13.

**Why:** Commanded to love, 3072: 3-5; compared to salt of earth, 2099; hated by the Pharisees of today, 3786: 5-10; protected and chastened at same time, 4323: 1, 2.



with Evangelical Alliance, 2554:3. Brother Russell warned Christendom of the, 6373:7-9; burning of heretics possible under, 3241:2.

**CATHOLIC:** Priest speaks before Presbyterian seminary, evidence of, 1752:2-4; priests and Protestant D.D.'s sign compact of (1895), 1768:1-3.

**Catholicism** on, 813:19; Christians are not to bow down to, 6124:9-15; 6125:1; Church of England causes delay in, 5792:4-11; conference of all sects proposed for 1900 at Jerusalem, 1547:4-8; consolidation of effort for, 3601:11-18; disintegration the natural tendency, artificial tendency is, 1548:5, 9, 10; encyclical of Pope Leo XIII. (1894), 1704, 1705.

**ENGLISH:** Church Union and the Pope (1895), 1791:9-13; D. D. working in America for, 1785:11-14.

**Episcopalians and Papacy:** 1895:1. 1859:1, 2; Evangelical Alliance's part in, 2092:20; evidence of the growth of (1917), 6043:10-17; evil of, 3873:1-5, 12, 13; fear the motor driving to, 3372:3-7, 10-12; 4747:1, 2, 6-9; 4878:10-16; for spread of religion, 3170:8, 9, 11, 18; fulfills prophecy, 4610:3, 4, 6; further activities toward, 3395:13, 14; 3396:1-3; 3791; God's people to beware of, 5443:2-6; growth of, 2830:18; 2831:1; 4; heavens rolled together as a scroll in, 1474; 1484; 1497:14; 1541:26; 1201:12; 3531:6, 10, 10; 3697:7, 8, 13, 17; 4698:14-17; 6373:7-9; holds convention (1905), 3672:13-18; Image of the Beast, 1198:7-13.

**IN CANADA:** And United States, 3704:3-5; favored by clergy class, 3243:14-25.

**In Germany:** 2577:31; indications of, 1002:10; laws on religion and their effect, 1198; League of Catholic Unity (1895), 1839:2-7; leaning toward, 3228:6-11; looking toward, 2881:5, 6; making strides, 4255:7-14; may lead to burning of heretics, 489:2; minister argues in favor of, 3388:1-14; Morgan aids in, 4735:6, 7.

**NOT:** All that Christendom hopes for, 4800; to include Roman Catholicism, 2018, 2019.

**Object of, 2144:** 4-9; of Baptists and Disciples of Christ, 4267:14; 4341:26; 1, 2; one church nominally but many sects really, 1571:8-11; outcome of, 3864:1-9, 11-16; over sixty churches in New York have (1896), 1917:8; Pan-American convention of religions proposed (1895), 1770:6-8; Patton, Rev. denounces, 1402:30; 4689, 3490; plan outlined, 1208; plans furthered for, 3652:4-7; political control also sought by, 2144:6-11; Pope working for the re-establishment of, 6043:21, 6044:1-5; possible because of unbelief of ministers, 3335:1-4.

**POWER OF, 1441:** 10-12; 489:2; to be increased in revolutionary stage of trouble, 5601:4, 5. Practically an accomplished fact, 6192:16; predicted, 2577:28, 29; preparing for, 4094:6, 7; Presbyterian attitude toward, 1197, 1198; Presbyterians and Protestant Episcopalians desire unity, 1547:10-12; problems of, 2113:15-17; 2114.

**PROGRESS OF:** 1355:12-14; 1739:1741; 2076:13-15; 2830:18; 2831:1-4; 3189:8, 9; 3525:1, 2, 10, 12; 3601:4-8, 11-18; 3621:7; 4085:7-14; 4414:10-12; 4689, 16-25; 4719:9, 10, 14, 15, 17, 18; 4772:17; 4773:1-6; in Canada, 3325:1, 2, 10-12.

**Proposal for International Protestant (1895), 1760:** 9, 10.

**PROTESTANTS:** Rapidly preparing for (1895), 1785:5, 15; will fraternize, but not unite with Papacy in, 1752:5-8; 1817:5-7.

**Purpose behind, 4735:** 6, 7; sermon against, 3489, 3490.

**SOUTHT:** By Presbyterians and Methodists, 3381:42-48; for a protection, 5063:1-6.

**Spirit of, is growing,** 2136:3-5; 4540:2-4.

**TO:** Affect the spread of the Truth, 2096:6; be avoided by saints, 2999:9, 10; precede worst phase of trouble, 3118:3.

**Unbelievable, 1572:** "United Religious Association" (1895), 1858:8; view of prominent Protestants and Catholics on, 6410; Whitsunday set aside for special prayers for, 1824:9-11; 1831:15-17; why it will be wrecked, 1817:7, 13, 18; 1818:1-3.

**WILL:** Be a church trust, 3601:11-18; lead to religious persecution,

3864:1-9, 11-16; oppose present truth, 4162:3; suppress liberty, 990:13; suppress the truth, 3532:5-7.

**Wood comments on, 3873-3876;** would abolish creeds, 987:4, 5, 10; and clergy, 3875.

**See Sanhedrin.**

**Nominal:** Added by world, 2512:4, 10-12; endurance of, 2710:10-15; 6553:4, 5; begging in, unnatural and untrue, 4777:12-14; Briggs, Rev., put it ahead of Bible, 1313:3, 4, 9-20; bringing worldliness into the, 3403:1-7; Carnegie's views on Councils of the, 4582:4, 5, 11, 12; "Century Magazine" comments on unity of, 5149:1-3; Christians do not join either, 3566:15-24; collections by, from world improper, 4777:14; commercialism is killing the, 4203, 4204; compared with true church, 176, 177; connection card, for Religious Forward Movement, 4903:10-13; controlled by the rich, 2051:1-3; 2052:13, 14; 592:1; courting the world, 780:14; decline of, commented upon by Rev. Eaton, 3583:6-8, 12; 3584:1, 2; dramatized as a hollow mockery, 4186:1-6; efforts of, a failure, 4878:1-12; fashionable, Bishop's true definition of a, 1401:7, 8, 14; 1402:1-3; 1403:1-4; fed on traditions of men, 718:7; fighting against the Lord, 817:3; gaining political power, 2091:6, 7.

**GOERS:** Ever decreasing, and why, 4582:1-3, 9, 10; their interests entirely selfish, 4845:6-10.

**GREEK:** Attempts to, 5065:13; under Vatican council, 1658; banish a converted priest, 2057:1; Bible dangerous to, 1757:5, 6; Czar not the head but the protector of, 1740:21; movement to reunite with Papacy, 1740:1, 15, 20-23; 1741:1-4; orthodox church of Russia is, 1804:18; reasons for its separation from Papacy, 1740:16-18; split off from Roman Catholicism in A. D. 1054, 1740:16-18.

**Harmful to mankind,** 983:9, 10.

**IN:** Politics criticized as secular error, 2144:1; United States financially prosperous, 3147:23, 24.

**Losing followers,** 4268:3-6, 10-13.

**MEMBERSHIP:** Ministers alarmed at decline in, 3449:18, 19; no test of Christianity, 4131:10, 11; of Christendom declining, 4697, 4698; sectarian and true compared, 3566:15-24.

**METHODIST:** Accused of church politics, 1398; adopts higher criticism, 2695:15; as viewed by a Methodist Bishop, 1051; attitude of, toward eschatology, 3219:2, 3; bishop denies the inspiration of the Bible (1895), 1797:5, 6; bishop denies the ransom, 1285:4-8, 16, 17; Bishop Foster condemns modern, 3427:4-14; Bishop Foster's new gospel, 1709:1701; 1716-1718; Bishop Foster's sermon (1895), 1716-1718.

**Minister:** Foster's description of, 1491:1492:1, 20, 21; 1493:1-4, 8, 9; blindness here, truth verified (Letter), 6273:10-13; bowling alleys and billiard parlors proposed as annexes in, 1492:3-6; bringing world into church, 1024:8; by a Congregational Church building, 3427:4-14.

**people and pastor,** 1593:1; decline of, 2463:7-12; 3057:12, 13; 3058:1-7; departure from creed of, 2451:3-11; D. D. charges the Methodist Book Concern with fraud (1896), 1959:1-11; endorses higher criticism, 264:8-13; formation of the Epworth League, 1844:3, 6-14; 1845:1-3; glory of, is in her shame, 1825, 1826; 1827:7-10, 17; holiness the strength of, 2023:13-15; in politics (1895), 1858:6, 7; in the old form is fading, 4699:9, 10; 12-16; "laity" demand right to elect their representatives (1896), 1989:5-12; laymen demand equal representation with preachers (1896), 1959:5, 6; laymen want rights (1895), 1871:4, 5; limitations on Ransom, 800; love letters between, 1896:1-3; D. D. cardinal and a Methodist D. D., 1764:2-15; makes concessions to laity, 2631:5-12; membership in, 1899, 2577:22-27; ministers reject the Bible as inspired, 2451:7-11; one D. D. in, begins to think, 1770:16-19; poor more wanted? 1825:16; 1822:3; preachers, 1896:1-3; 3257:11, 12; preachers' salaries (1896 vs. 1834), 1959:12, 18, 19; restriction of liberty a farce, 4846:13-17; rise of, 985:12, 13; 986:1-3; seeking converts to, 2704:9-16; suggested doctrinal test—simple morality, 1375; trouble between

"clergy" and "laity" (1895), 1883:3, 15-18; makes in re baptism (1896), 1909:19.

**Minister opposes pay for services in,** 4152:12-14.

**NOT:** Open to the truth, 824:8; the means of salvation, 1313:3, 4, 9-16.

**OF Christendom is dead,** 3525:4, 8.

**OF ENGLAND:** Archbishop views union with Papacy, 1817:5-7; authority recognized, 321:10; back door to Rome, says a D. D., 1547:11; bishop on baptism, 1213; bishop visits Vatican in interest of church unity, 6410; 6411; bishop on against higher criticism, 1770:9, 15; causes delay in church union, 5792:4-11; church federation begun by, 4698:11-13; claims to be the true, 693, 694; contradictions, 1051:8-10, 14-17; co-operating with other Protestants, 1882:1-3; 1883:6, 7; mass "blasphemous fable", 1752:6, 7; D. D. working for church federation in America, 1785:11-14; dreams of one Christian church, 4800, early church had one feature of, 1848:13-15; fall to elect a "Prims" or a "Chief" bishop, 1848:13, 14; founded by Henry VIII., 320; fraternizes but not unites with Papacy, 1752:5-8; gives power to Protestantism, 4109:2; 4106:8-15; heavens shall be shaken, 1306:3-7, 10, 11; 1307:1-2; hold aloof from Romanists, 2882:1-3; 1804:18; was formed, 320:9-13; joins hands with Romanism, 2368:8-11; launches movement for church federation, 1197, 1198; making ready for "Image" to receive life and speak, (1895), 1870:3-6; minister lays out sects, 2168:1-3; on missions failures, 1078:13-22; opens its pulpits to nonconformist ministers, 4043:12, 13; Papacy appreciates friendship of, 6014:5; permeated with Roman virus, 1781:2; Pope seeks to draw followers from, by permitting clerics to marry, 1804:18, 20; Presbyterians welcome her overtures for unity, 1547:10-12; reformed branch of, 988:1, 2, 8, 9; rise of, 984:7, 13, 14; ritualism of (1893), 1527; 1737:3; seeks friendship with Greek church of Russia, 2151:14, 2152:1; seeks recognition from Pope, 2046:2; seeks to harmonize theological differences, 2218:7-9; shameful traffic in the, 917; turning from the Bible, 2545:2547; union with Papacy (1814), 1741:14-20; 4186:7-14; United States branches of, 1895:20; of Bishops and a chief, 1805:2, 3; unpreached sermon on, 1032; view of the true church, 988; weekly paper of, examined, 1115.

**AND PAPACY:** An 1895 view of, 1859:1-2; and Protestants: Canon law, 1895:1-2; calls Jew rabbi, 6425:5-11; and saloons, 1852:1, 2, 13, 14.

**OF:** Future to be united, says Dr. Lee, 3560:4, 7; the Twentieth Century, 2929, 2930; the United States seeks union of church and state, 3872:6, 9-13.

**Opposes every advance of humanity,** 2248:1-5; Pergamos state of the, 359.

**PICTURED:** By seven golden candlesticks, 3569:3, 4; in prophecy, 562.

**Placed ahead of the Bible by Rev. Briggs,** 1817:3, 4, 8, 20; poor, blind, naked, 505:17; poor, poor of suppression, 4018:19; 4017:1.

**PRESBYTERIAN:** Alarmed at the Christian Endeavor Society's drift, 2217:1-8; anchored to a cemetery, 1308:7; attitude toward church federation, 1197, 1198; "Boys' Brigade" use based on a creed (1896), 1954:2-4; Catholic priest speaks before a seminary of the, (1891), 1752:2-4; church funds perverted, 3488:5-7; "Church Militant" in Chicago addressed by Ingels, (1896), 1909:1-15; clergy self-confessed perjurers, 1194, 12, 13; comments on church union, 1157; committee on church federation, 1197, 1198; contradict each other, 1167; converts in Japan, in 1892, refuse all but Apostles' Creed, 1886; creed; see Creed; decline of, 6132:3; D. D. calls Jew rabbi, 6425:5-11; representative of Almighty God, 1798:1, 8; D. D. convicted of heresy in 1892, 1480:1-5, 9, 10; D. D. immersed by a Baptist D.D., 1900:16; 1961:1-3, 10, 12; 1990:1-7; D. D. regard of, for Papacy, 1166:6; D.D. calls Calvin a murderer and scoundrel,

1546:6, 7; D. D. views of, on probation, 1894:1895; fears of, in Christendom, (1895), 1897:11, 14; 15; few members of, have read their own creed, 1196:6; 1197:3; formation of, 539, 540; heavens shall be shaken, 1306:19, 20; 1307:1, 2; held together by pride, 1165:3, 4; hindrance to, in Scotch, 3041; honesty in pupil and in pew, 1196:5; hospital full of incurables, says a D. D., 1476:1-5; how its creed was formulated, 539:10, 11, 16-18; 540; in Scotland declining, 2515; infallibility of (?) 1034; in 1194, 1195; Japanese revise the creed, 1289; judged out of its own mouth, 2631:13-20; like a dog that ate his tail, 1182:6, 7; love for hell torment, 1034; New York Presbytery, in 1892, supports Dr. Briggs' heresy, 1489:11; obnoxious sect, 1382:1-3; one basic doctrine, 1195:3-6; one champion of the Ransom, 1255:5; one D.D.'s bold confession in re eternal torment, 1196:1, 6; one D. D. calls it a millstone, 1195:1; plan for church federation, 1208; propose union, 1194:19, 20; 1195:1-3; 1196:1-3; 1197:1-3; 1198:1-3; 1199:1-3; 1200:1-3; 1201:1-3; 1202:1-3; 1203:1-3; 1204:1-3; 1205:1-3; 1206:1-3; 1207:1-3; 1208:1-3; 1209:1-3; 1210:1-3; 1211:1-3; 1212:1-3; 1213:1-3; 1214:1-3; 1215:1-3; 1216:1-3; 1217:1-3; 1218:1-3; 1219:1-3; 1220:1-3; 1221:1-3; 1222:1-3; 1223:1-3; 1224:1-3; 1225:1-3; 1226:1-3; 1227:1-3; 1228:1-3; 1229:1-3; 1230:1-3; 1231:1-3; 1232:1-3; 1233:1-3; 1234:1-3; 1235:1-3; 1236:1-3; 1237:1-3; 1238:1-3; 1239:1-3; 1240:1-3; 1241:1-3; 1242:1-3; 1243:1-3; 1244:1-3; 1245:1-3; 1246:1-3; 1247:1-3; 1248:1-3; 1249:1-3; 1250:1-3; 1251:1-3; 1252:1-3; 1253:1-3; 1254:1-3; 1255:1-3; 1256:1-3; 1257:1-3; 1258:1-3; 1259:1-3; 1260:1-3; 1261:1-3; 1262:1-3; 1263:1-3; 1264:1-3; 1265:1-3; 1266:1-3; 1267:1-3; 1268:1-3; 1269:1-3; 1270:1-3; 1271:1-3; 1272:1-3; 1273:1-3; 1274:1-3; 1275:1-3; 1276:1-3; 1277:1-3; 1278:1-3; 1279:1-3; 1280:1-3; 1281:1-3; 1282:1-3; 1283:1-3; 1284:1-3; 1285:1-3; 1286:1-3; 1287:1-3; 1288:1-3; 1289:1-3; 1290:1-3; 1291:1-3; 1292:1-3; 1293:1-3; 1294:1-3; 1295:1-3; 1296:1-3; 1297:1-3; 1298:1-3; 1299:1-3; 1300:1-3; 1301:1-3; 1302:1-3; 1303:1-3; 1304:1-3; 1305:1-3; 1306:1-3; 1307:1-3; 1308:1-3; 1309:1-3; 1310:1-3; 1311:1-3; 1312:1-3; 1313:1-3; 1314:1-3; 1315:1-3; 1316:1-3; 1317:1-3; 1318:1-3; 1319:1-3; 1320:1-3; 1321:1-3; 1322:1-3; 1323:1-3; 1324:1-3; 1325:1-3; 1326:1-3; 1327:1-3; 1328:1-3; 1329:1-3; 1330:1-3; 1331:1-3; 1332:1-3; 1333:1-3; 1334:1-3; 1335:1-3; 1336:1-3; 1337:1-3; 1338:1-3; 1339:1-3; 1340:1-3; 1341:1-3; 1342:1-3; 1343:1-3; 1344:1-3; 1345:1-3; 1346:1-3; 1347:1-3; 1348:1-3; 1349:1-3; 1350:1-3; 1351:1-3; 1352:1-3; 1353:1-3; 1354:1-3; 1355:1-3; 1356:1-3; 1357:1-3; 1358:1-3; 1359:1-3; 1360:1-3; 1361:1-3; 1362:1-3; 1363:1-3; 1364:1-3; 1365:1-3; 1366:1-3; 1367:1-3; 1368:1-3; 1369:1-3; 1370:1-3; 1371:1-3; 1372:1-3; 1373:1-3; 1374:1-3; 1375:1-3; 1376:1-3; 1377:1-3; 1378:1-3; 1379:1-3; 1380:1-3; 1381:1-3; 1382:1-3; 1383:1-3; 1384:1-3; 1385:1-3; 1386:1-3; 1387:1-3; 1388:1-3; 1389:1-3; 1390:1-3; 1391:1-3; 1392:1-3; 1393:1-3; 1394:1-3; 1395:1-3; 1396:1-3; 1397:1-3; 1398:1-3; 1399:1-3; 1400:1-3; 1401:1-3; 1402:1-3; 1403:1-3; 1404:1-3; 1405:1-3; 1406:1-3; 1407:1-3; 1408:1-3; 1409:1-3; 1410:1-3; 1411:1-3; 1412:1-3; 1413:1-3; 1414:1-3; 1415:1-3; 1416:1-3; 1417:1-3; 1418:1-3; 1419:1-3; 1420:1-3; 1421:1-3; 1422:1-3; 1423:1-3; 1424:1-3; 1425:1-3; 1426:1-3; 1427:1-3; 1428:1-3; 1429:1-3; 1430:1-3; 1431:1-3; 1432:1-3; 1433:1-3; 1434:1-3; 1435:1-3; 1436:1-3; 1437:1-3; 1438:1-3; 1439:1-3; 1440:1-3; 1441:1-3; 1442:1-3; 1443:1-3; 1444:1-3; 1445:1-3; 1446:1-3; 1447:1-3; 1448:1-3; 1449:1-3; 1450:1-3; 1451:1-3; 1452:1-3; 1453:1-3; 1454:1-3; 1455:1-3; 1456:1-3; 1457:1-3; 1458:1-3; 1459:1-3; 1460:1-3; 1461:1-3; 1462:1-3; 1463:1-3; 1464:1-3; 1465:1-3; 1466:1-3; 1467:1-3; 1468:1-3; 1469:1-3; 1470:1-3; 1471:1-3; 1472:1-3; 1473:1-3; 1474:1-3; 1475:1-3; 1476:1-3; 1477:1-3; 1478:1-3; 1479:1-3; 1480:1-3; 1481:1-3; 1482:1-3; 1483:1-3; 1484:1-3; 1485:1-3; 1486:1-3; 1487:1-3; 1488:1-3; 1489:1-3; 1490:1-3; 1491:1-3; 1492:1-3; 1493:1-3; 1494:1-3; 1495:1-3; 1496:1-3; 1497:1-3; 1498:1-3; 1499:1-3; 1500:1-3; 1501:1-3; 1502:1-3; 1503:1-3; 1504:1-3; 1505:1-3; 1506:1-3; 1507:1-3; 1508:1-3; 1509:1-3; 1510:1-3; 1511:1-3; 1512:1-3; 1513:1-3; 1514:1-3; 1515:1-3; 1516:1-3; 1517:1-3; 1518:1-3; 1519:1-3; 1520:1-3; 1521:1-3; 1522:1-3; 1523:1-3; 1524:1-3; 1525:1-3; 1526:1-3; 1527:1-3; 1528:1-3; 1529:1-3; 1530:1-3; 1531:1-3; 1532:1-3; 1533:1-3; 1534:1-3; 1535:1-3; 1536:1-3; 1537:1-3; 1538:1-3; 1539:1-3; 1540:1-3; 1541:1-3; 1542:1-3; 1543:1-3; 1544:1-3; 1545:1-3; 1546:1-3; 1547:1-3; 1548:1-3; 1549:1-3; 1550:1-3; 1551:1-3; 1552:1-3; 1553:1-3; 1554:1-3; 1555:1-3; 1556:1-3; 1557:1-3; 1558:1-3; 1559:1-3; 1560:1-3; 1561:1-3; 1562:1-3; 1563:1-3; 1564:1-3; 1565:1-3; 1566:1-3; 1567:1-3; 1568:1-3; 1569:1-3; 1570:1-3; 1571:1-3; 1572:1-3; 1573:1-3; 1574:1-3; 1575:1-3; 1576:1-3; 1577:1-3; 1578:1-3; 1579:1-3; 1580:1-3; 1581:1-3; 1582:1-3; 1583:1-3; 1584:1-3; 1585:1-3; 1586:1-3; 1587:1-3; 1588:1-3; 1589:1-3; 1590:1-3; 1591:1-3; 1592:1-3; 1593:1-3; 1594:1-3; 1595:1-3; 1596:1-3; 1597:1-3; 1598:1-3; 1599:1-3; 1600:1-3; 1601:1-3; 1602:1-3; 1603:1-3; 1604:1-3; 1605:1-3; 1606:1-3; 1607:1-3; 1608:1-3; 1609:1-3; 1610:1-3; 1611:1-3; 1612:1-3; 1613:1-3; 1614:1-3; 1615:1-3; 1616:1-3; 1617:1-3; 1618:1-3; 1619:1-3; 1620:1-3; 1621:1-3; 1622:1-3; 1623:1-3; 1624:1-3; 1625:1-3; 1626:1-3; 1627:1-3; 1628:1-3; 1629:1-3; 1630:1-3; 1631:1-3; 1632:1-3; 1633:1-3; 1634:1-3; 1635:1-3; 1636:1-3; 1637:1-3; 1638:1-3; 1639:1-3; 1640:1-3; 1641:1-3; 1642:1-3; 1643:1-3; 1644:1-3; 1645:1-3; 1646:1-3; 1647:1-3; 1648:1-3; 1649:1-3; 1650:1-3; 1651:1-3; 1652:1-3; 1653:1-3; 1654:1-3; 1655:1-3; 1656:1-3; 1657:1-3; 1658:1-3; 1659:1-3; 1660:1-3; 1661:1-3; 1662:1-3; 1663:1-3; 1664:1-3; 1665:1-3; 1666:1-3; 1667:1-3; 1668:1-3; 1669:1-3; 1670:1-3; 1671:1-3; 1672:1-3; 1673:1-3; 1674:1-3; 1675:1-3; 167



1640: 1, 4, 5; made perfect through the, 2035: 4; 4388: 8-10.  
**ANointed:** And sealed by the Father, 6498: 7; 6500: 1; 6501: 4-16; with Jesus, 218: 9; 9.  
**ANointing OF:** And oneness with Christ, 270: 3-7; 11-13; is on the whole, 5228: 2-6; now is for the Lord's service, 5537; similar to Jesus, 5536: 8-12; 6308: 1-3.  
**ANTITYPE OF:** Elijah, 556-558; 3292, 3293; Elijah and John the Baptist, 1538: 2, 3; John the Baptist, 4113: 3-9.  
**ANTITYPICAL:** Elijah, or forerunner of Messiah, 5121: 10-14; priests of Israel, 5616: 3, 4, 8, 9; temple of God, 5713: 8, 10-17.  
**Apostles her founders and special teachers,** 1521: 10, 11; 1522; are begotten of God, 3436: 3, 4.  
**AS:** A comforter 3435: 4, 5; little rock of sheep, 2672, 2673; mother (1880 view), 70: 2-7, 12-14; typified by Laban, 1880: 1, 4, 7-10.  
**Aspirations and hopes of,** 2480: 1-5.  
**AT:** Close of age to have special blessings, 3581: 8; close of earthly career may have trials similar to those of Jesus, 3369: 7, 8; what time it becomes body of Christ, 4914: 14-19.  
**ATTITUDE OF:** In time of trouble, 816: 1; toward struggle between classes, 5448: 14-18; toward time of trouble, 683, 684.  
**Avoiding division of classes in the,** 4251: 11, 12; 4252; as to Lord's presence, 593: 10, 20; Babylon, 10: 1, one, 4878: 17-22; baptism of, a symbol of death, 445: 1-3; baptismal requirements of, 133: 1-6; baptized into Christ's death, 128: 1-8, 10-12; 5599; began at Pentecost, 1416: 5-7, 10-12; beginning of, 1416: 5-7, 10-12; beginning of Christ Jesus or directly from God, 1768: 11-24; 1769: 1, 2, 9; beheaded, 2845: 1-5.  
**BEING:** Formed without hands, 965: 6; prepared as future judges, 5414: 10, 11.  
**Betisings are reserved for the,** 2035: birth of, on spirit plane, 41: 4-8; bishop's true definition of, 1491: 7, 8; 1492: 20, 21; 1493: 1-4; bitter experiences of, pictured by bitter water, 5278: 8, 9, 14-17.  
**BLESSED:** By Abrahamic Covenant, 793: 3; with strength and peace, 4818: 8-12; with the heavenly calling, 4942: 2.  
**BLESSINGS:** From God pictured by Psalmist, 5654; to, resulting from fall of Babylon, 1572: 15; 1573: 1, 2, 7-9.  
**Blood of, counted as Jesus' blood,** 4493: 2-7; blotting out of sins of, 2184: 9-11; 4659: 1; 6125: 2-6, 11-16; 6155: 10-12; body of, now and hereafter, 1102; bonds of, are bonds of love, 1574: 9, 10; book of life for world and, 381: 13-14; both democratic and theocratic, 2985: 5-8; brought out of pit, 757: 12-15; builds upon a rock, 2242: 12; built upon the Rock of Christ, 4645: 3-5; business and influence religiously, 2144: 12-16.  
**Called:** Light of world, 2409: 1-3; out of Babylon, 12: 13; out of world, 18: 2; temple of God, 638: 2-17; the "Mighty God" (Isaiah 9: 6), 298: 9; to arise and shine, 2036; to great salvation, 742: 1-5; to greater than reciprocal love, 5700: 1, 8.  
**Catholicism a counterfeit of the,** 4755: 2-13.  
**CHANGE OF NATURE FOR:** 167: 9, 10, 17; 168; 667: 14-16; when and how, 172: 6-10.  
**CHANGED:** From glory to glory, 3040: 9, 10; 3635: 5, 8; in 1881, 189: 6, 12, 13; in a moment, 95: 11; without sleeping, henceforth, 664-668.  
**Character development of, opposed by adversaries,** 2527: 5-7; change of, this side of the veil, 1127, 1128: 1-5, 8-11; chaste virgin, 45: 5.  
**CHIEF Cause of, for joining,** 2675: 9; rest of, one of faith, 4004: 3-6.  
**CHILDREN OF:** Sarah phase of Abrahamic Covenant, 777: 4, 10; the, 3434: 2; the light, 3686: 5-7.  
**CHOSEN:** By the heavenly Father, 5658: 13; generation, a royal priesthood, 150: 1.  
**CHRIST:** Is the head of the, 287: 2; 365: 5, 6, 2845: 1-5; offers the, in sacrifice, 5720: 6-8.  
**Christ's return sought by the,** 5911; Church of England claims to be the, 693, 694; claims of sects to be the, 693, 694; clannish spirit in, detri-

mental, 5248: 1, 2, 10; cleansing of, not to be counted unclean, 4493: 4-7.  
**CLERGY:** Claims to be the, 1135: 3-7; laity spirit not to be fostered in the, 4928: 2, 10, 11.  
**COMMISSION OF:** Is to feed the Lord's sheep, 2820: 6, 7; now is the service of God, 5537.  
**COMMISSIONED:** OF the Lord to preach, 5588: 1-5, 8-11; to reveal to Christendom her sins, 5631.  
**Communion of, in Christ's death,** 611: 16.  
**COMMUNISM:** And Socialism not proper in the, 1327: 2-11; for the, impracticable and unscriptural, 1881: 12-15; 1862; 3237: 1-6; 5849: 12; 5850: 1; 5851: 15-16.  
**COMPARED TO:** Faculty of a student, 1116: 4, 5; pyramid, 3622: 6-10; temple, 2987: 1-2; temple stones, 2054: 4, 10; vine branches, 2466.  
**Compared with church nominal, 176:** 177; conditions of membership in, 962: 4-6; confidence in, 1821: 10, 11; 2887: 4; connection reports, in card form, 4493: 3; consecration of, one of sacrifice, 443: 9; 465: 1; contention on fundamentals of faith in the, 4008: 4-7; course typified in Tabernacle, 158; coveitousness in the, 2340: 2-4.  
**CUP OF:** 1. Jehovah, 5422: 1-3; Salvation, what it means to the, 5538: 1-6; suffering for the, 133: 8-12.  
**DAVID:** Anointing of, a type of anointing of the, 3226, 3227: 4210: 4-7; type of church in flesh, 153: 1-12; 287: 4-8; 287: 13-14; 287: 1936: 4, 5; 1996: 4; 3226: 5, 6; 3239: 8; 3240: 5; 3259: 2; 4236: 2, 3, 6-8.  
**(are) DEAD:** To the world, 127: 6-9, 13; with Christ, 127.  
**Dead with as sons,** 562: 1-3, 5.  
**DEATH:** OF the spiritual, 3828; to come with completion of the, 1854: 4.  
**Definition of the,** 1574: 10-14.  
**DELIVERANCE OF:** World and, 616: 4, 5; how and when, 155: 1-13; 157: 1-13; outlook of member, 1914, 5569, 5570; through ministering angels, 5634: 8-11; to precede collapse of nominal Zion, 6043: 20; typified by Israel, 155: 2-13.  
**Delivered because their love is set upon God,** 3332: 12-15; demons seek to overthrow, 268: 12, 13; 267: 1-3.  
**DESCRIBED:** As heavenly city, 2833: 7, 8; by many figures, 307, 398.  
**DESPISED:** And rejected as Jesus was, 2789: 4; by world, 455: 15, 16.  
**DEVELOPED:** Ere man regains dominion lost by sin, 4973: 5, 6, 9-11; under Abrahamic Covenant, 905: 3-5; 3916, 3917; 4300: 5, 6; under covenant, 4515: 11.  
**Did not produce the Bible,** 1533: 19; 1584: 7-13.  
**DISCIPLINE:** And judging not the present work of the, 5644, 5645; in the, 295: 16, 17; 953, 954.  
**Disesteemed,** is pictured in the life of David, 6317: 10-13; disorderly conduct in the, 295: 16, 17; distinction between world and, 3915: 1-4; divinely given mission of the, 2413-2415.  
**DRAWN:** By God to Christ, 1056: 4; 1227: 1-5; 4476: 3-5; of the Father, not by Jesus, 4476: 3-5.  
**Dual nature of the,** 150: 13-15; 5220: 6; 5325: 14-17; 5326: 1-3.  
**DUTY:** OF the, 1127: 10; 1128: 1-5; with respect to politics, 3112, 3113.  
**EARLY:** Apostles of, and their method of leadership, 1822: 1-5; basis of the order and organization of the, 1821: 5, 6; 1822: 1890: 3-6; began the observance of the Lord's day, 1446: 10-14; 1727: 6-10; 1733: 3-6; 1734: 2, 3; Christ's return the hope of the, 933: 3; 2953-2956; Christians in, prayed all night for Peter, 2139: 8; clergy and laity no part of the, 984: 8-16; 1087: 10; 1136: 7; 1137: 6, 7; 2110: 2; communism conversion in the, 1861: 12-15; 1862; 1863: 12; 5850: 1; entered the, 16: 6; fallen into the Christendom different from that of, 550: 8; 2191: 5, 7; council of, at Jerusalem, 1087; departing from the faith in the, 550, 551; divine power through holy spirit upon the, 2820: 5-7; elders in the, 1822: 2, 5; 1900: 6; entire life, based upon confidence in God, 5095: 3, 4, 9, 10; financial methods of the, 1822: 5; had Congregational and Episcopalian features, 1848: 12-15; influence of Moslem law in the, 1727: 11, 12; 1728: 1-11; lessons of loyalty from the, 3212: 3, 4; lib-

erty of, is now called "religious anarchy", 1804: 5-8; ordination in the, 1956; pattern for creed of the I. B. S. A., 5155, 5156; simplicity of the, 1420; 4296, 4297; trials of faith of the, 550: 7-16; 551: trouble with Jewish priest, 1140: 1-7; were Millennial Dawn people, 1093: 6-8; why it attempted communism, 1421: 10-14; why it performed miracles, 1420: 1-5, 8-11; why it practised breaking of bread on first day, 1787: 1, 2.  
**EARTHLY:** Bodies of, are members of Christ's body, 5918: 4, 7; house of, to be dissolved, 701: 7-9.  
**EDIPICES:** Decorum should be reverential in the, 5812: 22-26; proper decorum in the, 5156, 5187.  
**See Churches.**  
**ELDERS SHOULD:** Be examples of the, 2654: 6; not segregate themselves from the, 4928: 1, 2, 10, 11.  
**(an) Elect class:** 2733: 8; Elijah a type of, 1821: 10-15; 5568, 5830: 1; 3325: 3, 4; 3408: 4; 3712: 11; 3713: 1, 11; 4741: 4757: 5, 6, 9, 10; 5569: 11; 5741: 10, 11; 5751: 7, 8, 11-13; 5771: 7, 12; 5845: 1; encouragement of the, 761, 762; 1141: 8, 16; encouraging promises to the, 1141: 16.  
**ENDURANCE OF:** Ancient worthies an inspiration to the, 2035: 1, 2; due to faith in God, 4784: 4, 7, 8. Entire, is priesthood, 1137: 6, 7; Episcopalian view of the, 988; error must be opposed by the, 59: 2, 3, 12, 13; 757: 12; 868: 47-49, 14; 3407: 7; escape from trouble foreseen in Sewall's Ancient History, 1275: 5, 10.  
**EVERY:** Member anointed to preach, 2157: 2, 4, 7-11; true Christian should be joined to the, 1574: 9, 17; 1575: 4-9.  
**Exalted to immortality,** 143: 8, 9; expectations of, and outlook from 1914 on, 5568: 9, 14; 5569, 5570.  
**EXPERIENCES OF:** Pictured by David, 1906; 4236: 2, 3, 6-8; pictured by Nehemiah, 2526, 2527; pictured in the life of Elijah, 5534: 12; 5761: 4, 8, 11-13; typified by Jeremiah, 2100, 2401.  
**Extent of Jehovah's love for the,** 5725: 10-13; faith the basis of God's dealings with, 5244: 15-18; falling away of, 305: 2; false contrasted with the, 471, 472; 479: 6-13; favored only as to time of their calling, 4653: 9; (six) features of, 1102: 6-8; 1103: 1; final completion typified by rebuilding of the temple, 1484; first to receive benefits of ransom price, 252: 19-23; 4633: 3-6; first-fruits of salvation, 555: 9.  
**FUTURE:** Glory as the bride, 1210, 1211; work glorious, 4542: 10-12; work of the, 2434: 5, 6.  
**Gates of hell shall not prevail against the,** 1760: 8, 9; give natural life in sacrifice, 121: 7.  
**GENUINE:** OF the covenant, 4542; the earnest of her inheritance, 493: 4-7, 11, 12; the message of the Bible, 5737: 2-5.  
**GIVES UP HUMANITY:** Perfection, 859: 13; rights, 146: 6, 7, 9-12.  
**GLORIFICATION OF:** 124: 12-14; 127: 5, 11, 12; 200: 8-16; 465: 1-15; 5845: 9, 10; date 1925 considered in connection with the, 5882: 2, 12-14; delay may be typified by Pharaoh's restraint of Israel, 6237: 10-12; delay not a stumbling block to the, 5574: 8; 5582: 43-48; delayed, some return to the, 5670: 1-4, 8-11; during revelation, 687: 10; expected by 1914, 4822: 5; may be delayed beyond beginning of time of trouble, 5449: 3-7; not co-incidental with close of gentile times, 5950: 13; of third day, 92: 7; reply to a skeptic regarding, 5629: 1, 5629: 5630; shortly after the door is shut, 6194: 6; some members of, may be delayed throughout the time of trouble, 2975: 8; time uncertain, 5555: 9, 11; to precede close of gentile times, 5950: 13; to precede close of Jacob's trouble, 5437: 4, 5; to precede the fall of Babylon, 1649: 1-6; typified by hebraizing of the Baptist, 1754: 5, 10; when, 631: 12, 13.  
**See Parousia.**  
**GLORIFIED:** Has not yet reigned, 5023: 11-18; invisible, 286: 20; to be like the angels, sexless, 4914: 3-6; will not be restricted to the heavens, 4973: 7, 8, 13.  
**Glory of Christ,** 19: 5; 4602: 6, 7; go beyond the fulfilling of the law, 5287: 2, 10.

**GOD'S:** Love for the, 31, 32; elect, 3588, 3587.  
**GOSPEL:** Not under the law covenant, 5071: 6; pictured by the dragon, 5555: 2-4; under a higher law than that given to natural Israel, 6314: 11-13.  
**GOVERNMENT:** And organization of, 295: 13, 14; 536: 8; and principles of, 5347: 1-12.  
**GRACE:** Work at present of the, 1214: 16; guarded by special angels, 5257, 5258.  
**HAS:** Benefits of Bible now, 715: 11, 16; desired one thing of the Lord, 1915: 3, 4; never been exterminated, 5501: 1, 5; no part in providing the Ransom-Price, 4819: 3; 567: 3; 5316: 10; special blessings, but also special dangers, 5528: 10; would worship God in highest sense, 2070: 10; 2071: 1.  
**Heirs of the Abrahamic promise,** 3684: 3; high calling of, 138: 5, 9; 1251, 1252.  
**HOLY:** Nation separate from the world, 3621: 8, 9; 5461: 1-3; spirit is comforter of the, 385: 16.  
**Honored, justified, called, glorified,** 4213: 6-8; 4214: 1; hopes in Lord, not in confederation, 601: 13.  
**HOW:** And for what they should pray, 5568: 8; comforted by the, 1761, 762; in trial and affliction, 761, 762; 1937: 10, 11; guided by holy spirit, 385: 4, 5; 649: 7; instructed in righteousness, 3109: 6, 7; its faith is tested, 3324: 8, 9; ministered to by angels, 3153, 3164; ministered with Father and Son, 3161: 8-12; part of seed of promise, 1386: 15, 16; participant in the Lord's cup, 5447: 2, 9, 13-15; 5421: 9-12; ransom is applied for it, 132: 2, 3, 8, 9; redeemed before Adam, 4262; sacrificed, 4260: 8, 9, 10; share in the Atonement, 2052: 4, 5; sharer in the Sin-offering, 4864: 3, 4; taken to glory, 5845: 9, 10; tempted as was Eve, 1025; tempted as was Jesus, 2243: 7, 8; 2244: 1; 5965, 5966; they become the seed of the church, 3513: 12-14; to deal with her elders and leaders, 1895: 3-11; to deal with the disorderly, 1575: 4-6; to join the, 295: 12-14.  
**Identity of, preserved through death,** how, 1263: 5, 7-10; 1264: 1, 2, 6, 7; illustrated by figures, 81: 1; immersed into Christ's death, 133: 1-6; immortality the prize of the, 1642: 3-7; important point in her chronology is 1914, 5845: 2.  
**IN:** Glory, pictured as a Holy City, 3570: 10, 11; 3571: the one temple a reproof to sin, 3600: 10, 11; wilderness, 3570: 10, 11; wilderness, 5629, 5629.  
**IN FLESH:** Are actual, not reckoned new creatures, 5325: 5-7; typified by golden lampland, 3650: 9-11, 3651: 1.  
**Incentives to faithfulness of,** 2834: 6.  
**INCREDIBLE:** All the spirits born, 633: 11; the great army, 4823: 4, 7, 8.  
**Individual election not arbitrary,** 1457: 5-14.  
**INFLUENCE:** On humanity, 634: 8; retarded degeneration of mankind, 1257: 11, 12.  
**Innocent's views on what constitutes a,** 1968: 16-18; 1969: 1-3; invisible, is not the maker of world's conscience, 533: 4.  
**IS:** Bought with a price, 464: 11-13; 642: 10; not Roman Catholicism, 4753-4755; the Bride of Christ, the Lamb's wife, 56: 8; 1210; 1386-1389; the glory of Christ, 4602: 6, 7.  
**Isaiah pictures cleansing of the,** 6350, 6351; Jacob's experiences a lesson to, 2865: 2-4.  
**ISAIAH:** Ever present to assist the, 5548; Judge and Father of, 59: 1; the Father of the, 5623: 5-10, 11.  
**JESUS:** Awaiting time of her glorification, 5054: 8-15; gives new commandment to the, 2649: 1, 2; 620: 12, 13; the advocate of the, 4354: 3-5.  
**Joint ruler over all things,** 827: 3; journeying to heavenly home, 841: 14; judged first, 128: 10.  
**JUDGMENT:** Day is now, 58: 6, 7; 408: 1; 2058: 11, 12; must begin in the present, 58: 6, 7; both immortal and true, 1355: 12-14; 1356: 1-10; of, 35: 4-6, 11, 12; upon conduct essential in the, 954: 1-7.  
**Justification of,** 199: 4-9, 16-18.  
**JUSTIFIED:** By faith first, 4547: 16, 17; by faith only, by the manner, 4889: 7-9; by faith, world to be



- Justified by works, 5776: 6-10; instantaneously, world gradually, 5960: 10, 11; through an Advocate, 4640: 4-6, 12-16.
- Keeps higher law than the lawcovenant, 5071: 6-14.
- KINGDOM: Class, 206: 7, 11-14; in embryo, 397: 7.
- Last members of, will not compromise, 969: 7; 8; laying on of hands no longer proper in, 1956; led by holy spirit, 137: 12-15, 17-21.
- LESSONS IN: Joseph's experiences to, 286; life of Elijah for the, 234: 2, 3; Moses' experiences for the, 2909: 5, 7; 2910: 1.
- Liberty of early church now called "religious anarchy", 1804: 5-8; life here one of anticipation, 841: 9-14.
- LIFE-RIGHTS OF: As humans sacrificed, 4402: 9; 5197: 1-3; Jesus accrue only to, 4452: 2-7; must be surrendered, 4453: 3; only spiritual, 6321: 13; 6322: 1.
- Light of the world, 128: 9; like the voice of one crying in wilderness, 4958: 11-14; likened to the human body, 962; looking for Christ's return, 59: 13; Lord is the shepherd of the, 1398; Lord's rich legacy of peace, 1834: 1-12; 1835: 1-3, 7-10; love for God and brethren the law of the, 31, 32.
- MADRE: Able ministers of the New covenant, 4506: 6-9; 4597: 2; to suffer in this age, 507: 6-8.
- Maintains peace in tribulation, 1068: 1070; manner of change of, 263: 12.
- MARRIAGE OF: 87: 2-6; 88: 11, 12; 169: 2-7; 172: 6-10; 201: 20-22; 237: 8; 289: 10, 14; foretold by the one in Cana of Galilee, 1695: 10.
- MAY BE: Considered as body of Christ entire or any part thereof, 1893: 6-11; on earth after close of gospel age harvest, 4684: 4, 5, 9, 10.
- MAY: Not be glorified at beginning of time of trouble, 5449: 3-7; pray to God, 469: 3, 8-14; suffer violence, 3405: 6.
- MEANING OF: Cup of sacrifice to Jesus and the, 5421; having Christ formed in the, 1273, 1274; word, 93: 10.
- Members of the Melchisedec priesthood, 5424: 2-4; 5922: 14, 20; merit of Christ imputed to her before world's restoration, 5660, 5661; militant, pictured by David, 3259: 2; 6142: 4-7; ministered by angels, 14: 8; 1801: 10-13; 2350: 4; 3298: 5; 3332: 6, 10, 11; 3440: 2, 3, 6, 7; 4926: 10-12; 5131: 9; 5257: 8-11; 5605: 13; 5606: 1, 2; 5633, 5634; 5815: 7, 10; ministers of the new covenant, 4431: 5, 6; 4432: 1-3.
- MISSION OF: THE: 311: 10; as viewed by Catholics, 2413: 5, 6; blessing of mankind, 5057: 4, 6; now, not to convert world but to harvest, 1940: 11-18; 1941: 1-8.
- Modern ways of persecuting, 2416: 12, 13.
- MUST: Belong to Christ instead of earthly organizations, 1697: 1-5; crucify the flesh, 133: 5-12; develop more character than the world, 3317: 8, 9; overcome in the same sense Jesus did, 5473: 1-3, 9, 10; put away sin, 2480: 6-10; walk by faith, 2947: 20.
- Nature of, 89: 9-11.
- NEEDS: No Mediator, 789: 12; 3916: 1-3; 3917: 4, 5; 4341: 5, 19, 20; 4368: 7, 8; 4437, 4438; only an Advocate, 4680, 4681; never spoken of as children of Christ, 1359: 9.
- NEW: Order of beings, 3621: 6; race of beings, 2129: 1-3.
- NOT: A hospital, 1470: 9; a royal priesthood now, 4653: 4, 11; a sect, 1576: 6-9; an "incongruous mass of irresponsible nondescripts", 1924: 3-9; chosen because more worthy than the ancient worthies, 5528: 2-5; children of Christ, 1008: 10, 11; found in any one denomination, 5564: 12-15; in darkness as the Lord's presence, 598: 4, 5; instructed through occultism, 5637: 12-14; naturally a noble class, 5737: 6, 7; ordained to offer sacrifices, 5719: 6, 11, 12; 5720: 1, 7, 8; perfect sons of God, 1006: 3.
- NOT TO: Appear in flesh after resurrection, 5035: 10; be disappointed at continuance of the harvest work, 5951: 2, 8; be disappointed at delay of glorification, 5374: 5-8; be rewarded in proportion to the degree of suffering, 4653: 2, 3, 9, 10; expect miraculous deliverance, 2947: 20; expect revelation by dreams, 2887: 1; follow John's course, 1; reproving world, 3778: 3-5; fully understand the Bible while in the flesh, 5803: 4.
- NOT: Under the Mosaic Law, 3721: 4-7, 11-13; 3752: 4-6, 12; 5946: 6; 5047: 1-4; under the new covenant, 3916: 7, 8; 5294: 1-5; 6326: 8-10; yet complete and organized, 1573: 13; 1574: 1-3.
- Nourished in wilderness, 55: 12, 13; 307: 5, 6.
- NOW: Anointed with the spirit of right and holiness, 5227: 8; counted worthy to understand the scroll, 5943.
- OBJECT OF: Organization now, 5224: 16, 17; 5225: 1, 9, 10; selection: to bless others, 1570: 12; 1571: 1. Objects to be sought in meetings, 1894: 8-12; obliged to sacrifice human life rights, 4463: 9; of Antioch, established by Paul and Barnabas, 2134: 5.
- OF CHRIST: Beheaded, 2844, 2845; is his glory, 19: 5.
- OF Christendom to lead, 3525: 4, 8.
- OF THE FIRST-BORN: Description of the general assembly of, 6225: 6-11; on trial for eternal life, 5870: 3-6; to be of two classes, 5371: 5-8, 12-16.
- OF GOD: 841; and steps to membership in, 2066: 3.
- OF: Laodicea admonished by Lord, 2763: 1, 6; living God, 1570: 15-18; Philipp, especially loved by St. Paul, 3127: 3-5; Philipp, only ecclesia mentioned as aiding St. Paul, 5846: 4; today inspired by apostles' hope, 2926: 2.
- Offering like Christ's, 100: 9.
- ON: Great mountain, 113: 1-3, 10, 11; trial for life or death, 5528: 10-12.
- One, 2047: 5.
- ONENESS OF: Similar to that of Jesus and Father, 5358: 5-7; should be in heart and mind, not in minute of doctrine, 1571: 12, 13.
- ONLY: Are in danger of second death, 6325: 5-10; are reconciled to God at present time, 3707, 3708; light in the world, 4149: 4-6; one, here and hereafter, 1570: 11, 12; 1571: 2-13.
- ORDER: And organization of the, 1889-1896; in the early, 1890: 3-6; in the fruitage of its neglect, 2925: 12-15.
- Organization, as compared to that of Babylon, 1895: 12-14; 1896: 1, 14; outlook for her deliverance from November, 1914, on, 5569, 5570; Papacy a counterfeit of, 355: 11, 13-18.
- PART OF: High Priest, 78: 5, 6, 11-14; in the new covenant, 4512: 11; Passover, 21: 14; 212; Sin-offering, 4747: 3, 10; Melchisedec Priesthood in Millennial age, 5922: 14, 20; The Christ, 544: 2; The Seed, 5: 19.
- Perfected by suffering, 314: 20.
- PERFECTION OF: As human beings is merely received, 193: 2-13; in future pictured as white raiment, 2159: 6; in the flesh impossible, 308: 1-7; not required now, 3331: 2, 8.
- Permitted to suffer with Christ, 5090: 11-13.
- PERSECUTED: By the world, beloved of the Father, 5693: 3, 4, 8-11; chiefly by the brethren in Christendom, 5215: 11-15.
- PERSECUTION OF: 80: 1-3; 306: 10-13; at Jerusalem, 58: 2; edification, 2109: 4; last members of the, 569: 1-8; reasons for, 2415: 2-4; to mark closing experiences of, 5677: 1, 7; typified by Jeremiah, 1372: 4-8.
- Personal love and friendship of Christ her chiefest treasure, 1820: 5, 6.
- PICTURED AS: A pyramid, 5505: 11-13; branches of the Vine, 140: 1, 3, 5, 6; 202: 6, 7, 16; 284: 4; 793: 8; 924: 2; 3546: 3-5; 4663: 4-6; God's jewels, 2104: 3-7; the temple of God, 5504: 1-4, 8.
- PICTURED BY: Both man and woman, 5751: 5; first-born, 17: 12; Levites, 17: 2, 3; natural body, 1387: 7; Rebecca, 6320: 1; sheep, 1387: 6; soldiers, 1387: 6; tabernacle, 4030: 2; waterpots and servants when Jesus changed water into wine, 3164: 1-3.
- POSITION: In world, 362: 14-16; of favor pictured in plagues upon Egypt, 6237, 6238; of women in the, 3827, 3828.
- Prefers God's favor to life, 5441; pre-
- rogatives of her head, Christ, 1893: 4-11; 1894.
- PRESERVE: And future privileges of, 827: 9-16; state unfavorable, 841.
- PRESENT WORK: 2429: 7, 8; not missionary but preparatory, 4140, 4141: 1, 2, 5, 6.
- PRIVILEGE: At second advent, 713: 2; of cross-bearing, 2787: 2; 3901: 2, 4; 5222: 1, 11.
- Privileges of, 96: 8; 730: 1, 13; probable beginning at Rome, 1582: 3.
- PROMISES: Spiritual, ancient worthies, earthly, 5859: 2-11; to the, 717: 1, 14; 2-16; 5244: 15-18; 5245: 1, 10, 11; to the, obtained through patient endurance, 5332, 5333.
- Proofs of death of body of the, 473: 11-17; prophecy understood by, 517: 10-12.
- PROTECTED: As new creatures, 5330: 14-17; by angels, 2350: 4.
- Purged and refined for the kingdom, 5119: purpose of the emblem of the, 1894: 8-12; putting any man's name upon, is wrong, 1571: 5-7; real perpetrator of, antitypical Jeezebel, 3325: 3, 4; received only through sacrifice, 4464: 2-4; receives benefit of Christ's merit before world's restoration, 5961; recipients of divine grace, 2284: 9-13.
- RECKONED: Justified, 193: 2-13; perfect only, 711: 6.
- Recognize the Messiah because not blinded, 3192: 5; reconciliation of, in this age, 37: 7-12.
- REDEMPTION OF: Is nigh, 127: 5, 11, 12; to precede the world's, 4998, 4999.
- Reigning still future for the glorified, 5023: 11-18; relation to kingdom, 32: 2-5, 9, 10.
- RELATIONSHIP TO: Christ, 134: 6, 8; head, 328: 17, 18.
- Repelling power of, 135: 3-5, 8-12; reply to critic of 1914 expectations of the, 5629, 5630; represented by human body, 757: 1, 2; results of losing membership in the, 1574: 9; 1575: 10-13.
- RESURRECTION OF: 41: 9-8, 10; 361: 3, 4; begun in the flesh, 247: 6; 6355: 7-9; distinct, 47: 11-14; how accomplished, 47: 9-11; not of the flesh, 3132: 7-9; to be a special one, 5107: 19, 41, 42; to be similar to Jesus' 5579: 13, 14; to be spiritual, 5017: 14-17; vs. that of world, 1106.
- Resurrection power now at work in, 5060: 11-13; return of Lord sought by, 59: 11.
- REWARD OF: 220: 9-11; not proportional to suffering, 4653: 2, 3, 9, 10; twofold, 5495: 12; why greater than angels receive, 3267: 5-8; will vary according to zeal, 4480: 2, 3; vs. that of world, 1106.
- Sabbath continuous, 4996: 11-13.
- SACRIFICE OF: Acceptable only through Christ, 5750: 1, 7, 8; defined, 4900: 2, 4, 10, 11; for body members, 150: 3, 7, 11; for world, 150: 3, 7, 11; is to do God's will, 5086: 13-18; their justified humanity, 1262: 8-10.
- Sacrificed by Jesus, 4747: 3-5; 4780: 8, 9; 4864: 5, 8; 4998: 5-8; safe in the time of trouble, 5697: 1, 2, 8-10; sanctification of, 69: 4-10, 14-20; 200: 3-6; Satan has no power over, 1884: 6, 13-15; 1886: 1; Scriptures proving the vital union of, with Jesus, 5436: 7-12; seal upon the day of deliverance, 2064, 2065; second birth spiritual, 261: 7; secure from error, 207: 4-6; seeks to be clothed with immortality, 701: 13; separate from world, 150: 13-15; 811: 11-14.
- SHARE IN THE SIN-OFFERING SHOWN IN: Atonement Day sacrifices, 4855: 1-5; type, 5196: 13-18.
- SHARES IN: Christ's sufferings, 4367: 4-7; Jesus' glory, 579: 10, 11; 4155: 4-6; restitution, 165; Sin-offering, 648: 17, 19; 3917: 7, 11; 3918; 4747: 3-5, 10; Sin-offering, but not in ransom, 8940: 2-5; 7, 4617: 1, 2, 7, 8; 4747: 3, 5, 10; sufferings of Christ, 740: 13; the atonement work, 4493: 2-7; the loaf and the cup, 6060: 6-8; time of trouble, 862: 2-6.
- SHOULD: Be one, 538: 1-5; compare as one body, 5225: 1, 9, 10; have inexpensive edifices, 4296: 5, 10; not seek physical healing, 712: 15-17.
- Significance of Memorial to, 2772; sins of David a warning to the, 2016: 8, 10; 2017: 1; Socialism and Communism
- not proper in, 1327: 2-11; Solomon type of glorified, 1901: 6, 8, 9.
- SON OF GOD: 4747: 3-7; 474: 1-5; brethren of Jesus, 4553: 9, 10.
- SPARED: As a man spares his son, 2405: 7-9; to complete their trial, 1995: 2, 9, 10.
- Special recipients of God's love, 6134: 4-8; spectacle to angels, 254: 2, 3.
- SPURIOUS: 4747: 3-7; of a diamond shaped, 1568: 7-11; seed of Abraham, 2596: 11.
- Spoken of as a mother, 3434: 2; station higher than ancient worthies, 5030: 9, 10, 13; steps in her justification, 4574: 3-11; 4575; strengthened through suffering, 4472: 12-15.
- SUFFERINGS OF: Are sacrificial, not expiatory, 4547: 13-15; counted in with Christ's, 3508: 3, 4, 11-13; 4429: 1; necessary, 80: 1-3; 135: 4, 11, 12; needful for development, 6274: 8-15; pictured by bitter herbs, 6274: 5; similar to those of Jesus, 5215: 3-10; 6065: 4-9; teach obedience, 3591: 1-3; to be expected here, glories to follow, 6249: 3-13.
- Sustained by vision of Jehovah's character, 2522: 2; sweet savor to God, 4926: 5-8; taught of God through his dealings with natural Israel, 5598.
- TEACHERS IN: Are hands of body, 732: 18; are her servants, 1574: 4-7; are in more danger than are others, 4709: 8; are not to be novices, 5012: 1; God gifts the, 1136: 1-8; necessary, 380: 1-4; 386: 1-4; our means of receiving the truth, 2224-2227; must be as children, 4292: 8, 9.
- Temple of God, 1981: 2367: 2, 5, 7; 2520: 12-14; temporal blessings of the, 1339: 10.
- TEMPED LIKE: Eve, 1025; 1257: 1; Jesus to accept Satan's plans, 680, 681; 2244: 6-9; world, with spirit of revolution, 6027: 6-14.
- TEMPED TO: Avoid sacrifice, 3299: 6; compromise with Satan, 3719: 9-11.
- Ten Commandments not given to the, and why, 3721: 4-7, 11-13.
- TESTED: As Jesus was, 729: 4; 1688: 9-15; 1689: 1-5, 8-15; 4514: 8-12; 4545: 49; 496: 6, 13; by events of 1914, 5599: 13, 14; in faith as Peter when walking on the water, 6187: 13-15; more severely than world and why, 3322, 3323.
- Testing of, 125: 14, 15; 126: 1; tests for membership in the glorified, 5686: 10.
- THERE IS: Merit in the work of the, 4493: 2-7; 4494: 4-9; no adequate merit in sacrifice of, 4864: 6-9; no condemnation upon the, 1141: 11-16.
- Those in the, who offer "strange fire" go into condemnation, 1836.
- THREE: Commandments to the, 5947: 1-9; memorials—baptism, memorial supper, first day of week, 1942: 7-10; views of the church—Protestant, Catholic and the true one, 1574: 13-15; 1575: 10-13.
- Three-fold enemy of the, 2769: 5-7, 13; to awaken the great company also, 6359: 2, 3.
- TO BE: A royal diadem in hand of God, 4913: 6, 9, 14, 15; 6328: 11, 12; caught up in air, 152: 7, 8, 10; 662: 4-7; clothed with immortality, 701: 13; dead to sin, 728: 16; delivered prior to collapse of nominal, 6043: 20; Everlasting Father, 1007: 6, 7; faithful through good and evil report, 5774: 3-9, 10; faithful to the end of the age, 5452; glorified before close of gentile times (1913 view), 5329: 1-3; glorified before Jacob's trouble is over, 5437: 4, 5; immortal, 78: 7, 8, 42; judged by faith, 2304: 5; 5329: 2, 3, 10; made one in sense that Jesus and Father are one, 5358: 5-7; protected in the time of trouble, 5255: 7, 8; resurrected as spirit beings, 5108: 15, 16; separate from unbelievers, 227: 14-17; tested on the two component elements of faith, 6099: 9-12; the new heavens described by Peter, 5735: 4; united to the Head, 5067: 14-16; world's mother, 25: 4, 11.
- TO: Bruise Satan, 5: 19; die as Jesus did, 729: 9-16; do a judging work as one body, 5451: 1-9; expect no inglorious, glory later, 6249: 3-13.
- TO GAIN: Divine nature, 456: 18, 19; immortality, 142: 4-8; 143: 8, 9; 1642: 3-7; 2747: 12; 3154: 4.
- TO HAVE: A new name also, 3970: 7, 8; a special salvation, 5596,



5597; severe trials at its close, 4112: 2, 3, 5, 6; 4154: 8, 9; 4253: 1, 2; 6149: 10-12.

To meet Lord in air, 152: 11.

TO RECEIVE: Divine life, 142: 4-8; life and immortality, 5418: 3, 4, 10.

TO SHARE: In dispensing blessings under new covenant, 5294: 9-11; in life-giving, but will not be life-givers, 5967: 12-16; with Lord during time of trouble, 2975: 6-8.

To: Shine as lights amid darkness, 4967: 10-13; right in Lord in day of trouble, 707: 7.

Transformation described, 5855: 1-3.

TRIAL: How to conduct a, 4985: 4-6, 8-13; of vs. that of world, 1106: 2733: 8-11; or judgment of, is now, 58: 6, 7; 593: 6.

TRIALS: Buoys in life, 4985: 5, 6; permitted of God, 2786: 8, 9.

Trouble upon the, 112: 5-8, 12-14; 6214: 11, 12; truth is the present blessing of the, 5: 19; two classes in the, 5687: 7.

TYPIFIED BY: Aaron, 72: 13; Aseah, 752: 9; by the, 10: 1; the high priest, 1490: Elijah the prophet, 388: 18-21; 556-558; 2839: 1, 3225: 3, 4; 3408: 4; 3712: 11; 3713: 1, 11; 4741; 4757: 5, 6, 9, 10; 5569: 11; 5741: 10, 11; 5751: 7, 8, 11-13; 5771: 7, 12; 5845: 1; Ere, 70: 7; 257: 6; 1386: 16, 1388: 1-6; goat, 139: 1; Isaac, 68: 2; Israel's first-borns, 5272: 16; 5273: Jacob, 1624: 10-14; John the Baptist, 1754: 5, 10; Joseph, 4438: 11; 4437: 1, 2, 11; Noah and family, 3757: 2; Rebecca, 70: 13; 161: 3; 11: 283: 8; 1227: 2, 4; 1384: 389; 2931: 8; 3933: 3, 4; 4516: 3; Solomon's temple, 1236: 9-11; 1237: 1, 2, 5-9; 4296, 4297; Zipporah, 1051: 17.

Typified in Jeremiah's persecutions 1312: 4-8.

UNIVER: Abrahamic Covenant, 3916 3917; grace, not under law, 5072, 5073; new covenant (1890 view), 1176: 6; new covenant (1893 view), 1601: 16, 17.

Unidentified how, 581: 13-17; unity with Christ of, 30: 15; 91: 1, 8; up-building typified by Solomon's Temple, 2987: 2; "upon this rock I will build my", 812: 8, 13; 1525: 3, 5; 1760: 6, 7; 2056: 12-14; 3789: 3-6; 4645: 3-5; view in re resurrection in 1881 of the, 631: 7, 8; visible organization not now, 1743: 8-10; walk by faith, not sight, 2995: 4; warned of cooling love through abounding iniquity, 5857: 7, 9-12.

WHAT: Christ imputes to, 4764, 4765; constitutes the, 824: 1-5; is imputed by Jesus to, 4642: 5-11; it is, 295: 2, 4; 1475: 8-14; it sacrifices, 146: 11; 4900: 2-4, 10, 11; it shares with Christ, 4616, 4617.

WHEN: And how formed, 67: 1; calling upon the Lord are answered, 5757: 6, 11; 5758: 1, 2; founded, 4429: 1, 2.

Where found, 65: 11; 322: 12; 693, 694.

WHO: Comprise it and where they are found, 1318: 2, 7; 5680: 2-5; is judging, 2425, 2426.

WIFE Afflicted, 2: 3; died a new creation, 5050: 16, 17; called and set apart, 3280, 3281; called to sacrifice, 6365: 14, 15; chosen, 25: 1-4, 11; discipline is applied to the, 1161: 2-4; God permits persecutions upon the, 3591: 1-3; 6429: 7, 9; 6430: 2, 3; hated by the world, 2128: 3; it does not need a Mediator, 4341: 5, 19, 20; 4553; 4554: 1-6; it needs an Advocate, 4516: 9, 10; 4585: 2-5; likened to sheep, 3116: 2, 3, 10; persecuted, 80: 1-3; specially rewarded, 3267: 5-8.

WILDERNESS: CONDITION OF: 307: 1-8; defined, 5629: 1.

WILDERNESS EXPERIENCES OF: God with her in, 5548; second time pictured in type, 5628: 13, 14; 5629.

WILL BE THE TRUE: Aristocrats, 1182: 8, 9; Inquisitors, 1469: 9; 1471: 13.

WILL: Not become world's mother in full sense, 918: 13; suffer because of its neutral position, 5568: 1.

Witnesses for Jesus, 6287: 2-4; woman's place in, 1549: 1550; women not to teach in the, 13: 12; Word of God has means of communication with the, 2240: 10.

WORK OF: after close of Millennium, 4974: 8, 9; chiefly the exercise of faith now, 1755: 12, 13; great

present, 1214: 16; has acceptable merit, 4494: 4-9; in flesh, 5597: 13-15; in gospel age, 263: 14, 15; In this time of trouble, 5917: 10; includes awakening and restitution, 6361: 14, 15; ministrations and, 458: 5, 6; not the conversion of the world, 781: 5-8; partially prefigured by John the Baptist's reproof of Herod, 6192: 16-21; 6193: 1; still remains, 2943: 1-7; to continue beyond the veil, 6182: 1-3; to gather wheat, 317: 18-20; twofold, 87: 2-6; type and antitype, 157: 10, 12; was preaching in the apostles' day, 4336, 4337.

And Great Company will know each other there, 3462: 3, 4; vs. world, 827: 10-12.

See Brethren; Bride of Christ; Christ; Body of Christ; Christians; Elect; Elijah; God; Sons of; Little Flock; New Creation; New Creature; Overcomer; Priesthood; Royal; Saints; The Christ.

And State: Christian Endeavor tendencies (1895), 1864: 3; combined under Jerusalem, 3388: 10; of, in California (1895), 1863: 13, 14; Pope longs for union in the United States of, 1770: 1-5; religious legislation wrong, 1447: 15-17; 1448: 1; separated in France, 3411: 8-11; separation caused creed-revision, 1209; understanding between in Italy fore-shadowed (1894), 1709.

UNION: Its origin and progress, 3984; not one of love but of expediency, 1605: 7, 9-14; sought by churches of United States, 3872: 6, 9-13; typified by Herod and Herodias, 115: 5, 10.

CHURCHES: Bowling alleys proposed for Methodist, 1492: 3-6; cause of empty, 4826: 18-24; deserting lower New York, 2427, 2428; donations to, used to spread higher criticism, 3373: 1-9; Eliot, Dr. comments on, 2946: 1; expensive edifices unjustifiable, 2010: 9-11; fashionable clubs at best, 1575: 14; 1576: 1; 2428: 14-18; in New York are a curse, says D. N., 1825: 11, 12; Jewish and Gospel, nominal, 3234: 3-5; object of amusements in, 2329: 1-6; of Christendom inappropriately expensive, 4296: 10, 11; primitive compared to modern, 984: 5, 6.

Protestant: Love 75 percent of Sunday-school boys, 4700: 17, 18; self-confessed harlot-dancers, 1215: 13. Sanctity not increased by expensive, 778: 1.

Servers of Asia: Complete nominal gospel church of the entire age, 1599: 3-5; described in antitype, 5992: 5, 6; representative of epochs and classes, 4870: 3, 4; symbolic, Rev. 1, 336: 1-7, 13-19; 490: 18; 773: 14; 2826: 6; whole church of Christ, 3569: 2. See Epochs.

Support of, 174: 6, 7, 9; turned into social and political clubs, 2255: 10-14. See Spiritism.

CHURCHIANITY: Commercial, 449: 5; corresponds to idol of golden calf, 4022: 7-9; Japanese view of American, 1699; judged out of its own mouth, 2014; merely a business organization, 2647: 11-13; not Christianity changing, 3828: 10, 11; spiritual power of waning, 3846: 8-10; typified by Dehille, 4088: 8; void of Christian life, 2912, 2913; vs. Christianity, 533; 3828: 10, 11.

CHURCH: His faith rewarded, 4132, 4133.

CICERO: Vs. Demosthenes, 311: 5.

CINNAMON: Pictures understanding, 4093: 2.

CIRCULARS: Copy of one used in 1892 for first Volume, 1462: 2-4, 8-11; recommended for colporteurs (1888), 1088: 1-3, 10-12.

CULMINATION: In writing literature of one's own, 1640: 12.

CIRCUMCISION: Neglected by a Jew made him an alien, 2086: 2; not required of gentle converts, 2158; 4374.

Of: Jewish Christians, 687: 16; the heart, 1671: 4, 8; 3022: 4; Timothy advised by Paul, 2175: 7, 8; 2092: 4.

Presbyterians think baptism of infant takes its place, 1960: 16; 1961: 1-3, 10-12; type and antitype, 5170: 2, 9, 10.

CHURCH: Growth of and effect upon society, 1620: 9-20; "Have thou authority over", 1492: 13.

CITY: Life conducive to insanity, 3593: 3-5; New Jerusalem, picture of the church in glory, 3570: 10, 11; 3571.

Of: David, picture of the, 3702; heaven has no need of sun or moon, 2833: 7, 8.

REFUGE: Antitypical significance of, 3092, 3093; picture of Christ our refuge, 4079: 4, 15; 4080: 1, 10. Smitten: At close of Ezekiel's dumbness, 6188: 6; by revolution in October, 1917, 6390: 4-16.

Widowhood: Abraham looked for a, 5189: 3-5, 9-13; with foundations, Abraham has had for a, 4387: 7-10.

Without Walls: He that rules not his own spirit is like a, 5487, 5488; 5652, 5653; symbol of ecclesiastical kingship, 4387.

CIVIL: Laws, see Laws, Civil; power, see Power, Civil; rulers, see Rulers, Civil; society, see Society, Civil.

CIVILIZATION: Degenerating instead of elevating, 3898: 8, 9; due to true Christians, 2099: 12; evil effects of, upon heathen, 1876: 10, 11; 1877; modern, a veneer, 2432: 13; 2433: 1-4; of Christendom due to the teachings of Jesus, 4846: 10-12; "Ours is a symposium", 1620: 2-3; self its underlying principle, 1189; 4109: 3-5 today the most corrupt in some respects, says a D. D., 1620: 13-20; what constitutes, 1620: 13-20.

CLANNISHNESS: In the church detrimental, 5248: 1, 2, 10.

CLASS: Division: Avoiding, 4251: 11, 12; 4252; not always indicative of spirit of opposition (Letter), 5743: 5-8, 11-14; preferable to decided will of majority; to be decided will of majority; (Letter and reply), 5790: 4, 5, 9-11.

Restitution: Baptism is proper for the, 1113; 1544: 10, 11; Eliza represented a (1899 view), 1132; will not enter heaven, 2874: 8, 9.

Spiritual how, 1132: 1; whether one is of the, 3891: 5, 12, 13; 3892: 1, 4; temple, polished more by world than by brethren, 3282: 7; wheat, acceptance of present truth is not proof of being of the, 1925: 15.

CLASSES: Higher, attitude of, 683: 11-15; calling, to see the menace of revolution, 6391: 1-4.

Worldly: Hatred between, increasing in England and Europe, 4844; our attitude toward the struggle between, 5448: 14-18.

Soon to be overruled by the masses, 5132: 12; war between, foreseen by worldly-minded men, 6389: 3-6.

See Ecclesias; Elders.

CLAY: "Hath not the potter power over?" 589: 12-14; 1225: 9-12.

CLEAN: Hands: Essential to ascent into the kingdom, 2275: 2; what this means to Christians, 3114.

CLEANLINESS: Of person, its relationship to soul purity, 1704: 2; requisite in the Lord's service, 5258, 5259.

CLEANSEING: Daily, of the Christian's robe imperative, 5924: 1-6.

From: Filthiness of flesh and spirit, 2671: 5-7; 3985, 3986; 4974, 4975; 5728: 5-11; 5728: 5-11; refresh our chief battle, 3985: 5, 7, 8.

Maintained by Christ's robe, 689: 14-16.

Of: Sanctuaries, what it typified, 159; spiritual Israel typified by that of natural Israel, 2380: 6-8.

THE CHURCH: Can be counted unclean, 4493: 4-7; pictured by prophet Isaiah, 6350, 6351.

The spirit-begotten should be in mind as well as in flesh, 5738: 5-11.

THE TEMPLE: By Jesus occurred in the, 1697: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto, 4503: 5, 9-11; typical and antitypical, 5834: 10-15.

CLEAN: To the good, 2213: 4.

CLERGY: Acript homage and reverence, 1135: 12, 13; activity in politics and citizenship, 1756: 7-10.

Are: Evolutionists, 1417: 11; 1418: 7-11; 1419: 11, 12; real Unitarians, 1186: 1-3; "the drunkards of Ephraim", 1957: 6-14; 2354: 1-6; 4132: 5, 11; 4123: 1, 2; in type and antitype, 3463: 3, 6; 3851: 6-9; 4123: 3-5.

One's ways by taking heed thereto,



deney torment, dogma, 1149: 5, 6, 11; honest ones, 1461: 11

**Spread of infidelity among** (1895), 1821: 3-6; 1831: 4, 9, 12; successful dissemination of, 1078: 2-8; surrender to "science, falsely so called," 1792; take sides with the rich in Germany, 3028: 8, 11; teach fossil theology, 1027: 10

**Ten Commandments** to be short-circuited by the English, 4799: 22-28; tend toward episcopal organization, 1897: 6-10; theological tables full of vomit, 1475: 5-6; "thieves and robbers," "hiring shepherds," 1647: 9, 10; three "satisfactory" opinions of the fate of the heathen after death, 1818: 13, 14; "thrice unscriptural," 65: 4, 5; try to "doctrin" divinity, 1419: 11

**Unfaithful:** Pastors, 1208; to their trust, 3448: 2-5

**Unscriptural** case originated by Papacy, 1808: 5-8, 12; trouble, 1909: 1-3, 11; view of the Millennium by, 2577; warned of their duty, 3335: 5-10

**What:** They love in their denominations, 1309: 3-5; to demand from them, 1136: 8-10

**Why:** Impulsive for them to agree on doctrine, 1832: 5, 12

**Why:** are misled, 976: 11; 2639: 15; 2640: 1; have the severer trial in leaving Italy, 1426: 8; hated Pastor Russell, 6078-6082

**Wicked** husbandman of the parable of the vineyard, 1982; will probably suffer most in time of trouble, 5750: 1; worldly-minded, 2427: 23; would call Jesus and apostles lying, 986: 8

**And:** Church Federation, 3875; kings, responsible for war, 6070: 11, 12; 6071: 1-6

**LATIT:** Are one in I.R.S.A., 2432: 11; at odds in Germany, 3442: 2, 5; how they were formed, 3217: 1-3; when and how formed, 321: 18-20

**See Ministers.**

**CLERGYMAN:** Appreciates Millennial Dawn, 937: 2, 3, 10; ensnared by demonism, 2180: 40; 2181: 1-10; in strait betwixt two, 1550: 12; of Brooklyn have nonsensical view of the resurrection, 1508: 18; 1509: 1, 2

**Rebukes:** His profession, 3358: 22; 3359: 1, 2; false Christendom, 3958: 7-22

**Receives** the truth, 888: 4-8; 3350: 10; 3425: 3-5; 3618: 10, 11; says hell is dead issue, 3959: 1, 2, 8

**CLERICAL:** Conspiracy, literature for distribution, 5639: 5, 10

**CLEVELAND:** Grover, why his administration is distinguished, 2091: 17; 2092: 1-9

**CLIMATIC:** Changes: Now due, 879: 9; to come gradually, 734: 5, 6

**CLIPPINGS:** Containing items of interest appreciated by Society, 1871: 5822: 19

**CLOAK:** Withhold not thy, 3738: 5, 6; 5005: 11

**CLOUD:** Of witnesses, ancient worthies a, 5318: 9, 16, 17; was Israel's guide in the wilderness, 3997: 5, 6

**CLOUDS:** Accompanying second advent, 256: 2; Christ coming with, 60: 5269; church to be caught up in, 152: 7-8; 10; time of trouble pictures as, 155: 4, 6, 14; without water picture of one class of unfaithful Christians, 6255: 12

**And:** Darkness to precede the Millennial dawn, 5989: 1-5; thunder accompanying establishment of law and new covenants, 5990: 1, 2

**CLUB:** Political, Dr. Rainsford recommends his church as, 2237: 13

**CLUBS:** In church basement, 3741: 13

**RIFLE:** For boys, good and evil of, 2560: 14; 2576: 20-22; nominal churches at the best are social, 1575: 14; 1576: 1

**COAL:** Beds, origin of, 300: 14; famine, prophesied and fulfilled, 1909: 2-6; mines, electricity to be furnished direct from, 1990: 15-18; situation as viewed by a labor leader, 1676: 7-9

**COALS:** From the altar, antithetical significance of taking, 4602: 8-12

**COAT:** Taken, give also cloak, 3738: 5, 6

**COAXING:** See Exhortation

**COCKING:** Determined to let, 2849: 2; ruling in love vs. ruling by, 4723: 8-10

**COFFEE:** Article requested on the use of (Letter), 4833: 13-15; classed with dangerous narcotics (Letter), 4833: 13-15

**COKE:** J. H. Invented colporteur cart, 4128: 10

**COLISEUM:** Impressions of the, during Brother Russell's tour in 1891, 1376: 5

**COLLECTIONS:** For Churches, from the Lord, Improper, 4777: 14; Jerusalem Christians, reason for, 5020: 2, 3

**In church of Corinth** for Jerusalem

church, 2211: 1, 2; ministers deplore fact that U.S.A. takes no, 5374: 9, 12

**COLLEGE:** Knox, Presbyterians refuse to aid higher criticism in, 3282: 4-8

**COLLEGES:** Of America teaching infidelity, 3357: 1-5, 8; 4393: 4291: 1-4; Theological, of Germany, butbels of higher criticism, 2167: 8-10; and school teach infidelity, 3566: 25; 3567: 1-9

**COLLYER:** Dr. on faithless Christians, 602: 5, 6

**COLONIZATION:** By European nations, 720: 9, 12; of Palestine, 421: 4

**COLONY:** Jewish, appreciative of the truth, 4847: 11, 14

**COLOR:** Brethren: One hundred subscribers (1900), 2618: 7; Pilgrim service for (1917), 6120: 11; truth to go to, 2970: 4, 5, 9-11

**Race:** Discrimination against, 5424: 9, 11-16; harvest work among, 2942: 29-31; increased effort to bring truth to, 4001: 10; sprung from Ham, 2816: 2

**COLORS:** Their meaning in Scripture (Letter), 6111: 4, 11, 13, 22

**COLPORTEUR:** Amug, still ruin in the, 2661: 7; building, its use begun, 6117: 1; cart, invented by Brother, 4392: 15-18; children (Letter), 1123: 4

**Consecrated** only have been successful in, 4060: 7, 8

**FOR SIX VOLUMES:** Possible during war, 6359: 11-13; should continue, 6258: 9, 9

**Has been wonderfully** blessed of the Lord, 1426: 13, 14; 1629: 9-13; history of an unwise method of, 1637: 7, 8, 14-17; 1638; important and prosperous, 4824: 7-9, 14

**IN Business sections,** 4963: 3, 4, 12; England, 1804; 1807; of the building, (Letter), 5713: 1-5, 9, 12; spare moments, 4126: 4, 9

**Knack** of, can be acquired, 1480: 2; Lord's blessing on the (Letter), 6451: 5-10; method for, 927: 8-12; more effective than preaching, 1434: 4, 6; not to be limited to uneducated, 3148: 4-6; notice respecting, in Great Britain, 1539; of Seventh Volume, organization of classes for, 6150: 4-11; plans for, 907: 15, 16; progress of, 939: 5, 12

**REPORT:** From field, 298: 3, 11; 300: 11-13; 301: 1-3; of, in Great Britain (1895)

**Success** in 1898 of the 2379; successful methods of, 3412, 3413; 4016: 4, 5, 12; with the Scenario (Letter), 5819: 4-6, 11

**See Canvassing.**

**COLPORTEURING:** And Pastoral work need not be done, 6050: 1-19, 12-14

**COLPORTEURS:** As ambassadors for Christ, 6049: 17-19; call for more, 950: 1, 2, 8, 9; called to increased activity, 3741: 8; dawnmobiles for use of, 4194: 11-14; 4195: 1-3, 12, 13; difference between their finances and those of the Lord's disciples, 1712: 14; 1743: 1-3; discouraged by class (Letter), 5300: 16-21; encouraged by Pilgrims, 4243: 9-13; 4244: 1, 5

**Encouraged** to Activity, 5821: 11, 12, 15; continue sale of Scripture Studies beyond 1914, 5794, 5795; renewed zeal, 5417: 6-10, 12-14

**Encouragement** for, 825, 826; encouraging letters from, 928: 5-21; 1134: 1-4; 1242: 8-10; 1479: 5-7; 1496: 4, 5; 1507: 10, 12-14; 1533: 9, 10; 1616: 7, 8; 1843: 5, 15-18; 1889: 13-16; 1910: 4-10; 6117: 4-15; 6118; responses of, paid to convention, 4222: 8-12

**For:** Special calls needed, 5819: 2, 3, 9, 10; Volume Seven aided financially, 6178: 9

**Good** advice to, 1536: 5; 1537: 2, 6-8; have five talents, 1280: 9; hints to, 825, 826; 907: 7; 8412, 3413; labor in vain, 2642: 12-15; not expected to be perfect, 1468: 1-11; offer to, 214: 4-8, 13, 15; one of Satan's snares to (in 1894), 1629: 4, 7-13; opportunities increased by World War, 5575: 4, 7, 12; plan for, 927: 8-13

**Should:** Be guided by his choice in choosing territory, 5665: 1, 2; not necessarily be expected to be public speakers, 1629: 4, 7, 8; not shake off the dust of their feet against any city now, 1743: 5

**Some:** Discouragements of, dissipated, 1653: 2-13; 1892 suggestions for, 1432: 1-3

Supplied with canvas bags, 4126: 5; three hundred at the, 1886, 818; true ministers and missionaries, 1349: 17, 18; working in unmarried groups, of mixed sexes, 4202: 6, 12-15; 4203: 1, 2; worldly people not wanted as, 1405: 2; and Pilgrims, encouraged by Brother Russell, 4341

**Brother Russell:** Both an advantage and a disadvantage, 4995: 11, 12; directed against self a useful trait, 5923: 16; essential to overcoming, 2877: 9; misdirected, causes war spirit, 2614: 4; perfection includes, 3928: 2; prevailing quality in brethren, 2877: 7, 9; proper to improve, 4803: 10, 12; properly used, 2588: 8

**To be:** Curbied in proclaiming truth, 5720: 11-13; directed into right channels, 3246: 7

**Too much** vs. too little, 4033: 3-5, 7-9; well directed and misdirected, 3596: 16-19; when well-directed, 2878: 1-3

**COME (Erechmai):** Scriptural meaning of, 148: 5-7, 13-15; 909: 1-5

**COMFORT:** Appreciated by great men, 4507: 3

**To:** Be preached to Israel now, 5234: 11-14; sorrowing Christians comes from the Lord, 5802: 1-10; 5805: 6-8

**Work** of the church in this time of trouble, 5917: 10

**COMING:** Christ's: See Advent, Second; Lord's Return

**COMMANDMENT:** Love greatest, 3862: 1-4

**New:** Bond of perfection, 5202: 3-5; God's own liberty, 408: 1-2

**2, 3:** 6; given to Christians, 544: 13; 543; 2619: 1, 2; 6270: 9, 12, 13

**HIGHER THAN:** Law of new covenant, 4519: 11; the law covenant, 3026: 1, 2; 5027: 7-9

**COMMANDMENTS:** Keep my, 976: 6-15; binding the Lord's, 5045: 5048

**Of:** God are not glorious, 3021: 2-5; 4345: 11

**LAW:** Not for Christians, 542, 543; to be shortened by English clergy, 4799: 22-28

**Nature** created greater than the Decalogue, 3831: 10, 11

**THEIR LOOKS:** Comprehended in one word—love, 1730: 15-22; not now compulsory, 5520: 6, 9-11

**Ten:** Catching the letter and the spirit of the, 4053: 1, 2; character development as viewed from the, 3044: 3046; correct views of Luther and Calvin on, 1730: 11-14; given to servants, not to sons, 5072: 3, 9-11; greatest are the first and second, 5521: 5-7, 12-14; higher meaning to the new creation, 4226: 4, 6-8; how typical of the law of love, 1345: 16-21; Jews can not keep the, 823: 4-6; how higher than the, 3030: 1, 2; 5027: 7-9; meaning illuminated by Jesus, 4558, 4559; 5286: 2-6; new creature above the need of the, 3831: 10, 11

**NOT BINDING UPON:** All men for all time, 17: 15, 16; Christians, 12, 13, 543, 1726: 2

**Not given** to church and why, 3721: 4, 7, 11-13; placed on Kansas statute books, 2145: 5-20; reveal our duty to God and fellowmen, 5699: 5-7, 11, 12; review of, 971; valuable in spiritual life, 373: 4-6; 4014, 4016

**MISSION:** Jewish, governing Palestine, to begin on their Passover (1918), 6231: 8

**COMMON** Sense: Christian, what it is and how it operates, 1776: 1782; simply signifies good mental perception, 1776: 7, 8, 15; worldly and Christian virtues contrasted, 1776: 15, 16; 1777: 1

**Version,** see Translation

**COMMUNICATE:** Do good and, 126: 2-11

**COMMUNICATION:** Between: God and the church is through the Word, 2240: 10; spirit and human reality to exist in heaven and beyond the Millennium, 3462: 8-10

**Of saints** with earth a reasonable expectation, 2416: 3-8; with dead the bait of evil spirits, 3743: 10-16

**COMMUNICATIONS:** Corrupt, should not proceed from Christians, 470: 3-6, 14, 15; evil, their power over others, 5897: 3; from evil spirits are insidious snares, 6333: 10-13; shutting out evil, 2406: 8-10

**COMMUNION:** Not with the unbelieving, impure, disloyal, or deceitful, 1588; of church in Christ's death, 611: 16; with Lord a privilege, 843: 3, 4

**See Rupture**

**COMMUNISM:** Disadvantageous, injurious, 3257: 1-6; during time of trouble, 26: 5, 12; impractical in present day, 409: 15; 518: 16; 1861: 12-15; 1862; 2101: 9; 2102: 1-5; 2932: 3-6; 4317: 10, 11; leads to anarchy, 498: 13

may be practised in Millennium, 1862: 1

**Not:** Proper among consecrated, 1327: 2-11; taught in Scriptures, 2090: 8; 3740: 6-12

**Origin** of, 2413: 11; 2414: 1; why attempted in early church, 1421: 10-14; and Socialism not proper in the church, 202: 8, 9, 2-11

**COMMUNIST:** Vultures to follow World War, 899: 4

**COMMUNISTS:** And Socialists, Lord's great army, 622: 9

**COMPETITION:** Vs. co-operation; 3171: 1, 2

**CLAIMERS:** And murmurers: One class of unfaithful Christians described as, 6256: 1, 2

**COMPROMISE:** In respect to war, can the Christian, 2345: 1, 2; Jesus would not, 2567: 8, 9; last members of church will not, 969: 7, 8; no spirit for true Christian, 202: 8, 9; principle should never be made, 3022: 5; result of weakened faith, 2381: 7, 8; world always willing to, for the sake of prosperity, 1591: 2

**COMPROMISING:** Of truth would be disloyalty to the Lord, 6124: 9-13; 6125: 1, 2

**With:** Satan's agents would be disloyalty, 6128: 12; 6129: 2; unbelievers not a virtue, 3200: 7-9

**COMSTOCK:** Anthony, fight of, against social impurity, 4857: 9

**CONCEIT:** Be not wise in your own, 77: 1; 2214: 5; how to overcome, 2590: 2, 3; is erroneous self-measurement, 1131: 1; leaves the mind open to Satan, 6385: 8, 9, 14; of man is "in the inverse ratio to the square of his knowledge"—Edison, 1763: 6; origin of, 1131: 1; sign of ignorance, 1131: 2-10

**CONCORDANCES:** Necessary in Bible study, 1241: 5-12, 16-22; value of, 1581: 12; Young's recommended, 465: 5

**CONCERNED:** Catholie Pontiff blamed for disruption of, 3632: 2, 3; Napoleon, England and Russia, 3584: 7-9; be repented by France, 3587: 7-10; 3588: 1-10

**CONCUBINES:** Of Abraham may represent concubines, 4439, 4440

**CONSCIENCE:** Evil, defined, 2480: 8

**CONDEMNATION:** Adamic, two classes released from, 5071: 2-5; follows partaking of Memorial unworthily, 6405: 13-15; from multitude to be unheeded by Christians, 2189: 8

**How:** We became free from, 3201: 1; world escapes, 689: 1-4, 10-13

**None,** to those in Christ, 1141: 11-16; 855: 4-8; not imputed where there is none, 4868: 11

**Of:** In one a manifestation of God's love, 429: 9, 10; is just and merciful, 363: 13-16

**Still** upon the world, 3507: 9, 17; to rest upon world until they accept Christ, 2050: 8, 12; two classes released from Adamic, 5071: 2-5

**Upon:** Jews and all men, except those in Christ, 1726: 1-4; world escaped by church in this age, 5224: 1-4

**And** damnation defined, 2719: 1, 2, 6, 7

**See Damnation; Fire**

**CONTEMPT:** By the things acquired; by thy words"; 1937; in that which he alloweth, Blessed is he that is not, 3255: 11; 4085: 1, 6-8

**CONDEMNETH:** Who is he that, 3052: 7, 8

**CONDIMENTS:** Their effect upon character, 2050: 8, 12

**CONDITION:** Of Heaven, typified in Tabernacle, 294: 18-22; spiritual, how to determine our, 5227: 3, 4, 11

**CONDITIONS:** Unfavorable, divinely arranged for God's children, 5290: 9-13

**CONDUCT:** Christians are judged daily by their motives, 5382: 19; manner should be turned on one's own, 5644: 3-6; demonstrates our love for righteousness, 3323; disorderly, in church, 295: 16, 17; index to the thoughts, 4728: 8-10; influence upon others of our, 5897: 3; laxity in, not to be excused by the multitude, 5382: 19; may properly be judged; heart may not, 5029: 9-11; 5245: 13-17

**Of:** Brethren and sisters to be reserved, 1586: 14-16; Christian greatest means of witnessing to world, 3136: 7

**CHRISTIANS:** Sometimes inconsistent, 6267: 8, 9, 10; to be honest and sober, 5340

**Others,** how to view the improper, 5603: 8-14; 5604: 1, 2, 7, 8; Pilgrims should be above reproach, 4263: 5, 7-9

**Our responsibility** for our own, 5484: 1-5, 9-13; outward, not our owns, 5484: 1-5; of our own habitation, 5115: 9

**Proper:** Effect of the truth upon, 1296:



9-11; for elderly men, 2723: 4, 7, 9; to new creatures, 4190-4192.  
 Unseemly, no part of love, 2204: 6; and fruits of brethren properly judged by them, 5628: 8, 9.  
**COME:** S. C. death of Brother, 2290: 6.  
**CONFEDERACY:** Christians wrong against, 601: 7, 10; 1747: 2, 9-11; in governments, religions, labor, 601: 5, 6.  
**CONFEDERATION:** See Federation; Leagues.  
**CONFERENCE:** Criticism of prophetic, 1872-1874; 1903, 1904; of Pilgrims at Pittsburgh (1918), 6360: 8; Zionists at Basle, Switzerland, unusual, 3627: 3, 11.  
**CONFESSION:**  
 Of: Christ before men essential to his favor, 5407: 3, 9; error and fault a crucial test, 4583: 6, 8; faults proper and improper, 4597: 8, 11.  
 Jesus: As the Christ a test to all, 3788, 3789; before men by our lives, 5390: 11-14.  
 Lord: A lesson in, 3520: 7-12; as essential as believing on him, 5539: 7, 9; with our mouths, 3071: 14; 3072: 1; with our mouths not sufficient, 4993: 1, 2.  
 Our sins the price of which only the consecrated, 4931: 14, 15; sin must precede forgiveness, 2235, 2236; 5039: 2-5; truth essential to salvation, 2966: 8. Peter's good, 1760; Presbyterian, Westminster, see Creed, Presbyterian.  
**CONFIDENCE:** "Cast not away therefore your," 187-191; 1652, 1653; 5594-5596; removed only when we fail to walk up to the light, 5595: 4-7; to be retained, despite disappointments in re 1911, 5595: 12-17.  
**CONFIDENCES:** Among brethren a means of injuring others, 5530: 8-10.  
**CONFUCIANISM:** Origin and teaching of, 1184: 7-9; recommended to Christians by Chinaman, 978: 7-9.  
**CONFUSION:** Babylon called, 45: 2.  
 Of: Christendom, 3713: 12-19; tongues a blessing to fallen humanity, 2136: 10, 11; 5160: 13-17; 5161: 1, 2.  
 Symbol for, 3817: 10.  
 See Babylon; Christendom.  
**CONGREGATIONALISM:** Dying in Vermont, 1187: 2-4.  
**CONGREGATIONALIST:** Early church was, in some respects, 1848: 12-15; pastor is installed after he denies the ransom (1895), 1207: 8.  
**CONGREGATIONALISTS:** Became Babylonish, 1137: 10; change confession of faith, 2846: 11-15; higher criticism among missionaries of the 3465, 3466; Plymouth Church, Brooklyn, in 1893 refuses to support hell-fire missions, 1495: split on problem, 859: 8, 9.  
**CONGRESS:** Act of in demoralization of silver, 2042, 2043; chaplains in, farcical, 995: 7; mental faculties compared to, 5488: 14.  
**Of Religions:** Advance announcements of, in 1892 show Babylon's confusion, 1475: 4, 10, 11; 1548: 9, 10, 13-19; 1547: 1-3; evil, 1548: 10, 13-19.  
**REPORT ON:** Christianity in Japan at, 1595-1597; the social and religious life of India at, 1601; 1607; 1612, 1613.  
 SOME: Missing cylinders from ruins of Babylon on the, 1579; reports on, 1592.  
 Of religious history (Paris), 2578: 4; Zionist Medal of, what it represents, 2362: 9-12.  
**CONQUEROR:** He who conquers self is a great, 901: 13.  
**CONQUERORS:** And more than, 5371: 7, 8.  
**CONQUESTS:** Of David typical, 2032: 1.  
**CONQUEST OF GOD:** Is incomplete, 2281: 13; condemning, full assurance of faith is impossible, 5425: 1-3; danger of violating, 5957: 15, 16, 5958: 7; good, morbid, dull, defined, 5756: 8-11; hearts must be kept sprinkled from an evil, 5425: 1-3; insufficient guide, 3596: 16-19.  
 Liberty of: 974: 8-11; clergy destroy, 1135: 2; not liberty of faith, 2166: 3, 4, 8, 9; Papal view of, 1049: 8; to both strong and weak, 1734: 8-14. Limits subjection to powers that be, 3607: 4.  
 Must be kept tender to be an over-comer, 5197: 13, 14; never to be violated by Christians, 2053: 1; 3020: 6; 3940: 3; 4085: 5; 4920: 11-15. Needs divine guidance, 3098: 10, 11; not to be submitted to majority rule, 5501: 9-10; of Christians guided by the Word of God, 3777: 4, 5, 8; our guide as to voting or fighting, 2037: 14-19; should be educated by the Word, 1581: 7; 3020: 6; smothering, the first step of sin, 3777: 3; to guide Christians regarding military duty, 5929: 5-7;

unsafe guide, 748: 4, 5; 2281: 13; 4803: 13, 14; violation of, a downward step, 3145: 9; what it is, 129: 3-5. And: Faith, discriminated between, 2168: 3, 4, 8, 9.  
**JUDGMENT AND WILL:** Control one's spirit, 3629: 9; 100: Relationship of, 5188: 12-14; 5489: 1, 7.  
 Love to control our liberties, 3666: 5-9; 3667.  
**CONSCIENTIOUS:**  
 Objectors: Advise to, 5894: at Leavenworth released, 5403: 2, 3; in England give witness to the truth (Letter), 5895; law-abiding, 6088: 9-11; notified that non-combatant service has not been defined, 6181: 3, 4; severely punished for no crime, 6382: 9, 12-14; truly allies, 5928: 3-6; truth brethren should be, 5659: 1-5.  
 See Exemption; Military; War.  
**CONSCIENTIOUSNESS:** Gives strength of character, 5158: 8, 11-13.  
**CONSCRIPTION:** Attitude of Christians toward, 5755: 5, 6, 8-13; 6085-6087; Christians' duty in respect to, 2332: 8, 9; exemption, from Gen. Crowder regarding, 6110, 6111.  
 In: Canada and England being pushed (1916) (Letter), 5895; Scotland, a brother's faithfulness despite (Letter), 5889: 11-15.  
 Inquiries of Brother Russell regarding, 7272: 10; quotations from 1917 of, 6093, 6094; to affect all male citizens of U. S. 6086: 4-8.  
**CONSECRATE:** At what age a child may, 2766: 5, 6; children should be encouraged to, 3790: 4.  
**CONSECATED:** About 4,000 in 1891 fully, 1280; given advice to, troubled with demons, 5354, 5355; after closing of door to be modern workers, 6359: 4, 5, 8; alone have privilege of prayer now, 5201: 8-10; 5480: 1-5; are to abstain from every form of evil, 2207: 10-12; 5157: 11; 4728: 6-8, 12-16; healing of children, no disgrace to the, 5838: 10-12; but not crucified, 961: cannot die the Adamic death, 5264: 3-4; (their) clothing should be modest, 873: 10; communism impractical among the, 1327: 2-11; companions of, to be God's people, 2366: 1, 6, 7; contentment essential to the, 2351-2353; contentment in the leads to second death, 5351: 6, 7, 10-15; decision respecting the, to be known at end of age, 5394: 9; dishonesty the greatest sin of, 2944: 1; 5453: 9-14; divine care extends to families of, 3204: 5.  
 Do: Not all sinners present truth, 5134: 11-13; one-half go into the second death? 1837: 7; 3055: 10, 11.  
 Drinking of the cup a symbol to, 2272: 4-6; dying of Lord Jesus always borne by, 5671: 8-12; families of, have divine care, 3204: 5.  
 How: Far they should sacrifice pleasures, 5656: 11-14; to judge who are, 4653: 8; increased, number not inconsistent, 4303: 6-9; lives specially supervised by the Lord, 5711: 9, 10; may use medicines for healing, 2009: 3-11; none other should attempt to teach spiritual truths, 1937: 1; not encouraged to begot children, 2902: 5; now are all begotten to the divine nature, 4665: 9-11.  
 Only: Are Christians, 5055: 5-8; can suffer as Christians, 5117: 14, 15; could properly partake of Memorial, 3635: 3, 4, 7.  
**HAVE:** Been successful in colporteuring, 4060: 7, 8; spiritual discernment, 373: 5, 6.  
 Parents, duty of, to their children, 874: 1, 2, 6; 1097: 5, 6; present truth will probably reach the, 3062: 6-10; same as, 184: 8, 11, 12, 13.  
 Time: How we may waste, 5907: 1-4; misuse of, 5201: 15-17; spent in study of earthly pursuits, 4024: 6-8.  
 Troubled with evil spirits, 5354, 5355; without realizing it, 773: 17, 18, 953; begotten, alone have right to preach, 1922: 2.  
 See Brethren; Christians; Church; Saints; etc.  
**CONSECRATING:** And believing, difference between, 2134: 1.  
**CONSECRATION:** Acknowledgment of Lord's favor to us, 3966: 2-4, 9, 10; admonition to, 26: 11, 12; 113: 6; the normal attitude, 5131: 9-11.  
 As typified in Tabernacle, 154: 1-4, 7, 10; blessings of, in youth, 1671: 5-7, 14, 15; 1672: 1-3, 9-11.  
 Daily Life: Indicative of depth of,

4968: 11-13; 6029: 10, 11; of, more difficult than death, 4008: 1.  
 Depth of, determines our development, 2239: 11; desire for, should result in action, 1604: 12; discipline includes complete, 2071: 5; 2072: 1-3; implies same claims at death, 4: 4; and spiritual neglect of family, 2283: 1-3; doing of God's will is, 1041: 1, 2; drawing back from, displeasing to the Lord, 904: 7; 1798: 13; 1799: 1, 2; 2991: 7-9; essential to understanding spiritual things, 5054: 3-7.  
 Events of: 374: 3, 4; departing from faith of, 4850: 9.  
 Faith the mainspring of, 5698: 2-5, 9; followed the reading of Volume Seven (Letter), 6217: 8.  
**Follows:** Gratitude for redemption, 2723: 9; justification (1890 view), 1202: 8; (1893 view), 1585: 8, 9; 1586: 4, 5; (1894 view), 1669: 18, 19; (1889 view), 2439: 5, 6.  
 Fruitage as well as profession the test of, 4653: 8; how it should affect us, 1773: 5, 9; human plane abandoned at, 1173: 2, 3; illustrated, 572: 6, 9; 904; based on and in, 517: 5; 517: 7; invitation to, found on the Lord's table, 1494: 11-13; involves more than tithing, 2486: 4-11; 2804: 7, 8; is not to sacrifice but to do God's will, 5085, 5086; justification dependent upon, 5133: 4, 8; leads to knowledge of doctrines of Christ, 9: 11-14; marriage as related to, 1554: 2-6; meaning of word, 405: 6.  
**Means:** A solemn obligation, 1426: 11, 12; death of self, 2479: 8, 11; denial of self, 819: 3; destruction of human nature, 5931: 12, 13; God first, 6938: 12, 13; 911: 11; of access to privilege of prayer, 5692: 4-11; slavery to Christ, 1065: 4-12; surrender of the will to righteousness, 6294: 8; the giving up of everything, 672: 4; 2352.  
 Merely Beginning of: Christian development, 4470: 1-3; running toward mark, 5080: 4, 6.  
**Not:** Dependent upon correctness of chronology, 5142: 1-3, 11-13.  
**LIMITED:** In time, 225: 6-8, 10-12; to the matured, 3796: 4.  
 Prevented by earthly duties, 1783: 10-12.  
**Of:** Brother Russell took place about age of, 5477: 7.  
**CHILDREN BY PARENTS:** A blessing to them, 4862: 3, 4; advisable, 1671: 6, 7; not a Scriptural command, 4862: 3, 4; to their advantage, 4091: 2-4.  
**CHURCH:** 465: 13; and world, 443: 9.  
**JESUS:** At Jordan the beginning of, 5671: 12; at 1699: 16; at the Temple brought forth prophecies, 4942: 7, 8, 12; brought spiritual enlightenment, 4544: 3-7.  
 Madam Guyon, 2964: 7-9.  
**PRIESTHOOD:** 78: 11; typically and antitypically, 3280, 3281.  
 Only the first step of, 1900: 10, 11; 5055: 12-14; our only means of expressing gratitude to God, 5726: 1-4; prayer of, by a Pilgrim brother, 5630: 20, 21; precedes justification, 1008: 425: 5, 6; 4656: 9-12; 4746: 7; 5775: 5-10; 5776: 1-2; 5854: 11, 12; 5881: 3-4; precedes vitalized justification, 4547: 15, 16; progressive work of, 2852: 1-3.  
**Reasonable:** Offering of, all, 5423; service regardless of reward, 4836: 6, 10, 11.  
 (Its) Relationship to the ordinary duties of life, 1783: 10-14.  
 Renewed: Toward death by death of Brother Russell, 6006: 8-13; daily, 5630: 20, 21.  
 Self-denials of, 541: 1-3, 11-13; selfishness often mars, 1169: 7, 14; seven days of, 73: 16, 17.  
 Should be continuous activity, 1281: 7-11; 1282: 1; upon none, 5454: 7-13; 6108: 11-17.  
**Since 1881:** Probably generally accepted, 5411: 3-6; still in order, 1113: 2, 3. Some of its blessings, 1086: 9; symbolized by Christ's baptism, 1687: 5; 1688: 2.  
 Work: 317: 1-4, 13, 14; 1403: 4, 5; required of mankind, 5949: 7-9; 1914 or to death? 5570: 9, 10.  
 Vow of, should be renewed daily, 4780: 2-5, 13-15; we should urge to, 2825: 6, 7.  
**What:** God accepts in 1215: 17; is true, 5147: 1-3; 1581: 1582.  
 Will: Costs, 859: 7-12; implies, 835: 4, 9-11; 2603: 11, 12; 3685: 4, 5, 7-11; includes, 1281: 7-11; 1282; involves, 185: 10-20; 234: 1-7, 11, 14; 690: 15, 16; 739: 6-14; 854,

855: 2542: 4, 5, 9, 10; 2845: 8; 3843-3845.  
**Why:** It is reasonable, 2098: 7, 8; 2099: 1, 8; with hope (in 1915) of high calling encouraged, 5721: 12-15.  
**ALSO:** Christians, 460: 9; overcoming differentiated, 4153: 10, 15.  
**SANCTIFICATION:** Considered, together with justification, 5410, 5411; defined, 5876: 23.  
 The high calling: close of, considered, 5168.  
 Vs.: Supporting secret societies, etc., 1819: 1-5; tithing, 2486: 4-11.  
**CONSIDERATION:** Of others a test of character, 5740: 9-12; what it means to the Christian, 3313: 8.  
**CONSOLATION:**  
 Of: God, what it is to Christians, 5803: 1-2; the gospel, 27: 18, 16; 28: 1-21; Some of Acts 4: 36; 3134-3436; what is divine, 1839.  
 See Reproof.  
**CONSPIRACY:** Against God's purposes always fruitless, 4286: 6; article in Bible Students Monthly, published in November, 504: 7; brewing among false brethren, 1641: 1, 2, 12; charge against Jesus before Pilate, 1809: 15; 1810: 1.  
**CONSTANCY:** Vs. obstinacy, 954: 16.  
 See Obstinacy.  
**CONSTANTINE:** Conversion of to Christianity, 806: 10; legalized observance of Sunday by, 32: 4, 10, 11, 14; 1410: 13, 14; 1727: 8, 9; paganized Christianity of, 696: 4.  
**CONSTANTINOPLE:** Impressions of, in 1891, during Brother Russell's tour, 1376: 2.  
**CONSTITUTION:** Sour milk a remedy for, 5: 8, 14-16.  
**CONSTITUTION:**  
 Of United States: Copy donated to Pope, 1050: 8; violated in persecution of Bible Students, 6240: 10, 11.  
**CONSUMED:** One of another, beware lest he be, 1050: 8.  
**CONTENTPT:** Shame and age-lasting, 1529: 8, 10; 1655: 2, 3; 2613: 8; 4992: 3-6, 9.  
 See Shame.  
**CONTENTION:** Among the saints at times, 1663: 12, 13; 1664: 1-3.  
**Of:** Church of old fundamentals of faith only, 4008: 4-7; witnessing to the truth an injury to it, 5699: 3, 4, 8-10. Proper and improper, 5056, 5057; separation of classes preferable to dishonors, 5284, 5285; warning to those developing spirit of, 4502, 4503.  
**CONTENTMENT:** Accompanies journey into outer darkness, 4445: 5, 6; as a part of character development, 2351-2353; essential to consecrated, 2351-2353; in ignorance, 1064: 11; 1065: 11; learning, 3129: 7-9.  
 Lesson: For Christians on, 2686: 9; to spiritless Israel in, 4012: 2.  
**Of:** Christians essential, 2513: 14, 15; on all planes of being, 613: 2; taught us by Elijah's experience, 3400: 4-6; value of, 672: 5.  
**With:** Godliness is great gain, 619: 15; 1851: 11; 2241: 9, 10; good things as, 2351-2353; 4871: 4, 5.  
 Vs. discontent, 2725: 1-3; 6276: 8.  
**CONTEXT:** Always compare text with, 614: 1.  
**CONTRADICTIONS:** Episcopal, 1051: 8-10, 14-17; in Bible, See Bible; of sinners, consider who are, endured such, 6009: 13; 6040: 1-4.  
**CONTRIBUTIONS:**  
 To: Babylon misused, 886: 4-7.  
 LORD'S: Cause must be voluntary, 2511: 2; work, 449: 6, 7.  
 The poor, 917: 2.  
**CONTRIBUTION:** More important than knowledge, 2581: 11; of Jews at reading of the Law, 3677: 4, 5; repentance means both reformation and, 2317: 8.  
**CONTROVERSY:** In re doctrines a benefit to religion, 4826: 18-24.  
**CONVENTION:** Announcements, (1913) 5289; (1914) 5476; (1919) 6450, 6451.  
**CONVENTIONS:** Benefit and blessing to Lord's people of, 2934: 6, 7, 9, 10; 3779: 5; Fifth-Sunday, advantage or disadvantage of, 813: 10, 11; letters of appreciation requested, 1397: 6-8. Locations listed: Akron, O. (1906) 3767: 1, 2, 10, 11; Allegheny, Pa. (1889), 1110, 1111; (1901) 1201: 1-5, 9-12; (1891) 1301, 1302; (1892) 1392; 1539; (1908) 3829: 7; Atlanta, Ga. (1906) 3882: 5; Ashbury Park N. J. (1906), 3838; (1913) 5502: 2-5, 9-14; Atlanta, Ga. (1903), 3249, 3250; Aurora, Ill. (1917), 6140; Australasia (Letters), 5668: 3, 4, 7; 6272: 24-28; Banghamton, N. Y.



(1906). 3714; Boston, Mass., 2516; 2523, 2524; (1904) 3430; (1917) 6131; (1918) 6348, 6349; Brantford, Ont. (1906), 3891; 4; Brooklyn, N. Y., 3890; 5; 4469; 4481; 15-17; 6232; 6233; Canton, N. Y. (1906), 574; 2; (1910) 4589; 4590; Chatham, Ont. (1906), 3856; 10; Chattanooga, Tenn. (1905), 3892; 3; Chattanooga Lake, N. Y. (1910), 4643; 4672; 4678; Chicago, Ill. (1893), 1556; 1565; 1580; Cincinnati, Ohio (1908), 4134; Cleveland, O. (1906), 3800; 9; 3801; 1, 8, 9; (1918) 6348, 6349; Clinton, Iowa (1914), 5502; 2-5, 9-14; Columbus, O. (1906), 3882; 6; (1914) 5502; 2-5, 9-14; Cumberland, Md. (1906), 3857; 1; Dallas, Texas, 2697; 5, 6; (1906), 3883; 1; 2; Denver, Colo. (1903), 3249, 3250; Evanston, Ill. (1906), 3839; 32; Fort Wayne, Ind. (1905), 3678; Glasgow, Scotland (1905), 3678; (1906), 3890, 3891; (1907), 4096, 4097; (1910), 4725; 1-16; (1912), 5109; 6, 12; Hamilton, Ont. (1904), 3889; 1; 7; 8; Harrisburg, Pa. (1905), 3867; 3; 4; Hartford, Ct. (1906), 3828; 13; Hot Springs, Ark. (1913), 5270; Houston, Tex. (1906), 3883; 8; Huntington, Pa. (1906), 3800; 9; 5801; 1, 8, 9; Indianapolis, Ind. 2508; (1906), 3800; 9; 3801; 1, 8, 9; (1907), 4026, 4027; Jacksonville, Fla. (1909), 4338; 3-5, 9, 10; Jamaica, B.W.I. (1905), 3654; 1-3, 9; Jamestown, O. (1906), 3810; 1; Johnston, N. Y. (1906), 3714; Kenton, O. (1905), 3679; London, Eng. (1904), 3395; 1, 9-11; (1905), 3609; (1907), 4027; (1908), 4201, 4202; (1912), 5109; 4-8, 12; (1913), 5316; 3-5, 12-14; Los Angeles, Cal. (1910), 5976; Louisville, Ky. (1906), 3758; 6, 11; 3759; 1, 2; McKeesport, Pa. (1906), 3857; 7; Milwaukee, Wis. (1918), 5976; (1918), 6348, 6349; Mountain Lake Park, Md., 4886-4892; 4949; Nashville, Tenn. (1909), 4312; (1910), 5960; 3-5, 12-14; Newport, R. I. (1916), 6145; New York City, N.Y. (1906), 3800; 9; 3801; 8, 9; Niagara Falls, N. Y. (1905), 3611; (1907), 4057; 4066; (1918), 5960; 3-5, 12-14; Norfolk, Va. (1907), 4081; (1910), 5944; 1-3, 12, 13; Norfolk, Va. (1908), 4274, 4275; (1909), 4253; 7, 12; Oakland, Cal. (1918), 6348, 6349; Perte Springs, Mo. (1912), 5029, 5030; (1913), 5270; Philadelphia, Pa. (1900), 2641, 2656; (1906), 3800; 6; 3801; 9; Pittsburgh, Pa. (1886), 851, 852; (1908), 3744; 4; 4832; 6034; (1918), 6190; 6; Providence, R. I. (1905), 3667; 5-7, 11; Put-in-Bay, Ohio (1908), 4221, 4222; 4238-4249; 4161; 1, 2, 7-9; 4481; 15-17; (1913), 5270; San Antonio, Tex. (1906), 3857; 7; Saratoga Springs, N. Y. (1909), 4312; 4313; Seranton, Pa. (1905), 3667; 12, 13; 3668; 7; (1906), 3891; 2, 3; Seattle, Wash. (1916), 5976; Sioux City, Ia. (1916), 5936; South Africa (Letter), (1914), 6524; 5525; 1-4; Springfield, Ill. (1906), 3829; St. Louis, Mo. (1899), 2516; 2523, 2524; (1904), 3444; 3-4, 8-10; (1916), 5931; 2, 3; St. Paul, Minn. (1906), 3856; Terre Haute, Ind. (1906), 3857; 2; Toronto, Ont. (1903), 3249, 3250; (1912), 5076; 6; 11; 12; 13; 14; D. C. (1906), 3800; 9; 3801; 8, 9; (1912), 5076, 5077; Wheeling, W. Va. 3726; (1906), 3758; 6, 11; 3759; 1, 2; Winnipeg, Man. (1916), 5936; Worcester, Mass. (1906), 3900; 1-2; Mid-winter attempt (1910), 4099; of small size, need no attending; 4652; 14; of Zionists at Pittsburgh; 6316; resemble Feast of Tabernacles; 6077; 10; 3678; 1, 2, 8; restricted during war, none perfecting; 6441; 5-8; tours of, see Russell, Brother; 404; undue hospitality unwise during; 4034; 1, 8.

**CONVERSATION:** Among Christians should minister grace and edify, 4770; 6, 14, 15; honest among the gentiles, 4993; 14-17; influence of, perfecting hisness, 1739; 9; refers to conduct, manner of life, 5860; 4; and godliness, holy, should mark the course of Christians, 5735; 10, 11; 5736; 1.

**CONVERSION:** Does not consist of a feeling of joy, 1200; 1; meaning of, 377; 2, 8; merely the beginning of Christian's course, 2966; 6; method of, early church different from Christendom's today, 2111; 1, 7.

**Of:** Chinese hopeless, says D. D., 1851; 2-7.

**HEATHEN:** Dependent upon procuring money, 4847, 4848; folly of attempting, 3899; 7, 8.

**Luxurians:** ministered, 806; 9-17.

**PAUL:** 551; 1-3; not correct view, 1444; 2117; 2; 2824; 3-6.

**Soul:** different from that of life, 6259; 13-15; three thousand Jews by Peter explained, 2090; 1.

**Of World:** Bishop Foster on, 820; 2; 3; hopelessness of, 820; 2, 3; how to be done, 5; 4.

**IMPOSSIBLE:** Now, 536; 2; says Dr. Sells, 3612; 2.

**NOT:** Before Millennium, 1343; 9, 10, 20, 21; God's wish yet, 8; 12; to be expected now, 5008; work of church, 781; 5-8; work of gospel age, 255; 7-10; 1940; 11, 18; 1941; 1-8; 2690; 5.

**Our view concerning,** 2128; 17-22; to win hope's second presence, 5591; 1-16; 1912; 5109; 6, 12; will it precede Millennium? 4; 2-4; 10, 11; 5; 3; 4; vs. Evangelization, 1073; 10.

**Only true remedy,** 1190; 12; story of a minister's, 658, 659; through faith in Jesus, 560; 6; 7, 10, 18; in Christianity misinterpreted by Christendom, 3892; 2-4, 6-8; hold meaning of word, 2968; 3; what it is, 1391; 3; vs. witnessing, 4; 13-15.

**CONVERSIONS:** After door closed, 1881; 377; 2-6; cost of, in cities and villages, 3908; 10-13; in early church, 550; 8.

**CONVERTS:** Jewish, not under law, 550; 14-16.

**CONVICTION:** Vs. popularity, 468; 5, 6, 11.

**CONVICTS:** Encouraging letters from, 3013; 3, 7, 8; 1242; 7; 1512; 11; 1513; 1-3; 1010; 10; 1011; 10; Paul and Silas were at Philippi, 1556.

**COPPER:** What it typified (1880 view), 117; 4.

**CORINTH:** Error crept into church at, 551; 11; 552; God had many people in, 2131; 2; 1997; Paul at, 557; Paul's discouragement at, 3143; 8, 9; rich field for spread of truth, 3143; 5-7; spiritual fruitage out of wicked, 4417; 1, 2.

**CORNELIUS:** Course of, an example to Christians, 2989; 3; date of conversion of, 2132; 11, 20, 21; first gentile converted, 1451; 4344; 4345; had faith above the Israelites, 2071; 4; prayers of, not answered until end of "seventy weeks", 5832; 12; 5833; 1-3; 5834; 11, 12; probably the centurion whose servant Jesus healed, 1922; 5, 7, 11, 12; 1923; 1; 2132; 10; 2630; 3-6, 7-12; received the holy spirit from above, 2990; 6; saved through faith in Jesus, 2989; 8, 9; why God delayed answering prayers of, 5200; 15-17.

**CORNERSTONE:** Christ Jesus the, 217; 2; 1882; 1, 14-16; Jesus is chief, 185; 6; 813; 5-10; 5505; 11-13.

**CORN-MEAL:** Leaven and cheap food, 6108; 18; 6109; 1-5; value of, during scarcity of food, 6071; 12; 6072; 1-11.

**CORPORATIONS:** See Trusts.

**CORRECTION:** From the Lord, an operation of grace, 2287; 4, 6-10; in righteousness, not in wrath, 2668; 1.

**CORRECTIONS:**

**In:** Scripture Studies in re new covenant, 4477; 9-26; 4478; 1-13; the Watch Tower with respect to new covenant teachings, 4476; 9-12; 4477; 1-4.

**Of:** garbled newspaper report, 1501; "Pastor denies it", 1832.

**See Watch Tower.**

**CORROBORATIONS:** In Great Pyramid, 224; 13, 14; 225; 1-4; of Bible account of Israel's bondage, 3983; 2, 3.

**CORRUPTION:** that within saves from, 4291; 7-8; must put on incorruption, text explained, 6355; 1, 2; of Christendom, 592; 1; saints' bodies will see, 666; 2-8; sown in, 95; 8, 9; why Jesus' body saw not, 666; 2-8; 3376; 8; will follow sowing to the flesh, 3323; 8-11; 4291; 10, 11; 1828; 5, 6; world to be released from the bondage of, 816; 11-13.

**COSMOGONY:** Genesis account of, 299; 6.

**COSMOS:** See World.

**COST:**

**Of:** Christening the world, 3312; 1-6, 9-12.

**DISCIPLESHIP:** 209; 4-7, 11, 12, 184, 285; 2566; 2; 3308; 9-10; 3540; 2, 9, 10; 4557, 4558; 5223; 4929; 2, 2, 8-10; 1389; 1, 2; 1389; 1, 2; lowers to consider, 2072; 2; of Christ made plain, 3236, 3237; should be

duly considered, 5614; 14-16; why so great, 5426; 1-6.

**Truth:** spreading per capita in England, 785; 10, 11.

**COTTON:** New and better, 4523; 18; seed supplied free to Watch Tower readers, 5382; 20, 52; 5649; 8.

**COUNCIL:** Athenian, Paul preached to the, 3138-3140; first apostolic, 1087; 1472; Valcan, for Protestants, 993.

**COUNCILS:**

**Of:** Clergy are evil, 1135; 1-3; Protestantism, 695, 698.

**Pan-Presbyterian,** 695; 8-14.

**COUNSEL:** Of God is wisdom for our earthly affairs, 2240-2242; 4246; 13; 4247; 1-4; to one in trouble, 5409; 1-5.

**See Advice; Admonition.**

**COUNTERFEIT:**

**Of:** True church, Papacy a, 355; 11, 13-18; true kingdom (Revelation 12), 306; 4-19.

**Of:** Type, 355; 15-18.

**COUNTERFEITS:** By Satan, 760; 2.

**COURAGE:** Be of good, 5712; 8, 14.

**Born of:** Faith and strengthened by endurance, 1915; 10; self-esteem not the Christian kind, 4378; 6.

**Christians:** expected to have, 2591; 6; exhortations to, 12; 19-21; increased by love, 4378; 12; 4379; 1-4; is not the spirit of bravado, 5510; 9, 10.

**Jesus:** Gave exhibition of true, 5551; 5-8; in withstanding error exemplified true, 1733; 6-9.

**Manifested by:** Stephen, 2958; 1-3; moral is greater than physical, 4062; 1-4.

**Needed:** By elect of God, 761, 762; to preach truth despite opposition, 4316, 4317.

**Went:** needed more than now, 6286; 5.

**Not:** Bravado, but confidence, 3195; 9; lacking by Jesus in Gethsemane, 2774.

**Of:** Christians is born of faith, 5559; 5, 6, 11; 5560; 11; conviction, 468; 5, 8, 11; Paul amidst mob violence, 4485; 5, 7.

**PETER:** Became his weak point, 5583; 1-3; and John in preaching the gospel, 5840; 3, 8-12.

**Proper and improper kinds of,** 5330; 1-4.

**Required of:** Classes in election of leaders, 5981; 12-16; spiritual Israelites, 3079; 8; 4062.

**Should be:** based only upon faith in the Lord, 6284; 14, 15; source of Christ's, 1806; 13; 1907; 1; to stand by the truth and truth people, 4173; 8-11; what constitutes true, 3136; 8, 9; and caution, not bravado, desirable, 2437; 10-12.

**See Strength.**

**COURTEOUS:** Love as brethren; be, 2654, 2655.

**COURTS:** Civil, brethren not to sue brethren in, 2430; 19.

**Christians:** may properly defend themselves in, 4941; 4, 9, 10; sue unbelievers in, 2686; 6.

**Federal and State,** controlled by Capital, 2216; 9-12; 5458; of Great Britain protect church property from confiscation, 3488; 5-7; when a Christian is justified in going to, 2945; 1; and Legislature and Judges, President Eliot sees decline in, 2948; 1.

**COVENANT:**

**Abrahamic:** 282; 3; amplified and explained, 1617; ancient worthies under the (1895 view), 1872; 3; as confirmed to Jacob at Bethel, 1630; 1-4; 1599; 3-6; beginning of the Hebrew nation, 1615.

**CHURCH:** Accepted under the, 2709; 2; 3916, 3917; 4309; 5, 6; blessed under the, 4309; 5, 6; children of the Sarah phase of, 777; 10; developed under the, 905; 3-5.

**Critically examined,** 6445; 18-23; 6446; 1-3; embraces all other covenants, 5908; 3-5, 9-11; how made and fulfilled, 1140; 9-12; 2122; 10-18; 5226, 5227; improperly called a promise, 4496; 5, 11-15; of the new nature, and spiritual Israel, 5183; 10-15; key to divine plan, 2209; 5-11; length and breadth of the, 6321; 2-6, 8-12; more than a promise, 4496; 2-5, 11; mother of church, 2630; 1; needed no mediator, 4681; 3-7, 17, 18; not sealed with blood, 1839; 1, 2; is only partially understood by Israel, 5285; 7-9; overshadows New Covenant, 792; 13; repeated eight times by Jehovah, 5177; 1; root of symbolic olive tree, 5837; 3, 8; "Thy maker is thy bus-ness", 1389; 17; 1389; 1, 2; to operate in blessing of all, 4320; 20; parts to the original, 4365; 10; 4366;

1, 2; typified by Sarah, 1338-1339; 2778; 3; unconditional, 282; 3; 2120; 13, 14; 2121; 1.

**WHY:** It needed no mediator, 4510; 8; the Law and New Covenants were added to the, 5300, 5301; see Covenants.

**Blessings,** parallelisms showing preparations for, 4437; church given for a, 1542; first, mother of us all, 70; 2, 7, 12-14; God's the basis of our hope, 1435; 4, 5; 1436; 1, 2.

**Law:** Binding upon natural Israel only, 5946; 6; 5947; 1-4; chart showing God's everlasting (1891 view), 4538; clouds and thunder accompanied establishment of, 5990; 1, 2; compared in detail with New Covenant, 1322; 2-5; 1323, 1324; conditional, 382; 4, 5, 6; considered all sins mortal or unforgivable, 1984; 3-5; contrasted with New Covenant, 4548; 11, 20, 21; 4570, 4571.

**COULD NOT:** Be made by God with Adam, 4781; 2, 9, 10; give life, 401; 3-5.

**Critically examined,** 6446; 4-14; did not end at the cross, 4504, 4505; distinction between it and the Mosaic law, 1724; 4-10; educator, not justification, 1868; 8; made the nation perfect, 4368; 8, 11; measure of a perfect man's ability, 4013; 2, 3; Moses its mediator, 1725; 8-23.

**NEW COVENANT:** Does not interfere with, 3654, 3655; superior to the, 1427; 8-14.

**No binding upon:** Christians, 1446, 1447; 1733; 1730; 1734; 8-14; object of, 789; 3; 792; 11; objections of Seventh Day Adventists answered, 1731-1734; Paul seeks freedom from the dead body of the, 2721; 1-2; pericope to lead Jews to Christ, 4455; 8, 9; 6244; 5; pictures by the breaking of high priest, 6450; 1-2; proved a blessing to Israel, 6344; 5-10; renewed under Joshua's leadership, 1869; spiritual Israel not under the, 4013; 4, 9; 4014; 3-5.

**STILL IN FORCE:** In Jesus' day, 1733; 10; upon Jewish nation, 1722; 13-15; 1618; 8-11; 5047; 2-4; 5163.

**To be replaced with:** New Covenant, 4319; 7-10; 4463; 7, 8; 4510-4514.

**TWO:** Reasons for the, 3447; 3; ways of freedom from the, 4505; 1, 2.

**TYPICAL:** Not real, 792; 5-7; of New Covenant, 2709; 3; 3917; 2, 3; 4511; 6-9; 4513; 3-9.

**Typified by:** Hagar, 283; 8; 1389; 2-5, 8-10; 2778; 3; 3916; 2, 3, 12; 4309; 5, 6; 4448; 9-11; unavailing, 9-11, 12.

**WHY:** Added to the Abrahamic Covenant, 2120; 3-11; 4366; 3-6; 5300, 5301; Jesus was born under the, 4451; 10, 11; God gave the, 2720; 5.

**Will never be placed over:** the world, 1732; 20, 21; 1733; 1; with Israel more important than the Law, 6343; 7-11; and Moses, typified New Covenant and the Christ, 4599, 5000; vs. New Covenant, 1403, 1404; 2720; 8-14.

**See Covenants.**

**Witnesser of the,** was Jesus, 1537; 4, 5; 1538; 2, 3.

**New:** 282; 3; 8; able ministers of the, 4435; 8; 4438; 3, 4, 7-10; Abrahamic Covenant overshadowed the, 792; 13; Adam's answer, 4434; 4505; the all nations to be sprinkled under the, 5000; 3, 4; belongs to the Millennium, 905; 3; benefit under the (1897 view), 2122; 7-9; benefits whole world, 6324; 10-13; 6325; 2-4; better sacrifices of grace the basis of mediation, 6326; 6324; 5, 6, 9; blood of the, 3347; 7; Christ is the Mediator of the, 4840; 5293; 1-4.

**CHURCH:** Able ministers of the, 4331; 5, 6, 11; 4332; 1-3; 4496; 6-10; 4598; 8, 9; 4597; is not under the Law, 5946; 6; 5947; 1-4; 5948; 1-4; 5949; 1-4; 5950; 1-4; 5951; 1-4; 5952; 1-4; 5953; 1-4; 5954; 1-4; 5955; 1-4; 5956; 1-4; 5957; 1-4; 5958; 1-4; 5959; 1-4; 5960; 1-4; 5961; 1-4; 5962; 1-4; 5963; 1-4; 5964; 1-4; 5965; 1-4; 5966; 1-4; 5967; 1-4; 5968; 1-4; 5969; 1-4; 5970; 1-4; 5971; 1-4; 5972; 1-4; 5973; 1-4; 5974; 1-4; 5975; 1-4; 5976; 1-4; 5977; 1-4; 5978; 1-4; 5979; 1-4; 5980; 1-4; 5981; 1-4; 5982; 1-4; 5983; 1-4; 5984; 1-4; 5985; 1-4; 5986; 1-4; 5987; 1-4; 5988; 1-4; 5989; 1-4; 5990; 1-4; 5991; 1-4; 5992; 1-4; 5993; 1-4; 5994; 1-4; 5995; 1-4; 5996; 1-4; 5997; 1-4; 5998; 1-4; 5999; 1-4; 6000; 1-4; 6001; 1-4; 6002; 1-4; 6003; 1-4; 6004; 1-4; 6005; 1-4; 6006; 1-4; 6007; 1-4; 6008; 1-4; 6009; 1-4; 6010; 1-4; 6011; 1-4; 6012; 1-4; 6013; 1-4; 6014; 1-4; 6015; 1-4; 6016; 1-4; 6017; 1-4; 6018; 1-4; 6019; 1-4; 6020; 1-4; 6021; 1-4; 6022; 1-4; 6023; 1-4; 6024; 1-4; 6025; 1-4; 6026; 1-4; 6027; 1-4; 6028; 1-4; 6029; 1-4; 6030; 1-4; 6031; 1-4; 6032; 1-4; 6033; 1-4; 6034; 1-4; 6035; 1-4; 6036; 1-4; 6037; 1-4; 6038; 1-4; 6039; 1-4; 6040; 1-4; 6041; 1-4; 6042; 1-4; 6043; 1-4; 6044; 1-4; 6045; 1-4; 6046; 1-4; 6047; 1-4; 6048; 1-4; 6049; 1-4; 6050; 1-4; 6051; 1-4; 6052; 1-4; 6053; 1-4; 6054; 1-4; 6055; 1-4; 6056; 1-4; 6057; 1-4; 6058; 1-4; 6059; 1-4; 6060; 1-4; 6061; 1-4; 6062; 1-4; 6063; 1-4; 6064; 1-4; 6065; 1-4; 6066; 1-4; 6067; 1-4; 6068; 1-4; 6069; 1-4; 6070; 1-4; 6071; 1-4; 6072; 1-4; 6073; 1-4; 6074; 1-4; 6075; 1-4; 6076; 1-4; 6077; 1-4; 6078; 1-4; 6079; 1-4; 6080; 1-4; 6081; 1-4; 6082; 1-4; 6083; 1-4; 6084; 1-4; 6085; 1-4; 6086; 1-4; 6087; 1-4; 6088; 1-4; 6089; 1-4; 6090; 1-4; 6091; 1-4; 6092; 1-4; 6093; 1-4; 6094; 1-4; 6095; 1-4; 6096; 1-4; 6097; 1-4; 6098; 1-4; 6099; 1-4; 6100; 1-4; 6101; 1-4; 6102; 1-4; 6103; 1-4; 6104; 1-4; 6105; 1-4; 6106; 1-4; 6107; 1-4; 6108; 1-4; 6109; 1-4; 6110; 1-4; 6111; 1-4; 6112; 1-4; 6113; 1-4; 6114; 1-4; 6115; 1-4; 6116; 1-4; 6117; 1-4; 6118; 1-4; 6119; 1-4; 6120; 1-4; 6121; 1-4; 6122; 1-4; 6123; 1-4; 6124; 1-4; 6125; 1-4; 6126; 1-4; 6127; 1-4; 6128; 1-4; 6129; 1-4; 6130; 1-4; 6131; 1-4; 6132; 1-4; 6133; 1-4; 6134; 1-4; 6135; 1-4; 6136; 1-4; 6137; 1-4; 6138; 1-4; 6139; 1-4; 6140; 1-4; 6141; 1-4; 6142; 1-4; 6143; 1-4; 6144; 1-4; 6145; 1-4; 6146; 1-4; 6147; 1-4; 6148; 1-4; 6149; 1-4; 6150; 1-4; 6151; 1-4; 6152; 1-4; 6153; 1-4; 6154; 1-4; 6155; 1-4; 6156; 1-4; 6157; 1-4; 6158; 1-4; 6159; 1-4; 6160; 1-4; 6161; 1-4; 6162; 1-4; 6163; 1-4; 6164; 1-4; 6165; 1-4; 6166; 1-4; 6167; 1-4; 6168; 1-4; 6169; 1-4; 6170; 1-4; 6171; 1-4; 6172; 1-4; 6173; 1-4; 6174; 1-4; 6175; 1-4; 6176; 1-4; 6177; 1-4; 6178; 1-4; 6179; 1-4; 6180; 1-4; 6181; 1-4; 6182; 1-4; 6183; 1-4; 6184; 1-4; 6185; 1-4; 6186; 1-4; 6187; 1-4; 6188; 1-4; 6189; 1-4; 6190; 1-4; 6191; 1-4; 6192; 1-4; 6193; 1-4; 6194; 1-4; 6195; 1-4; 6196; 1-4; 6197; 1-4; 6198; 1-4; 6199; 1-4; 6200; 1-4; 6201; 1-4; 6202; 1-4; 6203; 1-4; 6204; 1-4; 6205; 1-4; 6206; 1-4; 6207; 1-4; 6208; 1-4; 6209; 1-4; 6210; 1-4; 6211; 1-4; 6212; 1-4; 6213; 1-4; 6214; 1-4; 6215; 1-4; 6216; 1-4; 6217; 1-4; 6218; 1-4; 6219; 1-4; 6220; 1-4; 6221; 1-4; 6222; 1-4; 6223; 1-4; 6224; 1-4; 6225; 1-4; 6226; 1-4; 6227; 1-4; 6228; 1-4; 6229; 1-4; 6230; 1-4; 6231; 1-4; 6232; 1-4; 6233; 1-4; 6234; 1-4; 6235; 1-4; 6236; 1-4; 6237; 1-4; 6238; 1-4; 6239; 1-4; 6240; 1-4; 6241; 1-4; 6242; 1-4; 6243; 1-4; 6244; 1-4; 6245; 1-4; 6246; 1-4; 6247; 1-4; 6248; 1-4; 6249; 1-4; 6250; 1-4; 6251; 1-4; 6252; 1-4; 6253; 1-4; 6254; 1-4; 6255; 1-4; 6256; 1-4; 6257; 1-4; 6258; 1-4; 6259; 1-4; 6260; 1-4; 6261; 1-4; 6262; 1-4; 6263; 1-4; 6264; 1-4; 6265; 1-4; 6266; 1-4; 6267; 1-4; 6268; 1-4; 6269; 1-4; 6270; 1-4; 6271; 1-4; 6272; 1-4; 6273; 1-4; 6274; 1-4; 6275; 1-4; 6276; 1-4; 6277; 1-4; 6278; 1-4; 6279; 1-4; 6280; 1-4; 6281; 1-4; 6282; 1-4; 6283; 1-4; 6284; 1-4; 6285; 1-4; 6286; 1-4; 6287; 1-4; 6288; 1



9-11; under the (1890 view), 1178: 6; (1893 view), 1601: 16, 17; Church's part in the, 4512: 6-11; clouds and thunder accompany establishment of, 5990: 1-3; compared with Law Covenant, (1891 view), 1322: 2-5; 1323, 1324; contrasting with the Law Covenant, 4548: 11, 20, 21; 4570, 4571; correction in Scripture Studies in re, 4477: 9-26; 4478: 1-13; critically examined, 6448: 12-16; 6449; could not be the original Abrahamic Covenant, 4650: 8; 4681; 5226: 6-8; date for establishing the, 4497: 3-8; earthly, not heavenly, 4550: 11; established since Christ's death (1891 view), 1733: 16-18; establishment of, still waits death of Testator, 4498: 1-4; fleshly seed of Abraham to be developed under, 4366: 1-2, follows taking away of sins, 4520: 18-22; for restitution work, 1601: 10-15; how it differs from the Law Covenant, 4371: 3-6; Jesus the Mediator of the, 4322: 2-3, 6; 4365: 4368; 4640: 9-13; Keturah associated with the, 4449: 10; law of the, 1728: 12; 1729: 1-7; 4549: 4, 5, 9, 10; made with Jews only, 4319: 7, 10; 4550: 5, 9; 4902: 10; mankind the beneficiary of the, 4309: 4310: 1; means of restoring world to God's favor, 5164: 1-4.

**MEDIATOR** Of Jesus, 283: 4310: 8; 4322: 2, 3, 6; 4365: 4368; 4640: 9-13; Jesus and church, 4495: 4; 4902: 10; 5928: 1, 2; Christ is the, 4810; 5293: 1-4.

Messenger of the, 4495: 14, 15; necessity of the, 4454: 8-11; no interference with the Law Covenant, 2720, 2721; 3654, 3655.

**NOT**: For Jews only, 1180: 5-8; yet sealed, proofs that, 6324: 13, 14.

Paul's argument in support of Israel's part in, 4497: 12; promised to the Jews, 4355: 8; 4449: 10; at Pentecost (1885 view), 788: 8; restitution work affected by, 1601: 10, 15; seal of the (1896 view), 2032: 4-8; 4389: 6-10; 5292, 5293; 5542: 15; superior to Law Covenant, 2720: 8-14; takes place of Law Covenant, 4319: 7, 10; 4463: 7, 8; 4310: 4314; "Thou shalt not" to be the law of the, 4729: 1-4, S-10; two crude ideas respecting the, 1180: 8; typified by the Law Covenant, 2709: 3; 3917: 2, 3; 4113: 5-9; 4511: 6-9; unconditional, 3188: 7-9.

**VIEW** Of: In: 1887, 974: 2, 3; 1890, 1174-1181; 1894, 1728: 12; 1729: 1-7; 1900, 2720, 2721.

**WHEN**: Fulfilled, 110: 9, 14; operative, 110: 14; 111: 1, 2; 4330: 10; 4331; 4596: 1-5.

**Why** added to Abrahamic Covenant, 5300, 5301; will not have a new law, 4631: 6; world-wide scope and blessing of, 1364: 16-20; 1365; 3915: 10; 3916; 4366: 7-10; 4464: 8, 9; 5300, 5301; and vow, made grounds for opposition from brethren, 4326, 4327, vs. Law, 1403, 1404; 4371.

**See** Covenants.

**Oath-Bound**: Critically examined, 6445: 18-23; 6446: 1-3; for spiritual Israel, 3916: 1, 5; Jesus the messenger of the, 3684: 1, 2; made by God to Abraham, 2020: 13, 14; 2121: 1.

**Of**: Blood, God bound to Abraham by, 9945: 5-8; Jacob was, 1364: 16-20; 1365: 10; 3916: 1, 2; Lord revealed to them that reverence him, 2208: 2-5; 2209: 3; one needs no mediator, 4681: 3-7, 17, 18; salt, the covenant of faithfulness, 3879: 4.

**Of**: Rainbow, 1614: 5160: 4-7.

**Relationship** with God: Essential to life everlasting, 5162-5164; what is meant by, 5690: 6-12; will exist at close of Millennium, 4624: 9.

**Scriptural** meaning of word, 6445: 7-14; teachings of Brother Russell criticized, 424, 425.

**COVENANTERS**: Of Scotland loyal to God, 5734: 1, 2.

**COVENANTS**: Answer to criticism of Brother Russell in re the, 4680, 4681; article reprinted in 1909 from 1880 Watch Tower, 4370, 4371; brethren oppose teachings of Brother Russell on the, 4326, 4327; Brother Russell's views unchanged respecting the, 4370, 4371; compared and explained, 5300, 5301; concubines of Abraham could represent, 4439, 4440; corrections in Scripture Studies in re the, 4477: 9-26; 4478: 1-13; critically examined, 6445-6450; explained by Mark, 1364: 16-20; how the light advanced in respect to, 4474 in type and picture, 6449: 9-13; Jehovah

pictured as the husband of, 1388: 13; 1389: 1, 2.

**Letter**: Appreciating light on the, 4440: 25-28; 4450: 1-6; on the, 4570, 4571.

**OF**: God: Conditional and unconditional, 3108, 3109; with human race, 3107-3109.

**Sacrifice**, 6447: 3-15.

**Purpose** of (early view), 70: 2-7, 12-14; questions and answers in re the, 4341: 6-18, 21-29; 4342: 1, 2, 13, 14; 4518, 4549; sealing of Law and New, 2839: 1, 2.

**Three** great: 252, 283; 4365-4368; and how typified, 4309: 5, 6, 8-14; 4367: 8-13; 4371: 12-11; 4682, 4683; 5178: 3-6.

**When** final and irrevocable, 3109: 8.

**See** Vow.

**COVERING**: The head, Scriptural meaning of, 4097.

**COVET**: The best gifts, 3046: 2; 4021: 5-7.

**COVETOUSNESS**: Achan's sin typical, 3091: 2; 5350, 5351; ambition may develop into, 4876: 1-5; danger of, 3938, 3939; desire, 2480: 9, 10; foe to the new creation, 5396: 2-4; foundation of most sin, 2945: 12.

**Idolatry**: 1836: 3, 12; of self, 6102: 3.

**In**: Church and world, 2340: 2-4; last days, 2459: 7; the consecrated leads to second death, 5351: 9, 10-15.

**Most** crimes traceable to, 2349: 2; of Ahab brought his death, 4741, 4742; result of selfishness, 4876: 3-5, 9-11.

**Sin** of: 2339, 2340; 2685, 2686; Balaam, 5322, 5323.

**And**: Envy defined, 4021: 5, 6; pride sins of the Pharisees, 5389: 6, 7, 10-14.

**See** Ambition.

**COWARDICE**: Of the Elijah class typified, 4741: 9, 10.

**CRANFILL**: Rev. Chicago University denounced by, 4065: 1-6.

**CREATION**: Account in Genesis corroborated by science, 5140: 4, 8.

**Of**: 5140: 4, 8, 9; Bible does not give two different accounts of, 5140: 13-15; canon theory of, 300: 10; declares God's wisdom, 880: 4.

**Drama**: Endorsed at Hot Springs convention, (1913), 5270: 17-21; see Photo-Drama of Creation.

**Of**: Adam and Eve, 1609; earth explained, 299; God, Jesus beginning of, 505: 7-9; life, artificially considered, pro and con, 3731: 10-13; 3732: 1-5, 16-19.

**PLAN**: Bible account of, 3921, 3923; 5140: 5-7, 13-15; Prof. L. F. Townsend supports Bible account of the, 5506: 1-8.

**The** earth and man, 5139, 5140; world accepted by faith, 4368: 2-5.

**Old**, seventh day types, 108: 9; sabbath not ordained then, 1731: 7-14; six days of, 1608; 1609: 25; 1610: 1-7.

**Weeks** of days, are seven thousand years long, 5139: 14, 15; seven symbolic days, 91: 7, 9.

**CREATOR**: Gladstone on the existence of a, 1331.

**REATURES**: Living, of Ezekiel's vision, 520: 9.

**CREDIT**: Purchase on, may be dishonored, 2214: 7.

**CREDULITY**: Is not faith, 1158: 10-13; 3312: 7; 3313: 1; 4588: 3-7; 5243: 17; 5244: 1; 5446: 3-5, 8, 9; 5717: 10-13; 5892: 1-6; 6098: 6, 12-14, 17.

**CREED**:

**Applies**: Japanese converts in 1892 refuse all but, 1486; minister inserts "they say" in, 3373: 4-6; quoted, 1486: 4, 12, 13.

**Beds** too short for saints, 2814: 1-5; Bible: alone should be our, 1194: 15-17; bondage a hindrance to Christians, 2066: 7-11; every Christian should have a, 1578: 4; how to form a proper, 1168: 7; meaning of word, 1578: 4.

**Of**: A Hindu Christian, 1044; Bishop Riley, 2798: 1, B. S. A. as broad as that of early church, 5155, 5156.

**Presbyterian**: Assailed by Rev. Carter, 3497: 15-20; 3584: 3-6, 8-17; 3782: 3-8, 12, 13; 3976: 13-16; at hands of Christians, 1289; attempted revision of, 1164; 1181, 1182; 1193-1196; 1360; 2830; discussed, 1192-1196.

**Examined**, 2594: 7-14; extract from, 2696: 9-12; "Is like a coat which is becoming too small," says a D. D., 1579: 5; libelous nature of, 1062; questioned, 2695: 16, 17; 2830; rejected by Presbyterian ministers, 987: 2-4; 2614; 2615: 14-17; report of committee on, 1308-1311.

**REVISION**: 1181, 1182; 1360; 2776: 10-16; 3024-3028; demanded, 2983: 5-7, 12-15; not a new thing, 1209; 1212: 2-5; 1308-1311; 1360; 2695, 2696; 2883: 5-7, 12-15.

**TEACHING**: AS TO: Call of God, 1710: 6-10, 16, 17; 1311: 1, 2; 3024-3028; keys of heaven, 1311; 16-18; non-elect, 1310: 16, 17; 1311: 1-3; Papacy, 1311: 13-15.

**TEACHING**: ON: Damnation, 1309: 8-16; 3133: 1-10; election, 1309: 8-16; 1310: 1-17; 1311: 1-3; see Election; fall of man, 1309: 17, 18; free will, 1309: 19-21; keys of heaven, 1311: 16-18; non-elect, 1310: 16, 17; 1311: 1-3; Papacy, 1311: 13-15; predestination, 1309: 8-16; universal opportunity, 1309: 8-16; 1310: 1-17.

**TEACHING**: Regarding infants and insane, 1310: 11-15; that child-killers are better than missionaries, 1315: 11, 12.

**Relation** of, to wedding garment, 76: 2.

**CREEDAL**: Doctrines: Result of heaven in the meal, 4636: 4.

**CREEDS**: Abandoned by Bible by Brother Russell in early life, 6011: 19, 20; 6079: 9-17; admit of no progress, 979: 7; age of, no guarantee of truth, 939: 6, 16-18; Babylon ashamed of her confessions, 993: 1-3; 2631; bondage of, 130: 9; 452: 2, 3; 694: 1-12; blind Christians to true light, 414: 7-10; 6385; Church Federation would abolish, 987: 4, 5, 10; death of, 341: 17; 342: 1; discord of the, 2569: 1, 2; D.D. on folly of, 1306: 11; errors of present truth worship of, 2079: 1-4; exalted above Bible, 65: 1.

**Formed**: By Satan, 2770: 3; in anger and strife, 1207: 3-5.

**Fossilized** theology, 1027; growing more tolerant of each other, 3334: 7, 10.

**HAVE**: Believed thinking people believe truths, 4923: 5-7; had their day, 965: 5; led to bloody persecutions, 5474: 6, 11; obscured the mercy of God, 5446: 1-4.

**Mindrance** to unity, 68: 3, 6, 7; idols of Christendom, 5733: 12-14; lever for infidelity, 207: 3; 2017: 3, 4; 5364: 7; not the gospel, 220: 5, 12, 221: 7; 27: 16, 17; 5136, 5137; of Babylon to be rebuked, 378: 2.

**Of**: Christendom: Inconsistencies of the, 5302: 12-16; short and narrow beds, 564: 7-10.

**Pictured** by Nebuchadnezzar's image, 1408: 13, 14; 1409: 1-3, 10, 11; prevent truth from shining, 130: 9; responsible for anarchy, 2613: 13; 2614: 1; revision of, is no new thing, 1209; "Superstitions and traditions of, are being destroyed," says a Reverend, 1609: 16-18; threatened by practical, 364: 3, 4, 11-13; truth rejected because of errors of, 736: 1-7, 9-13; 4923: 2-5.

**Why**: Men have followed, 658: 7-9; rejection of, often leads to infidelity, 1207: 12-14.

**And**: Bible proposed, 2152: 16; Idolatry in Christendom, 5298: 12-16; sects, John Bunyan's view of, 584: 15.

**Vs.** the truth, 919: 11-13.

**CRIME**: Education a cause of the increase of, 1190, 1191; God not its author, 1268-1271; 1299: 8-12; increase of, 355: 23; 353: 1-4, 16-16; 846: 5-8; 947: 3, 4; 1190, 1191; 441: 6; 442: 412: 1-4; menace to national life of U. S., 3343: 1-9; why Roman Catholics lead in it, 1191: 1-4.

**See** Passion.

**CRIMEAN**: Jews: Rejected Talmud, 2200: 5, 6.

**CRIMINALS**: Among the sects, 848: 10, 11; cured by surgery, 3889: 2-5, 7-10; 3890: 1-4; 4250: 7-12; 4752: 11, 16-20; greater in U. S. than elsewhere and why, 4150: 4, 9; 4151: 1-4; increase of juvenile, 4414: 6, 7; 4415: 1-4; mostly Roman Catholics, 1191: 2; three classes brought to view by Christ's crucifixion, 1964.

**CRIPPLED**: See Sick; Afflicted.

**CRUISES**: In a Christian's life, how to meet them, 5603: 8-13; interval of 20 years between industrial, 406: 6-10.

**CRUCIAL**: Bible study proper for truth people, 1497: 1; disposition should be toward on our own, 561: 6; 562: 1; study developed gradually, 4208: 11; 4209: 1.

**CRUCITICISM**: Absence of helpful, 881: 4; dangers of the spirit of, 6121: 1, 7, 8; for support of the Bible, 4521: 17; Higher, See Higher Criticism.

**OF**: Bible carried, 1416: 16.

**BROTHER RUSSELL**: 425: 9-13; in

re covenants answered, 4680, 4681.

Christians to be self-criticism, 5324: 7-11; 5346: 9-11; church's expectations in 1914 replied to (Letter), 5629, 5630; Queen Regent of Spain, 2298: 12, 13; the Watch Tower, 4045: 1-2.

**Perverts** the mind, 3316: 8-10; petty, manifests lack of love, 5885: 2, 3; proper attitude toward, 1053: 7.

**CRITICS**:

**Of**: The Bible: And their claims examined, 330, 3397; silenced by discourses, 818.

**CROOKES**: Sir William, a victim of spiritism, 3541: 2.

**CROP-FAILURE**: To play chief part in time of trouble, 5112: 4-6.

**CROSS**: Law Regent of Spain, 2298: 12, 13; 4505; ended at the, 970: 6-10.

**OF**: Christ: 136: 1; basis of all hope, 483: 18.

**CENTER**: Of: Christianity, 2135: 3-5; God's plan, 1003; 1054: 5, 6.

**Glorious** in, and why, 73: 14; made of no effect, 108: 2; rejected and disputed doctrine, 5919: 3-6.

**OUR**: Privilege of sharing in the, 4174: 4, 9, 10; salvation, 43: 1-22.

**Significance** of the, 75: 1; (a) stumbling stone, 863: 1; 3201: 7; test upon both the houses, 1452: 1-4; 1452: 6, 10; 1453; various views of, 3900: 3-6; what it means to believers, 5919: 7, 9-11.

**Opposite** course of thieves on the, 2787: 8; sign of, relic of demon worship, 1991: 1; Simon helped Jesus to carry the, 2473: 4.

**SOLDIERS**: Cannot be soldiers of war, 5755: 5, 6, 8-13; 6087: 5-8; different from soldiers of the world, 5889: 5, 6.

**WHAT**: Constitutes good, 5404: 1-5, 10-13; they fight against, 3273: 1; 3858: 1-6.

**Spurious**, what it is, 136: 1; why Jesus suffered the death of the, 4171: 2-4; and crown pins, sale begun in 1806, 3847: 3, 4, 10.

**CROSS-BEARING**: Assisting the brethren in, 3369: 9; 5222: 3, 4; church's privilege of, 2787: 2; 2901: 2-4; 5292: 11, 12; crown dependent upon, 5532: 7, 9, 10; disciples now have opportunity for, 4172: 1, 2; how we can assist in, 3561: 2-5; implied in "love thy neighbor as thyself" (1895 view), 1774: 16-18; only path to glory, 1988: 1-3; three examples of, 960: 8; various means of, 561: 2-5; what constitutes, 5233: 7, 8, 11-15; 5426: 10-12.

**And**: Sacrifice contrasted, 3236: 12; 3237; self-denial, 2615, 2616.

**CROWDER**: General: Letters regarding exemption from draft law to and from, 6110, 6111.

**CROWDS**: Psychology of, 3976: 6-9.

**CROWN**: Dependent upon bearing the cross, 5532: 6, 7, 9, 10; how it is possible to lose our, 4872: 8-10; "Let no man take thy," 476: 1-3; 806: 7, 8; 5532; not cheaply obtained, 1169: 13.

**OF**: Life: Be thou faithful unto death and will give thee the," 5913: 6; 5914; for the endurance of temptation, 5499: 4-8; is divine nature, 5688: 2, 3. Who may take our, 953: 1.

**CROWNS**: Apportioned in spring of 1918, probably, 6416: 7-8; awarded at second coming of Lord, 2212: 5, 8; forfeited and crowns received, 4303, 4304; laid up for the faithful, 3211: 8; 3212: 1; of righteousness, life, glory, 3211: 7, 8.

**CRUCIFIED**: Christ the, 136: 1, 2; by Christ, 960: 2-8; 16; why Jesus was, 327: 1-3.

**CRUCIFIXION**: Alone brought out full value of Christ's death, 5126: 10; described, 198: 1-3; Jesus' greatest test of humility, 3561: 6, 7; most cruel of deaths, 4172: 3-6; not essential to ransom, 2417: 8; 3901: 6, 7.

**OF**: Christ: 1815: 1985; by the Jews not forgiven, but punished, 5577: 9-12; contrary to Jewish custom, 3554: 7-9; fulfilled in harmony with the type, 2136: 9; 4868: 14; in prophecy, 198: 1-3; occurred at third hour, 6097: 3. Roman Institution, 959: 3-6; method of, 2473: 1, 2, 11.

**Showed** contrast of human perfection and human depravity, 1963, 1964; terrible ordeal of, 3370: 3; why Jesus demanded Jesus', 2473: 3.

**See** Trial.

**CRUEL**: Of flesh, defined, 80: 1, 7.

**CRUELITIES**: Dutch in Dutch India, 3723: 8-14; of the past extreme, 4866: 6, 9.

**CRUELTY**: A sample of modern, 2433: 2, 3.

**CRUSADERS**: Last remnant destroyed on Mount Scutellus, 2945: 6.

**CRUISE**: Widow; Jesus, to true Israelites, 2326: 7-10; 3430, 3431.



**CUBIT:** As used in Pyramid, Temple and Tabernacle, 6435; 9:14; sacred, length of the, 3679; 14, 15; 6435; 9-14.

**CULTURE:** Is not religion, 2930; 9; and Christianity contrasted, 3444; 5-7, 11-14.

**CUMMIN:** An Fitches, represent class of sins, 576.

**CUP:** As you able to drink of my, 840; 13; 14; 3362; 7-9; 5421, 5422; 5599.

**Drinking of Jesus:** 225, 226; anew in the kingdom, 5871; 8-12; essential to kingdom blessing, 3362; 5-8; 3880; 13; 4433; 6-8; participation in the blood of Christ, 5421; (a) privilege, 133; 8-12; 6; symbol to the consecrated, 2272; 4-8; what it meant to Jesus, 5421; 1-9.

Now the church is drinking of the Lord's 5457; 2-9, 13-15.

In Scriptures represents sufferings of the Christ, 4555; 7-10; what sense we are able to drink of the, 3362; 7-9.

Jesus submissive in drinking the, 2780; 3, 4; means suffering and death now—means glory and joy in the kingdom, 1695; 7.

**OF** Ignominy and shame, Jesus prayed might pass, 2467; 4-8; 3367; 1, 2; 5551; 11-14; joy and sorrow runs over, 3270; 9, 10; sacrifice, what it meant to Jesus and the church, 5421; salvation means more to church than to David, 5538; 1-8; sorrow, necessity of, 12; 19.

**SUFFERING:** And joy a cause of rejoicing, 6406; 6-8; for church, 133; 8-12; must precede the cup of joy, 5538; 10-15; 5642; 12; 5643; 3-5, 9, 10.

**OF** The Church is poured by Jehovah, 5422; 1-3; Lord vs. the cup of devils, 5598; 1900.

Poured by the Father is one of suffering and joy, 5538; 10-15; runneth over, my, 4280; 11; 5654; 12, 13; Scriptural symbolism of the, 5654; 12; significance of, to church, 2772; 8-10; symbol of suffering and self-denial unto death, 1564; 10-12; 1637; 4-6; that Jesus partakers of the, 3367; 1, 2; we must be partakers of the, 3526; 11-14; what it means to Christians to drink of the, 4591; 12-16; 5342; 1, 2.

Why: Jesus prayed for the passing of the, 2775; 1, 2; the disciples drank of the, 2272; 4-6.

Would to have no part in the drinking of the, 5878; 1.

**And:** Baptism of Jesus required of his followers, 5483; 14-16; 5484.

**LOAF:** Church shares in the, 6060; 6-8; memorial emblems, 2622; 5, 8-10.

See Bread.

**CUP-BEARER:** Nehemiah the king of Persia's, 2524; 10.

**CURIOSITY:** Bait to entrap into Spiritism, 4086; 4, 5, 12; insatiable, may lead beyond love, 1530; 8; 9; leaves the mind open to demon influence, 6285; 13; may lead into temptation, 1025; 3; tempting God by tampering with things known to be evil, 1688; 11; and liberty may be snares to Christians, 2389; 3, 4.

**CURSE:** Cause and removal of the, 586; death is a, 1999; 15; 2000; 1, 2; discoveries that are offsetting the, 4080.

Now: Lifted, 1068; man is affected mentally by, 1080; 1-14.

**OF** Fig tree, 127; 3-5, 11, 12; God upon human race, 586; 1-4.

**OF** the Law was upon Israelites only, 5047; 2-4; 5047; 6, 9-14; Lord came upon all, 2841; 9.

Original, and its execution, 1476; 7, 8, 13, 14; 1477; placed upon man for his good, 1124; 7-15; 1125; 1; to be removed, 477; 1-6, 11-14; 3571; 8-11; Scriptural meaning of, 701; 11, 12; 2443; 5, 6; upon Eve, 1476; 7, 8.

**CURSED:** By the Law, Jews redeemed by Jesus though, 4512; 1; earth, a blessing under present conditions, 3451; 14; is the ground, for the benefit of sinful man, 1240; 2, 3; 3031; 5, 6; 5058; 1-4.

**CURSING:** Men with the tongue, 2443; 5-7.

**CYCLE:**

**Jubilee:** Great cycle began with Zedekiah's downfall, 606 B.C., 1373; 1-8; some calculations on, 4778-4780.

**CYPRESS:** Used in ark, its durability, 525; 1.

**CRVUS:** Frees Israelites from captivity, 2509; 8, 11-15; God's shepherd for the deliverance of Israel, 4892, 4893; instrument in the hand of the Lord, 3642; 3-6; sagacity of, as king, 4893; 3, 4; type of Christ, 4782; 2; 2498; 9.

**CR:**

**OF** Russia: Calls peace conference, 2515; 3-5; civil and ecclesiastical head,

2151; 9; makes proposal for worldpeace, 2360; 5, 8-10, 2361; 1-3; new Czar announces he will uphold aristocracy (1895), 1769; 3, 4; 1791; 14; not the head, but the protector of the Russian church, 1740; 21; on war and peace, 2914; 2915; persecutes Russian Jews, 370; 10; 5-7; 483; 4-6; 2938; 13-16; 4672; 1; 4879; 9-11; Pope attends coronation of, 486; 5-9.

**UNDER:** Malignant influence, 3342; 15-18; spirit control, 4206; 8.

Wishes to be Pope of Jerusalem, 987; 1.

**DAMNATION:** As taught in Presbyterian creed, 1309; 8-16; 3133; 1-10; election of some does not mean general, 623; 11.

**Infant:** Calvin's view of, 830; 2718; 22-25; D.D.'s remarks on, 1182; 9, 10; Presbyterians disagree on, 1168; 2; still held by Presbyterians, 3133; 1-10; views of Christendom on, 2718.

**Meaning of word,** 699; 13; of Gehenna, 521; 19-21; resurrection of, 1371; 1853; 7-12; 1854; 1-8; and condemnation defined, 2719; 1, 2, 6, 7.

**He that:** Believeth not shall be, 606; 8, 9; 936; 1, 2; doubteth is, 4085; 9. Rejoicing in the state of the, 3488; 11.

**DANA:** Charles A., eulogy of the Bible by, 1831; 13, 14.

**DANCING:** Is it proper for Christians? 3342; 11; preferred to dejection, 3242; 12, 13; saints should follow the example of Christ regarding, 1790; 7, 8, 13.

**DANGER:** Christ did not unnecessarily expose himself to, 1735; 4; it is tempting God to place one's self in, 3298; 3; lines of the new creation, 5742; 12; 5743; 1, 2; of worldliness in the church, 5413; 9-13; our only, is in ourselves, 1458; 15-17.

**DANIEL:** An example to Christians today, 2492-2494; 4873; 9-11; book of, rejected by the higher critics, 2492; 6, 11; Daniel trusted in the God of, 5640; 6, 7; days of, interpreted, 2978; 3-4.

**Delivered from lions' den:** 3638; 3842; 4874, 4875; picture of Christianity's deliverance, 2502.

**Dream of, 166; 1-15; faithfulness of, 1708; feared defilement from wine and meat, 3630; 9; habit of, in prayer, 2501; 10, 11; bated for his goodness, 3639; 1-6; highly honored by king, 3638; 15; lessons from life of, 3633; 1-13; noble, sacrificing character of, 3630, 3631; offence of, the worship of Jehovah, 4874, 4875; proofs of the fulfillment of his prophecies, 3630; 2-4; prophecies of, related to John's prophecies, 662; 1; prophecies of Babylon's fall, 2498; 1-4; save the value of a simple diet, 3630; 11; 3631; 1; sought to understand prophecy, 6139; 2-4; vision of kingdoms, 815; 4.**

**1664:** his Companion, 1708; 9; advantaged by plain food, 5796; 1-10.

**DANO-NORWEGIAN:** Dawn Vol. II (1895), 1871.

**DARIUS:** Trusted in God of Daniel, 3639; 6, 7; 3640; unknown to secular history, 3638; 8; weakened by flattery and flatterers, 3639; 7-9.

**DARKNESS:** Blinding people of earth, 535, 536; covers the earth, 535; giving place to light, 522; 4-8; hate the light, 2501; 4-6; 5545; 1-3; 5546; 1-5; 6327; 5, 6, 8; in Africa, 3638; 20.

**OF** Secretarian bondage hates light of truth, 4813; the world traceable to Satan, 5718, 5719.

**Outer:** Cast him into, 954; 14; children of the kingdom cast into, 1095; contentment accompanies the journey into, 1445; 5, 6; do not allow others into, 1860; 10; faults that lead to, 1356; 2-5; how to treat those who have gone into, 5948; 11-13; 5949; 1-5; means error, and ignorance of God's plan, 1282; 4; quickly follows a rejection of Ransom, 2302; 6; result of, 5511; 10-13; some cast into, 2768; 2, 3; two classes cast into, 1279; 6-8; when the Jews went into, 3105; 14, 15.

See Second Death.

**"Out of the lion's marvelous light" (Letters), 1564; 1587; 1630; 1616; 6-8, 10; 1646; 1722; 1753; 1830; 1975.**

**Over the Land of Egypt, antipathical significance of plague, 6237; 3, 4; world during Satan's reign, 4987; 5, 6, 11, 4988; 1.**

Possible after receiving light, 4445; 6-8; reproved by the light, 4746; 2-5, 9-11; 5038; 5-8; responsibility for being in, 888; 1, 2; sin is practised in, 2967; 4.

**Works of Children of the light must**

put off, 5098-5100; 5339; 12-15; defined, 6175; 2, 3; new creatures have no fellowship with, 4189; 1-3; 5038; 12-16; of Satan and sin, 5769; 10-13; 5770; what are the, 3180; 8; 3181; 1-10.

See Cloths; Light.

**DARNEL:** Imitation where, pictures nominal Christians, 4635; 3-5.

See Wheat.

**DARWIN:** Buried in Westminster Abbey, 2114; 16.

**DARWINISM:** New theology essentially, 4581; 13-16; possibly typified by Israel's lust for gold, 5267; 6; supplants Christianity, 2114; 12-16; unscientific, 3421; 5-8; urged for Sunday Schools, 3620; 2, 3.

**DATES:**

**700 A.D.** end of Jewish harvest, 115; 15; 580; 5; 330 A.D. Christianity introduced into Abyssinia, 1988; 2; 534 A.D. Justinian recognizes Pope, 1093; 2; 539 A.D. Papacy gets temporal power, 1093; 11.

**800 A.D.:** Holy Roman Empire began, 1093; 11; Papal Millennium started, 1135; 6; Pope crowns Charlemagne, 1093; 11.

**1054 A.D.:** split between Greek and Roman Catholic Churches, 1740; 16-18; 1780 A.D. dark day, 711; 9-15; 1983; 15, 16; 1798, 1799 A.D. beginning time of the end, 24; 16; 5565; 8-10; 1833 A.D. meteoric shower of a sign, 1935; 15, 16; 2539; 13-18; 1843 A.D. invention of telegraphy, 3821; 9, 10.

**1844 A.D.:** Christ believed due to appear, 115; 2-4; Millerite movement, 288; 9.

**1845 A.D.:** Seventh Day Adventists formerly taught that all probation ended then, 1732; 8; 1846 A.D. Evangelical Alliance—image of the beast, 1744; 5; 1861 A.D. witnessing accomplished, 4; 14; 1868 A.D. Brother Russell first sought the light of truth, 3821; 6; 1870 A.D. Pope first declared infallible, 1893; 14; 1872 A.D. Ransom and restoration made clear to Bro. Russell, 3821; 9, 10.

**1873 A.D.:** Beginning of Day of Jehovah, 26; 11; end of the 6,000 yrs., 289; 1; Rev. Josiah Strong, D.D. calls attention to it (1894), 1875; 6, 7, 12.

**1874 A.D.:** Beginning of sounding of the last trumpet, 2882; 6; beginning of time of trouble, 410; 4; Powderly, Labor leader, calls attention to it (1894), 1875; 13-18; 1878; 1-10; presence of Lord, 115; 2-4; 247; 16; 288; 12-14.

**1874 and 1878 A.D.** in prophecy, 513; 1681 A.D. their significance, 1880; 190; 1914 A.D. Gospel harvest, 885; 5.

**1875 A.D.** beginning of restitution, 123; 20; 1876 A.D. Brother Russell first saw Lord's presence and time prophecies, 3822; 2-6.

**1878 A.D.:** Babylon fell from God's favor, 356; 12; 2553; 1.

**BEGINNING OF:** Binding of Satan, 1233; 3-4; harvest, 375; 11; 2892; 4; harvest siftings, 3523; kingdom, 286; 13; 287; 8; 757; return of favor to Jews, 599; 8-10.

In time prophecy, 351; 4; 474; 18; resurrection of sleeping saints, 2982; 2; and 1914 A.D. restoration of Israel, 384; 9.

**1879 A.D. Zion's Watch Tower** first published, 3823; 15, 16.

**1881 A.D.:** Church's change expected, 1720; 18; end of acceptable year, 682; 6, 18; end of high calling, 289; 11; expectations for year, 223; 7-10, 13-15; relationship of, to those now consecrating, 5411; 3-6; significance of, 247; 6; Tabernacle Shadows published, 3824; 8-12; view in of resurrection of the dead, 631; 7, 8; what it meant to the elect class, 474; 2-11; what perfol in plan was reached in, 103; 1.

**1869 A.D.:** Old Theology Quarterly, 1109; Volume II issued, 1099.

**1900 A.D.:** "night cometh", 1398; 1908 A.D. fall of Babylon then? (1899, suggestion), 1434; 2; 1910 A.D. time of trouble due to begin, 2876; 1.

**1914 A.D.:** Anarchy due to begin, 3620; 12; collapse of Babylon, 2553; 1, 2; destruction of "Christendom" gins, 5851; 1; "Edith's" view not changed respecting, 3437; 1-3; effect upon church and world (1913 view), 5328, 5329; end of gentile times, 115; 2-4; 2976; 9; expectation of church and outlook from, 5568; 9-14; 5569; 5570; faith versus knowledge respect, ing, 5348; 7, 8; how our confidence in,

was tested, 5595; 12-17; important point in chronology of church, 5845; 2; not the beginning, but the end of the time of trouble (1894 view), 1677; 14; October past and the use of Scripture Studies, 5496; 3; suggestion in 1892 that civil powers would continue until, 1434; 2; time of trouble, 286; 7; 377; 20, 21.

**1915 A.D.:** Corresponds to A.D. 70, 5018; 12, 13; end of the day of wrath upon nominal "Christians" (1893 view), 1593; 3-9; end of time of trouble (1893 view), 1581; 3; pointed to by ages of animals (Gen. 15:9), 3957; 8-10; resurrection of ancient worthies (1893 view), 1528; 10; 1529; 1.

**1925 A.D.,** and the glorification of the church considered, 5588; 2, 12-14. See Chronology; 32.

**DAUGHTERS:** See Sons.

**DAVID:** Adultery of, forgiven yet punished, 4270-4273; appointed by Samuel as king, 1901; 4209, 4210; anointing of a type of church's anointing, 3226, 3227; 4210; 4-7; attempted to build Lord's house, 2010; 2, 3; attitude of, toward enemies an example to Christians, 4825; 10; earnestness of conquests, 2032; 1; befriended Melchior, 4268, 4269; believed but understood not the resurrection doctrine, 4961; 12-16; best traits of character of, 1996; chastened but beloved of God, 5440; 8, 13; chose a king because of honest-heartedness, 8317; 1-3; close of the earthly career of, 2030; 3-5; confession of sin and forgiveness of, 2016, 2017; conquests of, are typical, 2032; 1; contrasted with Saul, 3231, 3232; 4255; 1-3; danced before the Lord when bringing home the ark, 5680; 7-9; death of, sought by Saul repeatedly, 5663; 1-5; decline of, and its cause, 2016; 3-8; devoted to the Lord, 2030; 12; 2031; 1, 5; did not usurp kingship, 4235; 1-3; disesteemed by his brethren, a prince of peace, 4235; 1-3; 4236; 1-3; disloyalty of Absalom to, 3261, 3262; error of, in dealing with Absalom, 2025; 1-3; example of patient waiting on the Lord, 3245, 3246.

**Faith:** And patience marked the character of, 3226; 5674; 6, 7, 10-15; in God, 5562; 3-8; sufficient for the slaying of giant Goliath, 3230; 5662; 11-14.

**Flight from Absalom, 3267, 3268;** for disobedience punished with a wicked son, 3261; 4; friendship of, with Jonathan, 3267; 4.

**Jeast:** Root of, 809; 4-9; son of, 467; 9-11.

**Just in little things, 2015; 9-10;** kindness of, illustrated, 2010; 6, 7, 12, 13; 4270; 2, 3, 6, 4271; 1; learns lesson of obedience in the Ark, 4292; 4266; 10; the ark of unbelief, 3238; 3; love of, for Absalom despite Absalom's treachery, 4277, 4278; man after God's own heart, sinful withal, 5681; manner of declaring Solomon his successor, 3276, 3277; meaning of name, 48; 1; 1564; 3; meditations of, were upon the Lord, 5785; 4, 5, 11; 12; mercies of, what they are, 1364; 3-9; 1936; mourned over the deaths of Saul and Jonathan, 5674; 2-4; nobility of, in sparing Saul's life, 4225, 4226; not ascended into heaven, 2089; 6; 518; 8-13; penitential prayer, 4292; 4266; 10; the city of, 3702; prototype of Messiah, 3609; 1.

**Psalm:** Of repentance of, an inspiration, 5681; 9-14; 5682; 1-2; Thirty-second, acknowledges divine forgiveness, 3260, 3261.

**Revelation of, a type of the gospel age, 2010; 8;** represents the entire Christ, 6142; 6; rewarded friends of his enemies, 4235; 4-6; sinful yet loyal at heart, 5681; 2, 3.

**Sins of A:** warning to the church, 2016; 8-10; 2017; 1; covetousness, adultery, murder forbidden, but punished, 3232-3255; 4270-4273; 5681; 3.

**Slays Goliath, 3230; 4215; 6; 4216;** 1-6; Son and Lord of, 808, 809; 287; 3, 6; 4281; 1-4; song of the Bow possibly suggested The Dead end of Saul, 5674; 2; songs of gratitude for, 5675; 2; the life of Saul, 3239; 1-6; 5672, 5673; sure mercies of, 364; 3-9; 1936; taught the lesson of obedience, 2553; 1, 5, 6; though a sinner yet pleasing to the Lord, 3260; 1-3, 6-8; 3261; 8-9; thrice anointed, 5681; 6, 7, 10-15.

**Throne of Messiah's kingdom** properly called the, 5136; 9; to be restored, 458; 9.



Thwarted Adonijah's effort to reign, 4286, 4287.  
 Type of Christ, 453: 20; 1364: 3; 1901: 3-4; 1936: 4, 5; 11; Jesus Christ, 2) church in flesh, 153: 14; 287: 16; 1901: 3-6, 8, 9; 1936: 4, 5; 1996: 4; 3226: 5, 6; 3239: 8; 3240: 5; 3259: 2; 4236: 2, 3, 6-8.  
 Value of his experiences as a fugitive, 3238: 4; wars of, defensive, 2015: 3, 4; why he was a great man, 4255: 12; widest character on record, 4223: 2, 3. And: Goliath, 1902.

JONATHAN: 1907; 3239; 3233; friendship of unusual character, 5664. Saul, opposite spirit of, 4218, 4219; Solomon, lives typical, 4018: 4-8; 4200, 4261.

DAVIDSON: Rev. and Brother Houston debate (1896), 1964, 1965.  
 DAWN: Circles, See Berean Study Classes; Millennial: See Studies in the Scriptures; Mobiles, for use of corporeal, 4194: 11-14; 4195: 1-3, 12, 13; 4196: 1-3; 4197: 1-3, 12, 13.

DAWNS: See Studies in the Scriptures.  
 DAY: Chancellor, prefers earth to heaven, 4195: 22; 4196: 1-7; dark, historical record of the, 711: 9-15; 1983: 15, 16.  
 Dawn: Paul taught definite time for the, 5339: 4, 5.

TRACT: Appreciated, 346: 19; published in defence of the Ransom, 3824: 2, 3; Society's publication, 94: 11; 353: 5-7.

Evil: Armor of God needed to stand in, 36: 12-18; 46: 14; 684: 8-11; 2275: 6-9; 2453: 3-6, 8-14; 3004: 7; 4077: 4, 5; 4448: 6144: 5-12; 6299: 8, 9; more light to faithful in, 2453: 1-3; time of withstanding, 48: 14; walk circumspectly, for we are in, 3593: 3595; why so called, 758: 7.  
 See Time of Trouble.  
 General age may properly be called, 5097: 7, 8; in Scriptures of various lengths, 263: 1, 2; 299: 10-13; 5139: 7; is at hand, night is far spent, 6175: 1; 6299: 1-7; meaning of term in Scripture, 163: 8.

Lord's: 315: 1-6, 11-14; breaking of bread on the, 163: 15-17; of John's vision is Millennium, 2826: 2.  
 See Sunday.

Of: Adam, 15: 1, 2.

ATONEMENT: See Atonement Day; sacrifices, see Atonement Day Sacrifices.

Battle (Zech. 14: 3-5), 286: 6-8; Jehovah, 25, 26; judgment: See Judgment Day.

VENGANCE: Lightnings of the, 1913; duty of Christians to preach the, 6083: 8-14; 6395: 3, 4, 7-9; nations reap their wild oats in the, 1653: 5-7, 16-18; 1654: 8-10; present message, 537: 7; properly proclaimed now, not in Jesus' day, 3300: 5, 7; 5537: 8-12; signs of the, 707: 3; wrath of the, 622: 12-17.  
 Visitation different for church and world, 4963: 14-17.

WRATH: 115: 17; 409: 3-11; 592: 2, 3; 622: 12-17; when and upon whom, 116: 1-10; see Time of Trouble.

World's judgment, 408: 11-13; 654: 13, 16.  
 Spiritual, its length and kinds, 91: 4-6.

Seventh: A day of rest, 1609: 24, 25; God rested on the, 1731: 11-14; in type and antitype, 540: 10-13.

Star: Denial of Ransom by, 463; doctrine of, opposed by Watch Tower, 397; 492: 1-6, 12-14.

Thanksgiving: Every day is one for Christians, 1339; 1490: 1-3; origin of, 5631: 1, 2.

Third: Jesus will raise Jews up on, 2294: 12; sense in which Jesus arose on, 3374: 16; 3375: 1; 3903: 16; 3904: 1.

And hour known no man, 4706: 3-6.

DAYS:  
 Of: Noah similar to days of Son of Man, 261: 7, 8; 2844: 3, 7, 8; 5455: 13-15; the Son of Man, 20: 8, 9; 113: 12; 348: 12; 3934: 11; 3935: 1, 4, 7, 8; 4227: 7; 4706: 3-7; 4797: 4-6, 13.

Perilous times in the last, 2459-2463; seven, of consecration, 73: 16, 17; six, of creation, 1608, 1609: 25; 1610: 1.

Three: For preparing food by natural Israel a picture, 3080: 5; in tomb, proof that Jesus was not fully, 1939: 10, 13; 3574: 11; 5191: 12; temple to be raised up in: 2294: 5, 6, 10.

DAYTON: Flood: Brethren preserved from danger in, 5236: 16-21; 5255: 2, 3, 10.

DEACONESS: Sisters may be elected as such, 1891: 9; 1894: 15.

DEACONS: Are not pastors, 2265: 13; is the electing of, joining, Babylon? 1923: 9, 11-16; ones charged with temporal business matters of local congregations, not a title, 1523: 10. See Elders and Deacons; Leaders.

DEAD: Are freed from sin, 4040: 1-4, 9, 10; "baptized for the", 1545: 3-5, 11-13; 1988: 7, 8; blessed are the, from henceforth, 303: 9-11; 328: 2; 344: 12-15; 474: 7, 10-12; 475: 8, 10; 664: 668.

Body of Christ shall arise, 4667: 3-5; law covenant, Paul seeks deliverance from, 2721: 1, 2.

Communication with, the bait of demons, 268, 267; 3743: 10-15; false views on resurrection of, 2794: 1-4; future probation for, 1449; gospel preached to them that are, 704: 1-3; 1987: 1-3.

How: Raised, 95: 3; 1510: 7-12; 1511: 6-9; they hear Christ's voice, 1231: 15, 16.

Impersonated by lying spirits, 3743: 10-16; 5044: 1-4.

In Christ: Shall rise first, 152: 5-8; 170: 2; 2528: 3-7; 5107: 19, 41, 42; 5108: 10, 11; sleep until he comes, 704: 3, 4, 10, 12.

Jehovah raised Jesus from the, 2795: 3; 5; Jesus the first-born from the, 559: 1; 2422; 2796: 7; 3377: 10, 11; "lived not" (Revelation 20: 5) spurious, 62: 13, 14, 24-26; 194: 14-19; 278: 1-7, 11-18; 365: 7-9, 17, 18; 366: 0; 5-8, 14-16; 909: 6, 7; 1105: 1108: 3-5, 10-13, 1118; 1209: 7, 8; 1772: 6, 11; 5079: 8, 9; march from "Saul" possibly suggested by song of the bow, 5674: 2; more alive, a snare leading to Spiritism, 2187: 8-26; Prof. Hyslop's belief in communication with the, 1490: 20; Protestant advocate prays for, 2681: 3-7; resurrected 50 or 100 years after establishment of kingdom, 5238: 10-12.

Resurrection: From, 42: 1; in various ranks, 95: 2.

Room: for all on earth's surface after resurrection of the, 270: 1, 2, 8-10.

Sea: Fish cannot live in, 3625: 3, 6; 7; products of, 217: 1; some day connected with Mediterranean, 3625: 6; to be restored to use, 2507: 5.

Shall hear Christ's voice, how? 2630: 2-4; when? 3433: 1-4; "So also is the resurrection of the", 1511: 10, 11; 1512: 1-4; spiritism and raising of, 170: 3, 5.

To: be judged, in Millennium, 2993: 1-4; sin, the body of consecrated Christian is, 3246: 3, 4; the law by body of Christ, 3457: 12.

Various views and the true one respecting the state of the, 4549-4553; who will raise the, 27: 51: 19.

With: Christ, what it means to be, 127: 6-9, 13; 202: 9; 826: 12, 19; 2123; 2124: 1, 12, 13; what body raised, 95: 3-7.

Whole world is now, 2435: 1; women received their, raised to life (anastasis) again, 1512: 4.

DEAF: Man restored by miracle of Jesus, 5103: 7; and dumb man cured by Jesus, 5303: 3; 5103: 7.

See Sick.

DEAL: Courageously and the Lord will be with the good, 5414: 2-5, 9-14.

DEALINGS: Of God with natural and spiritual Israel different, 3223: 1, 2.

DEATH: Adam not previously acquainted with, 2344: 3, 4.

Adam: Properly described as sleep, 47: 11; 381: 6; 1880: 15; 1891: 1, 11; 2197: 10-12; 2617: 7-9; 2796: 5-7; 2959: 1, 2; 3399: 4; 3529: 7-9; 4588: 13; 4794: 2, 3; 5059: 7, 8, 13; 5103: 1-3, 10, 11; 5132: 2-7; 5166: 11-13.

WHEAT: Its sentence will be lifted from all, 2999; 3000; it will cease, 15: 8, 9; 251: 11-19; 303: 9, 10; 401: 12; 615: 3-5; 1219: 5; 1511: 4; 4999: 10-15.

Why called an enemy, 1219: 7; vs. Second, 1323: 3.

As a sentence upon Adam was just, 5417: 9, 18, 19; taught by men's precepts, 363: 4-6.

Became an enemy, when, 1511: 4.

Bed: Repentance, reward of, 2258: 2; 3; scientific investigation of experiences on, 4442: 11; testimonies of saints, 93: 2.

Bible views of, 678; Bishop Foster's views vs. Bible view of, 1718; Brother Russell anticipates manner of his, 2683: 7, 8; by one man came, 5149, 5150; called a sleep in Scriptures, 2959: 1, 2.

3399: 4; 3529: 7-9; character will not be changed in, 1263: 3-5, 7-10; 1264: 1, 2, 6, 7; 1469: 1-5; Christadelphian views on, examined, 1950; Christ the Ransomer from, 251: 20-24; church immersed into Christ's, 133: 1-6; compared with sleep, 47: 11; converting sinner, saving from, 494: 3-11, 13-16.

Curse: Of, 1999: 15; 2000: 1, 2; upon mankind, 586: 1-4.

Deliverance from the penalty of, 465: 1; destiny not fixed at, says Wesleyan minister, 4017: 13-15; destroyed through Christ, 43: 19-22; does not mean life, 203: 11-13; 1499: 9-11; early, is it a blessing? 1119: end of the world, 1902: 20; 203: 20; 534: 12; 5835: 1; Knoch and Elijah had not escape sentence of, 3417: 10, 11; erroneous vs. Scriptural views on, 2814: 1-5; 5131, 5133; eternal destiny not determined at, 4002; everlasting is not torment, 699: 11, 12; false ideas of, 158: 11; 663: 13; 665: 13; 4791: 3; 12; freeing from, follows power by Christ, 1286: 4-14.

How: Church's identity is preserved through, 1263: 5, 7-10; 1264: 1, 2, 6, 7; Satan has the power of, 1683: 8, 17; 1684, 1685; 687: 8; 1779: 16.

How: Preserved through, how? 1263: 5, 7-10; 1264: 1, 2, 6, 7; in the Bible vs. De Witt Talmage on, 1119: 1-6; includes sorrow and disaster, 583: 11-13.

Is: A curse, 1999: 15; 2000: 1, 2; an enemy, 15: 8, 9; 251: 11-19; 303: 9, 10; 401: 12; 652: 13; 1219: 7; 1511: 4; 4999: 10-15; is it a penalty or a consequence? 1683-1685; asleep, says Luther, 408: 10.

Its meaning in Scripture, 625: 4-10, 14-23; Jesus agonized in fear of second, 2467; 2468; 3886: 1-4; 4428: 6; 4707: 9, 10; 5523: 13; 6239: 8; judgment after, text explained, 147: 528: 2-4, 12-14; justly penalized upon Adam, 1108: 1-2; last enemy, how destroyed, 1204: 7, 9; 1219: 5, 7; 4999: 10-15; legal, distinguished from actual, 2153: 3, 7.

Mental: Ceasing to exist, 1126: 2, 3; destruction, 846: 4, 9; extinction, 363; 1377: 6, 7, 13; 4551: 10-12; 4552: 2; unconscious state, 4174: 7, 11, 12; 4748: 1.

Mortal: error, view of Christian Scientists, 4743, 4744; natural, really is no such thing, 101: 12.

Not: Enemy to church "from henceforth", 303: 4; knowledge in, 545: 3.

Not: A blessing, 648; eternal torment the condemnation upon the world, 5063; 17-19; to undertake some before they see Christ's kingdom, 5790: 10-13.

Of: Body of church, proofs of, 473: 11-17.

BROTHER: Barton announced, 5930: 4-6, 12-14; Henry Weber, 3314: 1, 3, 10, 11; Russell announced, 5988: 6005: 12, 16; 6006: 11; Russell described, 6005: 12, 16; 6006: 11; Russell foretold, 6005: 12, 16.

Christians not accidental, 2682: 2683; church, sacrificial, 382: 8; Dr. John Edgar (June, 1910), 4638: 17; man differs from that of beasts, 5166: 1-10; Joseph L. Russell, 2239; Messiah prophesied, 2149: 11-17.

OUR: Flesh, 99: 10, 15; Lord all-important, 1247.

Paul was by beholding, 2229: 3; Pilgrim Brother Hayden Samson, 5401: 7.

RACE: A result of disobedience, 250: 7-24; what it involves, 163: 24.

Sister: Selbert's husband, 5281; sisters Holmes and Munsell, 4082: 16.

THE: Cross, why Jesus must die the, 6137: 1, 2; Saints may be peaceful or troubled, 5403: 12-14; soul, 205: 9-11; 277: 2; 2794: 6, 7; 2795: 1-5.

Paul's views vs. Christianity's view of, 680: 8-10.

Penalty: For sin is, 15: 1-13; is for man's good, 1124: 11-15; 1125: 1; not momentary, 1177: 2-3; proved a blessing to humanity, 3451: 14.

Physical, of saints essential, 293: 3; pictured as sleep, 4794: 2, 3; pictured in Scripture texts concerning, 902: 4-7; premature, Jesus and church divinely guarded against, 3302: 1, 2; proper understanding of, 3174, 3175.

Punishment for: Disobedience, 282: 1; sin, 899: 8.

Platonist philosopher's views on, 1060: 8-10.

Sacrificial: Is a second (1884 view), 648: 2; of the church, 382: 8; sufferings of the church are, 4547: 13-15.

Satan's power of, is limited, 1271: 6; Scripturally called sleep, 2617: 7-9.

Second: 140: 2, 3, 5; 356: 3, 5; 381: 7; 655: 14, 15; 744: 6, 7, 18-20; 928: 2, 3; 1039: 1040: 2607: 2612: 1, always a possibility for new creatures in the flesh, 1698: 3-24; assurance of not having merited the, 4628: 6; at end of Millennium due to lack of love, heart-harmony and obedience, 16: 5-7; 733: 3, 12; caused by, 12: 11; perfect light, 724: 1-6; church alone now in danger of, 6325: 5-10.

CLASS: Shall not see life, 1179: 5-7; they will go into, 1459: 2, 3, 7-9; typified by Moses, 1849: 10, 17; 5333: 6-7; will others give credit, 168: 6, 7.

Classes liable to, 724: 8; converting a sinner, saving from, 494: 3-11, 13-16; covetousness in the consecrated leads to, 5351: 6, 7, 10-15; danger of, 3673: 9, 10, 16, 17; do Nadab and Abihu typify sinners of, 3055: 10, 11; during the gospel age, 16: 7; 9; enlightenment as to the gospel essential before, 431: 9, 10; fearful thing, 387: 11-14; 2329: 6-8; final punishment is the, 2739: 11; 5093: 12-14.

FOUR: Incurrable, 765: 1; rejecters of the gospel, 521: 15-18.

Full knowledge of the truth not essential before, 2283: 15; 4907: 8, 9; Holmes, Dr. sees Scriptural teaching of, 4003: 1; how a blessing, 648; 1107: 11.

HOW MANY: Enter at end of Millennium, 1234: 4; will become worthy of, 3201: 7, 8.

Incurrable will not expect, 912: 8; Jesus agonized in fear of the, 2487, 2488; 3886: 1-4; 4428: 6; 4707: 9, 10; 5551: 1-8; 6239: 8; Jesus went there, 1982; justly penalized for the disobedience, 1107: 7; meaning of term, 358: 3-5; 381; 764: 6, 7; 1449; Moses, smiting rock second time, typical of class who enter, 1849: 10, 17; 5333: 3-7; no resurrection from it, 1453: 8, 9; 1454; 1477: 10; 1478: 1-3; 5194: 1.

NONE: Total failures now except those who would be in Millennium, 1789: 15; will grieve for those who enter, 1216: 8, 7.

NOT: A death to sin, 1442: 7-10; 1443; called an enemy, why, 149: 8; hurt of God, limited to denial of the Ransom, 5684: 7.

One-half of the consecrated go into? 1837: 7; 3055: 10, 11; only place open for Judas, 1962; 4908: 10-17; 4909: 1-6; 5453: 2, 3; 5683: 6-8; our example could lead another into, 4731: 1, 2, 10; pointed out by, 912: 1-5; 913: 1-5; 78: 2; probable number who will enter, 4400, 4401; provided by God's wisdom, 5211: 11-13; punishment of the incurrable, 4820: 3-6; removing the wedding garment means, 4525: 9-11; result of willful sin, 567: 1-5; 2154: 7.

SIN: Against the holy spirit leads towards, 260: 4-8, 11-14; 569: 11; 724: 1-6; 1736: 9, 10; 1985: 9-12; 5037: 9, 10-13; 5390: 13-15; 5391: 1-3, 9; 5451: 5453; upon, mortal sin, 137: 11-15, 17-21; 138; 261: 1, 2, 8, 9; 1989: 7-10; 1984: 7-9.

Sinner a hundred years old shall be accused by, 1772: 1-10.

THOSE: Committing the sin unto, neither penitent nor fearful, 1985: 6-12; who offer strange fire go into, 1836.

Total: Resurrection, 649: 11; 769: 12; typified by death under Mosaic Law, 388: 1; Universalist view of, 1442: 7-10; 1443; 1449: 8-16; 1453: 14; 1454; scriptural views of, 648; victims of, 131: 8-10; view of Dr. Lyman Abbott on, 1202: 8.

5502: 10; way thereto will be made difficult during Millennium, 1771: 7, 8; 1772: 1; what is the, 253: 2-9; 891: 3175: 8, 9; who will reap the, 131: 8-10; 281: 2; 424: 13, 14; 553: 9-11; why Jesus merited the, 4908: 10, 17; 4909: 1-6; wages of mankind not in danger of it during gospel age, 1962: 4-6; 6417: 1, 2, 14; "Your blood be upon your heads" is a reference to the, 1557: 18; vs. Adamic death, 1323: 3.

See Punishment, Everlasting. Sentence: And its execution, 1476: 13, 14; 1477; passed upon but not necessarily actual, 2153: 4-7; upon Adam, 417; 503: 11-13.

Shadow of, 15: 4; Solomon's vivid pen-picture of old age and, 1533: 3-8, 14, 15; sophistical views of, 911: 7-10.



16; suspension of life, not extinction, 4657: 3, 4; swallowed up, when, how, 56: 9; 1219: 10; texts concerning, 902: 4-7; theologians' view of, 678: To:

BE: carnally-minded is, 1223: 1-4; destroyed, curse removed, 99: 1-3; 381: 8.

CEASE: Gradually during Millennium, 6305: 11-13; when church is completed, 1354: 4.

Israelites as a result of greed and murmurings, 5306: 14, 15; one sister in the Lord a joyful experience, (Letter), 5820: 1-3, 8, 9; sin cannot reconcile us to God, 728: 11-17.

Valley of the Shadow of: 15: 4, 5; Lord's sheep have no fear in the, 430: 2-4; present world the, 5654: 7, 9; Wages of sin is, 15: 1-13; 163: 7, 8; 251: 7-24; 362: 7-9; 363: 465: 1; 1377: 6, 7, 13; 1805-1807; 2840: 5-10; 2841: 8; was pronounced upon the man Adam, 1477: 4, 5; we have made a promise, 15: 1774: 5, 12. What: Escape from it involves, 689: 4, 11.

IT: Comprises, 607: 12; implies, 13: 5; 277: 2; 822: 3-5, 13-17. Why continued since Calvary, 680: 2; watch in us daily, 5022: 9, 10, 15, 16; world to be liberated from, 816: 4, 8, 11-13.

And: Annihilation, not synonymous, 5041: 5-9; grave, curses, not blessings, 663: 8; hell, cast into fire, 894: 2-4. RESURRECTION: 258: 12-16; 433: 4-10; as applied to Jesus, 3374: 7; false ideas of, 3904: 4; of Jesus proven, 3905: 4-11; 3414: 3; 3906: Scriptural views respecting, 4791: 13, 14; 4792, 4793.

Sin, Satan's twin monarchs, 6034: 2-6, 9-12; Sleep: differentiated, 47: 11; 293: 7, 14; 875: 12, 13; 4175: 3-5. W Life, 401.

See Die.

DEATHS: Christ did not have two, 1290: 6; crucifixion the most cruel of, 4172: 3-6. DEBATES: Advantages and disadvantages of, 5685: 2-4, 10, 11.

Between Brother: Houston and Reverend Davidson, in Scotland (1896), 1964, 1965.

RUSSELL AND: Dr. Eaton, 1903; 3258: 3-15, 17-27; Elder White, 4118: 4119; 4134; 4137: 1-4, 8-12; 4145; 4249: 8, 9, 17. Brother Russell's position (in 1893) respecting, 1501: 16.

In: Paraguay, 1894; Kansas, cancelled, 4101: the church, when profitable, 3018: 10; 3019: 1, 7, 8. Not usually beneficial, 2952: 4; of Brother Russell with Rev. Dillon and Elder White, 4115: 1-3, 7, 8; 4119; 4136: 10; Rutherford, T. A. a successful witness for truth, 5684, 5685.

DEBORAH: Prophetess and savior of Israel, 5604: 9-11; 5605: 1-3.

DEBS: Eugene V. organizes Socialism (1897), 2184: 2; preached revolution (1897), 2216: 17-19; sentenced to six months imprisonment for contempt of court (1894), 1751: 8-12.

DEBTORS: Obligations of, 804.

DEBTORS: Parable of two, 2666: 8, 9; to whom we are, 3029: 8, 9.

DEBTS: Christian's attitude toward the payment of, 5486: 5-10, 16-18; forgive us our, 2665-2667; 3806: 10, 11; 3907: 1. Trespasses.

Of: Civilized nations (1911), 4763: 10-16; Society cancelled, 6184: 19-21; war, never to be paid, 5754: 10. Should be paid despite faith in chronology (Letter), 5486: 5-10, 16-18.

DECALOGUE: See Commandments.

DE CECCA: Brother Giovanni, in Raymond St. jail, letter from, 6330, 6331.

DECEIT: By Satan, to very elect will be, 4253: 1, 2; 4477: 5-7; as to righteousness and unrighteousness, 3323: 8, 11; elect are not, 767: 9; 1239: 8-10, 15; 2770: 10, 11; God is not, 589: 10, 11.

DECEIVERS: And yet true, God's people are counted as, 5773, 5774.

DECEPTION: By Satan, to be permitted at close of Millennium, 5240: 13, 14. How: An aid to free will, 1234: 9-11; to guard against, 401: 9.

Is lying, 4318: 9.

Of:

ANANIAS AND SAPPHIRA: 2102: 3, 5; 2943: 5; 4453: 6, 7, 9-12. Of their successors, 5850: 4, 7, 9-14. Christian with respect to shooting to kill, 2345: 3, 4; Isaac by Jacob, proper viewpoint respecting the, 3955: 4, 5; 6340: 1-8.

And secretiveness differentiated, 3674: 9; 3675: 1.

DECEPTIONS: Of: Ministers about creed changes, 3157: 4, 9.

SATAN: 390: 7; vary according to need, 6384: 1-3.

Severest trials of the future to be from, 6285: 6; why God permits them, 1239: 14, 15.

DECEIT: Of character, of, 6283: 13-16; Important element of character, 3093: 4; one form of character development, 2950; respecting the consecrated to be known at end of age, 5394: 9. See Resolution.

DECLARATION: Of Independence: Vs. Papacy, 1049: 7. See Papacy.

DECLINE: Spiritual: Cause of, 4082: 4; often due to study of human theories, 5558: 1, 8; 5559: 10.

DECOM: In: Church should be reverential (Letter), 5812: 22-26; the house of God, 5186, 5187.

DE COSTA: Dr., withdrawal letter of, 2545-2547.

DECOY: Bull: Christians remaining in Babylon compared to, 2553: 6.

DEDICATION: Of: Children to the Lord is proper, 4823: 5, 6, 9, 10; Grant Monument done without Roman Catholic Bishop, 2108: 1-3; New York City Temple, Dec. 7, 1913, 5365: 3-5, 11-13.

SOLOMON'S TEMPLE: 292: 15, 16; 4297: 1-6, 9-11; preceded its completion, 5713: 6; 5714: 2, 7, 8. The rebuilt temple, 1495.

DEDUCTIONS: Should be drawn from facts, not fancies, 6283: 7, 8.

DEEDS: Good or bad all to be recompensed, 3632: 7, 8; of the body, how Christians may mortify the, 5032: 1-9.

DEEP: Descending into the, 5409: 15-17. DEFECTS: Result of sin, 2902: 3.

DEFICITS: National, caused by military experts, 4350: 13.

DEGENERACY: Often the result of brain disorder, 3774: 5, 7, 9.

DEITIES: Of heathen, gods of cruelty and hate, 4931: 5.

DELILAN: Type of Churchianity, 4088: 8. DELITZSCH: Assyriology unscientific, 3422: 3, 12-21.

DELIVERANCE: Song of, for both houses of Israel, 3998: 12, 13, 3999: 1; 4892: 2, 12-15; 6145: 1-6, 7-10; 6178: 1-3.

See Freedom; Ransom.

DELIVERER: Came out of Zion, 4454: 1-4. DELUGE: See Flood.

DELUSION: Freed from the Standfast (Letter), 6451: 19-22; 6452: 7, 8.

DELUSIONS: Dangerous effects of, 2274, 2275; deceive, 1644: 1-4; in the latter day a frenzy of, 4514: 5-10, 14-17; modern, -Rev. Gordon's correct views, 1990-1993; 2770: 5-9.

Of: Latter day among the truth people, 2274: 10, 11; Satan which blind world to true gospel, 1949: 5, 6, 10, 11.

Past and present, 2218: 11; 2219: 1-4. Strong: Are really very weak, but have great power to deceive "babes", 1644: 1-4; deceive only the unfaithful Christians, 1362: 10; 1363: 1, 2; God sent them, 606: 10-12; 2793: 3; 2813-2817; 6332: 8, 9; hypnotism one of the, 2033: 4, 6, 8, 11; leaders of them, selves deceived, 2219: 7, 9; many to fall away through, 2918, 2219; spiritism brings, 3542: 2-5, 9, 11; who will be affected by, 1358: 2-5; whole armor rejected in the day of, 2275: 6-10; why permitted, 1949: 5, 6, 10, 11.

DEMON: Cries out to Jesus, 3309: 1-7. Manifestation: May be due to imagination (Letter), 5515: 25; to children of consecrated, 5467: 1-6.

Obsession: By fallen angels, 5044: 4; evil habits make way for, 3772: 5, 6; examples of, 459: 17; 4160; followed refusal to let VERA, 4311: 11; four steps leading to, 6335: 3-6; how to be cured of, 5148: 5, 6, 10, 11; insanity often the result of, 3310: 6; 3726: 11; 5044: 4; instances of, in Jesus day, 2173: 4-6; instruction to brethren under, 5354, 5355; proven by Jesus, 3771-3773; 5354, 5355; results from submission of the will, 5475: 3, 7; what it means, 2843: 9.

Worship, sign of the cross a relic of, 1991: 1.

DEMONIZATION: Of: Silver: At bottom of world's trouble, 3117: 17; beyond the power of Congress, 2042: 15; cause of famine, 2906: 14; its place in prophecy, 2039-2045.

DEMONISM: At first advent, 2581: 7, 12, 13; attributed to superstition, 4159: 7-17; 4160; clergyman ensnared by, 2180: 16; 2181: 1-3; forbidden in apostles' day, 2110: 3; modern ritualism is, 1990-1993; power and influence of, increasing, 6332: 4-7, 8, 9; practised by Chinese, Indians, etc., 2173: 7-14; 2174; source of all religious delusion, 3068: 4-9; spiritism is, 265; 754, 755; 1009: 5; 2110: 3; 2169-221; admitted, 2185; 2189; 3727: 1-4; taught under false titles, 6333: 1-5; theosophy one of its forms, 1009; Vow a protection against, 4228: 10; 4227.

See Spiritism.

DEMOMS: Accountable for insanity, fits, etc., 281: 9-11; 2171: 16; 2186: 7-12; admissions of, 2185; 2189; 3727: truth, 5044: 13; advice to consecrated who are troubled with, 5354, 5355.

Armor of God: Affords protection from (Letter), 6179: 11; our defense against the, 401: 9.

Attack upon: Christians by, 6142: 11-17; 6143; Babylon the hold of, 45: 9, 10; back of Spiritism, 2169-2174; Bible account of the course of the, 5043, 5044; can have no power over God's faithful people, 5540: 2, 3. Cast out, 401: 9.

BY: Jesus after apostles failed, 4650: 1, 5, 6; prayer and fasting, 5129: 10-12.

OF: Boy through faith in Jesus, 5128, 5129; slave-girl at Philippi, 4400: 2, 8; woman by Paul, 3122: 6, 11, 12.

Cast: time of trouble, 268: 11-13; 267: 1; Christendom controlled by, 3493: 5-9; 4069: 9; 4070: 1-3; Christian Science originated with, 2189: 2, 6; claudraund power is from the, 4882: 4; communication with the dead the bait of, 266, 267; 3743: 10-16; counterfeit the, 401: 9; Christendom, 4880: 9-13; control of Christendom by, 3493: 5-9; curiosity leaves mind open to, 6285: 13; deliverance of a brother from the, 4447, 4448; diversified wisdom of God exemplified in respect to, 1682: 7, 8, 14, 15; driven by Jesus into the swing, 3339: 16-19, 3712: 17; 4577: 9-13; 5059: 2-4, 9, 10; eight forms of operation of, 3068: 4-7; endeavor to lead the saints into anarchy, 6200: 10-13; entrap the consecrated (Letter and reply), 5354, 5355; existence, powers and limitations of, 1722: 3; extent of their power over body of consecrated, 5540: 2, 3; fallen angels are, 170: 4, 5; familiar spirits, 754: 12-15; first dispensation the unsuccessful reign of the, 1677; forbidden to testify of Jesus, 4969: 13-15; four methods of attack from the, 6142: 17; 6143: 1; God's manner of dealing with, 4664, 4665; Gospels contain forty-two references to, 6332: 7; gradually being loosed from chains of darkness, 480: 4-6; habitation of, 266: 9; have no part in the sufferings of Christ, 4665: 3.

How: Jesus preached to the, 1678; 4068: 8; 5044: 10-12.

THEY: Are now being tried, 4695: 3-9, 11-15; operate on the mind, 4311: 3-6; 6143: 6.

Saints should resist the, 4380: 1, 6; 6285: 1-3.

Impersonate the dead, 3743, 3744; impersonated the dead Samuel, 754: 12-15; 5673: 8, 13-15; impression, third means of attack from, 6142: 17; imprisoned in Tartarus, 254: 5-9; 458: 7, 8; in time of trouble, 170: 4, 9; 458: 7; in trouble to violence against Paul, 5908: 1, 2, 7-9; instructions proper to brethren under obsession of, 5354, 5355. Jesus: Did not die to redeem, 4664; preached to the, 4176: 10; 4177: 1, 2; rebuked the, 2581: 12, 13.

Judged: By church, 4879, 4880; in vision of saints, 6143: 5, 6.

Judgment: And trial, now, 4292, 4293; of, 892: 15; 4069, 4070: 8; 4879, 4880.

Kept not their first estate, 2843: 7; 4068: 2-4, 7; 5160: 1-3, 8-12; lacked knowledge of sin and its consequences, 5574: 1, 11.

Materialization: of, 18: 6; 266: 10; 578: 16; 4227: 7; 4736: 6-12; 4976: 10-12; 5467: 1-6; 5625: 11-13; may injure the consecrated, 4736: 6-12.

May be responsible for dreams, 324: 8, 9; no harm for progeny of, 334: 6, 7.

Not: Astrology, make predictions of future, 3637: 14-16; permitted to point out apostles as God's servants, 5908: 1; Satan, to be active in judgment day, 5018: 2.

Obsessions by, 265; 5044: 4; oppose Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society publications, 4351: 11-15; origin of, 1877.

Penalty: Of restraint and confinement, 1680: 4, 10-13; 1682: 7, 14; no less severe than man's, 1682: 7, 14.

Permitted to approach spirit-begotten, 5148: 12-15; pictured as four winds of heaven, 4822: 14; poison minds of saints, 4312: 7, 8; possible repentance of some, 5019: 8, 9.

Power: In future to bring perilous times, 4976, 4977; to materialize, 119: 5, 6; 261: 10-12.

Powers of, increasing, 5085: 3, 4-8; 10; probation of, 897: 1-3, 6; 1679; punishment of, 2843: 9; reserved in chains of darkness, 2843: 9; resist the spread of the truth (Letter), 5534: 10-12; responsible for persecution of Bible Students, 6245: 13; restraint and confinement of, 1680: 4, 10-13; Scriptural truth our means of defense against, 6179: 11.

Seek to: Dominate the mind, 4311: 3, 6; overthrow the true church, 268: 12, 13; 267: 1-3.

Seeking reformation will not communicate, 4069: 9; sister struggled for years for freedom from (Letter), 6324: 4; 6325: 9; symbolized as winds, 5469: 21; 5470; 6200: 1-9; tendency of, always to impurity, 3338: 5.

To have active part in the time of trouble, 5169: 21; 5470: 1, 2, 7-9; upon Saul, 4218: 4-9; vent their anger against the saints, 5470: 7-9; 6143: 3, 6; 1682: 12-14; 6169: 1-2; when we are guilty of fellowship with, 6386: 1-3, 9; who are the, 74: 8, 9; 150: 1, 2; 2843: 9.

To be: Loosed as Satan is bound, 6199: 7; tried and judged, 3727: 3.

Why: Not destroyed by God, 5377: 9, 15; 5378: 1, 2; restrained, 285: 3-15.

Will work on minds of unfaithful Christians, 6254: 10; 6255: 1; work of, in our day, 4976, 4977.

See Devils; Satan; Spiritism.

DEMONS: Letters: From, 1747: 5-9; 1843: 6-14; 1952: 15, 16; 1953: 1, 5; religious conditions in (1891), 1333: 7, 10.

DENOMINATION: Is called heresy in Bible, 1130: 8-11.

DENOMINATIONALISM: A hindrance, 452: 3; Japanese-Christian attitude toward, 2986: 7-9; not to decline, 2577: 28, 29.

DENOMINATIONS: Evidences of carnality, 1571: 2-13; 1577: 1-3; how the T. B. & T. Society differs from, 3704: 17; 3705: 1, 2, 8, 9; saints should not countenance, 1697: 3, 4; why so many, 5137: 5, 9, 10.

See Babylon.

DENUNCIATION: Not always reviling, 5078: 7, 13; 5079: 1, 6, 7.

DEPART: And be with Christ, text explained, 284: 5-7; 6250: 1-10.

DEPART: From: Faith in early church, 550, 551; the teachings of Brother Russell, 6049: 14-16.

DEPARTMENT: Post-office: Adverse rulings of (1896), 1943: 5-7, 14-17; 1955: 1, 2; 1962: 2, 3; door possibly to be shut by the, 3992: 3-5.

DEPARTMENT: Of brethren becoming lax, 5382: 17-19.

DEPOT: Scripture texts in Union Railway Station, Washington, 4700.

DEPRIVITY: Christ's crucifixion shows depth of man's, 1963, 1964; increasing in our generation, 3741: 4-6, 11, 12; of race is general, not total, 2097: 7, 8; 5232: 8, 9, 15; 5518: 12-14. See Sin: Total.

DEPRESSION: Often traceable to poor physical health, 5671: 6, 7.

DESERTION: Of wife, what constitutes, 1547: 1; 1555: 1.

DESEEN: To sin, vanishing, 1173: 8; blossoming, 1379: 9, 17, 18.

Streams: Breaking forth in, 2776: 3-6; in America, 2907: 4-7, 12, 13.

DESIRE: Evil, when it becomes adultery, 3043: 3; good or bad determines Christian's course, 499: 4-6; meaning as related to sin, 2248: 7, 12.

Of: All nations, 59: 10, 11; 1091-1094; 3052, 3053; the apostle Paul, 1018-1020; 1827.

DESOLATE: Behold your house is left, 1943: 9, 9; 2740: 2, 5-7.

DESOLATION: Astrology, cause of the, 1991: 7, 8; 2822: 7-9; 5641: 10; 5642: 1; Seventy years, in Palestine, 1372: 9-17; 1373: 1-4; 1974: 20, 1975: 7, 13, 17; 1976: 12; 1981: 1



3509:7; 4669:8; 4670:1; 6138:13; 6139:1.

**DESPISE:** Behold, and wonder, and perish, 1487:4, 5; 1488:8-11; of good in last days, 2460:10.

**DESPITE:** To the spirit of fury, 4605.

**DESTINY:** Not fixed at death, says Wesleyan minister, 1017:13.

**DESTROY:** Both soul and body (Matt. 10:28); 875; devil will God, 2001:14-30.

**DESTRUCTION:** Death means, 846:4, 9; everlasting, 356:3-5; 764:6, 7, 18-20.

**Of:** Death through Christ, 43:19-22; earthly kingdoms, 307:18-23; flesh, delivered unto Satan for, 1699:1-11; Jerusalem, type and antitype, 590, 591; Papacy, 307:12-19; present order symbolized by fire, 2971:2-4; Satan, 86:19; 255:1, 2; 725:6-10, 14-16; 2001:14-30; Sonmites not annihilation, 5179; wicked taught in Bible, 3083, 3084.

Pride goeth before, 3384, 3385; punished with everlasting, 764:6, 7; second death means everlasting, 649:11; 769:12; that wasteth at noon-day, 3332:2.

**DEUTERONOMY:** Contains orations of Moses, 4050:9, 17; is Moses' dying message to Israel, 5334:10-18.

**DEVELOPMENT:** In Christ-likeness proper basis of esteem of brethren, 5359:9, 11, 12; law of, as fixed in spiritual matters as in physical, 1906; love the highest form of, 275:5.

**Of:** Graces (eight) and how developed, 1114.

**NEW CREATURE:** A gradual work, 5208; 10-13; compared to eggs in incubator, 4924:8, 14-18; pictured in natural birth, 1273:20, 29, 30.

**DEVIL:** Afflictions from, 1637:7, 8; author of modern doctrines, 2707:5-9; children of, are evil-doers, 1175:8, 9; destruction of, 86:19; 255:1, 2; 725:6-10, 14-16; 2001:14-30; how fathers of Jesus, 1005:11; personality of, 44:7; Satan's, 1005:11; and he will flee, 6285:13; Scriptural proof that Satan is a personal, 5847:5; temptations emanating from the, 2769:13; unbeliever in, is a device of Satan, 3310:7, 8.

**See:** Adversary; Satan; World.

**DEVILS:** Babylon the habitation of, 45:9, 10; cast out by an outsider, 4687:17-19; 4668:1, 2; cup and table of, is the cup and table of the Lord, 1898-1900.

**Doctrines of:** All based on Satan's original lie, 1643:2-13; 1644; modern theology is one, 2756:9.

**Habitation of:** Babylon, 45:9, 10.

**DEVOTION:** Should be our watch-word, 1282:10; test of love, 2456:8; to our loved ones should be shown in life rather than death, 5541:12-14.

**DEW:** Of thy youth: (Psalm 110:3) explained, 2935.

**DIADEM:** Royal, Church is to be, in the hands of God, 4913:8, 9, 14, 15; 6328:6, 10-12; 6329:1, 2, 7.

**DIAGNOSTIC:** See Translation.

**DIAMOND:** Picture of character, 2404:10-12; polished diamond, 3752:1; 4995:9-12; saints like unto the, 3104:1-3.

**DIANA:** Goddess worshiped by Ephesians, 2206, 2207; 4432:3-8.

**DICTATOR:** Jehovah necessarily a, 2984:10, 11.

**DICTIONARY:** Necessary in Bible study, 1241:5, 12, 16-22.

**DIE:** All Christians must physically, 473:5-9, 11-16; after this the judgment, Text explained, 147:2, 3; 2822:10; 2823:1; 5730:14-16; 5731:1-4; in Adam all, 1516; in shall live again even though he, 1506:4-11; set thine heart in order; for thou shalt, 3588:3, 4; "Thou shalt not surely," Satan's lie believed today, 3926:2-5; ye shall not surely, 910:8-12; 4551:10, 11. See Death.

**DIE SYMME:** For interested Jews, 4743:3-5, 14, 15.

**DIE:** Advantages of plain, 4873:3-6; Daniel saw the value of simple, 3630:11; 3631:7; 5796:1-10; effect of, upon the formation of character, 3630:11; 3631:1; 4873:3-6; vegetarian, for perfected race, 2837:1.

**DIFFERENCES:** Between brethren, how to account for, 3043:3-11; wisdom in the settlement of doctrinal, 4374:2; 4375:1.

**DIFFICULTIES:** Marital, should be settled without outside advice, 5900:12.

**DIGNITARIES:** Paul's speaking evil of, 3190:3; 5952:7, 9; what it means to speak evil of, 6255:2, 3.

**DIGNITY:** Between brethren and sisters imperative, 1580:14-16.

**DILLON:** Rev. Wm., withdraws from debate with Brother Russell, 4115:1-3, 7, 8; 4119; 4136:10.

**DIMBLEBY:** False chronology and astronomy of, 1974-1979; 2063, 2064.

**DISAPPOINTMENT:** Continuance of harvest work no cause for church's, 5951:2, 8; evidence of self-will, 2412:11.

**DISAPPOINTMENTS:** Sometimes God's appointments, 2894:4.

**DISARMAMENT:** Why it cannot come before Christ's kingdom, 2361:5-9.

**DISCERNMENT:** Spiritual, for the consecrated only, 373:5, 6.

**DISCIPLES:**

**Denomination:** Became Babylonish, how? 1137:8-10; error of, 2655:5; not free from Babylon, 2338:15, 16; receive unbaptized members (1836), 1969:6-8; sectarian spirit of, 877:10; 878; what they believe, 2266:4-6; and Baptists unite, 3968:5, 6; 4267:14-18; 4268:1, 2.

**See:** Baptists.

**Of Christ:** Appearance of Jesus to, 122:11-17; 2802-2804.

**ARK:** Doers as well as hearers of the Word, 3317:12; 3318:1, 2; such by choice, 3235:5, 6, 12.

**Called:** Christians at Antioch, 1455; 2998:4; commissioned by Jesus to teach, 1917:14, 5; 1917:14, 5; 2809; 5587:12-15; 5588; compared to fruitful trees, 3747:9-11; desire Lord to increase their faith, 1967.

**HAVE:** No earthly advantage, 5370:12-14; 5371:1-4; peace of God, 2456:11, 12.

**HOW:** Keep, 5591:1-6; we become, 5690:13; 5691:1; 6345:10, 11.

**If:** you continue in his Word, ye are, 3053; 5508:2-6, 9-11; ignorant, unlearned men, 748:1-3; illustrations showing oneness of, 3544:9; instructed as to helpship, 4557; 4558; Jesus' disciples manifested love to 2809; Lord warns them to keep humble, 1897; Lord's legacy of peace to, 1834:1-12; 1835:1-3, 7-10; manner of selecting Jesus', 3483; Nicodemus probably not one of the, 3485:6, 7.

**NOT:** Above their Master, 6273:14-16; some of God, 101 Pentecost, 5623:3-7, 10.

**Now:** have opportunity for cross-bearing, 4172:1, 2; peculiar because out of harmony with the world, 5426:3-6; return to fishing business, 2806:4; 1483:6-8; sacrifice all, 541:1-3, 11-13; some offend, 445:4; sought honor as Jesus' disciples, 5689:1; 5691:5; stamina required to be one of, 5495:14; tarrying of, served threefold purpose, 4306:1-5; to do greater works than Jesus did, 2455:1, 2, 9; 3309:8, 9; 3310:1; walk to Emmaus, 1823; warned against leaven of the Pharisees, 611.

**WHY:** They: Asked to be taught to pray, 1945:9; 5832-5835; drank of the Lord's cup, 2272:4-6; slept in Gethsemane, 2774:7.

**See:** Church; Discipleship.

**DISCIPLESHIP:** Advantages of, 2072:4-7; conditions of, 5840:2.

**Cost:** of Christian, 209:4-7, 11, 12; 284, 285; 854:7; 2506:2; 3236, 3237; 3308:9, 10; 3540:2, 9, 10; 4557, 4558; 5223; 5425, 5426; 6259:2, 3, 8-10.

**SHOULD:** Be duly considered, 5614:14-16; not be considered for years, 4872:2.

**Evidenced:** by persecution, 2412:4-6; includes complete consecration, 2071:5; 2072:1-3; Jesus' tests of, 3317; meaning of, 2571:1-3; object and meaning of, 2439:5-9; proof of, 416:11, 12; 1000:11; term of, 2071:5; 2072:1-3; 2615, 2616; 5425:6, 8, 13, 14; 5426; test of true, 4568:13-17.

**DISCIPLINE:** Blessed results of, 1944:8-10; Christians without, not sons, 521:11, 14; God's means of restoring the wayward Christian, 5807:10-12; in the church, 27:15, 17; 952, 954.

**Of:** Militancy to be: Aided by rewards and punishments, 5183:1-4; for individual transgressions, 4856:4, 5, 8-12.

**Of:** Christians, 2772:6, 9; value of, to Christians, 2757:6, 9; why applied to church, 1184:10 and 11; not the present work of the church, 5644, 5645. See Suffering; Trials.

**DISCONTENT:** Fruitage of enlightenment, 6155, 6156; good and evil of, 2351:1-4; hope of future compensation decreases present, 3411:1-3; increases

with knowledge, 1485:11-13; 3169:4; 6155, 6156; its relation to increased light on the Bible, 1064:13-15; why usually caused by intelligence, 1355:7, 8; vs. contentment, 2725:1-3.

**DISCORD:** Followed by harmony, 204:11; of the creeds, 2569:1, 2.

**DISCOURAGEMENT:**

**Now:** Sobriety fortifies against, 3149:2, 8; to be avoided, 4416:9, 10-12.

**In:** the nominal ministry, 4230:1-7.

**Of:** Abraham, 2553:5.

**CHRISTIANS:** How offset, 2520, 2521; source of, 2774:9.

**Colporters:** dissipated, 1633:2-13.

**PAUL:** At Corinth, 3143:8, 9; off-set by a vision, 4416:9, 10-12.

**Leads:** to contrition of heart, 5217, 5218; result of loss of faith and hope, 5712:8-13; and timidity have power to lead astray (Letter), 5496:8, 9, 11-14.

**DISCOURSES:** At funeral service of Brother Russell, 600:612; of Brother Rutherford published without his consent (Letter), 5382:49, 50; on Mars Hill, 1557:5, 10-17; should be simple and instructive, 3243:1; word of caution in re giving of, 1851:1, 10.

**DISCOVERIES:** Confirmatory of Bible, 619:3.

**DISCUSSION:** Of worldly science should be ignored by Christians, 4931:12; or debate, profitable and unprofitable, 3018:10; 3019:1, 7, 8.

**DISEASE:** Among Jews traceable to sin, 4980:8, 9; apostles given power to heal, 2635:10-12; acception, antithesis for, 1944:5; cured by faith (1881 view), 2328:4, 8, 15-18.

**Healing:** of, (1885 view), 759:12; 2582:9, 10; a sign of the times, 748:12-15; 749.

**See:** Healing.

**Is:** it always of Satan? 2668:4-12; of body, affects the mind, 1080:1; predisposition to, 4085:3, 6, 11; progeny of drunkards are predisposed to, 4086:1-3, 6-11; Satan's power to cause, 1684:12-14; 1685; symptoms of spiritual, 2308:1-3; traceable to millions of insects, 4672:6.

**DISFELLOWSHIPING:** Of brethren, see Brethren.

**DISMISSE:** Greatest sin of the consecrated, 2944:1; 5453:9-14; in the truth, 933:1, 2.

**DISHONOR:** To parents, exemplified by Absalom, 3262:1-8; "vessels unto honor or," 1225:9, 12.

**DISINTEGRATION:** Natural tendency of Christendom today, 1548:5, 9, 10; of present order, 668:10-12; precedes reconstruction, 5864:1, 2.

**DISLOYALTY:** Adam's sin, 610:6.

**DISOBEDIENCE:** Death the punishment for, 282:1; in children chargeable to parents, 5287:6, 9; means of separation from the Lord, 3157:7-10; of Adam brought death, 62:11, 12; 250:7-24; 471:465:1.

**To:** God brings His own punishment, 2240:7, 8; parents a sign of last days, 2074:5-7; 2460:2; truth brings death, 49:10.

**Who:** are children of, 3457:3, 11.

**DISPENSATION:** First, unsuccessful reign of the angels, 1677; Second, how Satan is its prince, 615; 1684-1686.

**DISPENSATIONAL:**

**Unfulfilled:** 83:7, 8; in type, 136:1; Jewish and gospel, 39:1.

**DISPENSATIONS:** Or ages in God's plan, 716:15; two, 115:2-5, 9-14; 116.

**See:** Ages; Harvest.

**DISPOSITION:** Evil, sources of an, 5:1; 1214:20, 21.

**Hypercritical:** Indicative of spiritual pride, 5956:3, 4; Lord's people should not have, 4772:12-14; should be abandoned and why, 3316:8, 9.

**DISPOSITIONS:** Warm and fervent most pleasing to Master, 2289:3, 4.

**DISPUTINGS:** See Murmuring.

**DISQUALIFICATION:** As Elders: See Elders.

**DISSEL:** Comments on hatred of the Jews, 3881:13, 14; 3882:1; Jews aided by, 101:7.

**DISSENSION:** Among Christians due to two causes, 5358:8, 13-15; 6414:2, 3, 11; our proper attitude toward, 6322:2, 3.

**See:** Strife.

**DISSEVERED:** Our earthly house, 179:7, 11, 18-20; present order of earth is being, 5735:6, 9.

**DIVES:** And Lazarus: See Parable.

**DIVINE:**

**Approval:** Compared with human, 955:3, 4; not always upon good inten-

tions, 3258:28; seeking the, 4242:1-3.

**Call,** see High Calling; Inspiration, see Inspiration.

**Nature:** Begins at consecration, 218:4; consecrated are all begotten to the, 4665:9-11; crown of life is the, 5688:8, 9; 5689:2, 3; 329:13, 15; exceeding grace of God, 2138:1-3.

**FOR:** Jesus and church, 458:17-19; the church, 89:9-11; 138:9; 142:4-8.

**Highest:** plane, 456:17, 18; of the Christ, 297:7, 8.

**Plan:** see God; Plan of; plans to contain only the Anointed, 4652:7.

**Right:** of Kings: 287:10, 11; 507:4, 9, 12-17; origin of, 757:9, 10; our attitude toward, 5466:5-11, 17-20; properly applies to Israel only, 4786; 444 supported by clergy responsible for World War, 6765; to rule, Kaiser William believes he has, 2217:9-11.

**Sacrament:** Chart of, 6280; time for the completion of, 6310:9, 10.

**Truth:** Not to be spurned, 2057:2, 5, 7; where found and how attained, 6259:11, 12.

**Will:** see Will of God.

**DIVINITY:** Only found of life, 279:2.

**DIVISION:** Brother P. S. L. Johnson's method of causing (Letter), 6204:2-14.

**In:** the Church: An evidence of sectarianism, 4251:11, 12; 4252; 4446:2-5; better than the union under Papacy's system, 1872:1, 2; 1873:1, 2; 2183:5; preferable to bondage, 5981:16; 5982:1; to be decided by majority (Letter and reply), 5790:4, 5, 9-11.

**Of:** Mt. Olivet, type, 286:12-20; why the message of truth creates a, 1633:16; 1634:1.

**DIVISIONS:** In church, carnal, 309:4-7; 1571:2-13; 1577:1-3; "mark them which cause, and avoid them"; 1589:1-3, 7-10; 4318:4; 4483:9; 6224:9-11; of 1894 sifting discussed, 1659-1667; there are no, in the body of Christ, 2224:4.

**See:** Sift; Harvest Siftings.

**DIVORCE:** Only one Scriptural ground for, 1554:10, 11.

**And:** Remarriage when proper, 5954:8-10, 15; separation, divine law respecting, 6197:15-18.

**DIVORCEMENT:** Where is the bill of your mother's text explained, 6250:11-14.

**DO:** This one thing I, 478:2-14.

**DOCTOR:**

**Of:** Divinity: Admits conversion of Chinese is hopeless, 1851:2-7; calls Rabbi representative of Almighty God, 1798:1, 8; says Calvin's creed, 1579:5; says Calvin, working for church federation in America, 1795:11-13; ignores ordination of God to preach, 2096:3-8; objects to being called reverend, 1486:7; on the folly of creeds, 1306:11; preaches on resurrection of the body, 1852:8-10; says New Testament church is, 1825:11, 12; tells truth about India, 1074:1072; true description of Babylon by a, 1476:1-5.

**VIEW:** OF, ON: Election, 1666:11-19; future probation, 1334; the saloon, 1492:19.

**DOCTORS:**

**Of:** Divinity: Refuse evangelist for belief in Christ's return, 1818:16; try to doctor divinity, 1419:11.

**Of:** The Law: Confronted by Jesus at 12 years, 3291:3-6; failed to trap Jesus, 2756, 2757.

**See:** Clergy; Ministers.

**DOCTRINAL:** Differences, see Differences.

**DOCTRINE:** Believe not every, 651:10, 17; blown about by every wind of, 4408:11; 4409:1-3; chief theme of Watch Tower and why, 829.

**False:** Babylon drunken with the wine of, 3455, 3456; 4031:7, 8; effect of, New Testament, 3442; effects of, 767; 3455, 3456.

**HAS:** A baneful influence upon the world, 6258:1-5; blinded Christians' faith in Jesus, 2940:3, 7, 8.

**Opposing:** of work of saints, 774:12, 13; responsible for fear of God, 6399:3, 4; and true, 125:14, 15; 126:1.

**Fundamental:** defined, 59:13-15.

**Importance:** Of receiving sound, 6312:4; to Christians of correct, 5952:8.

**In:** Watch Tower remains unchanged, 4491, 4492; love should be taught by elders as well as, 4346:8; morality, the suggested text, Methodist, 1375; need for abiding in the truth, 8099:14; 6100:1.

**Of:** All creeds being rejected, 3766:13-21; both nominal houses of Israel false, 432, 433; Brother Russell de-



serving of special consideration, 6193; 2; Christendom the cause of its decline, 602; Day Star and Watch Tower opposed, 397; 431: 12-14; 432: 1, 6, 10-12; Nicolaitans, 359: 19; 491: 9; no eternal torment is not a dangerous, 1603; Pharisees and Sadducees, 432: 10, 15-18.

Our attitude respecting the investigation of other, 4408: 11; 4409: 1-3; prove all, hold only true, 451: 10, 17; 868: 10; 1204-1208; 1788: 9, 10; 4750: 1-5; revealed to the truly consecrated, 5137: 1-5, 9-14; sound, they will not endure, 964: 4; 2135: 1; 2229: 8; taught in Scripture Studies remains unchanged, 4474, 4475; those who practise the spirit of Christ are most clearly his, 1593: 16; 1594: 1; we do not look for new, 4493: 7, 8.

We should: Not investigate every, 3215: 2-6; proclaim, 646: 5-8.

What "the sincere milk of the word" is, 1567: 15; why it is essential to know the true, 3318: 6, 8-10; will not endure sound, 968: 4; ye shall know of, 4423: 1, 2.

**DOCTRINES:**

False: Cause of nominal Christianity's unscriptural view, 5317: 6-9; hindrance to true worship of God, 2079: 1-4.

OF CHRISTENDOM: Compared to intoxicating wine, 4287, 4288; described, 4288: 2, 7.

The latter days traceable to Satan, 5800: 1-12.

Seducing, proper attitude toward, 5970: 2-4.

**DOERS:**

of the Word: Be ye, 2694: 3, 4; 3317: 12; 3318: 1, 2; 3747, 3748; reward of, 645: 14, 15.

**DOGMATIC:** Teaching a dangerous practice, 77: 1.

**DOGS:** Disguised should not be tolerated, 1712: 3-6, 8-10; dumb, faithless clergy called, 2674: 4; clumps from children's table, 2280, 2293; gentiles so-called (Luke 16), 1000; 2653: 13; 4627: 2, 3; of Lazarus' Parable, 284: 1, 2; symbol of evil and evil men, 1671: 1, 2.

**DOING:** And knowing the will of God, 1802.

**DOMINION:** Lost by Adam to be restored, 269: 9, 14.

Of: Earth traced, 453: 11-21; righteous in Millennium, 302: 13.

Over: Animals a glory, 1267: 4-7; God's works given to Adam, 4972: 11, 12, 17; Papal, as a leopard, 63: 6.

**DONATIONS:** For rebuilding, Solomon's temple discontinued by King Josiah, 4777: 7, 12.

To: Churches used to spread higher criticism, 3373: 1-9; Red Cross and other charities (Letter and reply), 5804: 14, 15.

See Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society.

**DOOR:** Behold, I stand at the, 506: 1-3, 13-16; how Jesus is both shepherd and, 1647: 4, 5; narrow, strive to enter the, 5407: 2, 3, 7, 8; of God's sheepfold is Christ, 2673: 5; posts of Israel changed and removed, 4787: 3-6.

To:

HIGH CALLING: Church to be glorified after shutting of the, 6194: 6; close of, 224: 7-12; 288, 289; 6244: 8-10; close of, will end spirit-begotten also, 6359: 4; closed and harvest ended, 6426: 10; expectations of Brother Russell regarding its close, 6359: 4; in what sense it may be shut, 6358: 20-22; not shut in 1881, 1112: 4; not shut in 1915, 5721: 12-15; shut when all wise virgins have entered into, 70: 11, 12; 5523: 13-16; 6194: 9; shut when work in harvest field is prevented, 6244: 11-12; status of one consecrating after its close, 5761: 7, 8; suppression of truth may mean shutting of the, 1448: 1; to be shut possibly by Post Office Department, 3992: 3; still open, 2676: 8; was shut, 1112; when it will be shut, 4111: 4.

Kingdom shut, 3868: 10; 3869: 1, 2; sheepfold is Jesus, 4157: 2, 3.

**DOGS:** Life and works of, 2987: 8; 2988: 1-4; raised to life by Peter, 1450.

**DOUBLE:**

Israel's: Accomplished, 1378, 1379; completed in 1878 and in 1918, 6235-6237; simply a double of time, 1160; was disfavor with, 201.

Portion of Lord's spirit explained, 3428: 9.

**Mindfulness:**

POE TO: Christian progress, 2335,

2336; reaching the mark, 5081: 5-7.

Leads to instability of character, 1562: 5, 10, 11; 2336: 3, 4; 5313: 5, 10-13; Saul an example of, 4233: 5.

**DOUBLES:** Use of, in Bible, 56: 7.

**DOUBT:** How to beat its enemy, 6129: 13, 14; in Millennium possible to all who so prefer, 1529: 7; letters of encouragement to those in, 1236: 2-6; 1599: 7-9.

**DOUBTETH:** Is damned, he that, 4085: 9.

**DOUBTING:** Of St. Thomas not a matter for reproval, 5565: 1-2.

**DOUKOBORS:** Irrational religion of the, 3097: 16; 3098.

**DOVE:** Holy spirit like a, 2565: 8, 9. See Olive Branch.

**DOVES:** Harmless as, 745, 746; 5151; symbolize peace, 2237: 5.

**DOWIE:** John A. became millionaire, 2338: 4; declares himself to be the Messenger of the Covenant, 2838: 6; Editor's view of cures of, 2837, 2838; false prophet, 2858: 5; lording it over "Eionists", 2286: 5, 7; preclaims himself Elijah, 2838: 13.

**DOXOLOGY:** Eliminated at Chicago University, 3567: 7-9.

**DRAFT:** Law, see Law, Draft; Military; War.

**DRAG:** Net: Parable of, 5048: 6.

**DRAGON:** Beast and False Prophet in Bible symbology, 630: 6; 510: 8; red, and woman explained, 55: 5-7; spirit of Roman empire, 318: 8, 9; what it is, 55: 5-7; 3068: 8; whom it represents, 55: 9, 10.

**DRAMA:**

Eureka: Class extension work in connection with the, 5523, 5524; 5553: 9, 15; 5787; colorwork work in connection with, 5787: 1, 5; 5788: 1-8; family use of, 5586: 3, 4, 12; ready for use, 5514: 20-22; 5515; shown in railroad stations (Letter), 5876: 20-22; success in showing (Letter), 5590: 16-20; 5602: 14, 15, 16; (Letters), 5687: 12-15, 23, 24; 5705: 7, 10, 13; 5822: 23; 5887: 5-9, 15, 16; (Letter), 5969: 33; useful as a Christmas gift, 5575: 13, 14.

**DRAMATIZING:** Of Bible subjects, (1895 view), 1818: 7-9; "sacred opera Christ", commended (1895), 1838: 9-12; 1839: 1.

**DRAPER:** Brother Frank, Pilgrim trip of, in Great Britain, 4844: 12; 4859: 14; 4868: 10.

**DRAWING:** And forcing during Millennium, 1057.

**DRAWING:** And forcing during Millennium, 1057.

**DREAMS:**

Of God: Church are, 4478: 3-5.

HOW: Men are, 6362: 8-11; 6363: 1; the spirit-begotten are, 5133: 17-20; 5134: 1-4; 5583: 1-7.

Not the work of the holy spirit, 6362: 6, 7; to Jesus, 4148: 1, 2, 6; why only certain class are, 4475: 11, 12.

To Christ: Are all men being, 2519: 3; 3169: 10-16; 3170: 1-7; eventually all men will be, 4049: 1, 7; how we are, 2570: 12, 13.

**DREAM:** Horatius Bonar's analysis of zeal in a, 3542: 13.

Of: Daniel, 166: 11-15; Jacob Interpreted, 5199: 14-17; 5200: 11; Pharaoh interpreted by Joseph, 5218: 13-17.

Paul guided of the Lord by a, 3144: 4.

**DREAMS:** Christian's safety in interpretation of, 5714: 5, 6, 9; Christians not taught by, 2887: 1; 3144: 5, 8; may be from evil spirits, 327: 8; not to be considered as from the Lord, 614: 5; 3277: 8; 3971: 5-7; origin and purpose of, 2886: 7; respecting the 1894 sifting, 1663: 2, 3; to what extent we may profit by, 1546: 11; usually the result of indigestion, 5214: 4, 5.

See Visions.

**DRESS:** Christian's, 620: 6-8, 10-12; 3342: 1; of preaching brethren preferably black, 4817: 3-5; and food, Christians should be simple in, 3292: 3.

**DREYFUS:** Rochefort's cruelty in case of, 2133: 2, 3.

**DRINK:** See Meat.

**DRISCOLL:** Bro. G. C., tribute to Brother Russell by, 6008: 2, 3, 11-13.

**DROSS:** Greatest among leaders of flock, 3865: 6; must be consumed by fiery trial, 1944: 5-10; Paul counted all things, 478: 10-14; things of earthly value now viewed as, 6442: 3-7.

**DROUGHT:** Predicted by Elijah antitypically fulfilled in spiritual, 5741, 5742; represents spiritual famine, 557: 10, 11.

**DROWNING:** In sea, happened when stumbling Lord's people, 3797: 4-8.

**DRUG:** Habit cured by the truth, 2246: 9.

**DRUMMOND:** Prof., preaches evolution (1895), 1784: 12, 13.

**DRUNKARD:** Cured by truth alone (Letter), 5515: 19-23; pictured by Solomon, 4600: 7; true pen picture of, 1520: 9, 10.

**DRUNKARDS:** Of Ephraim, 562: 6, 13, 15; progeny of, predisposed to disease, 4086: 1-3, 6-11; should not be found among Christians, 3451: 8, 9; woe-people of, 2533: 8, 9.

**DRUNKEN:** But not with wine (Isa. 29: 9), 588, 589; 2904: 8, 9.

With the wine of: Christendom, all nations are, 4287, 4288; false doctrine, 3455: 1, 3; 4031: 7, 8.

**DRUNKENNESS:** Among "Christians" in foreign lands, 1304: 3; as applied to Christians, 3318: 6; Benhadad defeated through, 4758: 6-8, 13, 14; literal and spiritual, 3662, 3693.

Of: Babylon, 1896: 2-21; children habitual in Germany, 3746: 10.

Overcharged with, 565, 568.

See Intoxication; Rioting.

**DRY:** Bones: Vision of, 2505: 3-9.

**DRYDEN:** On "The Bible", 2375.

**DUBLIN:** Difficulties in the church at, 4424: 3, 4.

**DUE:**

Time: Key to understanding plan lies in expression, 7: 4-9; ransom of all in, 33: 2; 447: 1-4; world to know of Jesus in, 3475: 9; 3476: 1, 2.

**DUST:** Of thy feet, shake off the, 2262: 2, 7; 3010: 9.

Shall: Be the serpent's meat, its meaning, 1649: 12; 2841: 9; 5574: 7, 8; return to earth, spirit unto God, 5108: 2-7.

**DUTIES:** Of the head of the home, 4899: 8-12.

**DUTY:** All questions of, answered by God's law, 1118: 7; of the church this side the wall, 1127: 10; 1128: 1-5; care for our families our first, 1327: 8; 2196: 9, 10; 3268: 8; 4118: 5-7; 5168: 12; 5558: 10, 13; 5557: 1-2; friendship not to interfere with, 423: 1-7, 15-18; how to perform a, 3395: 8.

(Philistines): Beginning of Christian law, 7554: 7; illustrations of, 2807: 2-10.

Of: Consecrated parents to children, 874: 1, 2, 6; 1097: 5, 6; surrounding ourselves with helpful influences, 5727: 10; true Christian in churches, 456, 457.

To our fellow-men, 3029: 5, 6, 8, 9.

**DYING:** Act of, not full wages of sin, 15: 10-13; no significance to visions received by, 3524: 16, 17.

Of: Brother Russell was without murmur or complaint, 6003: 9, 12, 13; 6004: 2, 11-13; 6005; the Lord Jesus always borne by the consecrated, 5671: 8-12.

**DYSPEPTICS:** Spiritual, 23: 12.

**EAGLES:** Assembled at carcass, 229: 10.

**EAR:**

Hearing: Preach to, 127: 1, 2, 10; precedes faith, 6: 11, 12.

**EARLY:** Church: See Church, Early.

**EARNEST:** Of our inheritance, 493: 4-7, 11, 12.

**EARNINGS:** Symbolical significance of, 51: 14-16.

**EARS:** Ticking, meaning of phrase, 968: 4; of deaf unstopped, symbolical and literal, 712: 11.

**EARTH:**

Abides: But changes, 3154: 10, 11; forever, 3154: 10, 11.

Age of: Estimated, 299: 13-15; set by scientists at millions of years, 4699: 13-18.

Beast came out of, 319: 16; beginning to yield her increase, 4431: 12-14; being gradually perfected, 5058: 2-4.

Bible does not teach that it is flat, 18: 6-10; 1812-1814; founded and immovable, 1813: 14-25; 1814: 1-4.

Burned, few left, 5041: 14-16; burning of, symbolic, 5363, 5364; creation of, and preparation for man, 299; 5139, 5140.

Cursed: A blessing under present conditions, 245: 14; for the sake of sinful man, 5058: 1-4.

Darkness: Blinding people of, 535, 536; covers the, 535.

Dust shall return to, 5108: 2-7; five universal empires of, 5673: 9-12; 5674; the world, 1128: 1-5; that it is, 1811: 6-10; 1812-1814; four corners of, 1812: 17; how Christ takes control of, 5: 1-4; hung upon nothing, 1814: 5-12; immovable, taught by the Bible? 1813: 14-25; 1814: 1-4; inhabitants of, 85: 5-7, 19; 86: 1-4, 10-14; born of, compared with the world of heaven, 5862, 5863; jubilee of the, 50th thousand year, 1731: 19, 20; labor pangs of, 1668; lay not up for your-

selves treasures upon, 1820: 2, 3; Nicholson's view of the end of, 1904: 6; perfected, to be the home of man, 5057, 5058; pillars of, 1813: 6-9, 14-25; 1814: 1-2; population of, 85: 5-7, 19; 86: 1-4, 10-14; 3626: 14-18; perished to heaven by minister, 4192: 23; 4: 10-17; rebellious province of, how redeemed, 1204: 5-7; restitution, relates to man and not to, 1240: 2, 3, 8; rotation of, Pope forced Galileo to deny, 3648: 1; saw [His lightning], and trembled, 1913.

Shall yield her increase: 2775: 10; a sample how the, 3302: 4-8, 11-14.

Sun and stars not merely ornaments and conveniences of, 1812: 18-22; symbol of organized society, 498: 7; 636: 688; 4: Texas could hold the population of, 2775: 6, 7.

To: Be buried up, 3215: 9-12; become like Eden, 613: 1; rejoice in Lord's reign, 815: 1.

Tracing the dominion of, 453: 11-21; waters beneath the, 1813: 1-5; whirlwind raised up from the coasts of the, 7550: 11.

And: Heaven to be changed, 4222; sea, mountain and hill, symbolical meaning of, 716: 1-3.

See Heavens.

**EARTHLY:**

Home of: Church to be dissolved, 701: 7-9; saints is the earthly home, 2231: 4.

Interests wisely sacrificed for spiritual, 5206: 1-7; things created to picture things spiritual, 29.

See Blessings, Earthly; Cares, Earthly; Love, Earthly.

**EARTHQUAKE:** In Jamaica, truth people delivered from, 3942: 6, 7; probable means for overthrowing wall of Jericho, 5343: 13-15; San Francisco, truth people all spared in, 3781: 6, 7, 13; symbol of revolution, 2334: 6.

See Revolution.

**EARTHQUAKES:** Caused by subsidence of mountains, 1215; and cyclones in prophecy, 534: 11-16; 879: 1, 2.

See Calamities.

**EAST:** "Many shall come from the", 1095; worshiping toward the, a relic of demon worship, 1990: 19.

**EASTERN:** Name of a pagan festival, 1290: 1, 8.

**EAT:** Give ye them to, 3333: 9; 3334: 8, 9; good of the land, spiritual Israel does, 3454: 1, 2; "take no thought what ye", 873: 5, 6, 10; "thy words were sound and I ruled in", 3609: 4; "with such an one, no, not to", 2962: 2, 3.

**EATING:**

Of Jesus' flesh: 611: 10, 12-14; 4147; world to have part in, 5342, 5343.

Regular, essential to spiritual health, 25: 11; tempting God in our, 1688: 11.

**EATON:**

Dr. E. L.: Engages Brother Russell in debate (1903), 3258: 3-15, 17-27; on the church of today, 5348: 6-8, 12; 3384: 1, 2.

See Russell.

**EBENEZER:** Monument of victory to both houses of Israel, 1627: 13; 5629: 1.

**ECCE HOMO:** Behold the Man, 104: 1-12.

**ECCLASIA:** Difficulty in the Dublin, 4424: 3, 4.

Elections: Care should be taken in, 4503: 10, 11; evil speaking and, 5529: 13; 5530: 1-3; justice to reign in, 5921: 11-14; love takes precedence of, 5921: 11-14; 5922: 11-14; 5923: 11-14.

Of: Elders, questions to be put preceding, 6220: 1-5, 6-10; sisters as deaconesses, proper, 1891: 9; 1894: 15.

Rules in connection with, 1890: 7-15; 1891: 1892; 6326: 6-12; 6327: 6-12; 1814: 1; 3368, 5369; 6220: 1-5, 6-10.

Error of judgment may be committed by, 4985: 11; meaning of word, 295: 1, 2; Paris, meaning from brethren of (Letters), 5841: 2-6, 24; 5842: 1; Philadelphia, restoration of loyalty from Letters, 2226: 11.

Trouble in: Indicates loss of part of armor, 6201: 2; often the result of spiritual pride, 5958: 14; 5957: 1, 2, 13-15.

**ECCLASIA:** Advantaged by having stock-keepers, 5362: 11, 12.

Referring: Conducting meetings of (Letter and reply), 6270: 7-11; to those having difficulties with elders in, 5921: 1-8, 10-14.

Division in: The better than a union under Papacy, 1572: 14; to be on the side of, 2183: 5.

Divisions and sects in, evidences of: Carality, 309: 4-7; 1571: 2-13; 1577: 1-3; sectarianism, 4251: 11, 12; 4252; 4446: 2-5.



**Electioneering** detrimental to, 5645: 5-7; how to deal with elders in (Letter), 1895: 3-11; leaders in, caution in their selection necessary, 2925: 5; mark them that cause divisions in the, 1589: 1-3, 7-10; 4318: 4; 4483: 9; 1242: 9-11.

**May be** advantaged by separation, 5284, 5285; divided as to meetings but not in spirit, 5501: 4; 5502: 8. Method of establishing, 836: 1-9, 12-16; not leaders, should control local affairs, 2080: 2, 3; 5336, 5337; 5347: 6-10; require course in election of leaders, 5981: 12-16.

**Responsible for** Election of wrong leaders, 5981: 12-16; leaders who become arrogant, 4503: 5, 6; not removing wayward elders, 3866, 3867.

**Teachers in** See Church, True. Teachers in, trial, See Church, Trial; warned against work of Brothers Johnson and Jolly, 6222, 6223; why they have troubles, 1889: 5, 6.

**See** Speaking Evil.

**ECCLIASTASIS:** Book of, reviewed, 1532; written in Solomon's later life, 1517: 7.

**ECCLIASTICISM:** Against radicalism, 992: 1-14; Baptists slaves to, 3248: 3, 7, 11; 3249: 1, 2; drowned in worldliness, 3351: 1-3; political, 231: 9-12; rebuked by a clergyman, 3358: 22; 3359: 1, 2; 3958: 7-22; St. James declares unfaithful, 100: 5; to feel the time of trouble close the social element, 5527: 9; why it is declining, 3357: 10, 11.

**ECLIPSE:** Solar, never exceeds over seven minutes; 2489: 4, 5.

**ECLIPSES:** Of moon, B. C. 1, 561: 19.

**ECONOMIC:** Conditions: As foreseen in 1895, 1859: 3-5.

**CAUSE OF THE:** Time of trouble, 1690, 1691; world-wide depression in 1893-1894, 1606, 1607.

**Cure of plutocracy,** 1244: 3, 5, 6; in 1893-1895, 1758: 22; 1759: 1, 2; kingdom the only solution of problem of, 1954: 13-21; point to end of the business depression of 1895, 1851: 12, 16; probable effect upon, of entrance of women into business, 1621: 4-7; unblamed view of, 1243: 12, 13; 1244: 1-5; 1245: 8, 10.

**ECONOMY:** For, had times, 5143: 6, 7; needed most by the poor, 3781: 9-12; one of the beneficial lessons of the World War, 6402: 7; part of our covenant of sacrifice, 1672: 15; suggested to be practised by Christians, 6072: 9, 15.

**Taught by Jesus:** 2644: 10-12; in miracle of loaves and fishes, 3503: 9. And love manifested by God in the condemnation of one man, 429: 9, 10.

**See** Generosity.

**ECUMENICAL:** Mission Conference: N. Y. 1900, 2046.

**EDDY Mrs. See** Christian Science.

**EDEM:** Enterprising engineer seeks to restore, 4572: 12, 13; 4573: 1; signals delight, 1240: 4; whole earth to become like, 613: 1.

**EDGAR:** Account of dying boys of Brother John, 4652; book on the Great Pyramid by Brothers, 4658: 8; death of Doctor John (June, 1910) announced, 4638: 17.

**EDIFICATION:** Object of pleasing our neighbors to, 6338: 4, 9-11.

**Of:** One another, the tower of grace conversation, 4770: 3-6, 14, 15; others the result of our self-denials, 5556: 6-13; 5557: 1, 2.

**EDISON:** Denies the Immortality of the soul, 4773: 3, 4; experiments with, 1894: 15; 1895: 4; 1954: 9-12; 1968: 14, 15; 1969: 15; 1970: 15; 1971: 15; 1972: 15; 1973: 15; 1974: 15; 1975: 15; 1976: 15; 1977: 15; 1978: 15; 1979: 15; 1980: 15; 1981: 15; 1982: 15; 1983: 15; 1984: 15; 1985: 15; 1986: 15; 1987: 15; 1988: 15; 1989: 15; 1990: 15; 1991: 15; 1992: 15; 1993: 15; 1994: 15; 1995: 15; 1996: 15; 1997: 15; 1998: 15; 1999: 15; 2000: 15; 2001: 15; 2002: 15; 2003: 15; 2004: 15; 2005: 15; 2006: 15; 2007: 15; 2008: 15; 2009: 15; 2010: 15; 2011: 15; 2012: 15; 2013: 15; 2014: 15; 2015: 15; 2016: 15; 2017: 15; 2018: 15; 2019: 15; 2020: 15; 2021: 15; 2022: 15; 2023: 15; 2024: 15; 2025: 15; 2026: 15; 2027: 15; 2028: 15; 2029: 15; 2030: 15; 2031: 15; 2032: 15; 2033: 15; 2034: 15; 2035: 15; 2036: 15; 2037: 15; 2038: 15; 2039: 15; 2040: 15; 2041: 15; 2042: 15; 2043: 15; 2044: 15; 2045: 15; 2046: 15; 2047: 15; 2048: 15; 2049: 15; 2050: 15; 2051: 15; 2052: 15; 2053: 15; 2054: 15; 2055: 15; 2056: 15; 2057: 15; 2058: 15; 2059: 15; 2060: 15; 2061: 15; 2062: 15; 2063: 15; 2064: 15; 2065: 15; 2066: 15; 2067: 15; 2068: 15; 2069: 15; 2070: 15; 2071: 15; 2072: 15; 2073: 15; 2074: 15; 2075: 15; 2076: 15; 2077: 15; 2078: 15; 2079: 15; 2080: 15; 2081: 15; 2082: 15; 2083: 15; 2084: 15; 2085: 15; 2086: 15; 2087: 15; 2088: 15; 2089: 15; 2090: 15; 2091: 15; 2092: 15; 2093: 15; 2094: 15; 2095: 15; 2096: 15; 2097: 15; 2098: 15; 2099: 15; 2100: 15; 2101: 15; 2102: 15; 2103: 15; 2104: 15; 2105: 15; 2106: 15; 2107: 15; 2108: 15; 2109: 15; 2110: 15; 2111: 15; 2112: 15; 2113: 15; 2114: 15; 2115: 15; 2116: 15; 2117: 15; 2118: 15; 2119: 15; 2120: 15; 2121: 15; 2122: 15; 2123: 15; 2124: 15; 2125: 15; 2126: 15; 2127: 15; 2128: 15; 2129: 15; 2130: 15; 2131: 15; 2132: 15; 2133: 15; 2134: 15; 2135: 15; 2136: 15; 2137: 15; 2138: 15; 2139: 15; 2140: 15; 2141: 15; 2142: 15; 2143: 15; 2144: 15; 2145: 15; 2146: 15; 2147: 15; 2148: 15; 2149: 15; 2150: 15; 2151: 15; 2152: 15; 2153: 15; 2154: 15; 2155: 15; 2156: 15; 2157: 15; 2158: 15; 2159: 15; 2160: 15; 2161: 15; 2162: 15; 2163: 15; 2164: 15; 2165: 15; 2166: 15; 2167: 15; 2168: 15; 2169: 15; 2170: 15; 2171: 15; 2172: 15; 2173: 15; 2174: 15; 2175: 15; 2176: 15; 2177: 15; 2178: 15; 2179: 15; 2180: 15; 2181: 15; 2182: 15; 2183: 15; 2184: 15; 2185: 15; 2186: 15; 2187: 15; 2188: 15; 2189: 15; 2190: 15; 2191: 15; 2192: 15; 2193: 15; 2194: 15; 2195: 15; 2196: 15; 2197: 15; 2198: 15; 2199: 15; 2200: 15; 2201: 15; 2202: 15; 2203: 15; 2204: 15; 2205: 15; 2206: 15; 2207: 15; 2208: 15; 2209: 15; 2210: 15; 2211: 15; 2212: 15; 2213: 15; 2214: 15; 2215: 15; 2216: 15; 2217: 15; 2218: 15; 2219: 15; 2220: 15; 2221: 15; 2222: 15; 2223: 15; 2224: 15; 2225: 15; 2226: 15; 2227: 15; 2228: 15; 2229: 15; 2230: 15; 2231: 15; 2232: 15; 2233: 15; 2234: 15; 2235: 15; 2236: 15; 2237: 15; 2238: 15; 2239: 15; 2240: 15; 2241: 15; 2242: 15; 2243: 15; 2244: 15; 2245: 15; 2246: 15; 2247: 15; 2248: 15; 2249: 15; 2250: 15; 2251: 15; 2252: 15; 2253: 15; 2254: 15; 2255: 15; 2256: 15; 2257: 15; 2258: 15; 2259: 15; 2260: 15; 2261: 15; 2262: 15; 2263: 15; 2264: 15; 2265: 15; 2266: 15; 2267: 15; 2268: 15; 2269: 15; 2270: 15; 2271: 15; 2272: 15; 2273: 15; 2274: 15; 2275: 15; 2276: 15; 2277: 15; 2278: 15; 2279: 15; 2280: 15; 2281: 15; 2282: 15; 2283: 15; 2284: 15; 2285: 15; 2286: 15; 2287: 15; 2288: 15; 2289: 15; 2290: 15; 2291: 15; 2292: 15; 2293: 15; 2294: 15; 2295: 15; 2296: 15; 2297: 15; 2298: 15; 2299: 15; 2300: 15; 2301: 15; 2302: 15; 2303: 15; 2304: 15; 2305: 15; 2306: 15; 2307: 15; 2308: 15; 2309: 15; 2310: 15; 2311: 15; 2312: 15; 2313: 15; 2314: 15; 2315: 15; 2316: 15; 2317: 15; 2318: 15; 2319: 15; 2320: 15; 2321: 15; 2322: 15; 2323: 15; 2324: 15; 2325: 15; 2326: 15; 2327: 15; 2328: 15; 2329: 15; 2330: 15; 2331: 15; 2332: 15; 2333: 15; 2334: 15; 2335: 15; 2336: 15; 2337: 15; 2338: 15; 2339: 15; 2340: 15; 2341: 15; 2342: 15; 2343: 15; 2344: 15; 2345: 15; 2346: 15; 2347: 15; 2348: 15; 2349: 15; 2350: 15; 2351: 15; 2352: 15; 2353: 15; 2354: 15; 2355: 15; 2356: 15; 2357: 15; 2358: 15; 2359: 15; 2360: 15; 2361: 15; 2362: 15; 2363: 15; 2364: 15; 2365: 15; 2366: 15; 2367: 15; 2368: 15; 2369: 15; 2370: 15; 2371: 15; 2372: 15; 2373: 15; 2374: 15; 2375: 15; 2376: 15; 2377: 15; 2378: 15; 2379: 15; 2380: 15; 2381: 15; 2382: 15; 2383: 15; 2384: 15; 2385: 15; 2386: 15; 2387: 15; 2388: 15; 2389: 15; 2390: 15; 2391: 15; 2392: 15; 2393: 15; 2394: 15; 2395: 15; 2396: 15; 2397: 15; 2398: 15; 2399: 15; 2400: 15; 2401: 15; 2402: 15; 2403: 15; 2404: 15; 2405: 15; 2406: 15; 2407: 15; 2408: 15; 2409: 15; 2410: 15; 2411: 15; 2412: 15; 2413: 15; 2414: 15; 2415: 15; 2416: 15; 2417: 15; 2418: 15; 2419: 15; 2420: 15; 2421: 15; 2422: 15; 2423: 15; 2424: 15; 2425: 15; 2426: 15; 2427: 15; 2428: 15; 2429: 15; 2430: 15; 2431: 15; 2432: 15; 2433: 15; 2434: 15; 2435: 15; 2436: 15; 2437: 15; 2438: 15; 2439: 15; 2440: 15; 2441: 15; 2442: 15; 2443: 15; 2444: 15; 2445: 15; 2446: 15; 2447: 15; 2448: 15; 2449: 15; 2450: 15; 2451: 15; 2452: 15; 2453: 15; 2454: 15; 2455: 15; 2456: 15; 2457: 15; 2458: 15; 2459: 15; 2460: 15; 2461: 15; 2462: 15; 2463: 15; 2464: 15; 2465: 15; 2466: 15; 2467: 15; 2468: 15; 2469: 15; 2470: 15; 2471: 15; 2472: 15; 2473: 15; 2474: 15; 2475: 15; 2476: 15; 2477: 15; 2478: 15; 2479: 15; 2480: 15; 2481: 15; 2482: 15; 2483: 15; 2484: 15; 2485: 15; 2486: 15; 2487: 15; 2488: 15; 2489: 15; 2490: 15; 2491: 15; 2492: 15; 2493: 15; 2494: 15; 2495: 15; 2496: 15; 2497: 15; 2498: 15; 2499: 15; 2500: 15; 2501: 15; 2502: 15; 2503: 15; 2504: 15; 2505: 15; 2506: 15; 2507: 15; 2508: 15; 2509: 15; 2510: 15; 2511: 15; 2512: 15; 2513: 15; 2514: 15; 2515: 15; 2516: 15; 2517: 15; 2518: 15; 2519: 15; 2520: 15; 2521: 15; 2522: 15; 2523: 15; 2524: 15; 2525: 15; 2526: 15; 2527: 15; 2528: 15; 2529: 15; 2530: 15; 2531: 15; 2532: 15; 2533: 15; 2534: 15; 2535: 15; 2536: 15; 2537: 15; 2538: 15; 2539: 15; 2540: 15; 2541: 15; 2542: 15; 2543: 15; 2544: 15; 2545: 15; 2546: 15; 2547: 15; 2548: 15; 2549: 15; 2550: 15; 2551: 15; 2552: 15; 2553: 15; 2554: 15; 2555: 15; 2556: 15; 2557: 15; 2558: 15; 2559: 15; 2560: 15; 2561: 15; 2562: 15; 2563: 15; 2564: 15; 2565: 15; 2566: 15; 2567: 15; 2568: 15; 2569: 15; 2570: 15; 2571: 15; 2572: 15; 2573: 15; 2574: 15; 2575: 15; 2576: 15; 2577: 15; 2578: 15; 2579: 15; 2580: 15; 2581: 15; 2582: 15; 2583: 15; 2584: 15; 2585: 15; 2586: 15; 2587: 15; 2588: 15; 2589: 15; 2590: 15; 2591: 15; 2592: 15; 2593: 15; 2594: 15; 2595: 15; 2596: 15; 2597: 15; 2598: 15; 2599: 15; 2600: 15; 2601: 15; 2602: 15; 2603: 15; 2604: 15; 2605: 15; 2606: 15; 2607: 15; 2608: 15; 2609: 15; 2610: 15; 2611: 15; 2612: 15; 2613: 15; 2614: 15; 2615: 15; 2616: 15; 2617: 15; 2618: 15; 2619: 15; 2620: 15; 2621: 15; 2622: 15; 2623: 15; 2624: 15; 2625: 15; 2626: 15; 2627: 15; 2628: 15; 2629: 15; 2630: 15; 2631: 15; 2632: 15; 2633: 15; 2634: 15; 2635: 15; 2636: 15; 2637: 15; 2638: 15; 2639: 15; 2640: 15; 2641: 15; 2642: 15; 2643: 15; 2644: 15; 2645: 15; 2646: 15; 2647: 15; 2648: 15; 2649: 15; 2650: 15; 2651: 15; 2652: 15; 2653: 15; 2654: 15; 2655: 15; 2656: 15; 2657: 15; 2658: 15; 2659: 15; 2660: 15; 2661: 15; 2662: 15; 2663: 15; 2664: 15; 2665: 15; 2666: 15; 2667: 15; 2668: 15; 2669: 15; 2670: 15; 2671: 15; 2672: 15; 2673: 15; 2674: 15; 2675: 15; 2676: 15; 2677: 15; 2678: 15; 2679: 15; 2680: 15; 2681: 15; 2682: 15; 2683: 15; 2684: 15; 2685: 15; 2686: 15; 2687: 15; 2688: 15; 2689: 15; 2690: 15; 2691: 15; 2692: 15; 2693: 15; 2694: 15; 2695: 15; 2696: 15; 2697: 15; 2698: 15; 2699: 15; 2700: 15; 2701: 15; 2702: 15; 2703: 15; 2704: 15; 2705: 15; 2706: 15; 2707: 15; 2708: 15; 2709: 15; 2710: 15; 2711: 15; 2712: 15; 2713: 15; 2714: 15; 2715: 15; 2716: 15; 2717: 15; 2718: 15; 2719: 15; 2720: 15; 2721: 15; 2722: 15; 2723: 15; 2724: 15; 2725: 15; 2726: 15; 2727: 15; 2728: 15; 2729: 15; 2730: 15; 2731: 15; 2732: 15; 2733: 15; 2734: 15; 2735: 15; 2736: 15; 2737: 15; 2738: 15; 2739: 15; 2740: 15; 2741: 15; 2742: 15; 2743: 15; 2744: 15; 2745: 15; 2746: 15; 2747: 15; 2748: 15; 2749: 15; 2750: 15; 2751: 15; 2752: 15; 2753: 15; 2754: 15; 2755: 15; 2756: 15; 2757: 15; 2758: 15; 2759: 15; 2760: 15; 2761: 15; 2762: 15; 2763: 15; 2764: 15; 2765: 15; 2766: 15; 2767: 15; 2768: 15; 2769: 15; 2770: 15; 2771: 15; 2772: 15; 2773: 15; 2774: 15; 2775: 15; 2776: 15; 2777: 15; 2778: 15; 2779: 15; 2780: 15; 2781: 15; 2782: 15; 2783: 15; 2784: 15; 2785: 15; 2786: 15; 2787: 15; 2788: 15; 2789: 15; 2790: 15; 2791: 15; 2792: 15; 2793: 15; 2794: 15; 2795: 15; 2796: 15; 2797: 15; 2798: 15; 2799: 15; 2800: 15; 2801: 15; 2802: 15; 2803: 15; 2804: 15; 2805: 15; 2806: 15; 2807: 15; 2808: 15; 2809: 15; 2810: 15; 2811: 15; 2812: 15; 2813: 15; 2814: 15; 2815: 15; 2816: 15; 2817: 15; 2818: 15; 2819: 15; 2820: 15; 2821: 15; 2822: 15; 2823: 15; 2824: 15; 2825: 15; 2826: 15; 2827: 15; 2828: 15; 2829: 15; 2830: 15; 2831: 15; 2832: 15; 2833: 15; 2834: 15; 2835: 15; 2836: 15; 2837: 15; 2838: 15; 2839: 15; 2840: 15; 2841: 15; 2842: 15; 2843: 15; 2844: 15; 2845: 15; 2846: 15; 2847: 15; 2848: 15; 2849: 15; 2850: 15; 2851: 15; 2852: 15; 2853: 15; 2854: 15; 2855: 15; 2856: 15; 2857: 15; 2858: 15; 2859: 15; 2860: 15; 2861: 15; 2862: 15; 2863: 15; 2864: 15; 2865: 15; 2866: 15; 2867: 15; 2868: 15; 2869: 15; 2870: 15; 2871: 15; 2872: 15; 2873: 15; 2874: 15; 2875: 15; 2876: 15; 2877: 15; 2878: 15; 2879: 15; 2880: 15; 2881: 15; 2882: 15; 2883: 15; 2884: 15; 2885: 15; 2886: 15; 2887: 15; 2888: 15; 2889: 15; 2890: 15; 2891: 15; 2892: 15; 2893: 15; 2894: 15; 2895: 15; 2896: 15; 2897: 15; 2898: 15; 2899: 15; 2900: 15; 2901: 15; 2902: 15; 2903: 15; 2904: 15; 2905: 15; 2906: 15; 2907: 15; 2908: 15; 2909: 15; 2910: 15; 2911: 15; 2912: 15; 2913: 15; 2914: 15; 2915: 15; 2916: 15; 2917: 15; 2918: 15; 2919: 15; 2920: 15; 2921: 15; 2922: 15; 2923: 15; 2924: 15; 2925: 15; 2926: 15; 2927: 15; 2928: 15; 2929: 15; 2930: 15; 2931: 15; 2932: 15; 2933: 15; 2934: 15; 2935: 15; 2936: 15; 2937: 15; 2938: 15; 2939: 15; 2940: 15; 2941: 15; 2942: 15; 2943: 15; 2944: 15; 2945: 15; 2946: 15; 2947: 15; 2948: 15; 2949: 15; 2950: 15; 2951: 15; 2952: 15; 2953: 15; 2954: 15; 2955: 15; 2956: 15; 2957: 15; 2958: 15; 2959: 15; 2960: 15; 2961: 15; 2962: 15; 2963: 15; 2964: 15; 2965: 15; 2966: 15; 2967: 15; 2968: 15; 2969: 15; 2970: 15; 2971: 15; 2972: 15; 2973: 15; 2974: 15; 2975: 15; 2976: 15; 2977: 15; 2978: 15; 2979: 15; 2980: 15; 2981: 15; 2982: 15; 2983: 15; 2984: 15; 2985: 15; 2986: 15; 2987: 15; 2988: 15; 2989: 15; 2990: 15; 2991: 15; 2992: 15; 2993: 15; 2994: 15; 2995: 15; 2996: 15; 2997: 15; 2998: 15; 2999: 15; 3000: 15; 3001: 15; 3002: 15;



11; 5751: 7, 8, 11-13; 5771: 7, 12; 5845: 1; John the Baptist, 556: 10, 11; 5538: 2, 3; 5263: 4-6; 3292, 3293; The Christ, 68: 4.

Vision of, at Mount Horeb has typical significance, 2291: 2, 2; 5752, 5753; warns Abrah of death, 5400: 2; wilderness experience of, three and one-half years, typical, 3416, 3417; 4741: 3, 4.

And:

ELISHA: Classes separated by Volume VII, 6150: 13; considered as types, 1132; 5844-5846; men of different types, 2341: 4, 5.

Enoch did not escape the death sentence, 619: 16-19; 833: 11-13; 2153: 2-6; 3377: 5-7; 3378: 1, 4-6; 3417: 2, 10; 11; Moses in transfiguration, 558: 6, 12; 2659: 5-8; 3794: 4-8.

See Enoch.

ELIM: Fountains and springs of, type and antitype, 4011: 2.

ELIOT, Dr. Comments on churches, courts, legislatures, 1946: 1; defines the New Theology, 4581.

ELISHA: Conquered and blessed the Syrian enemy, 3404, 3441; 5781: 8-13; covetousness of servant of, punished, 2349: 1, 2, 6; delivered the Syrians to Israel, 4769, 4770; doing restitution work, 2419, 2346; "149 years, he had his head" as applied to, explained, 4758: 1; healed the leprous Naaman, 2346-2349; 3438, 3439; 4768, 4769; 5780-5781; 14; increases widow's oil, 558: 7; 3430, 3431; overcame evil with good, 2350: 6, 7; prophet for about sixty-five years, 2354: 3; protected by angelic hosts from Syrians, 4769, 4770; refuses to sell divine gifts, 2348: 6; resurrects son of Shunammite, 3431, 3432; sends smiling of Jordan by, explained in antitype, 5881: 14; servant of, 2349: 9; Vision of the unseen host, 2349: 9; 3440, 3441; successor of Elijah, 4557: 14, 15; 558: 1-3; 3428, 3429; 5777: 7; takes up the gospel work where Elijah left off, 4751: 9, 10.

Type of: Ancient worthies (1904) work, 3429: 9-12.

GREAT COMPANY: 5771: 12; 5772: 3; and ancient worthies, 2341: 6-9; 3429: 4-8; 4758: 1-5, 9-12; and workers of Millennial age, 2346: 2.

Two classes represented by, 5780: 2, 14; 5781; viewed (1889) as: restitution class, 1132; work of, typical of restitution blessings, 5780-2, 14; 5781; and Elijah considered as types, 1132; 3416, 3417; 5844-5846.

ELIUS:

Wm. T.: Criticism of Foreign Missions by, 4041: 5-8, 11-13; report on Foreign Missions by, 4096: 2, 3.

ELYMAS: Blinded by Paul as a rebuke, 2141: 6; 4360: 7, 8.

EMMANUEL:

Movement: A menace, 4396, 4397; one of Satan's deceptions, 4313: 7, 8.

ENNAUS: Disciples walk to, 1823.

EMOTION: Has a proper place in Christian's life, 1914: 5, 10, 11.

EMPIRES: Earth's five universal, 5673: 9-12.

ENCOURAGEMENT: Blessed assurances an, 1985; "Last not but therefore your confidence" an, 1052; example of Paul an, 1508: 5-7, 11, 12; exceeding great reward an, 1905; fight the good fight of faith an, 4761: 8-10.

For: Christians, 761, 762; corporators, 825: 1, 1; 1242: 8-10; 1479: 5-7; 1496: 4, 5; 1507: 10, 12-14; 1533: 9, 10; 1577: 4-11; 1646: 7, 8; 1830: 4-18; 1831: 1-3, 10; 1843: 1, 5, 15-18; 1889: 13-16; 1940: 4-10.

TITLE: Age, 1953: 13-17; humble to use talents possessed by, 1953: 6, 13; for the proud, 1629: 4, 7, 8; poor in this world's goods, 1605: 1, 2, 8; suffering and the tempted, 1807: 7, 11; 1808: 1, 2.

THOSE: Coming out of Babylon, 1575: 14; 1576: 15; in tribulation, 1742: 2, 3, 8; unable to corporator, 1683: 1-3, 9.

Letters of, for those: Coming out of Babylon, 1134: 11-15; 1426: 18; 1439: 4, 5; 1502: 20, 21; 1503: 4, 6, 10-18; 1507: 3-6; 1539: 6, 13; 18; 1637: 22; 1839: 4-18; 1831: 1-3, 10; 1974: 1, 14-17; encountering opposition and prejudice, 1845: 25, 28.

ENGAGED IN: Newspaper advertising of the truth, 1414: 3, 10; 1635: 6, 8; reform work, 1889: 9, 14; 16; 1889: 1-4; sharppointing, 1038: 10, 14; 1071: 11-15; 1073: 16, 17; 1800: 15-17; 1345: 1, 7; 1445: 3-7; 1473: 14-16; 1479: 8, 9, 12, 15; 1507: 7-9; 1722: 11; 1803: 18-20; 1804: 16; volunteer

work, 1154: 1-4, 10, 11; 1513: 11, 12, 15-20; 1803: 7, 8.

IN: Doubt, 1236: 2-6; 1599: 7-9; prison, 1013: 3, 7, 8; 1242: 7; 1512: 11; 1513: 1-7; 1610: 9, 10, 18.

Isolated, 1304: 10; 1384: 1, 2; 1464: 1-5; leading meetings, 1973: 6, 7, 12-14; misunderstood, 1109: 7, 13, 14; sick and afflicted, 1479: 3, 4; taking care of the sick, 1958: 6, 7, 14, 15; 1959: 1-4; true missionaries, 1011: 3-8; 1039: 6-9.

END:

Of work: Bishop Nicholson's view of, 1904: 6; evidences of, 98: 1-3; 879: 1-5; 6431: 4-6; how it was at hand in apostles' day, 1187: 5; not after wars and rumors of wars, 605: 10, 11; then the (1 Cor. 15: 24), 1204.

Time of the, Rev. Dixon on "The Period of Transition", 1619: 10, 11, 17-20; 1620-1622.

ENDOR:

Witch of: A spirit medium, 754: 12-14; Saul desired consulted the, 4234: 2-5; 5673, 5674.

ENDURANCE: Applied, 1759: 16.

Cheerful: Acceptable, 2791: 3; 2920: 2; 4910: 10; 5650: 12, 13; 5651: 1, 3; essential part of patience, 5650: 12, 13; 5651: 1, 3; essential to Jesus and apostles, 5332: 13-15; 5333: 1, 2; faith required in tests of, 5802: 10, 11; final test, 2791: 3; obedience means, 4910: 1-3; of the church due to faith in Lord, 4784: 4, 7, 8; Paul an example of, to Christians, 6150: 3, 7, 8; of pure-mindedness, essential to, 3149: 6-9; test of the saints, 645: 4, 7, 13-15; 1995: 2, 9, 10; 5651: 3-6. Illustrated, 747: 4, 5, 11.

In: Temptation will secure the crown of life, 5199, 5500; the place of love hereafter, 2205: 1.

More heroic than violent resistance, 3136: 9.

See Patience.

ENEMIES: Feed your, 1176: 1-5; how Christians should treat, 606: 4; 2958: 8, 9; 3260: 13, 14; 5275: 3, 9; love for, 1339: 11; 1693: 12; 2412: 9; 2469: 2; 3239: 18; 3441: 9; 3804: 10-12; 5266: 13-18; 5267: 1; 5703: 8; 6136: 3, 7; 6429: 3; overcome by love, 1665: 12; 4770: 1, 2; pray for, 798: 13; 1569: 7, 9; public, why Bible Students are considered, 3816: 8; table prepared in presence of, 3270: 1-3; through wicked works vs. wicked hearts, 6448: 4, 5.

ENEMY: Adamic death, why called an, 15: 8, 9; 1219: 7; 1511: 4; 4999: 10-15; Satan is mankind's, 451: 6, 12; 452: 1, 9; and death not called an, why, 1219: 8.

ENERGY: Mental, essential to development of sound mind, 6283: 2-6.

ENGLAND: Affected by intemperance, 4337: 8, 9; approves Palestine for Jews, 3126: 11; attempts to start corporator work in (1894), 1637; carrier pigeons sent from Germany to a war threat, 2199: 4, 5; Catholics gaining ground in, 3320: 23-25; 3321: 1; Christianity in, not progressing rapidly, 4323: 2-5; church federation begun in, 2963: 13; 2964: 1-3; conscientious objectors in, give witness to the truth, 5895; cost of truth-spreading per capita in, 785; 10, 11; enterprises of, in Palestine, 520: 1-2; Impressions during Brother Russell's tour of, 1369: 7-9; labor conditions in, 1143: 11, 12; 1769: 5-7; 4573: 7-10; letter during the World War from, 5789: 2-7; not yet converted to Christianity, 4323: 2-5; offers East Africa to the Jews, 3487: 4, 7, 13; opposition to Roman Catholics dying out in, 2308: 20; 2309: 1, 8; 5330: 23-25; 5332: 1; Papal sit union (1888) in, 1022: 6; progress of Christianity in, 1022: 6; protectorate of Palestine by, 989: 3.

Protestant: Federation in (1895), 1766: 9, 10; mayor and officials attend Catholic mass in Southampton, 1514: 2.

Reformed church of, 988: 1, 2, 8, 9; and European federal of Socialism, 4844, 4845.

ENGLISH: Church: See Church of England.

ENLIGHTENMENT: Is bringing world discontent, 6155, 6156.

See Knowledge.

ENOCH: As: Type, 108: 16; by faith walked with God, 4386: 8, 9; why God took, 3417: 5, 8, 9; 4757: 2, 4.

And Elijah: Dead or living? 619: 16-19; 838: 11-13; 2153: 2-6; 3377: 5, 7; 3378: 1, 4-6; did not escape death sentence, 3417: 10, 11.

See Elijah.

ENTHUSIASM: First gush of, over the truth not always dependable, 1656: 2.

ENTRY:

Triumphal: Of Jesus into Jerusalem as his king, 5494, 5495; typical, 1794.

ENVIRONMENT: Advantages of Christian, 2226: 4, 5; care essential in the choice of, 3939: 5-7; provided by the Lord not to be spurned, 5220: 11-13.

ENVY: Hydra-headed monster, 1802: 7; of the prosperity of the wicked a sign of ignorance, 1562: 3, 6-8.

And: Conventiousness defined, 4021: 5, 6; hatred flows to character development, 3639: 1-6.

JEALOUSY: Of Miriam punished, 5307, 5308; works of flesh, 2880: 4, 5; and murder, Israelites warned against, 1918, 1919, 4219, 4220.

Strife bring every evil work, 3971: 1, 2, 8.

See Selfishness.

EPAULETS: Symbol of authority, 3469: 5.

EPHESIANS: Worshipped the Goddess Diana, 2208, 2207; 4432: 8.

EPHESUS: Apostles only able to be judges of false teachers in, 336: 15; important Asiatic center, 2206: 4-6; message to the church of, 4458, 4459; Paul at, 1558; represented gospel church in apostolic times, 1590: 3; riot against St. Paul at, 4432: 4-8; stage of church, 4914: 4; 5992: 7-8; work at, 3157, 3158; 4420, 4421.

EPHOD: What it pictures, 72: 5; 6449: 14, 15; 6450: 1, 2.

EPHRAIM: Captivity of, 3463, 3464; Clergy are the drunkards of, 1357: 6-14; 1358: 1-6; means fruitful, 1357: 6; pictures nominal Christendom, 562; 1357: 6-14; 1358: 1-6; 3104: 4.

EPIDEMIC: Caused by Satan, 1685; to accompany anarchy of the time of trouble, 1808: 15-18.

EPIPHANIA: Bright-Shining of Lord's presence, 2974: 2; 2979: 10-15, 28-30; 2983: 4; world to be informed thereby that they are under a new dispensation, 5359: 2; and Parousia defined, 4543: 7, 8, 15.

See Parousia.

EPISCOPAL: Church: See Church of England.

EPISTLES: Known and read of men, 565: 6, 7, 12; of apostles, how written and preserved, 1592: 1, 3; 2816: 10-12; oppose false doctrines, 868: 4-7; written only to Christians, 4478: 14.

EPIPHONE: Of the faith once delivered to the saints, 1278.

EPOCH: Ephesian, described by the Revelator, 1914: 1-10; 1907: 4458, 5992: 7, 9; Laodicean: Admonished by the Lord, 2763: 1, 6; Bishop's view of, 1051; blindness of, 773: 15; churchianity of today, 1295: 1, 2, 5, 6; condition as seen by Congregational minister (1894), 1612: 13, 14.

DESCRIBED BY: Isaiah (56: 10, 11), 718: 6, 7; Revelator, 505.

Doctor of Divinity's view of, 1061; explained, 5993: 12-16; neither cold nor hot, 505: 11-16; present day is, 1599: 3; 2792: 5; 3569: 2; speed out of, Lord, 457: 12; synchronous with Parousia, 773: 14.

Pergamos, 339.

Philadelphian: Considered, 504, 505; 5993: 9-11; spared the hour of temptation, 5718: 5, 8-11.

EPOCHS: Seven, their work described, 5140: 1-4, 8-12; Thysaria stage of church, 491: 12-15.

EPWORTH:

League: Benefits and evils of the, 1844: 6-14; 1845: 3, 4; failure of, 3782: 14; reasons for, 4049: 13, 14, 453.

ERROR: Christians should guard against being led away by, 3215: 2-6; church must oppose, 59: 2, 3, 12, 13; 72, 13; 868: 4-7, 9-14; 3407: 7; creeping in upon the Lord's people, 4128, 4129; does not lead to sanctification, 4690; 6-15; God allow Christians to believe, 2569: 4; how it may be detected, 980: 5-12; (an) insignificant one may be an open switch for side-tracking saints, 1871: 10; not always a fault, 5124: 18; on ransom-sacrifice, 440; separation of truth from, 816: 2, 3, 10; test in confessing of, 4583: 5, 6; value of, 1064: 8, 11-15; 1065: 1-3; when fatal, 109: 18; and truth, conflict between, 388: 3-5; 438: 1-5, 11-14; 492: 13; 499: 13.

ERRORS:

Of: Christian Science, 3185-3187; creeds cause truth to be rejected, 736: 1-7, 9-13; 4923: 2-5; Papacy not supported by Scripture, 560.

Watch Tower always pleased to correct, 559: 4-7, 17; 1497: 1; 2489: 1-9; 4045: 1, 2, 5.

ESAU: Generously dealt with by Jacob, 5205, 5206; sells his birthright, 1624; 3341: 10; 3954: 35-36; 4686; 5198; 5452: 1, 2; sold for temporal gain, 2863: 5, 6.

ENVIRONMENT: Of: Careless Christians, 6339: 12-14; natural Israel, 1634: 10-14; 2777: 9; 4438: 11; 4628: 9, 10; the great company, 2160: 8.

And Jacob as types, 66: 2; 2443: 2; 5198: story of, 6338, 6339; transaction in the light of Arabian customs, 4722: 1, 6, 7.

ESCHATOLOGY: Work on, by G. N. H. Peters, 477: 7, 8.

ESPIONAGE:

Act: Constitutionality of, questioned in Congress, 6389: 7; distribution of "The Rishod Mystery" banned as a violation of, 6221: 10.

ESSENI: Why Josephus dwelt upon the sect of, 2611: 4, 5.

ESTEEMING: Others as better than ourselves, 4928, 4929; 5810: 8-10; 5843: 1-3.

ESTHER: Before King Ahasuerus, 1502; course of the salvation of the Jews, 4900, 4901; story of the Book of, 3656-3658; types in the Book of, 4018: 14; wiser than Queen Vashti, 4900, 4901.

ETERNAL: Fire, "Sodom and Gomorrah", suffering the vengeance of," 1618: 2.

Torment (Theory): Babylon fears to renounce, 1122: 12-14; belief in, bane of a Christian's life, 4569: 22-26; blasphemy of God's name, 922: 2-10; 1124: 1-3; 1477: 8, 9; blot, a disclosure, blasphemy, 1195: 8; bold confession of D. D. respecting, 1196: 1, 6.

CAUSES: Infidelity and anarchy, 1501: 8-12; insanity, 1501: 18; 1502: 1, 2.

Changed attitude of Methodism on, 3048, 3049; Christendom no longer believes in, 1501: 4; death the condemnation upon the soul, 5063: 17-19.

DENIAL: Of: Ransom, 1026; "the Father and the Son", 1287: 4-6, 11-14.

DEPRIVED BY: M. E. Bishop, 3793: 1; some of the clergy, 1149: 5, 6, 11.

Despair and infidelity follow belief in, 2899: 5; detrimental, 2326: 2-10; doctrine, 403: 1-5; 486: 7, 10, 11; 487; doctrines supporting, 486: 7, 10, 11; 487; everlasting death is not, 609: 11, 12; falls in reforming, 855: 4-10; foolish preaching of, 794: 4, 5; Henson, Doctor P. R., arguments on, 3065: 16-18; 3066: 1-9; hinders sanctification, 5677: 3-6, 8, 9.

HORRORS PICTURED BY: Christendom, 245: 4, 6, 8-14; Roman priest, 3135: 10-12.

Inconsistent with mercy, 129: 4, 5; 522: 5, 11; injustice of, 523: 1-5, 11-15; is it dangerous to repudiate the, 1603; Jonathan Edwards' sermon on, 1664; letters in R. 1533: 17, 1534: 1; 1564: 7, 8; 1565: 1-7; minister's reason for preaching, 3320: 7-16; miserable results of, 1122: 6-8; no longer preached, 889: 6, 7.

NOT: A part of Bible teaching, 4923: 9, 13; gospel to heathen, 1044: 7.

NOT TAUGHT BY: Brahmanism, 1183: 9; Buddhism, 1184: 6.

NOT THE: Truth regarding state of the dead, 4552: 2; truth regarding works of sin, 1085-1087.

ORIGIN: Cause of, 1085-1087.

1122: 12-14; value of, 1066: 7.

Origin of the, 4883: 15; Plymouth Church, Brooklyn, refuses to support missions advocating, 1495: 2, 3, 13; Presbyterians' lore, 1034: 1; 3782: 15, 16; refutation of, 2809, 2900; upheld by Presbyterian minister, 3774: 10-13; Revelation 14: 9-11, 1040: 14, 15; Revelation 20: 8-10, 1040: 7, 9-13; revolting, 522: 1-3, 13; rich man in torments, 1042; 1965: see Parable; Romans 8: 6 is used to support, 1221: 6; Satan protects his life, 1121: 8, 15-17; Scriptural proofs of falsity of, 4883, 4884; unholy basis of "foreign missions", 1348: 1-2; unreasonable, 1165: 11-13; 1166: 1; unscriptural, 394: 9-12; 690: 803: 2-5; 1544: 1-3, 6; 3732: 2-4; 4923: 9, 13; (Letter), 5506: 1, 6, 10-13.

VIEWS OF: Abbott, Dr. Lyman, on, 424: 5, 6; 2639; Baptist D. D. on, 1149; Beecher, Henry, 3382: 2; Carter, Rev. on, 5497: 15-20; Foster, Bishop, on, 1709: 6-8; 1716: 5, 9; heathen on, 1185:



S; Mills, B. Fay, Evangelist, on, 2256: 6-9; prominent theologians on, 3488: 9-16.

What it means, 3081: 10-13; when adopted by Christianity, 4884: 1-5.

See Calamities; Fire.

**ETERNITY:** Long, 10; illustrated, 699: 5; vs. immortality, 142, 143.

**ETNIC:** Principal part of higher critics' religion, 5467, 5468.

**ETHIOPIA:** Beyond the rivers of, 3405: 1.

**ETHIOPIAN:** Changes his skin, 2706: 2.

S. 8; 3320: 1-12.

**EUCHARIST:** Mass is not, 3960: 7.

**EUGENICS:** An important subject, 5700: 13.

**EUPHRATES:** Type and antitype, 509: 20; 510: 1-7; 718: 10; 4699: 9-11.

**EUROPE:** Adopting Socialistic principles (1895), 1845: 17-21; commercialism of, in China, 2662, 2663.

**Condition of:**

IN: 1893, 1804: 4-7, 14-16; 1915, 5657, 5658.

Pictured by volcano, 977: 1-4, 10; 1358: 6, 7; 1369: 1; unrest in, 1485: 11-13.

Gospel was turned from Asia into, 1545: 9, 10, 14-16; 2175: 11; 2176: 1; government ownership of liquor business contemplated in (1895), 1845: 20, 21; harvest work in, 2432: 1-3.

10; Italy's financial scandal in, 1500; Jews coming into prominence in, 1407; Papacy opposes Socialism in, 1785: 1-4; prophecy regarding future of, 3162: 7-10; religious conditions in, 718: 8, 9; 1533: 6-13; revolution and anarchy forced upon, 2938: 1-8, 12; speculation in, in South African gold mine (1898), 1898: 5, 6, 10; time of trouble upon, as foreseen by a worldly editor (1893), 1804: 4-7, 14-16; two-fold purpose of colonization schemes of, 720: 5-9, 12; unrest of, 384, 395; war preparations of, 362: 1-8; 394, 395: 577: 5-7; 898: 9; 899: 13-34; 3568: 1377: 9-12; 1619: 2, 3; 1632: 4-7, 13, 14; 1805: 7, 8; 1960: 2-4; 2113: 9, 11; 3008: 18-22; 3169: 4, 5; 5784: 16-24; and America, especially blessed with gospel, 2277: 4.

See England.

**EVANGELICAL:**

Alliance: Begun in 1846, 1474: 5; birth, power, etc., 64: 9, 13.

**CHURCH:** Defined by Dr. Biederwolf 3567: 27-29; 3568: 1, 2; federation begun with, 2554: 3.

Formation of, 64: 9; 321: 13-17; image of the beast, 497: 5; 1355: 14; 1474: part, in Christian union, 2092-26; program and evils of (1896), 1847: statement of purposes and creed of, 1848: 6-10.

**EVANGELICALISM:** Waning of, 2322, 2323.

**EVANGELIST:** Caused insanity, 1501: 18; 1502: 1, 2; influence of a checker-playing, 1839: 11; refused by D. S. because he preached Christ's second coming, 1818: 1.

**EVANGELISTS:** Irreverence of modern, 3229: 5-10; testimonies of early, as trustworthy as those of apostles, 1524: 4, 5; traveling preachers of the Word, not an honorary title, 1523: 10.

**EVANGELIZATION:** Does not mean conversion, 1073: 10; in Millennium, 404: 11; see Conversion.

**EVE:** Church's temptation like that of, 1025; 1257: 1; curse upon, 1476: 7, 8; manner of temptation of, 5238, 5239; ransomed, 2100: 6, 7, 9, 12; second, 6: 1, 2; and, 1840: 1-4; serpent-beguiled, 910, 911; (her) some names significant, 1175: 4; temptation of, 1024; 3925: 4, 5, 7; 5150: 9-11; transgressed willingly, 5238, 5239; type of church, 70: 7; 257: 6; 1386: 10; 1388: 1, 6.

**EVERLASTING (the Jordan):** Meaning of word, 701: 10; 719: 11-14.

**Destruction:** See Death, Second; Life: see Life, Eternal; Punishment: see Death, Second.

**EVL:** Abandoned by the consensated, 2079: 10-12; author that which is, 2213: 3; 4895: 9, 15; abated from every form of, 3137: 11; 4728: 5-8, 12-16; all sin is, but all evils are sin, 1226: 4-6; 1271: 7-16; 1350, 1351; 1780: 1-14; 1799: always exists as principle, 5536: 9-11; avoid the appearance of, 3127: 12; 3564: 3-6; 4419: 9; 4420: 1; called good, and good evil, 3893: 9; 3894: 1; cannot befall the faithful spirit-begetten, 4767: 12-14; communications, their power over others, 5897: 3; companions corrupt morals, 10: 11; 2366; concupiscence defined, 2480: 8; conscience, hearts must be kept sprinkled

from an, 5425: 1-3; context determines whether it means moral or physical, 1780: 1-14; 1800: 4-7, 12, 13; does not always mean sin, 349: 1; dogs a symbol of, 1871: 1, 2; done, that good may come, 4022: 6; for evil, that good ye render, 504: 723: 2, 12; 3136: 6-9; 4418: 11; 4419: 1; 4584: 5-7; 5644, 5645; 5897, 5898; 6291: 5, 6.

**Haw:** Dead babes are to be tested with, 734: 6, 13; God creates, 848; 870: 872; 1226: 4-6; 1271: 7-16; 1350, 1351; 1780: 1-14; 1799: to overcome, 4241: 4-8.

Increases despite efforts of Christendom, 3604: 6-8, 12, 13; is knowledge an, 1142: 8, 9, 13-15; love thinketh no, 5268: 8-12; meaning of word, 871: 9-12; ministry of, 1759; overcome with good, 2215: 2; 2350: 6, 7; 2895: 1.

**Permission of:** 13-17; 131: 3, 4; 250-255; 420: 1-6; 525: 7-10; 872: 1, 2; 1270: 7-13; 1630: 5-10; 1561, 1562; 2898: 1-3; 4635: 5; 5211: 1-4, 10; 5533; Abbott on, 2639: 7-8; education mankind, 5, 6, 8; object of, 5: 3; present truth gives clear understanding of, 1159; question which perplexed and confused Job, and its answer, 1506: 2, 3.

**Reign of:** a schooling experience, 385: 2; spiritus, see Demons; sprang from Satan, a being, 5209, 5210; 5647: 5, 11-13; surmising; low does not indulge in, 5266: 8-12; when it will cease, 5: 1-3.

**And:**

**GOOD:** Always exist as principles, 5536: 9-11; cannot exist in us simultaneously, 424: 4, 8; contemplated, 250: 10; Jesus knew both but was without sin, 444: 1, 2; knowledge of, 213: 10, 11, 21, 22; two forces operating in the world, 6294: 1, 2.

**Sin, consequences of,** 250: 19-21.

See Sin.

**EVIL-DOERS:** Children of the devil are, 1175: 8, 9; how the Christian may deal with, 3738: 2-4; Lord's people often counted as, 3642: 1, 7; to be cut off in Millennium, 3597: 11, 12; triumph of, is short, 2025: 12.

**EVILS:**

**Of:** Catholicism in Spain outlined, 2898: 4; doctrine of eternal torment, 3236: 2-7; present social order, 1143: 10-12; 1144: 1, 2, 4-7; 1152, 1153; 1244: 5, 6, 11, 12.

**EVOLUTION:**

**Theory:** Accepted by Baptist clergy, 2547: 14-16; argument against, 570: 5, 7; basis of many false doctrines, 4879: 12, 13; believed by Dr. Lyman Abbott, 1793: 8-15; British Museum a foe to theory of, 3758: 4, 5, 7, 10; cannot be applied to man, 3191: 4, 8-10; claims are ad hoc, 1418: 9, 8; 1419: 11, 12; conflicts with all truths of Bible, 737: 3928; 2392: 3929; 2835; 3705: 6, 7, 12; 3922: 2-11; 3922; 4790: 4-6, 9, 10.

**DENIES:** Ransom and restitution, 752: 11; 1643: 13; 1784: 12, 13; 5078: 1-3; 11; the greatness and genius of past centuries, 1784: 12, 13.

**DISPROVEN BY:** Experiments of Mendel, 4859, 4860: 1-4; physician, 4846, 4847; scientific research, 2535, 2537.

**DISPROVEN BY BABYLONIAN:** Architecture, 3652: 14, 15; explorations, 2703: 1-13.

Does not explain our moral tendency, 3514-3517; endorsed by Presbyterians, 717: 6, 12-17; false theories of, 718: 1-3; has not improved human character, 4430: 4-6; history of errors have, 19: 3220: 6, 7; incompatible, 1240: 9-12; inconsistencies of, 3007: 4-8, 11; leading theologians the first to surrender to, 1792; modified by many scientists, 3421: 5-17; possibly typified by Israel's loss for gold, 5267: 6; properly applied to plant and lower animal life, 3921: 5; Pyramid's architecture a rebuke to, 3619: 18, 19; seems more reasonable than truth? 1257: 3-5, 9-12; 1258: 1-3; Truth vs. (Letter), 5554: 1-3, 10-14.

**VIEW OF:** Bible, 1717; Prof. Henry Drummond, 1592: 5, 6, 10; 1784: 12, 13.

Where it leads, 3163: 8, 9.

**AND:** Fall of man, Views compared, 3256; higher criticism disproven by archaeologists, 3443, 3444; higher criticism drive true Christians into true fold, 3295: 4-8.

**Vs. the Bible:** Tract distribution on, 2464: 1, 4, 5.

**See Bible;** Man; Truth.

**EVOLUTIONIST:** Dr. Temple made Archbishop of Canterbury, 2092: 27-29; 2094: 1-4.

**EVOLUTIONISTS:** Destroy their own theory, 3713: 2, 10; theory of, respecting God, 2835.

**EXAGGERATION:** Christians should guard against, 5019: 7; of Scripture, evils in, 645: 2, 3, 11, 12.

**EXALTATION:**

**OF:** Jesus: Reasons for, 422: 14-25; 1829: 5-8; 3379: 2-4, 7; 5223: 1; and church, 233: 10.

Joseph a picture of Jesus' experience, 3979: 5.

True, comes via humility, 1102, 1103; 1486, 1487; 5847: 9, 10.

**EXAMPLE:**

**Of:** Believers, be ye an, 5193, 5194; 5860: 1-6, 12-15; Brother Russell his greatest influence, 6010: 9; overcomers, 1041; superstition in the "sprinkling", 1137: 4.

One to another, 915: 8; power over others for life or death lies in our, 4731: 1, 2, 10.

**EXAMPLES:** Ancient worthies as our; 1630: 9-11; in spirit, faith, purity, 1494: 4, 5, 9; saints should be, of earnest endeavor to copy Christ, 1886: 1, 6.

**EX-CATHEDRA:** Pope claims infallibility when he speaks officially or, 1526: 6.

**EXCITEMENT:** Religious, only temporary, 23: 13.

**EX-CONVICT:** Receives present truth, 1099: 12, 13; 3233: 3.

**EXCUSES:** Of sisters for inactivity, 1105: 2, 3.

**EXEMPTION:** From military duty for conscientious objects, 5860, 5861; 6074: 9-12; 6086: 9, 10; 6087: 12-14; 6094: 1-14; 6110: 6111; 6121, 6122; 6209: 17, 6202.

**See Conscientious Objects; War.**

**EXERCISE:** Spiritual, essential to Christians, 4245: 6-11.

**EXHORT:** See Reprove.

**EXHORTATION:** Applying the truth to one's self, 1627, 1628; for the new year, 1485: 3-10.

**For:** Cultivate heavenly wisdom, 1448; elders, 1891: 9, 10; 1892; faithfulness, 1321: 1-4, 7; 1622: 10, 25.

**Vs. Coaxing,** 646: 6.

**EXILE:** Apostle John on the Isle of Patmos in, 1598: 11, 12.

**EXISTENCE:** Of life comes from father, 776: 7-10.

**Pre-human:** Jesus was aware of his, 5156: 17; of Christ, 105: 3, 4; 316: 4-8; 445, 446; 1161: 10-12; 4151: 5-7; 5064-5066; 6356: 1-4, 7, 8.

**EXODUS:** Of Jews from Russia, 386: 14.

**EXORCISM:** Paul kept certain features of the law as authoritative, 1559: 10; truth-bidding is mistaken, 1121, 1122.

**EXPERIENCE:** Blessed results of, 1944: 8-10; in the narrow way, 946: 4-7; increases hope, faith, gratitude and zeal, 1721: 5; patience and hope, parts of character development, 1585: 18; strengthens faith and character, 3325: 1; 4467: 8-10; testing of faith, 4004: 3-7; 4005: 1; what it is, 1021, 1022.

**EXPIATION:** For all sins not Adamic, time of trouble will bring, 5462, 5463.

**EXPLORATIONS:** Prove the truths of the Bible, 2101: 3, 8-10, 13.

**EXPRESS:** Rate and postal rates increased, 1575: 1-3, 7-9.

**EXPULSION:** Of Jews from Poland (1893), 1534.

**EXTINCTION:** Death a suspension of life rather than, 4657: 3, 4; second death means, 3632: 1377: 6, 7, 13; 4551: 10-12; 4552: 2.

**EXTRAVAGANCE:** Condemned by Jesus, 2644: 10-12; false ideas of, 3877: 3-9.

**EYE:** Every, to see the Lord, 140: 7, 15, 16; 148: 1, 2; "I will guide thee with mine," 632: 2.

**If:** it offend thee, pluck it out, 2681: 7; "thine, be single thy whole body shall be full of light," 4415: 1-8.

**Of the Lord,** Church guided by the, 4858: 9, 14; symbol of knowledge, 1940: 15; whole body were an, 732, 723.

**EYES:**

**Blind:** Opening of, pictured by Jesus' miracle, 3520; proper method of opening, 3167, 3168; to be opened soon, 2750: 3, 6, 7; 5485.

**Christ,** Paul and John were, 364: 1, 2, 15; 365; lust of, 1859: 8, 10; of

the Lord run to and fro throughout the earth, 5634: 3-5.

**Seven:** Of the Lord, explained, 2522: 9; symbolize perfect or divine wisdom, 1490: 15.

Spiritually blinded, are being opened, 41: 3, 8; symbol of perfect or divine wisdom, 1490: 15.

**EZEKIEL:** Apocalypse of Old Testament, 3624: 5; dumbness of, its antitypical significance, 6188: 9; 6390: 3-16; prophecy of, relates to present time, 3624: 7; prophesied of restitution, 413: 3, 4; prophesied of captivity, 1373: 10; shows restitution blessings for his kind, 4882, 4883; typifies honored teachers in church, 4881: 11-14.

**Vision of Dry bones,** 2507, 2508; living creatures, 530: 9.

**Watchman in Israel** pictured work of Brother Russell, 6373: 1.

**EZRA:** Reads the law to the people, 1498: 5-7; reformation work in Jerusalem, 4611; second expedition from Babylon, 3959: 1-3; taught the Jews the Word of God, 4922: 9, 10, 15; work of, in restoring the law among Israelites, 3600.

**And Nehemiah:** Commissions of, antityped, 3575-3579; contrasted, 2530: 23; historical books of, 2509, 2510.

**FABLES:** Taught by false watchmen, 718: 10.

**FACE:** Index of the heart, 573: 10; to face, knowing the Lord, 4055: 6, 7, 10.

**FACTS:** Deductions should be based not on fancy, but on, 6283: 7, 8.

**FACULTIES:** Of mind; See Mind.

**FAILURE:** May be turned into blessing, 5459: 8-11; none will be total, now except those who would also fall in Millennium, 1789: 15.

**Of:** Consecrated always due to some measure of self-will, 4255: 1; foreign mission cause of, 2112: 3; 5014: 16-20; 5015.

**FAITH:**

**Abraham:** Justified only by, 4574: 2-8; our example in, 3936.

**Accepts:** All experiences as from the Lord, 5330: 1-17; 5331: 1; the gospel without question, 5409: 15-17.

**Alchemy of,** 390; all the reward of Christians is that of, 3944: 6, 8; ancient worthies rewarded not for works but for, 4330, 4331; antithesis of fear, 4577: 2-6; assurance of, 494: 1, 2; based on reason, 885: 9, 10.

**As:** Basis: And works of, 1328: 8, 9; 1329: 2, 4; of all character-development, 5460: 1-5.

**OF ALL GOD'S DEALINGS:** In the gospel age, 6346: 1, 2, 6-10; with Church, 5244: 15-18; with Israel, 5242: 14, 15.

**Of:** Forgiveness, 2627: 2, 7; rest, 5433.

**Berean Questions on,** For March, 1905, 3518; blessed assurance of, 1585; breastplate of love and, 32: 1; brethren should be disallowed who deny the, 5948: 11-13; 5949: 1-5; built upon rock or sand, 3748: 5-7; 5029: 12-14.

**Can:** It be too firm? 1924: 10-14; trust the Lord, 3529: 9-13.

**Cannot be built upon false doctrines,** 3318: 6, 8-10; cause and remedy for lack of, 5425: 4, 5, 9-12; causes and decline of, 3118: 11-18; 3119: 1-3.

**Character:** Developed through, 3114: 3; strengthened by tests of, 3324: 8, 9; 3325: 10.

**Christ the foundation-rock of structure of,** 1929: 9-10; Christian, is not bigotry, 5558: 9-11; Christians must accept truth by, 2804: 2, 3.

**Chronology:** A matter of, 5141, 5142; 5336: 15; incomplete to require, 5450: 8, 11-14.

**Church:** As a household of, 4515: 11; 4516: 1, 2; developed under covenant of, 4515: 11; must walk by, 2947: 20; 2995: 4.

**TO BE:** Judged not by works but by, 2304: 2-4; tested on the two component elements of, 6099: 2-12.

**"One"** my people, and shut their doors about the truth, 3738: 2-11; comes by hearing of Jesus, 555: 6-9; condition of all healing work of Jesus, 5128, 5129; confirmed and strengthened, 3945: 5-8; contending for it the Christian's duty, 349: 2-10; 1123: 4, 5; 505: 1, 7, 8; comes by, and covers, 1719; counted for righteousness, 555: 9.

**Coarage:** Of Christians is born of, 1915: 10; 5539: 5, 6, 11; 5540; should be based upon, 6284: 7, 14, 15.

**Crucial test of the church,** 4378: 4, 5; cures, examination of scriptures purporting to support, 2028-2030; decline



of, 594:1-4, 10; defined, 74:9-9; 391:8; 471:3, 4; 555:6-9; 594:1, 6; 577:5, 8-11; 4385:12-14; 5114:7; 5717:10-13; demonstrated by courage, 5330:9-17; denial of the, by failure to provide for our own, 4854:1-8, 9-12; departing from in early church, 550, 551; dependent on knowledge, 556:5; Developed: By retrospection, 1073; in blind man before he was healed, 5111:17.

Development of the purpose of all testing, 6100, 6101; disciples desired of Jesus an increase of, 1967; disease cured by (1881 view), 226:4-8, 15-18; displayed by Jesus, 314:1-4; does not ignore works, 4377:1-3; 4378:1-5; encouraged, 1938; endeavor of Christians must be proportionate to, 5277:11-13; endurance of church due to, 4784:4, 7, 8; entire, in Ransom a sign of growth, 2895: 8; epitome of the, 1278.

Essential: 2878: 8, 9; for saints, 1126: 9-11; 1127: 1, 2; in coming to Jesus, 3848: 1; 3849: 1, 2.

TO: Acceptance with God in this age, 5188:16, 17; 5189:1, 2; accepting miracles of Bible, 4617:3-6, 9-11; belief in chronology, 4067:1-6; (Canaan rest, 5085:1-3); overcoming, 5005:3, 4, 9, 10; salvation, 544:10-12; 936:1, 2.

Evidence of loss of, 5698:4; example of the special gift of, 1422:10; examples of falling from the, 3328:4-8; exemplified in the Canaanitish woman, 4627:1-4; exercise of in Christ, the most pleasing work in God's sight, 1755:12, 13.

Falling: Away from, 639:1; from, in last days, 110:2-4, 10, 11.

Feeling is not, but its outgrowth, 1443.

Fight: Not as one beating the air, 2311:8, 9.

OF: Courage needed in, 5510:1, 2, 9; illustrated in Nehemiah, 3675:4-10; 3676:1-3; is a good fight, 2309-2312; more severe at close of church's career, 1909:9-12; must be aggressive; not merely defensive, 1799:2; of the Christian, 1859:4-11, 15-20; various methods for the, 6100:8-13; 6101:1, 2; what it is, 1040-1042.

Your own battles, 048.

First lesson for Christian is, 2411:5; followed by works, 216:1-3, 9-11.

Foundation: For call to sonship, 5737:6, 7, 9, of peace, 1834:12; 1835:1, 3, 7-10.

Franchise of, 75:6.

Full Assurance of: 2612, 2643; a sign of growth, 2895:9; how to have, 4683, 4684; impossible if conscience condemns us, 5425:1-3; necessary to overcoming, 5424, 5425.

Gift of God, a growth, 2908:1, 2; gifts of, 103:4.

Gifts: Courage in the face of crucial experiences, 5540:1-1; us power of resistance, 1859:17, 18.

God's means of testing all his people, 6367: 6; 6368: 1-4; in a gentile then in Jews, 3755:10, 11; greatest test upon the church, 4004:3-6; grounded and settled in, 652:1-6; have it to thyself, 2163:4-7; healing, see Healing; heathen to be justified through, 2344:12; hold fast profession of, 5497.

Household of: Comprised of little flock and great company, 4633-4655; do good specially to, 5358:1-3; our obligations to, 4854:5, 6, 9.

TO BE: Fully tested in loyalty, 4708, 4709; served previous to world, 5726:9-11; 5727:4, 5.

Who constitute the, 2740:1, 6, 7.

How: Christians become established in, 1055; inspired in us amidst persecution and trouble, 1788:4-11.

IT: Is increased, 1967; may be developed, 2163:9-13; worked in the ancient worthies, 4336-4388.

TO: Build a proper, 1206:3, 4; cultivate, 2042:14.

I have kept, 4527:8, 9; 4533; implies consistent character, 3114:3.

In: A Christian prevents compromise with Satan, 2381:7, 8; answer to prayer essential to growth in grace, 5710:2, 8.

CHRIST: All world to come to, 555:9; essential to salvation, 2220:5, 6, 9-20.

CHRONOLOGY: Shaken, the antidote for, 4068:6; strong reasons for, 5368:1-6.

Healing, 436:8-13, 25-28; Jesus the source of salvation, 3762:6, 7; Lord tested by truth, 832:3-6, 12, 13; old creeds theories dying, 4258:14-17;

prayer essential, 2005:9-15; resurrection our inspiration, 2896:5, 6; right-eousness inspires our fight, 2312:1-7.

THE LORD: Taught by his miracles, 3333:7, 8; true courage traceable to, 6281:7, 14, 15.

The true gospel preached by Paul, 4187, 4188.

Includes loyalty to God, 5055:10.

Increased: By opposition, 3582:4-7; enlightenment destroys superstition but not, 1763:7-10.

Injured by cerebral errors, 759:10, 11; inspiring example of the ancient worthies, 1639:13, 14; 1640:1, 4, 5; intellectual assurance and heartlessness, 1822:6, 7.

Is: 1. the gift of God? 2811:2-4; knowledge applied, assimilated, appropriated, 1719:8; not mere credulity, 4588:3-7.

THE: Gate into the narrow way, 1771:3, 6; gift of God, 4696:18, 19; 4697:1, 2; mainspring of consecration, 5698:2-5, 9; victory that overcomes, 2249:7.

Jewish, in a Millennium, 2314, 2315; Joseph's inspiration, 2896:5, 6; "Just shall live by," 1798; justification by, 1837:1 (1893 view), 1585:8, 9.

Justified by, 688:10-12; Abraham was, 5207:1-5; church first, then vitalized, 4547:16, 17; only church and ancient worthies are, 4388:11, 12; what is meant by being, 5881:5, 6.

Knowledge essential to, 4884:15, 16; 4885:1-4; lacking in some in this age, 5717:1, 3-6.

Leads: From strength to strength, 4046:8-10.

TO: Consecration, 759:4, 5; works of service, 1440.

Let us draw nigh with full assurance of, 5124, 5125; living by, 903, 904.

Made: Abraham pleasing to Jehovah, 6320:11-13; up of emotion and intellectualism, 5114:7-9.

Mainspring of consecration, 5698:2-5, 9.

Means of: Justification, 4388:11, 12; 5207:1-6; restoring sight, 3847:11-13; 3848.

Measure of, proven by works, 5892:7-9.

More: Important than self-culture, 3234; valuable than works, and why, 5859:1.

Murmurings caused by lack of, 5278:18, 19.

Must be: Accompanied by works, 1158; attuned to melodies of divine truth, 1945:1, 7.

Need not be shaken by delay in church's expectations beyond 1914, 5373:5-10; 5450, 5451; no such thing as "wonderful," 1528:3; none saved without, 6:9-17; no works, trial of gospel age, 700:7; obstacles to, regarding Millennium, 1022:3, 4.

OF: ABRAHAM: Tested, 751:16; 1623:3; 4386:13; 4387:1-6; 5180; 5244:2-14; the ground of his acceptance, 5169, 5170.

Ancient worthies, 1158:9-11; 4901:11, 12; 5188, 5189; angels tested by permission of evil, 5115:14-17.

APOSTLES: Insufficient to cast out a demon, 4650:1, 5, 6; tested, 2454:1-3; 3324, 3325.

Centurion Jesus marvelled at, 1922:5-7, 11; 1923:1; 2620:6, 10; 3755:6-10; Christ brings fruitage, 759; Christians demonstrated by works, 6370:4.

CHURCH: Chief test, 4004:3-6; how tested, 3324:8, 9; specially tested, 5188:16, 17; 5189:1, 2.

Israel, natural and spiritual tested, 3997, 3998; Jesus tested, 729:3, 4; Nehemiah commended, 2526, 2527; Mary severely tested by Lazarus' death, 5230:3, 4; new creatures in of God, 3166:5-7; nobleman rewarded, 4132, 4133.

PETER: On Sea of Galilee, 2650:2, 6; 6187: 8, 13; revealed in sleeping while waiting execution, 2140:2; rewarded by Jesus, 4618:1-3.

Roman soldier rewarded by Jesus, 4576:8, 11; saints tested in re, 6364:13-17; some gentiles superior to Israel's, 5101:1-5, 10-14; the Syro-Phoenician woman commended, 3756, 3757.

One: Delivered to Saints: Abandoned, 139:7; 5057: 1, 7, 8; epitomized, 2378.

Only: Fools have no degree of, 1158:5; reasonable attitude, 1158.

Our source of strength, 4317:16-18; overcoming power of, 778:4-6; peace proportionate to the measure of, 5432:6-10; power of, 2162:11-13; 3368:4, 10; 3339; practical lesson in, 3004:7.

8; principal requirement of the present age, 3580; produced healing at first advent, 2583:5-9; profession of, let us hold fast the, 5497.

Proven by: Submission to God, 5844:2; works, 2847:5.

Quickenings include activity of establishing, 1274:1-3, 5-8; rather than knowledge, chronology based upon, 4067:1-6; reason, its office in the formation of, 1565.

Relates to: More than doctrine, 2353:3-6; truth, 74:2.

Relation of, to wedding garment, 76:2-7.

Required: Before Jesus heals, 5103:6; in Millennium, 570:1-2.

Rest of, 1658:1, 2, 1, 12; rewarded in gospel age, works in Millennium, 4696:9-13; rooted in, our safeguard in the time of trouble, 5558:17; saints called upon to earnestly contend for, 6254:4-7; saving, what it is, 884:12; scarcity of, on earth when Christ comes, 3118:4-16; self-examination in, 1114:7; shield of, needed amid persecutions, 1788:4-6.

Should: BE: A matter of daily growth, 3338:7, 8; motive power of life, 1719:15; 1720:1; simple enough to take God at his word, 1528:3.

Not depend upon voices from heaven, real or imaginary, 1624:1.

Simple: Defined, 1572:2-11; and true, 1576:10-13.

Special virtue of the ancient worthies, 4003:2-7; strength of, measures our Christ-likeness, 5114:9; strengthened by modern inventions, 1935:5-9, 11; superior to character, 5243:7-9, 15-17; superstition is to, as alchemy is to chemistry, 1763:7.

Test of: All disciples, 2425:3, 11; the gospel age, 2804:7, 8.

Tested: By delusion, 1967:7, 8; 3970:1-4; in God's promises, 3190:8; would perish without the Lord's aid, 5095:12, 13.

Testing and growth of, 4133.

That: Justifies defined, 3156:3; removes mountains and moves, 1967:7, 8.

To give place to knowledge in Millennium, 5116:8-12; "Trial of you," 1822: trials of, why permitted, 1949; true and false ideas of, 4731:6-8, 12, 13; undissembled, what constitutes, 5766:12-14; Unitarian confession of, 832:9.

Various operations of, 4588:8-13; 4589:1, 2; victory that overcomes, 2195:1-2; weak in those who have the spirit of compromise, 2381:7, 8; we can do nothing without, 3787:8-10.

What: It is and how it operates, 2005:9-15; is true, 2162:1-5; the true, implies, 2137:2-7.

Where it leads in gospel age, 3580; "Wherefore didst thou doubt, O thou of little," 6187:8, 13; who constitute the household of, 2740:1-6, 7; will trust the Lord in all experiences, 4005:1.

Without: Reason is superstition, 883:6; works to dead, 2159:3, 4, 8; 3318:9, 10; 6370:10, 11.

Why: God tests our, 2617:5; of special importance in this age, 5237:5-8.

And: Credulity differentiated, 1158:10-13; 3312:7; 3313:1; 4588:3-7; 5243:17; 5244:1; 5446:3-5, 8, 9; 5717:10-13.

HOPE: Discouragement the result of loss of, 5712:9-13; to become measurably inactive, 2205:3, 4; and love, closely associated, 4750:10, 11.

Necessity for suffering the theme of Paul's discourse, 2151:10; obedience essential to acceptance of ransom, 2328:10, 11; prayer, their power in overcoming, 2240:1, 2, 7; presumption contrasted, 3674:5, 6; reason, false ideas of, 883:3-5.

WORKS: Contrasted, 50:1, 2; related, 688:3-5, 10-12.

Vs.: Knowledge respecting 1914 in chronology, 5348-5350; superstition, 1480; works, 29:8.

FAITHFUL: In least is also faithful in much, 2344:2; of the consecrated a decided minority, 4501:5; 4502:3.

FAITHFULNESS: Church exhorted to, 5857:9-12; consists in proper and diligent use of our talents, 1972:5; exhortations to, 1321:1-4, 7; 4677:7-9.

Implies: Activity, 3697:1; sacrifice as well as obedience, 4715:12, 13; 4716:1, 2.

Lord's work to bring its reward, 6215:2, 5-7; service exemplified, 2888:7; trivial matters makes us true soldiers, 4839:8-11.

Now: A guarantee of future faithfulness, 5436:13-15.

OF: Ancient Worthies should inspire us to run the race, 4389:13, 14; God an incentive to church, 3109:6, 7; Jehah our comfort, 5501:1, 7; Joseph to God tested and proved, 5218:2-6; Paul despite doubts, 3183:2, 3, 6-8.

One sure, safe course, 1356:6-8; readiness to suffer persecution the result of, 3524:18; required of stewards, 2157:2-4, 7-11; 5385, 5386; reward of, in the present life—persecution and suffering, 1917:6.

TO: God supercedes marriage vows, 3088, 3089.

THE LORD: Dismissed from secular service for (Letter), 6287:8, 9, 16; means faithfulness to channel established by his servant, 6413.

Truth, Minister expelled for, 3610:18-23; 3611:1-3.

Until death overtakes them, required of the little flock, 5913:6, 7; 5914; and unfaithfulness in the use of talents, 3871.

FAITHFULNESS: Of Ahas a warning to Christians, 6103:12-14.

FALL: At thy side, a thousand shall, 3332:3; into hands of God, a fearful fall, 387:11-13. Let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he," 2299, 2300.

OF: Babylon, see Babylon; Jericho, see Jericho; man, see Man.

Head test yet, 848:3-8.

FALLER: Angels, see Demons; away, it is impossible to renew if, 5041:1-4; two kinds, "fallen from favor" and "fallen away," 1458:18, 19; 1459:1-3, 7-9.

FALLIBILITY: OF Editorial committee freely admitted, 6439:9-11.

FALLING: Always a possibility for new creatures in the flesh, 1698:8-24.

FROM: Steadfastness, some are, 4304:4; the grace of God, 2300:7; true faith encouraged by church leaders, 5816.

How: So doing, 1255:1-4; one example of, a Methodist bishop, 1285:4-8; only the spirit-begotten can so do, 5093:1-6, 11-14; our only danger of, is in ourselves, 1458:15-17; Peter tells us how to insure ourselves against, 2219:10, 11.

See: Perfection; Temptation.

FALLS: Bishop: Starts a "home saloon," 1790:14; under spirit influence, 4521:1-10.

FAMILIARITY: Proper reserve between brethren and sisters imperative, 1586:14-16.

FAMILY: Care for, our first duty, 1327, 8; Christian's responsibility toward, 854:12, 13; 903:20; 2985:6, 6-8; do not try not to reprove nominal Christianity in the, 4978:14, 15; consecration does not imply neglect of, 2283:1-3; duty to, ignored through selfishness, 5229:5-6; if too large, shows parental unsoundness of mind, 1080:9, 14, 15; 8-11; Jehovah knows the sorrow of family discord, 1833:6, 7.

Prayer: Blessedness of, 799:6-8; recommended to the consecrated, 2585:7; Times, our obligation in respect to, 4854:5, 6.

FAMES: Caused: By demoralization of silver, 2906:14; Jewish riot in Russia (1893), 1515.

Chief feature of the time of trouble, 5112:4-6; for hearing God's Word, 6009:9; 3375:1, 2; foreseen by Brother Russell, 1245:6, 7.

In: Egypt typical of famine in Christendom, 6301:3; end of age, 879:2-5; Europe and its cause, 2906:14; Israel due to wickedness of King Ahab, 2401:8; nominal church, 238:11-13; of spiritual Israel began in 325 A. D., 5742:1, 2, 8.

Part of, in: Bringing anarchy, 1335:4; time of trouble, 6071:8-12; 6107, 6108.

Predicted by Elijah, foretold spiritual famine also, 5741, 5742; spiritual, pictured by drought, 557:6; spread in 1897, 2105:4-6; world-wide as foreseen by a Congregational minister (1894), 1612:3.

FAMINE: Pestilences and earthquakes followed World War, 6411:2-7.

FAMOUS: A true progressive is neither popular nor, 1487:3.

FARMERS: Alliance circular, 1331:6; 1337; chief instruments in bringing anarchy, 1906:2, 13.

Fraud: Practised upon: By the rich, 2039-2045; the spiritual harvesters by the clergy class, 6742:9, 10.



Welding crops for higher prices, 1337: 1, 9, 10; 2044, 2045; unfurling, 3967: 4, 28-32.

**FARRAR:** Canon, On Christianizing the world, 934: 2-4.

**FASHIONING:** Oneself not after former suits, 5482: 5-9.

**FAST:** Standing, in liberty, 90: 4.

**FASTING:** Advantages, if done unostentatiously, 4858: 3-6, 11-13; appropriate at times, 2592: 1-5; is proper when done with right motive, 2260: 9; may or may not be acceptable, 3842: 5; means of purification, 2022: 4, 7-14; recommended to saints, 4348: 9, 10; symbol of consecration, 952: 5, 12; time for fasting and a time for, 4987: 4, 9; valuable physically and spiritually, 4756: 7-10; what it implies to the new creation, 3659: 7, 8.

**And Prayer:** A benefit to both houses of Israel, 3659: 7, 8; 5129: 10-12; profitable to new creatures, 3006: 1.

**See Feasting.**

**FATALISM:** Error of, 873: 3, 4, 9; is unscripural, 1272: 3-7, 9-11; removes responsibility, 873: 3, 4, 9.

**FATHER:** Christ not equal with the, 2985: 8.

**Church:** Drawn of the, 4476: 3-5; to be loved as Jesus is loved by the, 5359: 2, 3, 10.

**Draws the gospel church:** Son draws world in Millennium, 2934: 11, 12; 1935: 1; duty of a, to his family, 2388: 5-9; 4554: 14, 11, 12.

**Everlasting:** Christ Jesus to be mankind's, 296: 1515: 11-15; 3469: 11; 3470: 1; 4558: 1-9, 11-17; title of church, 1007: 6, 7.

**Giver of life, or existence,** 422: 15; 776: 10; how we may sin in dishonoring the, 429: 7-10; in one sense purchased the human race, 4085: 2-4.

**Jesus:** Christ world's, 25: 4, 11; 777: 13; 1006: 4-9; 1515: 11-15; prayer to the, on behalf of disciples, 3351-3353.

**Knoweth what things we need,** 732: 2.

**12:** laying up for his children, 2513: 9, 11, 12; laying up for his children, 2513: 9, 11, 12; more generous than earthly parent, 3807: 8, 9; of church is God, 297: 5; our, prayer of only the consecrated, 3805: 5, 8; perfect, means perfect child, 795: 1-3; who may properly call God their, 3219: 1-5; and son, how they are one, 86: 8.

**See Jehovah.**

**FATHERHOOD:** Earthly created to picture divine, 29: 5.

**FATHERS:** Early, Bible quotations of, 1447: 8.

**Pilgrim:** Sincere Christians, 3976: 1-5; warned to advance with the truth, 3603: 6, 10.

**To become children,** Psalm 45: 16, 354: 1-6; 3937: 1, 2; 4535: 8.

**FAULKNER:** Rev. J. A., on hell torment theory, 2899, 2900.

**FAULT:** Brother, broken in, 216: 5.

**FAULT-FINDERS:** Injured by their own condition of mind, 5746: 3-5, 8-10.

**FAULT-FINDING:** Great failing, 2589: 6-8.

**Shows:** Hypocrisy or lack of brotherly love, 1922: 1-3; spirit of pride, 1036: 4.

**Where it leads,** 3316: 8-10.

**FAULTLESS:** Christians blameless and, 1115.

**FAULTS:** How to strive against, 1295: 3, 4; 1296; proper attitude of Christians toward, 1103: 7-9.

**Saint:** Beginnings of sin, 4904: 8-12; of two kinds, 229: 4, 9.

**Should not always be confessed,** 4597: 8, 11; that lead to outer darkness, 1356: 2-5; we often blame others for our own, 1938: 5.

**FAUCE:** President, believes in atonement, 3741: 8.

**FAVOR:** Doing despite to the spirit of, 4605; God's, not synonymous with his love, 1458: 10-12.

**Of:**

**GOD:** A more desirable title to church than life, 5441; appreciated by saints alone, 2950: 8; Millennial title unmerited, 1267: 1, 2.

**Gospel age calling,** 643: 7-12.

**To be restored to natural Israel,** 3348: 9; Jews began in 1878, as a nation in 1918, 6235-6237.

**FAVORS:** Christians should remember divine, 2866: 3; God's right to bestow, 6125: 11; not to be given with hope of return, 5415: 1-4; of God are for the consecrated, 3338: 4.

**FEAR:** Banished with restoration to divine favor, 5295: 7, 8, 12.

**Basis of church:** Federation, 3372: 3-7, 10-13; membership, 848: 1-4.

**Headage of:** 12; world-wide, 4418: 13; sin and superstition, 5508: 12-14.

**Destruction of soul and body,** 581: 1, 2; develops from lack of faith, 4577: 2-6; does not draw the world to God, 4618: 8, 9; enemy to keeping the heart, 4249: 2-6; form of selfishness, 5093: 17; 5094: 1-12; from one of three sources, 6281: 4-6; God, rather than men, 2889: 2, 4; hath torment, 632: 6, 9; "have no, of man," 1786: 7-11.

**New:** Acquaintance with God dispels, 1906: 1-4, 7-10; to cast out, 4379: 1.

**In love there is no,** 6281: 7, 8; Jesus had the proper sort of, 5712: 9-13; kind all saints should have, 1807: 1; men's hearts falling them for, 5697: 4-7; miserable results of, 1122: 6-8; most disastrous to Christians, 4988: 6-8; no evil, I shall, 3269: 7; obedience inspired by God, 21: 5.

**OF:**

**DEATH:** Exemplified by Jesus, 3886: 1-4; 4428: 6; significance of, 6348: 3.

**Displeased:** The Lord a wholesome thing, 6399: 6-8; 6400: 4, 5; Elijah, 6399: 6-8; 6400: 4, 5; 2408: 1, 2.

**GOD:** Evil incentive, 77: 2; is taught by precepts of men, 6399: 1-3.

**Jesus:** In garden, cause for, 2774: 4.

**6:** Lord taught by false deeds, 4996: 7, 8; losing the prize a proper thing, 4796: 6-8, 11, 12; man brings a sure, 2953: 2; "sinners in Zion", 1874.

**THE:** Elijah class, 3408: 6, 7; Lord the beginning of wisdom, 2289: 7-11; 2986: 9, 10; 3596: 10-12; shepherds of Bethlehem, 2556: 7.

**Want a foe to financial scarcity,** 2259: 7.

**Opens the way for the adversary,** 4379: 12; 4380: 1, 6; perfect love casteth out, 5245: 6-9, 12; proper and improper kinds of, 4746, 4747; 4841: 1-4, 9, 10; 5245: 6-9, 12; 5977: 8, 9, 23.

**Result of:** Imperfect knowledge, 4841: 3, 4; sin and death conditions, 5295: 7, 8, 12.

**Reverence for God:** A proper kind of, 6399: 4; 6400: 4, 5; saints should know no, 3051: 5; spiritual blindness caused by, 525: 16; to lose the promise of the kingdom, let us, 3886: 4-6; true Christians are delivered from the bondage of, 6400: 7, 8; truth frees from bondage to, 3153: 14; upon the world increases the trouble, 5939: 7, 10; vs. love, 139: 6, 8, 11.

**And:** Anxiety proper and improper kinds of, 5874, 5875; hate, their power for evil to the body, 3336: 5; trembling, working out our own salvation with, 5304: 8-12; 5855: 2, 3, 9, 10.

**FEARED:** Christ was heard in that which he, 1806: 8, 13; 1807: 1, 2; 3367: 4; extinction of life, Jesus, 4804: 3, 4, 8.

**FEARFUL:** Thing to fall into hands of God, 338: 5-11, 15-17; 2329: 6, 7.

**FEARLESSNESS:** Of Peter and John in proclaiming gospel, 5840: 8-12.

**FEAST:** Marriage, see Parable.

**OF:**

**BELSHAZZAR:** Handwriting on the wall at, 3632, 3633; interrupted by divine judgment, 4901: 14, 15; type and antitype, 2477, 2498.

**Passover:** see Passover; Tabernacles; see Tabernacles; Trumpets; see Trumpets.

**FEASTING:** And fasting, Ahab and Elijah take opposite courses, 3406: 8; 3407: 1.

**FEASTS:** Banquets, etc., approved by Jesus, 2699: 5; he made the poor rather than rich, 5414: 17; 5415: 1-4.

**FEATHERS:** He shall cover thee with his, 5438: 1, 2.

**FEDERATED:** Protestantism and image of the beast, 5349.

**FEDERATION:** Announcements of the Congress of Religions and, 1546: 13-19.

**Of:** Catholics announced by Brodsky Eagle, 2727: 3-5; churches, see Church Federation; Christendom progresses, 3489: 8, 9; Methodists began, 2920: 11-13; Protestants in England (1895), 1766: 9, 10; Young People's Societies, 2143: 4, 6-8, 16; 2144: 1-3.

**Pan-American:** Convention of religions proposed for (1895), 1770: 6-8; progress of, 2076: 13-15; religious, will lead to punishment of heretics, 3704: 6-13; Scripturally, is a union of loving hearts, 1817: 13, 18; 1818: 1; United Religious Association in interest of (1895), 1858: 8.

**FEEL:** Members of body are necessary, 2157: 9, 10.

**FEED:**

**Flock:** Do not shear them, 2655: 8; the commission of the church, 5052: 11-14.

**Lamb:** and sheep of God, 4183: 15; 4184; natural and spiritual food, 2435: 11; upon pure milk of the church, 3622: 3; your enemies, 1176: 1-5.

**FEEDING:**

**The multitude:** By Jesus, 3333: 1, 2; The Millennial lesson, 3781: 8; on the Bread of Life, 3333: 9-11; 5087: 11-14.

**FEELING:** Not faith, but its outgrowth, 1443; should not determine our development, 5912: 5; unsafe guide, 373: 26, 9.

**FEET:** As used Scripturally, 286: 3, 4; like unto fine brass that burned in a furnace, 6274: 3; of Christ, see Christ; shake off the dust of thy, 2282: 2, 7; upon the Mt. of Olives (1879 year), 28: 9.

**FEET-WASHING:** 194: 11-13; 844: 1-4; 2201: 4187; a command, 194: 11-13; by widows a proof of their consecration, 2201: 2293: 10-13, 19; lesson taught by, 844: 1-4; 2449: 7-9; 5090, 5091; letter and spirit of Jesus' words, 2278, 2279.

**Not:** A ceremony, 2450: 2, 3; too menial a service for Jesus, 3364: 1.

**Of the Lord's disciples,** 3543, 3544.

**FELIX:** Paul preaches to, 932: 2, 7; 1864; 3195: 6-8; 4499, 4500.

**Awake,** O sword, against my, 2338: 13.

**FELLOW-SERVANTS:** Are not to be worshipped, 2079: 5-8; 2080; regarding "that servant", and, 4482, 4483.

**FELLOWSHIP:** Aids in maintaining the spirit, 5129: 13, 15; as brethren, man may, 5284: 4, 13, 17-23; 6289: 6, 9; Babylon's unscripural test, to think exactly alike on all points, 1571: 13, 1572; basis of, 81: 2; between Christ and church, 30: 4, 5; Christian, 68: 3; 553: 10; 647; de- by the, 3406: 3-8.

**Not:** To be withheld from any of the brethren, 5726: 12, 13; 5727: 1-5.

**WITH:** The unbelieving, impure, disloyal or deceitful, 1588; those who deny the ransom, 1880: 2-7, 9-12; ungodly, sinners or scornful, 1538.

**Of brethren:** Reaching a higher plane, 4242: 4; what is meant by, 5383: 6-8.

**Only:** Test of, is to be a Christian, 1576: 10; with the Lord and those having his spirit, 1575: 14; 1576: 1-5; 1670: 12; 3109-3111.

**Scriptural:** test of the ransom, 1572: 3-11; second of the three forms of love, 1670: 2, 12; spiritual decline follows loss of desire for, 2241: 7; to respecting the gospel, 2406: 6, 7.

**WIT:**

**DARKNESS:** A sin, 4730: 12-15; new creatures should have no, 4189: 1-3.

**Devils,** when guilty of, 6386: 1-3, 9; Father and Son, conditions of, 2093: 6-8.

**THE:** Father, 635: 1, 2; Father, proofs that we are in, 4871, 4872; of darkness, 5093: 1-3; 5094: 1-3; 5095: 1-3; 5096: 1-3; 5097: 1-3; 5098: 1-3; 5099: 1-3; 5100: 1-3; 5101: 1-3; 5102: 1-3; 5103: 1-3; 5104: 1-3; 5105: 1-3; 5106: 1-3; 5107: 1-3; 5108: 1-3; 5109: 1-3; 5110: 1-3; 5111: 1-3; 5112: 1-3; 5113: 1-3; 5114: 1-3; 5115: 1-3; 5116: 1-3; 5117: 1-3; 5118: 1-3; 5119: 1-3; 5120: 1-3; 5121: 1-3; 5122: 1-3; 5123: 1-3; 5124: 1-3; 5125: 1-3; 5126: 1-3; 5127: 1-3; 5128: 1-3; 5129: 1-3; 5130: 1-3; 5131: 1-3; 5132: 1-3; 5133: 1-3; 5134: 1-3; 5135: 1-3; 5136: 1-3; 5137: 1-3; 5138: 1-3; 5139: 1-3; 5140: 1-3; 5141: 1-3; 5142: 1-3; 5143: 1-3; 5144: 1-3; 5145: 1-3; 5146: 1-3; 5147: 1-3; 5148: 1-3; 5149: 1-3; 5150: 1-3; 5151: 1-3; 5152: 1-3; 5153: 1-3; 5154: 1-3; 5155: 1-3; 5156: 1-3; 5157: 1-3; 5158: 1-3; 5159: 1-3; 5160: 1-3; 5161: 1-3; 5162: 1-3; 5163: 1-3; 5164: 1-3; 5165: 1-3; 5166: 1-3; 5167: 1-3; 5168: 1-3; 5169: 1-3; 5170: 1-3; 5171: 1-3; 5172: 1-3; 5173: 1-3; 5174: 1-3; 5175: 1-3; 5176: 1-3; 5177: 1-3; 5178: 1-3; 5179: 1-3; 5180: 1-3; 5181: 1-3; 5182: 1-3; 5183: 1-3; 5184: 1-3; 5185: 1-3; 5186: 1-3; 5187: 1-3; 5188: 1-3; 5189: 1-3; 5190: 1-3; 5191: 1-3; 5192: 1-3; 5193: 1-3; 5194: 1-3; 5195: 1-3; 5196: 1-3; 5197: 1-3; 5198: 1-3; 5199: 1-3; 5200: 1-3; 5201: 1-3; 5202: 1-3; 5203: 1-3; 5204: 1-3; 5205: 1-3; 5206: 1-3; 5207: 1-3; 5208: 1-3; 5209: 1-3; 5210: 1-3; 5211: 1-3; 5212: 1-3; 5213: 1-3; 5214: 1-3; 5215: 1-3; 5216: 1-3; 5217: 1-3; 5218: 1-3; 5219: 1-3; 5220: 1-3; 5221: 1-3; 5222: 1-3; 5223: 1-3; 5224: 1-3; 5225: 1-3; 5226: 1-3; 5227: 1-3; 5228: 1-3; 5229: 1-3; 5230: 1-3; 5231: 1-3; 5232: 1-3; 5233: 1-3; 5234: 1-3; 5235: 1-3; 5236: 1-3; 5237: 1-3; 5238: 1-3; 5239: 1-3; 5240: 1-3; 5241: 1-3; 5242: 1-3; 5243: 1-3; 5244: 1-3; 5245: 1-3; 5246: 1-3; 5247: 1-3; 5248: 1-3; 5249: 1-3; 5250: 1-3; 5251: 1-3; 5252: 1-3; 5253: 1-3; 5254: 1-3; 5255: 1-3; 5256: 1-3; 5257: 1-3; 5258: 1-3; 5259: 1-3; 5260: 1-3; 5261: 1-3; 5262: 1-3; 5263: 1-3; 5264: 1-3; 5265: 1-3; 5266: 1-3; 5267: 1-3; 5268: 1-3; 5269: 1-3; 5270: 1-3; 5271: 1-3; 5272: 1-3; 5273: 1-3; 5274: 1-3; 5275: 1-3; 5276: 1-3; 5277: 1-3; 5278: 1-3; 5279: 1-3; 5280: 1-3; 5281: 1-3; 5282: 1-3; 5283: 1-3; 5284: 1-3; 5285: 1-3; 5286: 1-3; 5287: 1-3; 5288: 1-3; 5289: 1-3; 5290: 1-3; 5291: 1-3; 5292: 1-3; 5293: 1-3; 5294: 1-3; 5295: 1-3; 5296: 1-3; 5297: 1-3; 5298: 1-3; 5299: 1-3; 5300: 1-3; 5301: 1-3; 5302: 1-3; 5303: 1-3; 5304: 1-3; 5305: 1-3; 5306: 1-3; 5307: 1-3; 5308: 1-3; 5309: 1-3; 5310: 1-3; 5311: 1-3; 5312: 1-3; 5313: 1-3; 5314: 1-3; 5315: 1-3; 5316: 1-3; 5317: 1-3; 5318: 1-3; 5319: 1-3; 5320: 1-3; 5321: 1-3; 5322: 1-3; 5323: 1-3; 5324: 1-3; 5325: 1-3; 5326: 1-3; 5327: 1-3; 5328: 1-3; 5329: 1-3; 5330: 1-3; 5331: 1-3; 5332: 1-3; 5333: 1-3; 5334: 1-3; 5335: 1-3; 5336: 1-3; 5337: 1-3; 5338: 1-3; 5339: 1-3; 5340: 1-3; 5341: 1-3; 5342: 1-3; 5343: 1-3; 5344: 1-3; 5345: 1-3; 5346: 1-3; 5347: 1-3; 5348: 1-3; 5349: 1-3; 5350: 1-3; 5351: 1-3; 5352: 1-3; 5353: 1-3; 5354: 1-3; 5355: 1-3; 5356: 1-3; 5357: 1-3; 5358: 1-3; 5359: 1-3; 5360: 1-3; 5361: 1-3; 5362: 1-3; 5363: 1-3; 5364: 1-3; 5365: 1-3; 5366: 1-3; 5367: 1-3; 5368: 1-3; 5369: 1-3; 5370: 1-3; 5371: 1-3; 5372: 1-3; 5373: 1-3; 5374: 1-3; 5375: 1-3; 5376: 1-3; 5377: 1-3; 5378: 1-3; 5379: 1-3; 5380: 1-3; 5381: 1-3; 5382: 1-3; 5383: 1-3; 5384: 1-3; 5385: 1-3; 5386: 1-3; 5387: 1-3; 5388: 1-3; 5389: 1-3; 5390: 1-3; 5391: 1-3; 5392: 1-3; 5393: 1-3; 5394: 1-3; 5395: 1-3; 5396: 1-3; 5397: 1-3; 5398: 1-3; 5399: 1-3; 5400: 1-3; 5401: 1-3; 5402: 1-3; 5403: 1-3; 5404: 1-3; 5405: 1-3; 5406: 1-3; 5407: 1-3; 5408: 1-3; 5409: 1-3; 5410: 1-3; 5411: 1-3; 5412: 1-3; 5413: 1-3; 5414: 1-3; 5415: 1-3; 5416: 1-3; 5417: 1-3; 5418: 1-3; 5419: 1-3; 5420: 1-3; 5421: 1-3; 5422: 1-3; 5423: 1-3; 5424: 1-3; 5425: 1-3; 5426: 1-3; 5427: 1-3; 5428: 1-3; 5429: 1-3; 5430: 1-3; 5431: 1-3; 5432: 1-3; 5433: 1-3; 5434: 1-3; 5435: 1-3; 5436: 1-3; 5437: 1-3; 5438: 1-3; 5439: 1-3; 5440: 1-3; 5441: 1-3; 5442: 1-3; 5443: 1-3; 5444: 1-3; 5445: 1-3; 5446: 1-3; 5447: 1-3; 5448: 1-3; 5449: 1-3; 5450: 1-3; 5451: 1-3; 5452: 1-3; 5453: 1-3; 5454: 1-3; 5455: 1-3; 5456: 1-3; 5457: 1-3; 5458: 1-3; 5459: 1-3; 5460: 1-3; 5461: 1-3; 5462: 1-3; 5463: 1-3; 5464: 1-3; 5465: 1-3; 5466: 1-3; 5467: 1-3; 5468: 1-3; 5469: 1-3; 5470: 1-3; 5471: 1-3; 5472: 1-3; 5473: 1-3; 5474: 1-3; 5475: 1-3; 5476: 1-3; 5477: 1-3; 5478: 1-3; 5479: 1-3; 5480: 1-3; 5481: 1-3; 5482: 1-3; 5483: 1-3; 5484: 1-3; 5485: 1-3; 5486: 1-3; 5487: 1-3; 5488: 1-3; 5489: 1-3; 5490: 1-3; 5491: 1-3; 5492: 1-3; 5493: 1-3; 5494: 1-3; 5495: 1-3; 5496: 1-3; 5497: 1-3; 5498: 1-3; 5499: 1-3; 5500: 1-3; 5501: 1-3; 5502: 1-3; 5503: 1-3; 5504: 1-3; 5505: 1-3; 5506: 1-3; 5507: 1-3; 5508: 1-3; 5509: 1-3; 5510: 1-3; 5511: 1-3; 5512: 1-3; 5513: 1-3; 5514: 1-3; 5515: 1-3; 5516: 1-3; 5517: 1-3; 5518: 1-3; 5519: 1-3; 5520: 1-3; 5521: 1-3; 5522: 1-3; 5523: 1-3; 5524: 1-3; 5525: 1-3; 5526: 1-3; 5527: 1-3; 5528: 1-3; 5529: 1-3; 5530: 1-3; 5531: 1-3; 5532: 1-3; 5533: 1-3; 5534: 1-3; 5535: 1-3; 5536: 1-3; 5537: 1-3; 5538: 1-3; 5539: 1-3; 5540: 1-3; 5541: 1-3; 5542: 1-3; 5543: 1-3; 5544: 1-3; 5545: 1-3; 5546: 1-3; 5547: 1-3; 5548: 1-3; 5549: 1-3; 5550: 1-3; 5551: 1-3; 5552: 1-3; 5553: 1-3; 5554: 1-3; 5555: 1-3; 5556: 1-3; 5557: 1-3; 5558: 1-3; 5559: 1-3; 5560: 1-3; 5561: 1-3; 5562: 1-3; 5563: 1-3; 5564: 1-3; 5565: 1-3; 5566: 1-3; 5567: 1-3; 5568: 1-3; 5569: 1-3; 5570: 1-3; 5571: 1-3; 5572: 1-3; 5573: 1-3; 5574: 1-3; 5575: 1-3; 5576: 1-3; 5577: 1-3; 5578: 1-3; 5579: 1-3; 5580: 1-3; 5581: 1-3; 5582: 1-3; 5583: 1-3; 5584: 1-3; 5585: 1-3; 5586: 1-3; 5587: 1-3; 5588: 1-3; 5589: 1-3; 5590: 1-3; 5591: 1-3; 5592: 1-3; 5593: 1-3; 5594: 1-3; 5595: 1-3; 5596: 1-3; 5597: 1-3; 5598: 1-3; 5599: 1-3; 5600: 1-3; 5601: 1-3; 5602: 1-3; 5603: 1-3; 5604: 1-3; 5605: 1-3; 5606: 1-3; 5607: 1-3; 5608: 1-3; 5609: 1-3; 5610: 1-3; 5611: 1-3; 5612: 1-3; 5613: 1-3; 5614: 1-3; 5615: 1-3; 5616: 1-3; 5617: 1-3; 5618: 1-3; 5619: 1-3; 5620: 1-3; 5621: 1-3; 5622: 1-3; 5623: 1-3; 5624: 1-3; 5625: 1-3; 5626: 1-3; 5627: 1-3; 5628: 1-3; 5629: 1-3; 5630: 1-3; 5631: 1-3; 5632: 1-3; 5633: 1-3; 5634: 1-3; 5635: 1-3; 5636: 1-3; 5637: 1-3; 5638: 1-3; 5639: 1-3; 5640: 1-3; 5641: 1-3; 5642: 1-3; 5643: 1-3; 5644: 1-3; 5645: 1-3; 5646: 1-3; 5647: 1-3; 5648: 1-3; 5649: 1-3; 5650: 1-3; 5651: 1-3; 5652: 1-3; 5653: 1-3; 5654: 1-3; 5655: 1-3; 5656: 1-3; 5657: 1-3; 5658: 1-3; 5659: 1-3; 5660: 1-3; 5661: 1-3; 5662: 1-3; 5663: 1-3; 5664: 1-3; 5665: 1-3; 5666: 1-3; 5667: 1-3; 5668: 1-3; 5669: 1-3; 5670: 1-3; 5671: 1-3; 5672: 1-3; 5673: 1-3; 5674: 1-3; 5675: 1-3; 5676: 1-3; 5677: 1-3; 5678: 1-3; 5679: 1-3; 5680: 1-3; 5681: 1-3; 5682: 1-3; 5683: 1-3; 5684: 1-3; 5685: 1-3; 5686: 1-3; 5687: 1-3; 5688: 1-3; 5689: 1-3; 5690: 1-3; 5691: 1-3; 5692: 1-3; 5693: 1-3; 5694: 1-3; 5695: 1-3; 5696: 1-3; 5697: 1-3; 5698: 1-3; 5699: 1-3; 5700: 1-3; 5701: 1-3; 5702: 1-3; 5703: 1-3; 5704: 1-3; 5705: 1-3; 5706: 1-3; 5707: 1-3; 5708: 1-3; 5709: 1-3; 5710: 1-3; 5711: 1-3; 5712: 1-3



6243:18; 6244:1; Egypt to be destroyed in tenth plague, 6238:3-5.

**ISRAEL:** Passed over, 5272, 5273; upfly little flock, 2911:7; 3996, 3997; 5640:9, 10; 5641:1-5.

**Spiritual:** Israel need no Mediator, 4389:15-17; 4390:1, 2, 7.

**Only** are passed over in gospel age, 4555:11, 12.

**Passed over:** Antitypical significance of it, 4492:13; type and antitype, 4966:14; 4967:1-5.

**Preservation** of church of, implies deliverance of world, 1873:2-5; saved only under the blood, 5273:12, 13; to be little flock and great company, 5371:5-8, 12-16; transferred to tribe of Levi, 4493:10; typical and antitypical meaning of the death of, 3995:11-13; 3996; who are included in the church of, 4823:2-4, 7, 8.

**FIRST-FRUITS:** And after-fruit, 33:5-11, 14-24; being holy, the lump is also holy, 5533:8-12; bringing unto the Lord, 3685:4-8.

**Chieftains** of the members are, 3131:5; 3132:1, 2; the, 95:2, 3; 2796:6, 7; 3374-3377.

**Of:** Dead, who are, 95:2, 3; his creatures, 905:10, 11; salvation is church, 555:9; them that slept, Jesus the, 4175:5-5; thine increase, honor the Lord with the, 2060:15, 16.

**Two** senses in which Christ is the, 3377:10, 11; unto God indicate after-fruit to be developed, 5870:1, 2; who are the, 3175:6, 7.

**FISH:** As great as Jonah's found near Florida, 6430:4; cannot live in the Dead Sea, 3625:3, 6, 7; catching vs. sorting, 1716:1, 2, 6, 7; net, see Parable.

**FISHERS:**

**Of:** Men: By the Lord's message, 3308:6, 8; Christ as follows made, 5555:1, 5, 8-11; Peter, Andrew, James and John called to be, 3720:4-8.

**FISHING:**

**Business:** Peter, James and John returned to the, 2806:4; 4183:6-8; use like the gospel work, 3308:5.

**FITCHES:** And Cummin, represent class of saints, 576:5.

**FIVE:** Talents of parable, see Parable.

**FLATTERERS:** Beware of, 888:15.

**FLATTERY:** Among truth people, 3011:11; avoid, 2593:3, 4; church's sin against its leaders, 4503:5-7; danger of, 1895:4, 5; injurious to elders and leaders, 3639:10.

**Is:** Hypocrisy, 3194:4; not sympathy, 3878:1, 2.

**Of** pilgrims injurious to them, 4243:13; and vanity look for the undoing of God's people, 3639:9, 10.

**See** Sympathy.

**FLEE:** See Persecuted.

**FLESH:**

**Boiling** of, what it typified: 73:15; in Ezekiel 46:24; 6279:8-17.

**Born** of (John 3:1-16), 2422:1-5.

**Christ:** No longer, 198:3-7; 11-14; not coming in the, 102:5-7; to appear not in body of, 171:1, 2.

**Christians** to have no confidence in the, 5095:3, 4, 9, 10.

**Cherish:** Must crucify, 133:5-12; not to expect perfection in, 5902, 5903.

**Cleansing:** From sin in the mind and our chief battle, 3985:5, 7, 8; should be in mind as well as in, 5738:5-11.

**Corruption** the reward of sowing to the, 4729:10, 11; 4828:5, 6; 5685, 5686; danger to the new creature of living after the, 5687:3-9; death the result of living after the, 90:20; 5934:12; 5935:1; "Delivered unto Satan for the destruction of the", 1699:1-11; desires of must be cut off, 508:14-24; destroyed that the spirit might be saved, 5056:1-6, 9-15; enemy of the new creature, 5127:4-7; fulfilling the desires of the, 4402:8-11.

**New:**

**Of:** Seeks control of new creature illustrated by a fact, 5904:10, 11; wars against the spirit, 2309:11-13; 2310:1, 2.

**Jesus** condemned sin in the, 4869:11; the law was weak through the, 4869:7.

**Of:** Olive my, for the life of the world, 4146:8; 4147; will pour out my spirit upon all, 1411:12-15; 1412:1-8; 3410:13, 14.

**Is:** In opposition to the new mind, 3915:8; weak, spirit is willing but the, 5312, 5313.

**Jesus:** Is come in the (2 John 7), 143:13; 144:1, 8, 9; 909:1-5; 980:7, 8; 1893:6-9.

**NOT:** Incarnate, but was made, 2408:8-11; to appear in, 111:11, 12; 148:5-7, 13-15.

**Jesus** was not: Glorified in the, 3476:6-8; incarnate, but was made, 4108:3-5.

**Job** to see God in, 3040:2, 3; justified now for sacrifice, 209:8-10; know no man after the, 216:4, 5, 12, 13; likeness of sinful, 997-999; Lord will not come again in a body of, 1706:18; lust of the, 1859:8, 9; make no provision for the, 2336:5; 3031:8; 3181:10; 4402:8-11.

**Mind** of the: And spirit opposed, 2721:4-10; how to recognize the, 3202:3-5; reckoned death will be actually dead, 5486:3, 4, 13-15; will not govern the new mind, 5248:7, 9-14; new creature not to be governed by, 5248:7, 9-14; seeks control of the mind of the spirit, 6533:3-6; to be kept under, 2415:9, 10.

**Mortify** deeds of, 5581:6-12; 5805:12; 5806:1-5; 5932:1-9.

**Must:** Be destroyed, 112:9, 10; perish if new creature would live, 2967:7.

**New** creature responsible for deeds of the, 5439:1; not to be adjudged by spiritual blessings, 2358:2-4.

**Of:** Jesus saw not corruption, 3376:8; Paschal Lamb, see Passover Lamb.

**Opposition** to our, no hindrance to spirit's progress, 3050:17; 3051:1; 3052:1, 2; or spirit, one must die, 4217:3-7.

**Our:** Lord in the days of his, 1806:1-7; Lord's resurrection in the? 1858:8-14; 1857:1, 8.

**Perfect** and sinful contrasted, 208:10, 17.

**Perfection** in the: Disproven by St. Paul, 2721:4-6; hopeless task, 2439:12, 13; impossible, 2282:7; 3987:1; not now to be expected, 5902, 5903.

**Provision** for, dangerous spirit for Christians, 5919:3; second death the result of continuous yielding to, 5562:13-15; 5934:4-7, 9, 12.

**Sinful:** Cannanites picture warfare of Christ's against, 5706:11-15; Jesus in likeness of, 454:5-9; 997-999.

**Source** of temptation to new creature, 3717:9-12.

**Sowing** to: Defined, 5562:13-15; 5899:9, 10; its consequence, 3323:8, 11; means death, to spirit means life, 5665, 5666; or to the spirit, 3323:8, 11; we shall reap corruption, 4828:4-6; 5292:4, 5, 9-12.

**Spirit** poured out upon all, 376:8-15; temptations of, 2769:5.

**Thorn** in: Paul's and ours, 1744; to Paul was his blindness, 2118:3; 2825:1, 4.

**Un:** "Unless ye eat my", 611; walking after the, 2721:4, 10; 3202:1, 2; wars against the spirit, 4810:13-15; 4811:1, 2.

**What:** Are works of the, 3858:9, 10; 3859:1.

**Will:** To live after the, 1748:6-8; 3237:7, 8; 5807:1-4; 5934:4-7, 9, 12; means to crucify the, 80:1, 7.

**Will:** Not mind of perfect, 2282:7; of, is dead; mind of flesh is reckoned dead, 5486:3, 4, 13-15.

**Word:** was made, 106:3, 8; 338:18, 19; 422:2, 7; 2555-2558; 5352:4-10; world to have share in eating of Jesus', 5342, 5343.

**Works** of the: 3858:9, 10; 3859:1; different from works of spirit, 2446:1-5; 3928:8, 9; 4698:1-5; giant enemies of the new creation, 4217; must be overcome by new creature, 5873:8, 9, 17.

**And:** Blood, reference is to human nature, 719:8.

**SPIRIT:** Cleansing from filthiness of, 2671:5-7; 3631:7-9; 3955, 3986, 4974, 4975; differentiated, 208:8-10; one of the two must die, 4217:6-7; war against each other, 2308:5, 6; 3202, 3203; 4005:9; 4006:11; 5211, 5212; who mean by filthiness of, 5738:5-11.

**FLESHLY:** Works, see Works of Flesh.

**FLIGHT:** See Winter.

**FLIPPANT:** See Tongue.

**FLOOD:** Antitypical significance of, 3934:11; 3935:1-4, 7, 8; Bible narrative of, corroborated, 1615:2; destroyed progeny of fallen angels, 5160:1-3, 8-12; disprove evolution theory, 2645:5; Galveston, why permitted, 2697:1; geology corroborates the Bible account of, 5159, 5160; proofs that there was a, 3933:2-6, 9-11; questioned by higher critics, 2842:3, 4; rainbow, token that the flood of, 4301:38-40; 5160:4-7; typifies chronology of the time of trouble, 3756, 3757; why God permitted the, 5159:19-27; 5160:1-3, 8-12.

**FLOUR:** Of meat offering, 84:4-7.

**FLOWERS:** At funeral service of Brother

Russell, 5996; 6000:15-17; like the truth, 9:1, 6, 7.

**FOES:** In one's own household, 1069:3-11; 6438:4-8; of the new creation, 2309:7-10; 3172:7-10; 5329:8, 9, 16; 5404:5, 16.

**FOLD:** One true shepherd and one true, 3142: "Other sheep I have not of this", 2673:11.

**FOLLY:** Mistaken for wisdom, 2262:4-6.

**FOOD:** Advantage of simple, 3781:1, 2; advantages of abstaining from, 4873:3-6.

**For Thinking** Christians: 2550:1, 2; 291:1-8; abroad, 771:1; is not the "Hell" Tower (Letter), 6119:1-6; published (1881), 291:1-8; 3825:6.

**Knowing** where to look for proper spiritual, 4044:4; luxurious, injurious to health and mind, 4837:3-6; none is unclean of itself, 5324:13-15; plain, Daniel and the three Hebrews prove the advantages of, 5796:1-10.

**Of:** Animal origin approved by the Lord, 2836:7; Christians to be appropriated according to strength, 3295:4-6.

**Provided** by the Lord, rejecting of, 4710:1, 2, 8, 9; provisions for our families in time of trouble, 6108:13-18; shipmen from America leading to danger at home, 6028:14-16; 6027:1, 2; should be stored for time of trouble, 5572:4, 6, 7.

**Spiritual:** Must contain liquids as well as solids, 5743:2-4, 10; ultimate purpose of, 2949:2-5, 12.

**Storing** of, for time of trouble recommended, 5572:4, 6, 7; tempting God in, 1688:11; to know where to get proper, 3788:1; value of cornmeal as a, 6071:12; 6072:1-11; 6108:18; 6109:1-5.

**FOOL:** Should be answered according to his folly, 5050:5, 8; "way of, is right in his own eyes," 1520:18.

**FOOLISH:**

**Virgins:** Picture of the great company, 5523:15-17; seek the oil too late, 1951:13-15; 1952:1, 2, 8-10; 5521:8-11; shut out from marriage feast, 290:12-15; 3869:1, 2; to seek the truth when Babylon falls, 6428:8; waking up as an effect of the war, 5823:6-8.

**See** Great Company.

**FOOLISHNESS:** Of preaching, 790:10.

**FOOTSTOOL:** Earth is Jehovah's, 286:4.

**FOREBANE:** Necessity of, 588:14.

**FORBID:** Ye, to let alone, 1629:3.

**FORCE:** Golden Rule a mighty, 1471:4; power of new mind over the old gained by, 2335:3, 4; will be used to bring men to a knowledge of holiness, 5245:2-5; and reason to be used in Millennium, 3304:1-5; 3305:3-5.

**FORCES:** God the director of, 174:1-8.

**FORENEAD:** Knowledge the means of sealing in the, 3991:13, 14; what is indicated by a tree, 2900:8.

**FOREIGN:** Branches, see W. T. B. & T. Society.

**FOREKNOWLEDGE:** Is not fatalism, 873:3.

**Of:** God does not: Affect our free moral agency, 5552:16; 5553:1; conflict with our liberty, 4024:1-3.

**Scripturally** revealed, 4451:1-7; and predestination, 488:1, 2, 8.

**FOREORDINATION:** Backbone of Calvinism, 1164:7; disliked by some Calvinists, 1164:9.

**FORGETTING:** Things that are behind, 478:14; 1885:7; 3308:1-5; 6155:1-6, 9; 6443:10.

**FORGIVE:** And ye shall be forgiven, 2294:2296; does God pardon or, 1055; power of the Lord Jesus to and to heal, 1921; seventy times seven, 2294:9; 3801:6, 7, 10, 12; sins, Jesus' power to, 2583, 2584; "them for they know not what they do," spurious words, 4172:7, 8; 5577:8, 9.

**Of:** Prayer.

**FORGIVEN:** In proportion as we forgive, 3803:1, 6, 7; 4650, 4651; most, they love most who are, 2200, 2201; much, she loved much, 5032:7-14.

**FORGIVENESS:** Defined, 6336:16, 17; dependent upon confession of fault, 2235:11; distinct from pardon, 334:6-10, 13-19; divine mind on, 2253:5; how often to be granted a brother, 1694:1-3; "If thy brother trespass," 2294-2296; In Millennium, 569:11-13; 570:4, 8; Jesus taught in parable, 2235:11; distinct from pardon, 334:6-10, 13-19; 5135:16; must be from the heart, 1693:11; 1694:4, 14; 2295:7; 2296:5; necessity for, 2023:6-7, 18, 17; not properly based on justice, 2294:15; obligatory when asked for, 5134:8, 9.

**Of:** Brethren should be freely given,

6291:6, 7; persecutors the Christian spirit, 4329:6; sin, see Sin, Forgiveness of.

**Outstanding** feature in Joseph's character, 3981:3, 7; outwardly, but a ranking in the heart, 4978:6; prompted by love, 1693:11; proper exercise of, 1693, 1694; repentance must precede, 1693:6, 7, 11; 1694:1-5, 11-18; to be expressed only when asked, 2295:9; 4650:4; 4978:1-3; vs. malice, 1693:3-6.

**See** Love; Mercy; Trespass.

**FORM:** And Nature come from mother, 777:4.

**FORMS:** In worship preferred by Protestants to settled faith, 1537:11, 12.

**And:** Creations: 589:3, 4; not to obscure the divine commands, 5098:11-14.

**FORNICATION:** Of natural Israel a type, 2300:1; and uncleanness Christians to avoid, 2480:6.

**FORSAKEN:** Of God, why Jesus was for a moment, 11:11; 247:10; 3371:10; 3909:1, 2; 4173:1; 5578:12; 6140:1-2; persecuted, but not, 5671:2-5.

**FORSAKING:**

**All:** 854, 855; does not mean sacrificing others, 3815:8-10; to follow the Lord, 3721:3.

**Our:** Lord, 110:2-4, 10, 11.

**FORTITUDE:** Is a grace which dignifies and ennobles, 1783:6-9; or virtue defined, 2155:2; source of Christ's, 1806:13; 1807:1.

**FORTY:** Years: Typical significance of division of Moses' life into periods of, 1651.

**See** Numbers.

**FOSKETT:** Fred, tested by Society of Psychical Research, 4351:4-10.

**FOSTER:**

**Bishop:** Description of the clergy by, 1491-1495; new gospel of, 1709, 1710; 1716-1718.

**ON:** TIE: Eternal temporal theory, 1709:6-8; 1716:5-9; Millennium, 820:2, 3; world's hope, 857, 858.

**True** description of Methodism by, 1491; 1492:1, 20, 21; 1493:1, 4, 8, 9.

**VIEWS:** OF, ON: Church worldliness, 3421:4-14; death, compared with Bible view, 1718; nominal Christianity, 690:1-6; Protestant Christianity, 727.

**FOUNDATION:** Christ the, of our character, 1922:9, 10.

**Is:** Christ, the ransom, 1228:8, 9; Jesus Christ, 428.

**Of:** All good is Jesus, 4241:9-12; faith the Word of God alone, 6129:10. Ransom is the, 1205:2-8.

**FOUNTAIN:** Cannot send forth bitter and sweet waters, 381:10.

**Of:** Life, Jehovah, 280:10; water (Revelation 16:4-6), 499:1-7.

**Word** of God a pure, 565:2, 3, 10.

**FOUNTAINS:** Twelve, of Eilat, antitypical significance of, 4011:2.

**FOUR:** Beasts of Revelation, 529:18-22.

**W. T. B. & T. Society:** of the, 6295:6-9; loosing the, 4880:9-11; of earth a picture of the fallen angels, 6200:1-9.

**OF:** HEAVEN: Loosed, God's people will suffer, 5470:2, 7-9; represent fallen angels, 4822:14.

**FOWLER:** Bishop, says money will bring world to Christ, 3328:1-3; (Satan) faithful to be delivered from the snare of, 3331:10, 11; 4561:4-7; 4925:1-6.

**FOULS:** Lodged in the branches of Christianity, 5050:1, 2.

**FOXES:** That spoil the vine, 5886:4-7, 11, 12.

**FRANCE:** Assassination of Carnot (1894) in, 1868; astrological predictions of evil for, 3637:14-16; attitude of, toward Catholics, 3689:14-17; 3636:7-10; 3984, 3985.

**Catholics:** Losing power in, 3951:1, 2, 9-11; revolting in, 2308:4-12; war with Protestants in, 2679:7-17.

**Church** and state are separated in, 3411:3-11; civil baptism practiced by Catholics (1895), 1784:7-9; concordat to be repealed by, 3557:7-10; 3558:1-10; conditions in 1893, 1604:6; divorces state and church, 3620:17; fearful of revolution in 1909, 4383:5-11; 15-17; impressions of, in 1891 during Brother Russell's tour, 1377:5, 8; in the lead in the matter of granting old-age pensions (1895), 1819:4, 5; influence of Catholics in Germany and, 3396:5-8; laws of, against Agnosts (1896), 1941:9-11; new from our brethren in war-stricken (Letters), 5841:2-6, 24; 5842:1; re-



calls representative at Vatican (1896), 1941:9; rejects Vatican control of schools, 3557:7-10; 3558:1-10; separation of church and state in, 3411:11; size of standing army in, in 1896, 1960:2-4; Socialistic tax laws of (1896), 1918:6,7; strained finances and war preparations of (1894), 1632:6,14; why opposed to the Jesuits as teachers, 3396:4.

See Pope

FRANCHISE: Not needed by women, 2101:2.

FRANKINCENSE: 84:11.

FREE: All men not born, 1162:3,4; consecrated Christians are, 970:12. Grace: When operative, 6:1; see Grace. AND ELECTION: Doctrines incompatible in Christendom, 3489,3490; harmonized, 5:13-19; 8:4,7,10,16; 256:17,18; 257:1-4; 532:11,12; 546:3,7,10-13. Moral agent, man is, 650:9,10; must shall make you, 1657; 3511:2-6; 3512:2-6.

FREEDOM: By means of the truth the reward of discipleship, 5508:11-14; Christ has bought man to give him, 1685:9,10; denied to European colonies, 120:5-9. From: Obligations not to be sought upon receiving the truth, 5498:2-4,9,10; sin in actual sense to follow our change, 6035:1; the bondage of corruption the hope of Christians, 6421:9-11; 6422:1,2.

Fruit of knowledge is, 814:11,18; meek and humble of individual, 727:5; none can have it until the Millennium, 1737:14,15; 1738:1,2. Of: Christian is slavery to Christ, 1065; faith sought by minister, 4286:11. Religious, granted to Russians by Czar, 3377:18-20; 3565:3566. And: Deliverance of Christians emphasized, 4242:12,13; 4243:1,2; liberty in Christ, 3368:11,12; 337:1. See Liberty.

FREETHINKERS: Report on Christ of Hebrew, 1304:6,7.

FRUITS: Revelation: Effect of, on Catholicism, 2307:2; ended Papal dominion, 241:16; pictures time of trouble, 2433:1; 5750:4; and time of trouble, correspondences between (Letter), 6216:12-15.

FRETING: And worry defined, 6275:10. FRIEND: Betrayal of, a unusual among the Jews, 3879:3-5; death not a sin, 15:8,9; loveth at all times, 4242:5-7; of the Bridegroom, who? 1388:9,10.

FRIENDS: Be not ashamed of, 1047:12,13; conduct of, adversity, 1048:1,2; how Christ died for such only, 1175:1.

Of God: Many sinners are as at heart, 1174:4,5; who are they? 1174-1176; 1180:3-6.

Of the mammon of unrighteousness, make to yourselves, 2717:7-9; 5749:9,10; 5750:1-4,8-10; seldom found among family members, 4977:10; and servants of Christ, 412:3-6,11-14.

FRIENDSHIP: Between David and Jonathan, 1907; evidence of, 231; is a rare flower on our sin-cursed earth, 1907:4,5; 1908:1-16; not with the unbelieving, impure, disloyal or Jezebel, 1588.

Of Christ: the chiefest of all treasures, 1820:5,6; David and Jonathan of superior order, 5664; the world is enmity with God, 4765,4766.

Know what it is based, 429:6,7; what it depends upon, 634:9; with Christ, its cost, 412:3-6,11-14; vs. duty, 423:1-7,15-18.

FRIENDSHIPS: Are among the eternal, heavenly treasures, 1821:3; blossom in heaven one of our treasures, 5863:4,8; of earthly nature, a disadvantage to the new creature, 5249:1,2,10.

FROGS: Unclean spirits like, 510:8-13.

FRUIT: Bearing:

BRANCHES: Further pruned, 4663:4-6; of true vine, 2465:1-6. Hindered by little foxes that spoil the vine, 5886:4-7,11,12; not true of every branch in Christ, 5901:9; peculiar to only one class, 3545:2,6-8.

Branches not bearing, cut off, 140:6; bringing forth to the Father, 3765:2; forbidden, test of Eve's character, 2840:2-4; of the righteous is a tree of life, 1520:19; pruning of every branch bearing, 477:9,10; ripe character like ripe, how, 1317:9-12.

FRUITAGE: Of: Abiding in the vine, 3546:7-12;

faith, 75:6; Jewish nation wild grapes, 4794,4795; thirty, sixty and a hundred fold, 4835:6,7; 5038:12-16. FRUITFULNESS: In character development, 4502:1-5.

FRUITS: Indicate who are brethren in Christ, 4592:4-6; 6406:2-5; must follow the profession of Christianity, 4653:8; 5446:13,14; 5447:2,3; of the spirit, see Spirit; our means of judging one another, 5628:8,9; reveal Lord's true people, 3477:1-6; test of discipleship is, 2517:1,3; wisdom is full of good, 3604:8-11; ye shall know them by their, 2589:9; 4837:8,9; 5519:13. See Conduct: First-fruits.

FUEL: Fuel: theology good for, 1027, shortage portends dispensational change, 4431:6,7.

FULFILLED: Generation not pass until all is, 342:10-14; gentile times to be, 107:1-7.

FULNESS: Dwells in Christ, 78:7; of the gentiles, 384:6.

FUNCTIONS: In Tabernacle and Temple, how shown, 6319:11.

FUNERAL: Expressed wishes by brethren as to services at, 3799:15; extremes to be guarded against in conducting, 5474,5475; suggestions for a discourse at, 1016-1018; will be conducted by brethren from Society if notified (Letter), 6090:16-22.

See Russell.

FURNACE: Fiery: Ancient and modern, 1408; in time and antitype, 2494,2495; three Hebrews delivered from, 4873,4874.

GABRIEL: Gives to Daniel the key to time prophecies, 6139:4,8-10.

GAIN: And loss, see Loss.

GALATIANS: Turned from faith, 551:9,10.

GALBRAITH: Attack on Brother Russell in re R 5654,5655.

GALILEANS: Exalted to heaven, brought down to Hades, 4557:1; Jesus and disciples known as, 2424:6; 2819:5,6; sat in darkness, saw a great light, 4558:18.

GALILEE: Desolated land, 3468:5,6; storm on the sea of, caused by Satan, 1684:9.

Why: Blessed above other Jewish provinces, 4556,4557; Jesus spent much of his time in, 3334:5.

GALILEE: Restrained by Pope from declaring truth of earth's rotation, 3446:1.

GALL: Given Jesus an act of kindness, 3370:2.

GAMALIEL: Advised non-interference with the apostles, 4325:18; not an Israelite indeed, 2948:2.

GAMES: Greck, picture of Christian's battles, 5777:5-8; saints should not play innocent, 1942:17,18.

GARDEN: Of Eden, see Eden.

GARMENT: Of justification illustrated as a wedding, 4525:5,6,8; new patch on old, 986:5; spotted with the flesh, to be hated, 2961:10; 2962:1; wedding, see Parable.

GARMENTS: Defiling in Sardis epoch, 492:9-11; how we may keep clean our, 4870:8,9,11-14.

Of: GLORY: For church, 79:3; and beauty, antitypical significance of, 4902:1-5.

High priest changed, 245:10,12,15; Jesus divided today also, 3562:6,7.

GARNER: For the wheat means the heavenly state, beyond the wall, 1923:15; 50:4-6.

GASTER: Rabbi Dr., on the future of Zionism, 2529:3-16.

GATE: Drive back the battle to the (Isaiah 28), 2661:6,12-14.

East: In Ezekiel's Temple, 6371:11,12; 6372:1; of inner court pictures development of great company, 6279:3-6.

Into the narrow way is faith, 1771:3,6; strait, the way of Christians, 108:6,10-14; "Strive to enter in at the strait" 1951; 6351:8,9; what it typified in Tabernacle, 154:1.

GATES: Of hell shall not prevail against the church, 1760:8,9; 2657:4; 3789:3-6; 4645:3-5.

GATHERING: Of saints to Christ, 154:5,6,11,12; or scattering abroad, 4044:5,6; simultaneous with sifting, 1279:1,3; 1280:1; together of the elect against the time of trouble, 4379:5-8.

GENAZI: Leprosy of: A punishment for disobedience, 5781:4,7; Naaman transferred to, 4768,4769.

Received the reward of selfishness, 3440:6.

GENEALOGY: All texts where word occurs, 2601-2603; damnation of, 521:19-21; making of, 700:11; 899:2; writer of, 4567:7; what is, 111:17; 112:1,2.

GENEALOGIES: To be ignored by Christians, 3200:3; why Bible so carefully records, 1420:2,6-10.

GENEALOGY: Of Jesus, 453:5,6.

GENERATION: All the righteous blood to be required of this, 5258:1-5,9,12; how the saints are "a chosen", 1567:5-9,14; Noah perfect in his, 2844:1; save yourselves from this untoward, 4309:1,7; shall not pass, 342:4,10-14.

Why: All the righteous blood from Abel to Zacharias came upon one, 1701; the time of trouble is a just retribution upon present, 1702:9-11.

GENEROSITY: Approved of, St. Paul, 2514:8,9; Christian spirit, 4358:7,9; in dealing with the world, 2666:5,6; love not envious but full of, 2201:4; of Abraham an example to Christians, 3339:2-4; should extend even to our enemies, 4209:9; Jesus' miracle, 3738:7-11.

To be Cultivated, 3400:9; developed by Christians, 2326:7.

Wisdom and spirit of a sound mind should guide our, 5927:7; with world expedient for Christians, 5208:1-7,12. And: Economy taught in Jesus' miracle, 3504:1; hospitality, graces of, 2556,4,8; selfishness contrasted, 3878:6-10. Vs. avarice, 203:5,10,16,17.

GENESIS: Composition of, 1622:14-16; 1623:1-4; corroboration of creation account in, 5140; cosmogony according to account in, 209:6; divine authority and inspiration of, 1622; object of, its relation to the entire canon, 1616; six days of creation, 1608; 1609:2,3; 1610:1,11; and Revelation, harmony of, 462:1.

GENIUS: And Insanity seem allied, 2866:6.

See: Christ.

GENITIVE: Apostolic Issue, 972:1-6; why of a better class than Jewish Christians, 5926:4-6.

Healed of a devil by Jesus, 2280,2281; rule in 1914, 2076:9.

Times: Began with Zedekiah's downfall, 606 B.C., 1373:1-8; beginning of, of critically related to the entire canon, 1616; before close of (1913 view), 5329:1-3; closing period cannot be definitely set, 5141,5142.

END: In 1914, 115:2-4; 4822:5; 5565; 5845:3-7; of the beginning of Messiah's kingdom, 5598.

False chronology of Henson and Dimbleby on, 1974-1979; glorification of the church not co-incidental with close of, 5950:13; gospel age does not close with, 5697:12; length of, 107:3-7; 5564:5-8; must precede the establishment of the new covenant, 4407:3-8; middle of century, 1922:5-7,11,12; 1923:1; period of Israel's punishment, 4867:11-15; pictured in hand-writing on wall (Letter), 6377:5-7; view in 1913 repeating the ending of, 5328,5329.

GENITES:

Apostles: Decide Mosaic law not binding on, 1472; instructed to go not to, 2261:3-5.

At Antioch accepted Paul's teachings, 4365:8,9; believed Paul's gospel, 2160:3,4,7; call of, taught in 50:4-6; feast of, 5415:5-6,11-18,4. Called: Dogs (Luke 16) 1000; 2653:13; 4627:2,3; to kingdom blessings, 7002:8-11.

Cautious as to abstinence, 4374:6-11; "Coming from east and west", 1095; conversation house among the, 4993; 14:17; conversion of the first, 2990:6-8; Cornelius, first gentile saved, 1451; 4344,4345; excluded from receiving gospel, 2423:3; favor to the, 503:3,4; God's favor finally extended to, 5100:1-6,10-14; gospel preached to them, 1870,1871; gradually disposed after 1914, 4751:4-10; how they had "no hope", 1435:1; in Christianity there are neither Jews nor, 2134:2,3; infant Jesus visited by the wise men of the, 1674; law unto themselves, 544:13; message of truth brought to, 1971; never under law covenant, 4374:4,5.

Not: Baptized into Moses, 2417:6; under commands of Mosaic law, 2158. Paul sent with light to, 353:10-16; 550:10-13; 1466; 1471; 2150:3,4,7.

Times of: And the harvest period, corroborate the truth, 3415:2-7,10; 10.

the time of Israel's disfavor, 4867:11-15.

To be accepted to favor while Israelites are cast out, 4576:12,14; 4577:1; unnatural branches, grafted into Vine, 2931:7; were never under the Jewish law, 6137:12,13; what warned to abstain from, 4374:13,14.

GENTILEMAN: Definition of, a 5839:10. GENTILES: A Christian gentile, 2558:2-6; may exist in a selfish heart, 5123:17-19; most effective in presenting truth, 5698:10,11; 5699:1-4,8-10; some forms of, 5002:2,8,9. See Meekness.

GEOLOGY: corroborates Genesis account, 2309:13; how it corroborates the Bible account of deluge, 5159,5160; six days of creation, 1608.

GEORGE: Henry, single tax theory, 938:6-13.

Lloyd: Power of, began in 1915, 5764:21,22; speaks on behalf of Socialism, 4323:6-8.

GERMAN: British empire preceding the World War, 4384:18-20; 4385; clergy mostly infidels, 1948:3-6; Emperor, see Germany, Emperor of; hymn books ready in, 1905; 3621; Kaiser, see Germany, Emperor of; new translation of Dawns in (1895), 1901; Protestant Cathedral, 3548:17,18; 3549:1-9; Volume I translated in 1888, 1003; Volume II ready in 1892, 1346:3,4.

GERMANY: Anti-Christian policies of, wars China, 2255:1-4; attitude toward state church in, 5449:8-15; 5450:1-2,9,10; catering to the Jesuits, 3396:5-8; Catholic control in, 3532:1-4; Catholicism in, supports Kaiser, 4725:3-8.

Catholicism's Influence in France and, 3390:5-8; 3940:6,8,9; power in, 6028:5; described the Czar of Russia as, Clergy and laity at odds in, 3443:2,3; comments of Brother Russell upon (1891), 1333:6,13; 1370:3-10; condition socially and politically in 1911, 4762:1-12; conditions in 1893 in, 14:14; divine mission in cruelty of children habitual in, 3746:10; education and moral conditions in (1895), 1870:9-12.

Emperor of, Kaiser Wilhelm: Accounted insane, 2515:5-7; attitude toward religion not unselfish, 2070:3,11-13; almost of hope, 3548:17,18; 3549; ambition of, led to war in 1914, 3620:12; believes he rules by divine right of kings, 217:9-11; builds German Protestant Cathedral, 3548:17,18; 3549:1-9; civil and ecclesiastical head of Germany, 512:8; described the Czar of Russia as "a prince of peace like myself" (1894), 1636; efforts to crush Socialism in (1896), and the results foretold in God's Word, 1918:4,5; embracing higher criticism, 3448:1,2,9,10; fear of, 3448:1,2,9,10; 3722:8,12; forbids pessimism, 3941:1; foresees World War (1907), 4018:11-13; impelled by voices, 2369:2,12; leaning on the arm of Catholicism, 4725:3-8; members of the Reichstag refuse to cheer him (1894), 1758; 1814:8; opposes Socialism (1895), 1863:3-5.

RELIGIOUS: Inclinations criticized, 3041:19; 3050:1-5,9,10; views of, 3177.

Reported address to recruits in 1891, 5841:7-10; sends aid to the pope, 980:4; sends pope triple crown, 1002; speech of, to his soldiers, 3609:19; 3700:1; to cause world trouble by 1914, 3620:12.

VIEWS ON: Catholicism and Protestantism, 3349:6-9; Christian warfare, 2681:12.

Why: Means toward Catholicism, 2118:1-3; and Papacy, 817:1,2; 2369:6-13; 3532:4.

Enacted first compulsory life and accident insurance law, 1819:3,5; feared by England, 2177:6-11; fears the Socialists' power, 3661:11-22; federation of, 1890; in, 2107:3-5; feels the cost of militarism, 4800:2-8; fortune-teller's prediction respecting, 3607:1-3,12,13; greatest religious fear of, is unbelief, 3628:12,13; 3629:1,2,8; hatred of the Jews and reasons therefor (1896), 1918:15-17; higher criticism, 3448:1,2,9,10; 3722:8,12; infidel clergy of, 1948:3-6; influence of Tolstoy's views, 2920:3,4; leaning toward Socialism, 3249:10,11; letters from, 1868:34; 1667:1-5; military system of, in 1892, 1354:9-15; 1355:5-8; moral and educational conditions of (1895), 1870:9-12; navy display at Kiel (1895), 1838; political and











16; meek alone, 1465:13; 1466:6, 8; 1467:2.

Free, deplored by ministers of Christendom, 5374:8-12; glad tidings or savor of death, 877:5-8, 11-17; grief to nominal believers, 5417:7-10; hearing and rejecting of, 521:15-18; hidden to world now, 525; 5485:3-10; highest service is preaching, 5357:7-10.

**How:** Ends of earth heard of, in Paul's day, 1969-1971; it was sent to Europe, 2175:11; 2176:1; reached to every creature under heaven, 1969-1971; written, 2435:2, 3.

**Is:** For heavy-laden, 585:11; glad tidings, 75:4; 3701:1, 2; now for those who have ears to hear, 3304:11; 3305:1; the message of Christ's kingdom, 5830:8-10.

**Jews found it hard to comprehend the,** 4987:10-12; keeping it the duty of the church, 1127:10; meaning of word, 217:8-11; 402:7; 525:6; means of salvation and rest, 4025:1-8.

**Message of it in Bible,** 75:4; glad tidings, not eternal torment, 2261:6; Sodom's sins less grievous than rejection of, 5076:8-10; was turned from Asia into Europe, 1545:9, 10, 14-16; 2175:11; 2176:1; why received by poor, rejected by rich, 4969:5-7, 9. Mission now to convert world, not to harvest, 1910:11, 18; 1941:1-8; no respecter of persons, 850:2, 3. **Not:** Ashamed of term, 220:5-8, 12; 221:402:6-9; 921-925; 5045:1; to be preached to every one now, 2872.

**Object of preaching it now,** 5048:5-7. **Of:** JESUS: A gospel of love, 6249:5-8; attracted publicans and sinners, 2260:5, 6; only message of the world, 5032:1, 3; unchanged, but clouded by error, 5851:2-7. Mark and Luke not written by apostles, 2816:5.

**THE KINGDOM:** Not yet (1892) witnessed in all the world, 1349:8-15; rejected by Israelites, 4593, 4594.

**Only:** Daily ordained ministers of, 1715:3, 4; few are attracted to the true, 2918:1; for sinners, 4987:2, 3. **Other:** How it seduces, 1205:8, 9; test to apply, 1205:5, 7, 8.

**Paul preached the necessity for faith in the true,** 4187, 4198; preach to the world, the 605:2-8.

**Preached:** BY PAUL: At Antioch logical, 4364:1-16; to Athenians, 2190, 2191; 4409, 4410; without remuneration, 5047:1-3.

**For witness,** 516:2, 4, 5-8; 2518, 2519; 2809:9; 2872:1-7; 6305:8-10; through human agencies, 2989:2. **To:** Abraham 4151:5; them that are dead, 704:1-3; 1987:1-3.

**Preaching of, should be the chief aim of Christians,** 2129:8, 9; purpose during this age, 536:2; Ransom the kernel of the whole, 1572:1-11; responsibility for hearing and preaching, 3073:9, 10, 16, 17; second death the reward of rejecting the, 521:15-18; sent out into the gentile highways, 5510:15, 16; set aside for credal errors after apostles died, 6046:1, 2.

**Should:** BE: Preached first in the home, 1882:19; the only theme of Christians, 5125, 5126.

**Not be argued in the streets,** 1467:13; 1468:12, 13. Singing is one way of preaching the, 1935:3.

**Spread of:** 670:4, 5; approved by the Pope, 3652:8-12; in China, 5010:3-11.

**Synoptic accounts of, to be commended for simplicity and honesty,** 6239:1; theme of, is kingdom of heaven, 702, 703.

**To:** BE: Preached now as in Paul's day, 2141:8, 9; to all in the Millennium, 3701:7-12.

**GENTILES:** And Jews alike, 550:10-16; approved by Jewish believers, 2906:3-8.

**True:** Is harmonious, 403:7-12; vs. false, 220:5-8, 12; 221:670:5-7, 9-12.

**What:** It is, 2580:5-10; is the true, 923:7-11; 2593-2596. When and how written, 2816:5-9; who it was attracted by, 13:14; why it was turned from Asia into Europe, 1545:9, 10, 14-16; writers inspired to present the truth correctly, not verbally inspired, 1525:9; 1526:4.

**And:** JEWISH AGES: Dispensational un-

foldings of the, 39:1; 115:2-5, 9-14; 116:5, 10; 136:4, 8; 110:15; typified by David and Solomon, 4260, 4261.

**Millennial ages, contrast between,** 1227:8-10.

**See Bible.**

**GOTTREIL:** Rabbi, views of, on Christ, 2314:5, 9, 10.

**GOULD:** Free Library: For the blind, 5037:9; report of, 5042:1-4; 5620:12.

**GOVERNMENT:** Board of morals for, in 1892, 1399:3-9; public controls people and, 2216:9-12; 5458; indicts and arrests Society's officials, 6270:2-7, 10, 11; labor leader's view of ownership of railroads by, 1676:3-5.

**Of:** America, why losing moral power, 3328:9-15; earth upon Christ's shoulders, 3409:5-11; 3470:2, 3; Messiah not to be earthly, 7181:9-12, 10-23; the spirit legislative, judicial, executive, 3629:9, 10.

**Ownership of, as practised in Europe (1895),** 1845:20, 21; perfect, world's need today, 3278:5; persecution of the truth by cannot avert foretold trouble, 1372:2, 5, 6.

**GOVERNMENTS:** Church's attitude toward, 362:14-16; crumbling of earthly, 847:1-3, 7.

**Genile:** Pictured in Nebuchadnezzar's vision, 5526:4-6; symbolized by trees in Scripture, 2273:5; their number limited, 5564:1-5, 9-12.

**God's special providences not over,** 1560:5-10; 1561:10; "honor to whom honor is due" as applied to, 1355:8-10; how arrayed against the Lord, 1385:2-7; of earth pictured by beasts (Gen. 7), 9:18; our attitude toward earthly, 5204:10-12, 15, 16; present, are simply human efforts; are beastly, and not of God, 1563:16; pride of, ambition and threats of war (1896), 1953:6, 7, 14, 15; reap their wild oats in the time of retribution, 1653:6-7, 16-18; 9:18; our responsibility to, to God, 1912:9; submit yourselves to every ordinance of earthly, 1553:3-5; typified by image and beasts, 166:1-15; uniting with Papacy, 817:1-2.

**GRAVE:** Both salvations are of God's, 712:13, 14; church recipients of, 4426, 2284:9-13; development of, of our chief work of, 4836, 4837; extended to assist in making our calling sure, 2825:11; how we grow in, 3215:6, 8; illustrated by three parables, 3360:1, 3; inward more than the outward form, 2226; Jesus full of, 538:19; 339:1-4; kings reigning by (7), 507:12-17; love and favor, 9:8; manna a figure of God's supply of, 4012:6; new creation not under the law, but under, 5072:15; 5073:3; once in, always in, an unscriptural thought, 1697-1699; 2286, 2287; only the spirit-begotten can fall from, 5093:1-6, 11-14; operated on behalf of world and church, 2284, 2285; operation of, 2720:6, 7; 2725:4-11; 3105, 3106; 4578:1-3, 9, 10; our salvation is by, 677:2-4; received in vain, 859:3, 4, 5; 2285:12-15; 2286:1-4, 14; 4629:2; savor race, 4269:6, 7; signifies favor, unmerited, 2283:17; surpasses human understanding, 2138:1-3; this, wherein we stand, 1262.

**Throne of:** Our source of privilege and help, 6232:12-15; privilege of consecrated Christians, 5745.

**To endure sufferings for Christ's sake,** how obtained, 5912:7-9; two ways of rejecting, 3201:7, 8; and peace, how multiplied through the knowledge of God, 1531:8, 9, 17; 1532:1, 2; 2137:3-7.

**See Free Grace.**

**GRAFT:** Prophet Isaiah warns of, 3894:4.

**GRANT:** General: Was he a Christian? 2331:13, monument, no Roman Catholic bishop to preside at dedication of, 2168:1-3.

**GRAPE:** Juice proper for Memorial use, 4110:8, 9.

**GRAPE:** Wild, Jewish vineyard brought forth, 5505:1-7.

**GRAPHITE:** Blasphemous, of the crucifixion, 831:5.

**GRATITUDE:** Antidote for dyspepsia, 2043:18; Christian's cause for, 2551:2-4; dispels selfishness and ambition, 3306:8, 9; due reward of loving service, 1010:13; expressed in David, 2093; expressed in service and humility, 6165:15; 6166:1; for the truth, expressions of deep (Letter), 6915:16-28; is the responsive chord to benevo-

lence, 1673:1; keeps us close to the Lord, 3080:1-3; manifested by one leper out of ten, 5454:1-7; of Naaman commendable, 3439:9; 3440:1-2; should lead to consecration, 1068:10-12; small return to the Lord, 3781:12; songs of, 2031:1 to God expressed in consecration, 5726:1-4; toward Lord leads to consecration, 2722:9; we have the greater cause for, 4100:4-7, 10, 11; "What shall I render unto the Lord?" in, 1673:1-3, 7-10.

**GRAVE:** Hebrew word for, is sheol; Greek, hades, 828; of Moses hidden and why, 3077:9; "Oh, that you would hilt me in the," 1508:11; or death improperly translated, 1666:5; and death are curses, not blessings, 663:8.

**See Sheol; Hades; Hell.**

**GRAVES:** Of greediness, why so called, 3061:1.

**GREAT:** BE: Alarmed at rise of Socialism (1906), 3722:2-7; 3998:1-7; 4143:1-16.

**BROTHER:** Draper makes pilgrim trip to, 4844:12; 4859:14; 4868:10; Russell not prejudiced against (Letter and reply), 5787, 5788.

**Catholicism spreading in,** 2308:20; 2309:1-8; China crisis, for relief from opium slavery, 4709:14-21; 4877:15-17.

**CHURCH:** Property protected from confiscation by the courts of, 3488:5-7; union sought in, 3697:13-17. Colporteur's report of work in (1895), 1884; consecration and status of, I. B. S. A., 5953:5-9; danger of war with United States in 1896: 1912:5; effect of war in 1915 upon, 5764:9-12, 19-22; 5765:1, 2.

**EVILS OF:** Aristocracy in, 1032; landlordism in, 1038:2-5; 1152:2-12.

**Extent of, loans in America,** 6025:6-14; fearful of Germany, 2177:6-11; forces opium on China, 4877:15-17; helping to spread Mohammedanism, 2095:1-14; how its financiers worked in U. S., 2011; how its location decreasing in, 4066:1; notice in reprobate work in, 1539; persecution of Jews in, 2883:4-13; policy of, in dealing with Turkey, 2056:7, 11; progress of work in, 2664:5, 6; religious conditions in (1891), 1333:7, 9; report of harvest work in, for 1907, 1119, 4121; (her) statement forces revolution as certainty, 6207: time of trouble feared in, 5448:1-6; work of W. T. B. & T. Society in, 291:2.

**AND GERMANY:** Preparing for war (1910), 4697:5-8; ready for world war, 4384:18-20; 4385.

**And the Boers, editor's views on,** 2799:3, 4.

**See England; Ireland; Russia.**

**Company:** ALSO: Have an Advocate, 4761:1-3; possessed of the holy spirit, 5656:3.

**Ancient worthies to be resurrected after the,** 4667:9-11; application of Christ's merit on behalf of the, 4601:5, 6, 10, 11; approximate number of, 242:3-4.

**ARE:** Foolish virgins, 290:12-15; not to declare God's vengeance upon Babylon, 6212:9-11; sons of God, 1008:8, 9.

**As scapegoat,** 150, 151; blessing of, 148:4; born of the spirit, 184:1-3, 8-10; brought out of Babylon, 577:1-3, 8-10; can never be of restitution class, 5138:1-5; cares of this life lead to failure of, 5055:12-14; cause of failure of, 4091:5-6; 5460:9-11; characteristics of, 772:11, 12; 3-5, 11-15; change of, 172:9-12; children of Zion, 1649:3-5; church to awaken the, 6359:2, 3; companions to bride of Christ, 458:1-3; "delivered unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh," a much more severe ordeal than his "sacrifice" would have been, 1789:16; developed after glorification of church, 3089:9, 10; differ from little flock in that they do not suffer gladly, willingly, self-sacrificing, 1669:8-8; 1669:4, 5, 10; 1699:5-8, 9, 14; 4401:1.

**I do not do what they call:** 1046:9; east gate of inner court and what it pictures of the, 6279:3-6; existed throughout the gospel age, 3445:5-9, 13; fall to walk in the light, 6176:1, 2; flesh destroyed that the spirit might be saved, 5056:5-6, 9-15.

**HAVE:** Gone through tribulation throughout the age, 1699:9; no earthly inheritance, 131:5; some of

the spirit of the world—selfishness, 1470:2, 3; spotted robes, 2783:1. High character attainment required of, 4428:3; how it differs from little flock, 3605.

**IN THE:** Court (1905 view), 3605; past and now, those who fall to serve and to suffer willingly, 1782:14; 1783:5.

**Included in the term church,** 4823:4, 7, 8; John Foster, D. D., seems to illustrate the spirit of, 1150:8; lack ferocity of love and zeal, 1669:3-8; liberated when Babylon falls, 883:13; lose great reward, 132:1-7; made up of those who let crowns slip, 5533:13, 14; 5533:7; majority of, living today, 2161:5; many belonged to Sardis epoch of church, 4870:10; name properly applied to spirit-born class, 5731:10, 11; nature of, 458:1-5; neglect cleansing of robes, 4815:12; 4616:1.

**NONE:** Called to, 772:1; 1048:8-10; 1668; 5924:10-12; return to priesthood after being relegated to, 4865:2, 3.

**NOTE:** Part of kingdom, 2052:3; shown in the Great Pyramid, 5950:8-6; to share in first resurrection, 5105:4-8.

**Only:** sins they will expiate, 6263:6, 7. **PICTURED:** By Eli, 4092:2, 3; 5297:14; in several parables, 5493:2-6; in the time of trouble, 5383:10-16.

**Portion of, 128:12; 4654:5-8; proof that the Society is not being operated by the,** 6211-6215; purgatory of the time of trouble, 1470:1, 2; represented in the scapegoat, 4035:7-9; 4036; sacrifice unwillingly, 3599:8-12; Scriptural references to the, 4079:9-14; 5865:4, 5, 8, 11; share in the time of trouble, 3606:5, 6; sin of, 155:13; Society workers designated as (Letter), 6204; still in Babylon, 5411:10-16.

**SUFFERINGS:** Atoned for willful sin, 4422:1, 2, 8, 9; will lack joy, 1699:10.

**TO:** Be resurrected after ancient worthies (1904 view), 3445:2-4, 11; be resurrected before ancient worthies, 4667:9-11; bear willful sins of the time, 4273:5, 8-10; 4274:1; 4856:2, 3; 5462:12-17; 5463:1-5; gain eternal life, 281:7; 3151:1, 2; have angelic nature, 828:9. **TO SUFFER:** In the time of trouble, 5916:3-5; stripes, 7719:24-23; with the hypocrites, 5256:5, 9, 10.

**They:** wash their spotted robes during time of trouble, 5669:11, 12.

**TIPTYPED BY:** Benjamin, 184:13, 14; 4436:11; 4437:1, 2, 11, 11; 5231, 5232; 6301:4, 7-10, 11, 13; Elisha, 2341:6-9; 2346:6; 3416:4-8; 3429:4-8; 4758:1-5, 9-12; 5780, 5781; Esau, 215:8-8; Levites, 1645:6-7; Lot, 2857:7, 8; 4074:1-6; the two leaves, 1289:11; scapegoat, 80:8; 4921:1, 2.

**Types of, 156:1-3, 6-8; various Biblical pictures of, 6212:3-6; we may not judge who will constitute the,** 5845:5-7; 6214:15-17; what sins are borne by the, 4015:5-7, 12, 13.

**WHO:** Constitute members of, 2481:1, 2; they are, 428:9.

**WHY:** Justice permits them to suffer for the world's sins, 5463:15-17; they fall to win the prize, 2160:8-10; 8161:1-5; whose trespasses are laid on, 4864:7-11.

**Will come out of Babylon only when she falls,** 1649:3, 4.

**See Babylon.**

**AND LITTLE FLOCK:** 772; contrasted, 5864, 5865; 6212-6215; will know each other, 3462:3, 4.

**GREAT:** Atoned for willful sin, 2343:6-9; 3363:1, 2, 5; 4669:1-3, 6, 7.

**In the Kingdom:** Most like a child, 3797; the servant of all, 732:14. Who shall be, 875; 2860:6-8.

**GREATNESS:** Dependence upon mercy and truth, 2060:1; in the kingdom measured by humility, 5484:11, 12; measured by humility, 1766; true and false views of, 2881:4, 7-9; what constitutes true, 652:7.

**GRAVES:** Of an armor picture the Vow, 616:10.

**GRIEVE:** Condition of women in ancient, 1550:7-9; 1551:1-6, 9-18; and Egypt, report of Committee's visit to, 5016:1-3, 8-14.

**GREED:** For gold the cause of modern wars, 1960:10-12; how it kills and maims workers, 1209; and jealousy of nations, menace of, 2876:3-7. See Intemperance.



**GREEDINESS:** And murmuring, results to Israel of, 5308: 14, 15.

**GREEK:** Catholics and Episcopalians unite, 4164: 3, 7, 8.

**GREEKS:** Appreciated Jesus above the Jews, 3339: 14.

**GREEN:** Mrs. Hettie, warns of revolution, 4075: 18, 19.

**GRIEF:** See Tribulation.

**GROUND:** Meaning of God's curse upon the, 1240: 2, 3; 3031: 5, 6; 5058: 1-4.

See Parable.

**GROWTH:**

In: Christlikeness gradual, 682: 7; 5208: 10-13.

GRACE AND: Character should be perceptible, 4835: 12; knowledge, 5215: 6-8.

Self-control and love gradual, 2879: 1-4.

Necessity of Christian, 506: 8, 9.

Of: character an orderly process, 1113, 1114; the new creature depends upon nourishment, 5560: 1, 2.

**GUARDIANS:** Church has unseen, 3440, 3441.

**GUIDANCE:** Of the Christian, 590: 2-7, 14-17.

**GUIDED:**

By God's: Counsel, 2240-2242; 3790: 4, 5; 3826: 8; 3827: 1-4; 4216: 13; 4217: 4; eye, 632: 6; 4218: 6-10; 4273: 1-3.

**GUILTLESSNESS:** Essential to heirs of the kingdom, 5130, 5131.

**GUILT:** To be proven before esteeming one guilty, 2281: 10, 11.

**GULF:** Great, meaning in Luke 16, 1042.

**GURM:** Formidable new invention, 4324: 1-20.

**GUNSAULUS:** Dr. F. W., puts Wesley's inspiration on par with David's, 2484: 13-20.

**GUYON:** Madam, consecration of, 2964: 7-9; rejoiced to suffer for Christ, 2182: 2.

**GYMNASTICS:** Clerical, 1790: 7.

**HABAUKKUK:** Prophecies regarding time of trouble, 5383; prophecy of, 622.

**HABIT:** Beware of the slavery of, 5099: 1; effect of, upon character, 3270: 13; 3271: 1, 2; 4467: 11; morphine, cured by the truth, 2246: 9; of thought, 1855: 8-10.

See Intoxication.

**HABITS:** Bad, given up, not acceptable sacrifice, 1186: 13, 14; determine the character, 3674: 1, 2; evil, make way for demon possession, 3772: 5, 6; judge by one another with respect to overcoming of, 4971: 14, 15.

**HABES:** All texts where word occurs, 2600; means the grave, 828; Scriptural proof of the meaning of, 4363: 19-22; untranslated in Revised Version, 217: 8; what is, 111: 7; sheol and Gehenna defined, 699: 14.

**HAECKEL:**

Professor: Evolutionary deductions of, 3007: 4-8, 11; scientific views of, 2915: 22-24; 2916.

**HAGAR:** Type of law covenant, 70: 5; 283: 8; 973: 5; 1389: 2, 5-8, 10; 2278: 3; 3916: 2, 12; 4309: 5, 6; 4449: 9-11.

**HAGGAI:** Explanation of prophecy of, 2520, 2521.

**HAIL:** Old Theology Tracts were, 1119: 13; symbolic meaning of, 511: 14-16; to sweep away the refuge of lies, 564: 2, 3; 5748: 9; truth put in a hard, bitter word, 1357: 9.

**HALDEMAN:** Rev., condemns warfare, 2682: 10-14.

**HAM:** Ancestor of colored race, 2866: 2; cursed by Noah, 3041: 12, 3044: 1.

**HAMANS:** Hanged on his own gallows, 466-3658.

**HAND:** Cutting off the right, 2852: 3; leprosy, smitten and healed, antipathetic meaning of, 4059: 1-6; maimed, 111: 6; 112: 9; of God, symbol of his power, 6330: 3, 10; right and left, who shall have these seats of favor, 3162: 3-6; what is that in thine, 5419.

**HANDS:**

Laying on of, 296: 1; did not signify ordination, 2141: 1; is not modern ordination, 3005: 8; no longer proper, 1956; we follow the apostles' custom of, 4360: 3, 6; what the Apostle meant by, 5508: 22; 5509: 1, 2, 8.

Of false shepherds, 2338: 12; 2339: 12; what it means to Christians to have clean, 3114: 4.

**HAPPINESS:** Brought into the home by truth (Letter), 5754: 2, 8; can be found only in harmony with the Creator, 1340: 4, 10; 1341: 3-5; gratitude the secret of, 2031: 6, 9; Jesus taught a new path to, 5003: 4, 5, 13; not to

be found in riches or poverty, 5243: 4-6, 10-14; of Christians, source of, 2083, 2084; saints should always be happy, 1915: 11; 1948; sure result of self-denial, 21: 5; will second death mar it? 1216: 6, 7; and blessedness contrasted, 3793-3798.

**HAPPY:** World will be, when Jehovah is their God, 4768: 3-6, 9-14.

**HARD:** Times, preparation for, 5143: 6-8.

**HARDENED:** See Pharaoh.

**HARDNESS:** As good soldiers, 5404: 10-13.

**HARLOT:** Mother and daughter systems, 2817: 10; penitent, forgiven by Jesus, 5057: 7, 14.

**HARLOTS:** What is spiritual? 1215: 12.

**HARLOTS:** Mother of, 174: 4, 5.

**HARMONY:** Among brethren a growth, 2877: 3-6; discord followed by, 204: 11.

Of: Scriptures, 260: 1-3, 10; 876: 3; testimony of the law and the prophets, of our Lord and of the apostles, 1524: 1, 10.

On every question not necessary to Christians, 3127: 8-10.

**HARP:** Plan of the ages compared to a, 5411: 14; restrung by Brother Russell, 4007: 8, 9; various testimonies of the law and the prophets are the several chords of, 1524: 10; whole scriptures of the Old and New Testaments are the, 130: 1-8, 10-12; 497: 12; 1524: 10.

**HARRISON:**

Benjamin (Ex-President): Eulogy of, on Jesus, 2646: 2, 3; views on the Spanish War, 2306: 10-12.

Robert John: Whom of, 4528, 4529; obliged to leave pilgrim work, 3799: 7.

**HARVEST:**

Gospel Age: Application for laborers in, 5200: 3, 12, 13.

Began: In 1874, 5950: 8; in 1878, 375: 11; 2982: 4; 6149: 6, 7.

Beginning and ending not distinctly marked, 5555: 3-11; chronology neither definite nor understood before the, 5769: 2-8; close may find church on, 4684: 4, 5, 9, 10; continuance of, no cause for church's disappointment, 5951: 2, 8; difference between finances of, and those of evangelists, 4524: 1742: 14; 1743: 1-3; division, W, 57: 1, 2, 7; 230: 6, 7; end of the age, 236: 7-10.

ENDED: Further work to be done, 6426: 4, 5; in 1918, 5950, 5951; 6149: 6-8.

Every age ends with a, 654: 3-8; four main tests of, 4337: 10.

**GREAT:** Laborers few, 2674: 4; pray for laborers, 3513: 15-17.

Helping or hindering the, 3884: 3-5; length of the, 885: 6; of wheat and tares, 5049: 4; plentiful, laborers few, 2635, 2636; profits of, close of, 6149: 6-8; purpose of, 576: 5; harvest of test in, 1255: 9-4; separates wheat and tares, 2237: 7; similarity and dissimilarity of, to the Jewish age harvest, 1742: 4-14; 1743; special tests upon saints in, 1069: 4-11; time of Babylon's reckoning, 1078: 10; true harvest of the, 6149: 6-8.

view of, in 1879, 20-1: 3; visible church-organization in, unnecessary, 1743: 8-10; why peculiarly trying for saints, 1485: 3; work in Europe, 2432: 1-3, 9, 10.

**Jewish Age:** Began in A. D. 33, 2977: 3; beginning and end of, 6149: 4-5; compared with gospel age of, 1742: 4-14; 1743; ended in A. D. 70, 115: 5; 580: 5; length of, not distinctly marked, 5555: 8; parallel of gospel harvest, 175: 4-10; separated wheat and chaff, 2237: 2, 7; separation of wheat from chaff in, 1742: 7, 7 type of gospel harvest, 3468: 9, 10; view of (1879), 19: 13; 2564: 8; why its workers depended upon the people for temporal support, 1742: 14.

**Millennial Age:** 885: 6; test in, 1220: 6-8; 1234: 3, 9-11.

**SINING:** Appreciated by Pilgrim Brother (Letter), 6152: 2, 3, 9-11; begun in 1878, 3233; effects of its publication (1890), 1825: 6-8, 14-16; number 2, to be sent upon request, 6154: 6; of 1894 discussed, 1659-1667; under Brother Russell, 3820-3826.

Truth: Development of, 3821-3826; every saint will, 898: 10; 904: 2.

**Work:** Among colored race, 3942, 3943; beyond the wall, 2981: 11; by Watch Tower readers, 5152, 2513; divided into three parts, 6148: 13; ended and the door shut, 6426: 10.

IN: Africa, 996: 8; Canada (1891), 1294; China, 29: 6; England, 2482: 3, 4; foreign fields, 2638.

Includes the burning of the tares, 5761: 3, 4, 7-11; last feature is gathering vine of earth, 6243: 6; method of doing, 806: 3, 4; must include the gleaner work, 5602: 4-6.

**NOT:** Interrupted by seventy leaving Bethel, 5754: 4, 5; to be neglected for worldly business, 5670: 1-4, 8-11.

Now similar to that of Paul's day, 4468: 6, 7, 11; only for thirsty class now, 651: 3; past and future, 288, 289; progress of, 645: 8-10; 950: 3-6; 2751: 8; 2752; separating wheat and tares 18: 1940: 11, 18; 1941: 1-8; 4635; 5911: 7-12; to continue after Brother Russell's death, 6023, 6024; two kinds of, 682: 12, 18; twofold, 3771: 3-5, 9, 10; what is our attitude toward the, 4044: 5, 6; who may engage in, 3347: 2; and seed time in God's plan, 628: 3; 885, 886.

**HARVESTS:**

**Jewish and Gospel Age:** Christ as bridegroom in both, 51: 8, 9, 14-17; compared, 175: 4-10; 198: 10-15; contrasted, 2636: 3, 7; correspondencies in the (Letter), 1524: 10; 1525: 10; 1526: 10; 1743: 1-3; parallel, 5018: 11-13; sifting times, 46: 1-3; similar, 3883: 3-5, 9-11; 4891: 2-11; similarity and dissimilarity between, 1742: 4-14; 1743; work of compared, 5075: 16; 508: 1-4, 8.

**HATE:** Inspired by virtue, 2501: 4-6.

See Fear.

**HATED:** Between capital and labor, 350: 13; engendered by taking sides in the World War, 5569: 2-4; from the world expected by Christians, and why, 3330: 2, 7; new cause of evil, 4524: 1740: 1; in the heart, dangerous, 4524: 1-3; is murder, 2444: 9; 3299: 39; 28: 5; leads to the second death, 3930: 6, 7.

**Of:** Brethren is murder, 3045: 2; 4273: 7, 10; 11; capital and labor, 2443: 1, 2, 7; God's people today similar to that in Jesus day, 5078: 567: 7; nations encouraged by ministers, 5852: 11-13; wilful sinners proper and God-like, 4909: 9-14; world certain to follow Jesus' disciples, 4813; and envy, foes to Christian development, 3639: 1.

**HAUGHTINESS:** Leading to fall of both capital and labor, 1245: 8-10.

**HAWAIIAN:** Islands, result of missionary work in, 5008: 10-15; 5009: 1-4.

**HAY:**

John: Why not a church member, 3636: 15-17.

W. Hope: Explanation regarding, by Brother Russell, 4660, 4661; in pilgrim service, 2427: 1.

**HAZZARD:** Purpose and success of circular of, 2041: 6, 7.

**HEAD:** Church to be united to the, 5067: 14-15; church's relationship to the, 328: 17, 18; covering of women's Scriptural admonition, 1551: 12; dishonoring the, 4097; hoary, crowned with beauty of holiness, 2146: 14; holding of, essential, 496: 12-15; is the servant of the heart in search for truth, 1530: 9, 10; Jesus the only true, 1435: 7, 10-12; Korah's sin was failing to hold the, 4027: 2-4; not holding the, 3613.

**Of Church:** Claim of Papacy a usurpation, 320: 14; is Christ, 287: 2; 365: 5, 6.

**Of the Home:** Duties of, 4899: 8-12; 3: beginning and end of, 6149: 4-5; compared with home of, 1742: 4-14; 1743; ended in A. D. 70, 115: 5; 580: 5; length of, not distinctly marked, 5555: 8; parallel of gospel harvest, 175: 4-10; separated wheat and chaff, 2237: 2, 7; separation of wheat from chaff in, 1742: 7, 7 type of gospel harvest, 3468: 9, 10; view of (1879), 19: 13; 2564: 8; why its workers depended upon the people for temporal support, 1742: 14.

**HEADSHIP:** Divine order in, 1075; does not mean tyranny, 4899: 8-12; fall of man due to reversal of the order of, 1549: 7-9; in church, true and false, 295: 4, 5; of man, 1549: 7-11; 1550: 1, 2.

**HEADSTONE:** Is Christ Jesus, 1982: 1, 14-16.

**HEALING:** Among Israelites by divine methods, 2364: 4; apostles only had gift of, 1998: 6-8.

By: Christian Science: Prayer, 3187: 10, 11; Satan's, 1736: 5, 7; 2669: 12; unscriptural, 4472: 3-5, 8-15.

By Faith: 436: 8-13, 25-28; a possibility, 378: 4-7.

By Jesus: At Bethesda's pool, 2433: 7, 8; limited, and why, 3728: 1-3; pictured future work, 92: 1; and apostles

never extended to disciples, 4577: 8.

By: Magic not a gift to church, 3158: 8-10; supernatural means not permitted to spiritual Israel, 2364: 5, 6.

Church should not seek physical, 712: 15-17; deception of Christendom by the art of, 4313: 3-5; deceptive device of Satan's, 5801: 14; difference between healing in early church and modern performances, 1422: 5; 1921: 13, 14; divine, not to be expected now, 3310: 1-4; enmeshment of Satan, 6384: 4-6; examination of Scriptures purporting to support, 2028-2030.

**Faith:** An Instance of, 782, 783; evidence of Millennium (1885 view), 748: 12-15; 749; how are we to view, 1997-2000; not always of Satan, 378: 4-7; 2090: 3-5; view in 1881, 226: 4-8, 15-18; 1882.

For world, not for consecrated, 2838: 1, 2.

Gift of: 436: 8-13, 25-28; belonged to apostles alone, 1998: 6-8; does church have? 1034: 4-7, 9; view of, (1881), 247: 1-4, 12.

Miracles of, 3501: 9-12; how Jesus accomplished, 574: 8, 9; hypnotic, baneful influence of, 2629.

Improper for sacrificers to pray for: 3494: 10; 3495: 3; 4433: 4, 7-10; miraculous, 3012: 9.

In Jesus day, showed forth kingdom glory, 2246: 4, 8.

Jesus: Heals the centurion's servant, 1922: 5-7, 11, 12; methods of, 759: 6; work of, its reasons, 1722: 5-8.

Magnetic, source of evil, 2639: 1-5; ministers deceived by, 4250: 13-18; 4251: 1-3, 5, 14; miracle of, performed by Peter and John, 5838: 7; never performed for the temporal benefit of the consecrated, 1754: 13; no part of the church's work now, 6384: 4-6.

Not: Always from Satan (1885 view), 760: 1, 9-12; for the saints, 2000: 1-6.

**TO BE:** Expected by Christians, 4138: 4, 6; 4979: 9, 10; 4980: 1, 2; expected in our day, 3310: 1-4; sought by saints, 2837: 11.

Yet due, 2901: 3.

**OF:**

**DISEASES:** 759: 12; 2582: 9, 10; signs of times (1885 view), 748: 12-15; 749.

Only a few: Jesus explained, 3501: 3, 4; lame man at Temple gate, 706: 18; 1241: 5838: 7; palsied man by Jesus, 3314: 5-6; sick, by Jesus: refusal to heal himself, 2006: 8; sorrowful divine consolation the privilege of Christians, 5803: 1, 2; the nations will be in Millennium, 3571: 8-11; waters by Elisha, 558: 7.

**On the Sabbath:** 3831: 2-6, 8, 9; 3784: 6-9; proper, 5406: 1, 2, 8, 9; did Jesus observe? 1921: 7.

Our attitude toward all manner of present, 1997-2000.

**Physical:** Jesus' purpose in, 92: 1; not for church, 712: 14-17.

Possible cause of divine, 2090: 3-5.

**Power:** For, 104: 12; of the Lord Jesus of forgiving and, 1921.

Praying for our own, is taking the sacrifice off the altar, 1689: 4, 5, 9-11; saints not to expect physical, 2000: 1-6; Satan has power to heal, 1885: 14; 3120; Satan's modern deception, 4979: 5-8; sick at first advent, 2581-2583.

**Spiritual:** Depends upon regular eating, 23: 1; really superior to physical, 4314: 2-4; what it is, 92: 1.

**Taxed:** Jesus' vitality, 454: 7.

**Today:** And tomorrow, perfected third day, 3080: 5; different from Jesus' healing, 5037: 1-6.

Truth: Jesus has opened in respect to, 2155: 2; various kind and methods of, 2029: 12; 2030: 1, 2, 7; what is magnetic, 2629: 1-5.

Why: Christians should not pray for, 712: 15-17; 3668: 5, 6; miracles of healing are not prevalent since days of apostles, 1450: 7, 8-13; modern, are of Satan, 1736: 2-5, 7; Satan is now casting out Satan by, 1644: 4.

**Work of:**

JESUS: Associated with faith, 5103: 6; dependent upon faith in him, 5128, 5129; to church now, 3765: 6.

The apostles and its motive, 4314: 2.

**HEALTH:** Brother Russell never prayed for physical, 5202: 14-16; depression of spirit often traceable to poor physical, 5871: 6, 7; increased by peace of heart and mind, 2083: 6, 12; influence of thought upon the, 5247: 15-18; Jesus



did not pray for physical, 397:1; and moral benefits, by reasonable self-esteem, 5114:2-6, 10-14.

**HEARERS:** Doors of the Word as essential as being, 6282:9, 13.  
Of the Kingdom message, good and bad, 4634, 4635.

**WORD:** And doors also, 3747, 3748; thorny and wayside, 5039.

**HEARING:** Evil and giving of counsel, 5409:1-5; word, what constitutes, 3164:7.

**HEART:** Advantage to Christians of having a right, 3305:11-15; attitude more important than outward form, 5123:1-20; belief must spring from the mind but from the 5433:14; beware of pride in the 5000, 5001; blessed are the pure in, 2387:5-11; broken and contrite, 1775:11; cannot be filled with good and evil simultaneously, 4241:4-8; character represented by the, 1762:3; circumcision of the, 1671:4-8. **Condition of:**

**DETERMINE:** The measure of guilt in wrong-doing, 4907:12-15; 4908:1-3; who shall stand, 3826:9-13. Governs the tongue, 4218:1; revealed by tongue, 2517:4, 6-14; 5470:10-13; 5518:11; 5676:10-12, 9, 9; should be scrutinized daily, 5698:9. Contains the issues of life, 5246, 5247. Contrite: Never spurned by the Lord, 3255:8-10; revived by the Lord, 5217, 5218.

Deadened and wicked, 2038:4; 4777:3; determines the result of temptation, 3760; discouragement with self leads to contrition of, 5217, 5218; forgiveness must be from the, 1693:11; 1694:4, 14.

Is greater than our (1 John 3:20), 2671:3; looketh upon the, 3226:7-9; 4208:8.

Guarded, aids guarding of lips, 2242:2; "Guide thine, in the way," 1532:9; harmony, love and obedience tests at the end of Millennium, 1773:3, 12.

**NEW:** Purified, 829:4, 5; 1670:9-11; separated from earthly things, 1937:11-13; the pure in, see God, 1739:4, 7. Humble and broken, revived by the Lord, 5217, 5218; importance of keeping the, 4584:1-3, 5-7; intention must be perfect in all saints, 4929:7, 8; idol worship in the, 2191:9; Israel to be given new, 2503, 2504.

Issues of Life: Come out of, 4299:2-4, 9; 5747:1-4, 8-11; or of death, 4904:2-4, 7-12; 6441:10, 11.

Keep: Christ in the, 1240:5; "thy, with all diligence," 1562; 1937:7.

Keeping, necessity for, 4639:6-8; man looks on outward appearance, the Lord looks upon the heart, 6317:2-5; master of the head in the search for truth, 1530:9, 10; means the affections, 1562:4; meditations revealed by tongue, 4804, 4805; mercy and truth to be written in the, 5309:5-10.

Mind be kept: From evil, 4291:7-9; sprinkled from evil conscience, 5429:1-3.

My Son, give me thine, 3703:10-14; 5702:4-6, 10, 11.

**OF CONSCIENTIOUS:** Must be perfect toward the Lord, 4663:7-9; should be purified by the truth, 4762:11-14; to be undivided, 3721:3, 5.

**OF:** New creature must be perfect, 2446:1, 2; Saul changed by the Lord, 4197:8; understanding should be sought, 4292:1-3, 8, 9.

"But of the abundance of the, the mouth speaketh," 1937:3-7; 1938:1.

**PAR:** End of the commandment is love out of a, 5756:3-7.

**IN:** All God's people must be, 6351:5-7; blessed are the, 2250:9; 2587:5-11; 3735:6-10; prayer will make us, 5596:2, 3; see God, 1739:4, 7; who are the, 3317:7; will be in the kingdom, 2275:2.

What constitutes a, 3773, 3774:3114:8; 5148, 5149; 6429:3; 6440:2, 11; 6441:1-4.

Purity required in character development, 2335-2337; religion the necessity, 1538:12.

**REVEALS:** the: Individual character, 1937:3; will, intentions, 1703:4. Scriptural meaning of, 789:8; searching - life-searching, 1516:6, 7, 12, 13; so is he, as a man thinketh in his, 5246:8-10, 17-20; sprinkled from evil conscience, 5429:1-3; stone of Israel to be changed, 2504:1-5; uncovered, what is an, 2336:11; watching to avoid bitterness in the, 4759:8, 9, 16; we may judge conduct, but not the, 5029:9-11; 5245:13-17; will in Scriptures be called the, 2890:8; words are the

index of the, 1937:3; 1938:1.

See Humble.

**HEART:** Four kinds of, 5636:2-6; good tidings flow from good, 4277:8, 10. **OF:** Christians, alabaster boxes, 2744:2-5; disciples burned with appreciation, 2801.

With what care should we deal with men?, 1784:1-3.

**HEATH:** Richard, views of, on Evangelicalism, 2322, 2323.

**HEATHEN:** Are Christians blessing the? 2872:9, 10, 13-16; better off without hell-fire missions, 1348:1, 2; Brother Russell's interest in the, 2490:1-5, 8-12; Calvin's view respecting the, 6:6; 2507:10; 544:7; 546:5; Catholic Bishop's view respecting, 5185:1, 10, 11; Christianity's hope for the, 2705:8-15; Christians convert and oppress the, 4744:3-8; condemned by God's law, 410:11.

**Conversion:** Dependent upon procuring money for, 4847, 4848; of Chinese admitted hopeless by a D. D., 1851:2-7.

**NOT THE WORK OF:** The church now, 4140, 4141:1, 2, 5, 6; this age, 1940:11, 18; 1941:1-8.

**Damned (Baptist view),** 905, 906; Germany of, 544:5-12; evil effects of European "civilization" upon, 1876:10, 11; 1877.

**Fate of:** 6:4-8, 18; as viewed by clergy, 1818:13, 14.

**Given to Jesus for inheritance,** 5493:7, 9-14; God's provision for, 258:1-15; 544:17-22; 558:5-9, 9; 3687:14; gospel hope for, 257:7-16; have innate disposition to pay, 5833:7; 5834:12, 13.

**Now:** "Christian" nations "protect" the, 1968:1-11; "without excuse", 1091:2-5.

**In Millennium will:** Be advantaged, 3624:3-5; seek the Lord, 4629:1-3, 7-9.

Injured by "missions", 1071, 1072; Messiah's kingdom the only hope for the, 5008:1-4; millennium believes they will gain heaven, 3598:6, 7; more easily converted than national Christians, 5980:9, 10; not saved without ransom, 858:5, 9; oppressed by "Christian" nations, 4744:3-8; outlook for, by Bishop Foster, 857, 858; outlumber Christians, 820:2, 3; Paul preached the gospel to Albanian, 2190, 2191; 4629:13, 7-9; soul-saving not the motive of modern missions to, 3905:8, 19; 3906:1-5; source of their religions, 1090:8-10; three-fourths of them are, 3475:4.

**Justified:** Justified through faith, 2344:12; saved by ignorance? 1709:6-8, 15, 1710.

**Torment:** dogs disgusting to, 1185:3; total darkness of, 535, 536; traditions concerning Jesus, 1674:10; what is the hope for the, 3398:12-18; when they will with will be saved, 3398:12-18; WILL: Be more ready to receive Millennium than will Jews and Christians, 3349:1; not become converted through missionary zeal, 4322:4, 5, 8-11.

**And Christian nations contrasted,** 3342:6, 7.

**CONVERTS:** Gentiles; Missionary Reports; Missions; Pagans.

**HEATHENISM:** Shall suffer first, Christendom later, 2663:5, 6; superior to Babylon, 1185:1-7; vs. Christendom, 978:7.

**HEAVEN:** Ability of the apostles to bind and loose on earth and in, 1525:5; same ideas of Protestants respecting, 1468:16, 17; 1:3; 1:5; Capernaum raised to, 3726-3728; caught away to the third, 900:14; David is not ascended into, 2089:6, 7; earth preferred to, by minister, 4195:22; 4196:7; Elijah not taken to, 558:9-11; 22:13; great voices heard in, 2994:1-6.

**Keys of:** Given to Peter, 2657:6-10; 3789:7-10; 4345:2, 7, 8; 4645:7-10; how Peter used the, 1525:4, 5; 1760:12; teaching of Presbyterian creed regarding, 1311:16-18.

**Kindness of:** And of God, 396:8-9; began with Jesus' baptism, 703:3-5; children in the, 657:1-3; "Except ye become as little children, ye shall not enter," 1766:17 for the Jews, later for the world, 4958, 4959; for those who believe simply, 4658:1-3; in what sense at hand in Jesus' life, 4593, 4594; not many rich in, 2728:10; only the childlike shall enter the, 5130, 5131; preached by Jesus, 2245:2-4, 7; theme of the gospel, 702, 703; See Millennium.

"Lay up for yourselves treasures in,"

1820, 1821; no man hath ascended into, 2765:1-5; 3486:11-14; 4125:7; 5132:8-13; none could follow Jesus to, 2438:1-5.

**Not:** Appreciated by minister, 4195:22; 4196:1-7; for human beings, 413:19, 20.

**Opened,** "hereafter ye shall see," 3483:11-12; our treasure is, 1813; first kingdom of, 568:17; sign from, Pharisees sought from Jesus, 5111:1-3.

**Third:** Caught away to the, 900:14; Millennium is the, 2832:3.

**Treasures laid up in,** 185:10-20; war in, Revelation 12, supremacy of, 55:6; 306:14; 3:6; what and what is, 2075:7, 15-17; will the heathen gain? 3398:6-11, 12-18; and earth, to be changed, 4222.

See Earth.

**HEAVENLY:** Father: See Jehovah.

**HEAVENS:** Being shaken, how, 1305-1308; declare the glory of God, 1814:17-20; ecclesiastical, to pass away with a struggle and confusion, 5317:10-12; nominal church, 1279:2.

**Of:** Ecclesiastical being shaken by in-fidelity, 5516:13-16; 5517:1, 2; nominal spiritual Israel to be shaken, 6242:1-4.

**Opened to Jesus at Jordan,** 4841:3-6; 5054:1, 2; 6307:10-12; powers of, shall be shaken, 711:19, 20; rolling together as a scroll, 1474; 1488:3-5; 1705:10, 11; 2061:12; 2531:6, 7, 10; 3697:4-9, 13-17; 4698:14-16; 6372:7-9; Satan the ruler of the present, 1684:3-6; shaking of symbolic fulfillment, 712:1-7; 1305-1308; 2521:1-3; three, 529:4; what these represent, 63:6.

**And earth to:** Be changed, 4222; pass away, 5516, 5517.

**HEBREW:** Free Thinkers report on Christianity, 1304:6, 7; invasion of Palestine told on Egyptian tablets, 1652; not a dead language, 1407:6, 6; parent of languages, 1408:1; prophets did not understand the divine plan, 6437:1, 2; receives the truth, 948:7, 10-12; resurrection of the, 1960:15.

**HEBREWS:** Book of, a message to the Jews, 2821:5; examination of the Book of, 4510-4514; key to divine plan found in the 13th chapter of, 4514-8, 9; New Testament among, 951.

**Paul's:** Masterpiece the Epistle to the, 2821:1; 4385:4-6; object in writing the Epistle to the, 4510:13, 14; 4512:4.

**Three,** delivered from Jerry furnace, 4873, 4874.

**See:** Israel; Natural.

**NEED:** According to the Word take, 2146, 2147.

**To yourselfs:** 3943:3-6, 8-10; and to the flock, 4458:13, 14; 4459:1-3.

**NEEL:** How Satan bruises the, 11:9; lifted against Jesus by his enemy, 4906:8; Satan to bruise the heel of the Christ, 1892; "thou shalt bruise his," 3928:8.

**NEIFER:** Red: Ashes of a type of experiences and characters of ancient worthies, 1872:11-14; type of the ancient worthies, 1871; 1896.

**NEIRS:** Of: God, meaning of expression, 4751:1-3, 14; the kingdom, who shall be, 4557, 4558.

**Sons of God are,** 50:5.

**NELL:** Beliefs of Christendom on, 552:5; cast into lake of fire, 381:15; does not mean ideas of Protestants respecting, 1468:16, 17; 1:3; 1:5; Capernaum raised to, 3726-3728; caught away to the third, 900:14; David is not ascended into, 2089:6, 7; earth preferred to, by minister, 4195:22; 4196:7; Elijah not taken to, 558:9-11; 22:13; great voices heard in, 2994:1-6.

**NOT:** Penalty for sin, 889:12; quenched, 111:7, 17; 112:1, 2.

**Reputed:** by Dr. Lyman Abbott, 2639.

**Four words in the Bible translated,** 2066:5; gates of, shall not prevail against church, 1766:8, 9; 4645:3-5; hath enlarged himself, 5113:2, 9; how to know true meaning of word, 1241:10-12, 16-21.

**Of creeds:** Exposed as false, the true Bible hell explained, 6080:3-10; unsupported by Scripture, 738:4.

**Man crazed by sermon on,** 3793:6; meaning of word, 358:1-3; 552:6; 553:8; 558:2399; 4363:19.

**Minister's views on,** 3081:10-13; origin of false theory on, 553:1, 2; revised version translators avoided word, 3176:1, 2; revival of the teaching of, 3757:15-17; twentieth century portrayals, 3176:15-16, 16; what say the Scriptures about, 3055:1;

2597:2605; why God asked to be hidden in, 1506:4-11; and death cast in, 436:2; of fire, 894:2-4.

**HELMET:** Intellectual appreciation of God's plan, 1659:12.

**HELP:** Woman a, meet for man, 1551-1553.

**HELPLESSNESS:** Among Christians the of love, 2201:1, 2, 7, 8; spirit of, 861:3.

**HELPS:** In Bible study, 5364:8, 9, 12-14.

**See Reading.**

**HEWENWAY:** Rev. C. C. views of, on declining faith, 3118:4-16.

**MEMORY:** Bro. J. in charge of British branch, 2916:15.

**HEWNINGES:** Mrs. E. C. Goes to England (1900), 2578; opens Australian branch, 3255:6.

**HEWSON:** Dr. P. S. Argues on eternal torment, 3065:16-18; 3066:1-9; upholds the Bible against evolution, 3065:1-15.

**HERBS:** Sufferings of church indicated in type of lamb without bitter, 6274:5; typical significance of Passover Lamb eaten with bitter, 5870:9.

**HERD:** There shall be no, 5383:8-10.

**HEREDITY:** Has much to do with nobility of character, 2320:4-7.

**Influence of, upon:** Disease, 4086:3, 6-11; the life, 4812:1-4.

**Overcome by religious training,** 2379:3; what Mendel has discovered respecting, 4859:24; 4860:1-4.

**HERESIES:** Brought into church, 44:11-17.

**Damnable:** 448:1-6, 10-13; denying ransom, 744:8, 15-17.

**Faith in early church,** 550:14-16.

**HERESY:** Among Christendom's ministers, 3479:8-11; capital punishment for, 4094:8, 10, 18-22; denominations in the Bible called, 1130:8-11; changed meaning of the word, 3792:12-18; kind of, all the saints should have, 156:9-11; see New Freethy supporters Dr. Briggs, 1489:11; Presbyterian D.D. convicted of, 1489:1-5, 9, 10.

**HERETICS:** Burning of, at stake: Possible under Church Federation, 3241:2; too good for, minister's view, 4094:10, 10; Who are, 222:9-10; will be punished by Church Federation, 3704:6-13; and Athelstan contrasted, 3479:8-11; 3480:1-9.

**HERMOGENES:** To Titus, a work of higher critics, 2963.

**HEROD:** Agrippa I: Personal history of, 3002:5-8; Herod of Jews, 4346:4.

**Course of, contrasted with that of:** John the Baptist, 3778, 3779; John the Baptist beheaded for rebuking, 5089:1-3; Matthias killed by, 561:19; reproved by John the Baptist, 2279, 2280; 2621:5, 6; 3778:1-5; 4609:15, 16; 4610:1-3; Herod the Prince of Peace, 4098:8-12; 4534:6, 9; treatment of Jesus by, 2786:1; type of the civil powers, 1754:5, 10; and Herodias: typify union of church and state, 1754:5, 10; 3325:4, 7, 8.

**HERODIANS:** Class of leaders in Jesus' day, 2756:4; who were the, 3852:2.

**HERODIAS:** Caused the beheading of John the Baptist, 5069:1-3; demands death of John the Baptist, 2636, 2637; planned John's death, 2279:11, 12; power of, for wickedness, 4609:1-5, 9-11.

**Type of:** Babylon, 3325:4, 7; 3326:8-9; the ecclesiastical powers of Christendom, 1754:5, 10.

**HERR:** Brother M. L., resists things occult (Letter), 4548:1-3, 16-19.

**HEZEL:** Herod: And the Zionist movement, 3855; death of, will not prevent the success of Zionism, 3412:9; founder of Zionism, 2176:3, 4, 8, 12; Jews pay tribute to memory of, 3627:3-11.

**HEWITT:** Abraham, ex-Mayor, on New York's rich, 2760:14-18.

**HEZEKIAH:** Confidence of in the Lord revealed, 2381:6; disobedience punished, 4832:8, 9, 17, 18; God answered the prayer of, 3588:1, 2, 7; humiliated and blessed, 3582; model ruler despite wicked father, 2379:3; prayer and deliverance of, 1356:7-15.

**Heard:** Jesus' words of God service, 3463:1; and worship of Jehovah, 4812, 4813.

**Righteous king of Judah,** 3462:6, 7; tribute to Assyria a sign of weakness, 2381:5.

**HIERARCHY:** Papal, are the church, 355:18.



## HIGH:

Calling: Appreciation of, a matter of faith, 3891; 5, 6, 12; 3892; 1, 4; candidates for, after 1881, 493; 4-7, 11, 12; close of, see Door; closes with gospel age, 641; 13, 14; conditions of the, 1542; 8, 9; door to the, see Door.

END OF: 247; 6-9; in 1881, 289; 11; 345; 1-3.

Explanation of, the 5838; 8-10; feast of, spurning the, 3854; 6-9; for the church, 1251, 1284; from God alone, 6345; 5, 8-11; gift of God, 2033; 3; light on, 514; 5-7.

LIMITED: In time, 609; 7; to gospel age, 297; 17.

Of church, 138; 5, 8, 9; only one during gospel age, 1668; pictures in experiences of Jacob, 519; prepared for the watchers in Zion, 5399; 10, 17, 18; race for prize of, 292; 20-24; secret of the saints, 1598; 15; special call to, ends 1881, 224; 7-12; time and manner of the close to the, 6244; 8-10; way may be open to membership in the (1913), 5168.

See Consecration; Gospel Age Call.

HIGHER:

Criticism: Accepted in Episcopal church, 2545-2547; affecting Romanism, 3480; 12-10; among the ministers of prominence, 2108; 1-4; attacks on, on the Bible, 2813-2817; Bible being formed to destroy, 3263; 3-7; born of licentiousness and infidelity, 3811; 4, 5, 10-13; Canada a nest of, 4382, 4363; cannot be accepted by true Christians, 3257; 7-10; cause of Methodist's decline, 3057; 12, 13; 3058; 1, 7; claims that man is "falling upward," 1643; 5, 6; clergy believe in, 1417; 1420; combatting it in Canada, 4362, 4363; controls the University of Chicago, 4144; 19; 4145; criticized by college band, 3357; 1-5, 8; denies the Ransom, 3017; 14-18; displaces faith in Christ, 4613, 4614.

DISPROVE BY: Babylonian research, 2536, 2537; explorations, 2101; 3, 8, 10-13.

Doctrine spread by use of church donations, 3313; 1-3.

ENDORSED BY: Baptists, 4744; 9-13; Methodist, 2647; 8-13.

Episcopalians bishops warn against, 1770; 9-15; errors of, 650; 1-5; ethics the principal feature of, 5467, 5468; examination of, 3557; 1-6; false and true kind, 1418; 1-6; favorably received by German Emperor, 3148; 1, 9, 10; favored by Church of England's clergy, 3652; 12; gaining strength in Sunday schools, 4151; 8-11; greatest foe of the Bible, 5104, 5105; growth of, among Christian missionary boards, 1465, 3466; having permeated "Christianism," 1690; 12, 13.

IN: Scotland, 3040, 3041; the churches, 2768; 18-25.

Is lower criticism, 1782; 9; no more money appropriated for, 3328; 4-8; part of Kaiser's religion, 3177; possibly typified by Israel's golden calf, 5267; 7; spread in Germany, 2107; 8-15; taught by Methodists, 2695; 15; Thomas Paine its forerunner, 1784; 10-11; why its work is unreliable, 3397; 2-10; and infidelity cause of church's waning power, 4955; 1-4, 10-12; vs. American Bible League, 3419; 8-17.

See Evolutionism.

Critics: Absurdities of, 2984; 11-13; book of Daniel rejected by, 2492; 6, 11; clergy are, 1418-1420; contradictions of, 3288; 22, 23; denounce St. Paul's doctrines, 3481; 4, 5, 8; destroy the influence of the Bible, 5104, 5105; reject Methodism, 218; 12-19; reject Methodist teachings, 4017; 2-7; silenced by discoveries, 818; varying degrees in unbelief of, 3219, 3220; would give us a new Bible, 4163; 14, 15; 4164; 1, 2.

HIGHWAY:

Of Holiness: 917; compared with "narrow way to life" and "broad road to destruction," 1771-1773; force will bring men to knowledge of truth concerning, 5245; 2-5; two special tests—at its beginning and at its end, 1773; 2; vs. narrow way, 2500; 7-9.

HILL: In Bible symbolism, 716; 1-3; of the Lord, who will ascend into the, 2275; 3826; 9-13; 6171; 8, 9.

See Earth.

HILLS: Dr. N. Dwight, repudiate his creed, 2614.

HINDOO: Clergy, how they keep the people in ignorance, 1613; 4; creed of a Christian, 1044.

See India.

HINDRANCES: To Christian progress, 6440; 7-11.

## HINOM:

Valley of: 896; 2-4.

PLACE: For burning of refuse, 6103, 4; of destruction, 4840; 2, 3, 8.

Symbol of second death, 2908; 2; what is, 112; 2.

HIPPOCRISY: See Russell.

HIRSCH: Rabbi, preaching Jesus, 1668.

HIRSCH: R. H., resignation from Editorial Committee requested, 6202; 15.

HISTORY: Bible chronology to be taken in preference to secular, 1975; 17; 1976; 1, 2; biological, of human race, 2535, 2536; brief, of Watch Tower, 1, 2; for Adam and Moses, how kept, 1148; 3-4; God's supervision of record of, 1419; 14; how God has overruled all of earth's affairs, 1561; 6, 9.

Of: God's dealing with Jews, 599; 4-10; Satan's life, 1688, 1687.

Ueber's foreview of time of trouble in Serrall's account, 1275; 5-10; vs. Allegory, 80; 1.

MITCHELL: Prof. R. D., lauds Catholicism as bulwark against Socialism, 2106; 9.

MYTHS: Land of promise was the land of the, 3079; 7.

HOARDING: For aif a misuse of the money talent, 2259; 4, 5; selfishness, to be avoided by Christians, 3334; 1, 2; of wealth unwise, 5396; 7-11.

HOBAB: Persuaded to remain with Israelites for service, 4038; 4-10.

HOOD: Dr. Richard, used as a tool for evil aims, 3742; 1-16.

HOLIDAYS: Fuel, during the war, utilized in doing harvest work, 6208; 15.

HOLINESS: Apostle's exhortations to, 131; 2-4, 10, 11; degree required of Christians, 5900-5903.

Essential to: Divine favor, 2564; 2, 3; sonship, 156; 5, 9.

Exhortations to, 139; 7; germ of Methodism, 2023; 13-15; highway of, 917.

New: Found, 1008; to perfect, 1739; 3897; 1, 8, 9.

In the fear of the Lord, let us perfect, 5759; 6, 7; influence of conversation in perfecting, 1259; 1-3; 1259; 9; manner of developing, 437; 11, 12; mark to be attained, 1885; 2; means moral purity, 1739; 1; Methodist theology vs. Methodist funeral orations, 1770; 16-19; must begin in the mind, 2249; 1; necessity for, 138; none to Lord without, 714; 13.

Of: Heart, the principal preparation for God's service, 1915; 12; life to be our standard, 5127; 9, 13, 14.

People, how they discard the Bible, 1791; 6-8; proper and improper views of, 3100; 4-7; relation of, to wedding garments, 76; 7; sanctification defined, 60; 3, 8, 12; should be increased by Christians as time of trouble approaches, 5864; 3, 6-10; true and false, 714; 3-6, 10-14; what it involves, 6300; 9-12; and wedding garment, 85; 2.

HOLLAND: Impressions of, during Brother Russell's tour (1891), 1389; 10; 170; 1, 2; troubles of, in 1889, 1144; 2-4; progress of Lord's work in (Letter), 6135; 1-3.

HOLMES:

Oliver Wendell: On truth, 3600; 3-7.

Rev. W. V.: Sees Scriptural teaching of second death, 4003; 1.

And Munsell, Sisters, death of, 4082; 2, 7.

HOLY: As His Father in heaven is, be ye holy, 5482; 13-17; be ye also, 3149; 11; how the saints are "holy nation," 1567; 9; in type and antitype, 2822; meaning of word, 5866; 7.

Place: Holy as Most Holy, 178; 2-5, 9, 10; reconciling of, 159.

Roman Empire began in 800 A.D., 1093; 11; Seventh Day Adventist view of the, vs. the truth, 1732; 8-14; spirit, see Spirit, Holy; and Most Holy, what they typified, 3053; 14.

HOME: Charity begin at, 1555; 2-6; circles truth spreading in, 4913; 2-6, 12-14; how to have peace in the, 1070; 1; in the body, absent from the Lord, 2231; 7-12; Jesus had none, 540; 3, 4, 8, 9; justice and generosity essential, 1170; 8, 9.

How: Destroyed by modern thought, 4860; 13-17; for the Christian, 620; 3, 4.

Of consecrated used for Lord, 540, 541; preaching the gospel should begin in, 1882; 19; responsibilities of head of, 2783; 2, 8, 11; rule, its meaning for Ireland, 1022; 1-5, 11.

Suggestions for: Morning service at, 1811; 1, 2; use of Hymns of Dawn at the breakfast table, 1808; 3, 4.

Ties severed for the truth, 2852; 6-8;

truth makes, the very garden-spot of earth, 1296; 9.

HONESTY:

Hearted: Alone to ascend holy hill, 5680; 10-14; not moved by infidelity, 2816.

Thinking advantage to saints, 2891; 6, 7; walking, what it involves, 3031; 1-3, 7, 8.

HONESTY: Basis for a sound mind, 6281; 13-15; departing from business, 4719; 1-4.

Equality: In Bible study, 646; 12-15; essential to disciples, 5725; 3, 5.

First requirement, 2944; 1; honest clergyman, 1486; 5-7, 14, 15; in our professions of faith, 2247; 11-13; is the best policy, 933; of heart of Zacharias acceptable to Jesus, 5464; 10; one acceptable example of fallen humanity, 5453; 13, 14; Presbyterian variety, 1194; 1-13; 1196; 5; prime essential for character, 5098; 5; 12; should mark all the Christian's dealings, 6299; 10-12.

HONESTY: Stored in carcass of racoon, 3339; 16.

HONOLULU: Letter from Brother Russell at, 4957.

HONOR: Denied to prophets in own country, 2424; 7.

Lord: And he will honor you, 5703; 2-4; not self, in preaching, 3978; 11-13.

Prefering one another in, 2213; 6; reached by humility, 120; 1; 120; 1; not to be chosen, 5414; 6-8, 15, 16; thy father and thy mother, applied to new creatures, 3044; 12; 4019; 5, 6.

To: Re coveted less than God's favor, 5381; 9; whom honor is due, 1200; 4-6, 10, 11; creature subject in (Rom. 8), 730, 781.

Fear: Discouraged Christians, 628; 18-21; fallen angels, 1679; 5-13; 1680; 1-4, 11-13; man's recovery, 465; 1; world lies in Jesus, 2732, 2733.

How: Gentiles had, no, 1435; 1; not a quality possessed by Jehovah, 1225; 15.

OF:

CHRISTIANS: Dependent upon compliance with conditions, 6114; 16; 6115; is based on faith in Bible, 6114; 13-15.

Consecrated, 349; 2-10; early church was in Lord's return, 2953; 20-26; glory is Christ in you, 3250; 12; immortality vs. hope of everlasting life, 1877-1879; Lord's coming makes pure, 3193; 6, 7; man for Golden age, 1226; 1; world in Christ's coming 670; 8.

Our one, 1434-1435; patience and experience, parts of character development, 1585; 18, 19; relation to faith, 74; 4; should be preached rather than the time of trouble, 5213; 6-8; sorrow not as others who have no, 2197; source of our, 751, 752; that purifies, 1138; useless without proper faith, 4385; 12; what "the hope of Israel" was, 1435; 3, 4; and faith, discerning the result of loss of, 5712; 8-13.

See Love and Faith.

HONORS: Of Beast, two, 63; 8-17; symbol of power, 36; 1.

HOSANNA: Prophecy fulfilled, 3350; 8; 3851; 2-4; 3852; 6; to the Son of David, 3538; 3.

MOSE: Life of, pictured Jehovah's experience with Israel, 5809; 3, 4.

Prophecies of Israel: 2490, 2491; fleshly and carnal in spirit, 4811.

Trials in domestic life, 2491; 2, 3; wife of, illustrative of spiritual idolatry, 4811; 3, 4.

HOSPITAL: Presbyterian church is a full of incurables, says A. D. 1476; 1-5.

HOSPITALITY: Beautiful lesson in offering and accepting it, 2546; 11; commended and rewarded, 2561; 5; 4352; 1, 2, 8; grace of, 2856; 4; knit us together, 1188; 1; returned for spiritual blessings, 4399; 11; should be cultivated, 3247; 8.

To: Be consistent with means, 2214; 2; pilgrims not alms, 3348; 3.

Undue: During the millennium, unwise, 4034; 1, 8; we should be given to, 917; 7.

## See Generosity.

HOUR: Eternity, or time of judgment, 304; 1-2; see Day.

Of temptation: Church kept in the, 2792; 5-11; close of gospel age the, 5881; 1-5; described by Paul, 5651; 10-13; 5652; 7, 8; harvest period of Latter epoch, 5715; 5, 8-11; now upon the world, 2792; 5-11; to come first upon the church, 4583, 4584; upon the church and world, 4899; 5718; 5, 8-11.

Third, what it signifies in the Jewish calendar, 609; 2, 3.

HOUSE: Abandon: start in, 228; 7, 13, 14; Christ the foundation-rock of our character, 1922; 9, 10; from heaven church's heavenly bodies, 2231; 5; hired, Paul dwelt in his own, 3208; 2; not made with hands, 179; 7; 11-18, 20.

Of Israel: Let desolate, 2296; 8, 9, 2746; 9, 5; 3539; 1-9; our pilgrimage, the present era, 2231; 3.

Our journey toward our Father's, 1401; set in order, for death, 3588; 3, 4; to be filled with glory, 3053; 11, 12.

HOUSEHOLD: Foes of our own, 4838; 4-8.

HOUSEHOLDS: In re baptism of, 1540; 12.

HOUSES:

Of Israel: Fleshly and spiritual, 601; 13; who they are, 175; 1-3.

HOUTSPOT: Christians on, 228; 6, 7; let saints on, not come down, 5456; 5.

HOUTSPOT: Bro. and Rev. Davidson debate in Scotland (1898), 1964, 1965.

HOWE: Judge. Appellate Court decides brethren were dealt with unfairly by, 6443; 13-15.

HUBBARD: Ransom is the, 1452; 14.

HUGHES: Bro. B. C., correction in respect to, 1266; 3; Gov. C. E. 3; President of National Baptists Council, 4026; 1, 2.

HULDA: Prophecies of Israel's overthrow, 2391; 1, 5.

HUMANITY: Advances despite church opposition, 2248; 1-5; deteriorating mentally and physically, 4019; 10-12; glory of, 1266; 5; 1267; 3-10; the essence of true church on, 634; 8; in saunge, says Tolstoy, 3608; 8, 4.

Of: Christ given up, 47; 3-7; 62; 16-23; church given up, 146; 5-7, 9-12. To gain eternal life, 281; 7.

See Mankind.

HUMBLE: God's promises to the, 2139; 12; grace is given to the, 3595; 11-15; love is always, 2204; 5.

HUMBLE: He that exalteth himself shall be, 3842; 8, 9.

HUMBLING: Ourselves under God's hand necessary, 6187; 3-8.

HUMILIATION: Angels may never be tested, 1844; 12; by the Lord, 3755; 7; 1102, 1103; only path to glory, 1988; 1-3.

HUMILITY: Acceptable to God, 6218; 8, 13; adornment of, 4290; 8, 13, 14; 4291; 1.

Aids in: Control of combativeness, 4033; discerning defects of character, 2094; 2-6.

"All of you be subject one to another," 1553; 4, 5; always necessary, 30; 7, 8; Barnabas tested as to his, 4364; 1, 2; basis of all Jesus' teachings, 6311; 16; causes one to study his own weaknesses, 5592; 4, 9; centurion's beautiful, 1922; 5-7, 11; defined, 6336; 13; encourage the humble to use talents possessed; encourage not the proud, 1629; 4, 7, 8.

Essential: 2655; 2-6; before service is acceptable God, 5321, 5322.

IN: Approaching the Lord, 3755; 7; Bible study, 3437; 10-13; elders, 3613; 6, 9-14; prayer, 3842; 7-9.

TO: A reception of the truth, 4333; 5, 6; attainment of true wisdom, 2263; 1-7; forgiveness of sin, 3761; 7-11; satisfaction, 2669; 9.

Esteem: others better than ourselves, 4828, 4929; "except ye become as little children," 1766; exemplified by Moses in dealing with Hobab, 4038; 5, 6, 8.

False: Illustration of, 5843; 14, 15; in Bible study, 651; 5.

First: essential in God's service, 5262; 1-5, 11-13; foundation virtue for true faith, 5029; 6; grace of, 2228; how to cultivate, 4928, 4929; illustration of false, 5843; 14, 15; importance to Christians of, 1920; 8-10; 1921; 1, 2, 4; 4786; 17; 4787; 1; is teachable, 252; 5-4.

Jesus: Taught disciples, 2449; 7-13; the greatest example of, 2228.

John teaches lesson in, 2417; 9; knowledge dangerous without, 3785; 3-6.

Leads us to: Take humble seats, 5414; 6-8, 15, 16; tolerance and patience, 6184; 1-19.

Lord's warning to his disciples respect-



ing, 1987; may be developed through failure, 5459:8-11; more effective than haughtiness in presenting the truth, 5609:8-10; necessity of, 2585:5-10. **Of:** Christ and church, 875:2, 3.

**JESUS:** 422:16-20; crucifixion his greatest test in, 3561:6, 7; exemplified in washed his disciples' feet, 6073:1-5, 11-13; in announcing himself Messiah, 3340:1, 2.

**JOHN THE BAPTIST:** 1694:9, 19; 1695:1-3; commendable, 3478:1. John the Revelator, 2826:3, 4; Joseph, the secret of his greatness, 3978:11-13; Moses tested his disciples' service him, 5252:10-14; Naaman, 2347:2-4; Paul at Corinth, 2191:12; Saul made him acceptable, 4197:6; 4198:4, 5; Solomon pleasing to the Lord, 3278:3-5; the apostles Andrew and John, 4115:6, 12, 13.

Only proper attitude; brings true exaltation, 1488, 1487; path to blessedness and peace, 5003:4, 5, 13; Paul's noble example of, 1885:6; prevents false conception of our calling, 4256:6, 7. **Prompts us to:** Do the Lord's will, 6169:7-10; service, 4689:1-3, 6, 7. Safeguard to elders, 3659:10; 5185:1-13, 16; 5186:11, 16.

**Taught by:** Barnabas, 2998:3; experiences, 4821:9-11; Jesus in feet-washing, 3543; 4167; 5090, 5091.

True and false defined, 6166:7; 6167:1; voluntary, of Jesus, 314:14-20; warning of King Saul's contrary course, 1888:4, 5, 13.

**What:** Constitutes, 786:4; is embodied in true, 5842-5844.

**And:** Love of David, 1996.

**MECKNESS:** Berean questions on, for April, 1905, 3537:3; operation of, 3114:9.

Patience, admonitions to, 1915:3, 9, 10; pride contrasted, 3832:1-5; 5196; sober-thinking essential to overcoming sin, 2094:1-9.

**See:** Ambition.

**HUMOR:** Missing Cylinders, 1579.

**HUNDREDFOLD:** Receiving a, in this life for every sacrifice, 3845:3-6; 5460:12-16.

**HUNGARY:** Evils of aristocracy of, 1153:2; progress of the truth in (Letter), 5337:7-13; truth carried to, 2307:7-10; work of Romanism in, 2047:11-14.

**HUNGER:** After righteousness, 2586:7-9; best satisfaction for heart, from above, 6276:17; 6277:1-6; cause for church, 4582:6, 7, 13; for the Bread of Life on part of world, 3534:8, 9; ravages of, 2243:4; thirst for righteousness accompanied by heart, 3735:1-3.

**See:** Famine.

**HURRY:** Jesus fed naturally and spiritually, 2435:11.

**HURRY:** Inelegance, wastefulness, and inconsistency of, 1758:2-4.

**HUSBAND:** Believing, sanctifies unbelieving wife, 2991:1-3, 6; shall rule over thee, 1548:8-12; wife to share equally with the, 2016:1-6, and wife in the divine order, 1464:9-13.

**HUSBANDMENT:** Parable of the vineyard and wicked, 1982; priests and leaders of Israel, 1795.

**HUSBANDS:** Advice for those "unequally yoked", 1554:7-13; care for wives should be like that for church, 5900:4, 5; depart from the Lord when they fail to provide for own, 4854:2, 3, 11, 12; divine order of headship, 765, 766; 1075:6-14; 1076:1-3; duties as head of the home, 4899:8-12; head of the wife, 765:6-10; if in the truth, should mean to first to love, 1555:1-4; must be first to love, 61:3; neglectful of wives' spiritual interests, 4094:11-16; should assist in household duties when necessary, 1555:3, 4.

**HUXLEY:** Prof., comments on the Bible, 1189:4.

**HYMNS:** In cheaper form, 4360:4, 5, 9, 10; new style (1906), 3749:2.

**HYMNS:** Before the Great White Throne, 1926; Fullness of Joy, 1931; I'm Nearing the Goal, 1928; I'm Running for the Prize Divine, 1932; In That Day, 1933; Jubilee Echoes, 1929; Now Are We the Sons of God, 1935; O Christ, Our Immortality, 1934.

**Of Dawn:** Ready in February 1907, 3942:2; suggestions for use at the breakfast table, 1808:3, 4.

**How:** I am so happy, 1927; The Shining Light, 1925; When the Crowning Day Shall Come, 1928.

**HYPOCRISY:** Of Satan's origin, 4163:8-13; used on customers in stores, 4396:3; weakens the will, 4313:9; 4314:1;

workings and snares of, 2033:4-6, 8-11.

**See:** Healing.

**HYPOCRISIES:**

**Of:** Jesus' day condemned, 559:9, 10; Jewish leaders properly denounced by Jesus, 5679:1, 6, 7; Seribes and Pharisees similar to those of our day, 3315:6; 5389:10-14.

**HYPOCRISY:** Beware of leaven of Pharisees which is, 5390:3-5; common among the "orthodox", 1309:1, 2; exemplified by a Baptist D.D., 1149; greatness of sin, 5725:4.

**Of:** Profession of profession to be avoided, 5572:11; world and church, 3757:17; 3758:1-3.

**Of:** Modern Clergy, 582:2.

**SANHEDRIN:** And Jews, 2471:1-3; in dealing with Jesus, 3554:1, 2, 4-6.

**Part of:** Saul's sin, 3224:2, 3; persistent fault-finding is, 1922:1-3.

**Presbyterian:** Example, 1062:6; Pharisees, 1035:8, 9.

**Sin of:** 4559, 4560; Ananias and Sapphira, 5850:4-7, 9-14; the Pharisees, 273:3.

**Wisdom from above:** is without, 2264:1.

**HYPOCRITES:** Clergy confess they are, 1948:11-13; crucified Christ and are crucifying his followers, 1964:1, 5, 9; "fearfulness hath surprised the", 1874:7, 8; 1875:1-4; great company to have their portion with the, 4654:9, 10; of Jewish and gospel ages, 49:2, 3, 7, 9, 213; 4-8; of hypocrites, the honest-hearted, 5390:6-8; pictured by tares, 20:1.

**HYSPLOP:**

**Prof. James:** Entangled with Spiritism, 3490:12-20; Parsons Institute for psychical research, 3542:3-5; on the value of prayer, 3925:3, 6; victim of spiritualism, 2499:19-25.

**I:** Am before Abraham was, 445:4, 7, 11-15.

**ICE:** Polar, origin of, 5159:10-18.

**IDEALS:** Decline of American, by Justice Woodward, 3328:1-13; high strength of, 4255:8, 9; importance of proper, 4417:7, 9, 10; known by our, 756:7; of the Christian gradually developed, 4256:1-3.

**IDENTITY:**

**How:** Carried into spirit life, 6295, 6296; preserved through death, 1263:3-5, 7, 10; 1264:1, 2, 6, 7.

**In:** the resurrection, 355:3-5; 626:18-20; is in the mind, 6296:13; of Christ, unchanged, 82:5.

**IDOLTRY:** Often the result of intemperance, 954:15.

**IDLE:** As "wicked", 1281:10, 11; must go into outer darkness, 1279:6-9; 1282:8; retrograde to self-ignity, are a bad example, and stir up evil in others, 1938:5; words, cleansing from the sin of, 4805:4-6.

**IDOLENESS:** "Resting at Jesus' feet" does not imply, 1259:8; will lead into outer darkness, 1259:8.

**IDOLATRY:** 2399:8-11; Among Israelites, 2503:4, 5; by natural and spiritual Israel, 2359:4-6; 3464:10, 11; 4022, 4023; canonizing "saints" is, 1139; covetousness is, 1639:3, 12; 5351:1-15.

**How:** Christians may commit the sin of, 5071:11; "without excuse", 1091:2, 5-7.

**In:**

**ISRAEL:** Brought its punishment, 5605:8, 11, 12; ceased after Babylonian captivity, 4893:7; increased under Jerusalem, 322:11-13.

**The heart,** 2191:9.

**Is:** wilful and sinful devotion to degrading self-gratification, 1835:11, 12; Israel's worship of the golden calf was, 1835; leads to spiritual decline, 4082:4.

**Of:** Creeds by Christendom today, 5298:12-16; Israel paralleled by nominal spiritual Israel, 2391:6, 7; Judah abolished by King Asa, 5733:4, 7; today comparable with that of Jewish age, 5733:11-14.

**Ten tribes:** gradually led into, 3386.

**Why:** Eagerly embraced by Israel, 3392:3. The Jews were prone to practise, 3463:5.

**See:** Creeds.

**IDOLS:** "As touching things offered unto", 1586:9, 10; 1587:1-3, 16, 17; eating meat offered to, 3145, 3146; how we may be guilty of worshiping, 5071:11; keep yourselves from, 3386:9, 3387:2, 3388:1, 2.

**Of:** Spiritual Israel, 4014:5; the new creature, 2381:1.

**IGNORANT:** Accept truth more readily than

noble, 2319, 2320; brethren are difficult to love, 4254:6-8.

**IGNOMINY:** And shame, cup that Jesus poured might pass, 5551:11-14; of Jesus, what constituted the, 2316:2-4.

**IGNORANCE:** As a means of salvation? 1313:18; cause of opposition to the truth, 5145:2-9; envy of the good properties of the wicked a sign of, 1563:3, 6-8; forgiveness in proportion to, 1694:1, 2; how it preserved the Bible, 1146:9; in Spain traceable to the Papacy, 2306:3-8; is one cause of concealment, 1131:2, 3.

**No:** Basis of salvation, 290:16; 493:10, 14; 444:14; 5251:5, 7; exemption from punishment through, 2050:9-11.

**Of:** Athenians, God winked at, 4410:5-7; one cause of infidelity, 537:7-9; responsibility for, 888:1, 2; salvation not gained through, 2428:20-22; saves none, 6:9-14; sin of, are venial or forcible, 198:10; value of, 1064:11-15; 1065:1-3, 11; will it save the heathen? 1709:6-8, 15; 1710.

**IGNORANT:** Are susceptible to pride as well as the learned, 1920:8; how Papacy "loves" the, 1765:6-9.

**I. N. S.:** Cards from sufferers for righteousness sake, 5893:5, 6, 12-15.

**ILLNESS:** Regarding use of opiates for, 22:14.

**ILLUSIONS:** Perversion of deduction and reason, 6284:2, 11-13.

**ILLUSTRATIONS:** By Jesus of the church's oneness with him, 3544:9; consecration—handing God a signed blank, 993:6.

**In:** Magnet and filings of the truth and the truth people, 1950:1; people of troubles made beautiful, 1756:5, 6; rebuilding of Jerusalem's wall of our character-development, 1498:13; solar system, of our relation to Christ, 1001:1; (a) wheel of the church, 1576:8.

**Of:** Bible House, Allegheny, 2367; confusion of tongues in Babylon, 4353; infidel preachers of Christendom, 4683; kingdom class, 397; the exceeding sinfulness of sin is mankind, 1680:5-10; the Tabernacle on sale, 3951:3, 12, 13; true discipleship, 3317:3.

**"Our Spiritual Guides,"** 1428, 1429; parables vs. smoked glass, 22:7; red glass vs. Jesus' blood, 13:15; "shadow of death," 15:4, 5; spiritual things pictured by natural, 29; truth likened to flowers, 9, 1, 6, 7.

**See:** Types, Figures and Symbols.

**IMAGE:** Adam created in God's, 1266, 1267; how we reflect Christ's, 1944:9, 10.

**Mohammedan:** Creeds of Babylon the modern substitute for, 1408:13, 14; 1409:1-3, 10, 11; dream explained, 5528:4-6; not worshiped by three Hebrews, 4873, 4874; type, 166:1-5; 419:16-18; 2494; when the stone struck the, 3358:8-29.

**Of:** Best, See Head. Image of, Christ in Bible, 861:4; the Father's person, when Christ became the express, 4667:6-8.

**Scriptural meaning of,** 89:5-16.

**IMAGINATION:** Demon manifestation may be due to, 5515:25; over-developed mind, 6281:3-6.

**IMAGINATIONS:** Apostle warns Christians to cast down, 5889:7, 8.

**IMMACULATE:**

**Conception:** Denial of, 467:6; in 1854 Catholicism adopted doctrine of, 3329:13.

**IMMANUEL:** Isaiah pictures Millennium under, 3686, 3687; when title applies to Jesus, 377:19.

**IMMERSION:**

**As:** A symbol, 133:12; 134:1, 2, 7; related to baptism, 132:5, 6, 10-12; understood in churches of Babylon, 1070:8.

**Baptism is,** 65:7-11; first step in following Jesus, 81:11. In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ always proper, 1113; not a symbol of baptism of holy spirit, 1545:1; of Presbyterian D.D. by Baptist D.D., 1980:16; 1981:1-3, 10-12; 1990:1-7; proper for those desiring restitution, 1544:10, 11; question asked by Brother Russell before, 5246:12-15; relation of, to salvation, 3082:1-3, 10; symbol properly recognized, 2387:9; trine, not essential, 2293:22; 2294:1-4.

**Water:** Importance of, 396:11; should still be performed, 6410:11, 12; symbol only, 309:1, 2.

**See:** Baptism.

**IMMIGRANTS:** Out of the scum and dregs, 1355:5.

**IMMORAL:** Literature, its effect on mind, 719:5, 6.

**IMMORTALITY:** Increasing with the time of trouble, 5974, 5975.

**IMMORTAL:** Man is not, 2841:1-5; meaning of word, 673:3-8; spirit-begotten new creature is neither incorruptible nor, 1698:3-24; and mortal life, 803:7.

**IMMORTALISM:** Is demonism, 6219:6.

**IMMORTALITY:** Angels do not possess, 1641:18; as used in Scripture, 2330:3-15, 17-23; bride of Christ to gain, 280:1.

**Christ:** And his bride the only ones who will attain to, 1879:6-15; Jesus only since his resurrection has, 1642:1, 2.

**Christian and heathen views on,** 5792:15-19.

**Church:** To be clothed with, 701:13; have, 82:4; 142:4-8; 143:8, 9; 1642:3-7; 2747:12; 5418:3, 4, 10; Distinct from Eternal Life, 252:14, 23; 5608:13-17; 5609:1-3, 12; resurrection, 43:8.

**Doctrine:** foundationless, 752:4-6; effects of false doctrine of, 767:4; eternal life distinct from, 252:14-23; gift to church and church, 279:15; 142:3-5, 12, 13; given to the church, 3154:4; Gladstone did not believe in the soul's, 1899:1, 2; God only hath, 142:1; 278:9; greater than eternal life, 5609:1-3; human power of demonism traceable to false doctrines of, 6333:6, 7; inherent, unscriptural, 672:2, 14; 673:1; 674:12; 675:12; 676:12; to Spiritism, 2187:8-26; Jehovah alone has it as an innate or original quality, 1879:1; life which cannot cease; Inherent, death-proof existence, 1165:12; 1166:1; 1641:14; mankind does not possess, 1641:6-9; 1642:11; 1643:16-14; 1644:12; death-proof, indestructible, imperishable, 1879:1.

**Of:** Man unscriptural, 802:5; 2841:4; 4775:1-4; the soul denied by Edison, 4773:3, 4.

**Offered:** only to church, 252:14-23; only for the elect, 3358:1-3; originally intended for, 1641:11; 1642:11; 1643:7; prize possessed to the church, 1642:3-7; promised to church, 308:8; reward of church, 143:8, 9; Scriptural view in contrast with creedal view of, 5792:12-14; taught by Plato, 2610:12-14; teachings in the early church on, 3382; typified by golden bowl of John, 3283:1; views of Dr. Abbott on, 424:5, 6; 1202:5, 6; who only has, 2747:9-16.

**And:** Incommunicability as used in Scriptures, 2339:3-15, 17-23; incommunicable defined, 204:1, 6, 13; 6354, 6355; brought to light by gospel, 3337:3-7.

**IMPERFECTION:** Result of sin, 2120:7, 9.

**IMPERFECTIONS:** Do not hinder our progress as Christians, 4786:17; how to strive against, 1295:3, 4; 1296; in various degrees made up for by the Lord, 322:9; 323:8.

**IMPERIAL:** Alliance, schemes of, 2151:13.

**IMPOSTOR:** Warning against an, 4662:2.

**IMPOSTORS:** Beware of false brethren who are (Letter), 5876:6-11; warning to the churches against, 6056:8, 18.

**IMPRESSIONS:** God does not teach by direct, 1438:11.

**IMPRISONMENT:**

**For:**

**REFUSAL OF MILITARY DUTY:** (Letter), 6089:1-11; of I. B. S. A. members in France (Letter), 5595:13-17.

**Truth's:** sake, rejoicing in (Letter), 6104:2-4, 8-10.

**Of:** Our brethren awakening public interest, 6396:2, 3, 6-8; Paul and Silas at Philippi, 3123; Society's officers, resume of events leading to, 6419:1-4.

**Paul:** rejoiced in, 6430:6; reward of faithfulness to truth (Letter), 6052, 6053; and persecution of Bible Students, reports of, 6245:1-12.

**IMPULSE:** Foe to the exercise of a sound mind, 6281:3-6.

**IMPURITY:** Bible does not contain, 1419:13; 1420:2, 6-9; defiling effect of, 5860:13, 14.

**IN:** Five uses of the word, 826:3-9.

**INACTIVITY:** Means to stick in a rut, 1118:3.

**INCARNATION:** Of Jesus, a false theory, 804:6; 2409:8-11; 3478:5, 4108:3-5; 5064:5-7; 5171:1, 2; 5292:11.

**INCENSE:** Acceptable to God only when offered in his appointed way, 4786; does not satisfy justice, 4868:9; from golden altar, 101:7; offered by High



Priest for church also, 4922: 5-8; prayers of the saints are, 17: 4; used with bullock but not with goat, 4868: 1-3; was not heard at the Most Holy (Letter), 5961: 6-12; what it typified, 79: 5.

**INCONSISTENCIES:** Concern of Rev. Z. G. Batten for Christian, 3112: 2-8, 10-12; of Christendom, 2711: 3, 7, 8.

**INCORRUPTION:** In last days, 2460: 8.

**INCORRIGIBLE:** Second death at the end of the, 765: 1; 4820: 3-6; to be destroyed, 764: 3-5, 8-17; will not expect second death, 912: 8.

**INCORRUPTION:** Raised in, 95: 8, 9.

**And immortality:** As used in the Scriptures, 2339: 3-15, 17-23; defined, 204: 1-6, 13, 14; difference between, 6354, 6355.

**INCREASE:** Earth yielding her, 4431: 12-14; of Israelites in Egypt phenomenal, 2900: 2-4; sample of how the earth shall yield her, 3302: 4-8, 11-14.

**INCISION:** Of a sword a detriment to Christians, 2950: 3, 4; wrong decision is better than, 6233: 14, 15.

**INDIA:** Brahmanism its chief religion, 1183: 6, 7, 9, 10; Brahmo-Somaj and its plans, 1613: 8-8; demonism practiced in, 2173: 7-14; 2174; divided into four castes, 183: 10; future of foreign missions in, 1613: 5; how the Hindu priests keep the people in ignorance, 1613: 4; letters from, 1242: 11-13; 1478: 5-7; missionary life in, 1701.

**Number of:** Converts vs increase of population, 1990: 14; Protestant missions and workers in (1896), 1960: 13, 14.

**Papal activity in:** In 1889 A. D., 1131: 6, 7; progress of truth-spreading in, 4895: 4-13; rebels under British rule, 1521: 16; receiving and accepting the truth, 4594: 3, 4, 7-9; rejoicing in Japanese victories over Russia, 3396: 9, 11; report of the work in, 4898: 7, 8; sectarianism making inroads in, 1071: 1072; social and religious life of, 1601-1603; 1607; 1612, 1613; spread of truth in (1911), 4814; 4843; 1849: 6; (Letter), 5254: 36-38; truth carried to, 869: 19-24.

**INDIAN:** Present truth reaches a native Canadian (Letter), 5842: 6-14; receives the truth, 786: 11.

**INDIANS:** Practised demonism, 2173: 7-14; 2174.

**INDIFFERENCE:** Will lead into outer darkness, 1356: 4, 5.

**INDIGNATION:** Not incompatible with love, 5603: 1-4; righteous, 787: 8-10; sometimes a proper quality, 5125: 1-6. See Anger.

**INDIVIDUALISM:** Upheld against Socialism by Papacy, 1785: 1-4.

**INDIVIDUALITY:** Constitutes the soul, 6296: 8-9; how preserved through death, 1263: 3-5, 7-10; 1264: 1, 2, 6, 7; in character required of every new creature, 3250: 10; may be transferred from one plane to another, 5560: 3-5, 8-10; of new creature to be preserved, 6296: 8-11.

**INDOLENCE:** Result of Socialism, 1691: 9.

**INDULGENCES:** Defined by Catholic Church, 3606: 13-15; by John Tetzel for St. Peter's, 554: 3, 12-17; 1082: 6-8; offered by Pope for prayers for conversion of Protestants (1895), 1824: 9-11; 1825: 1, 2, 10; sale of, by Papacy, 553: 7, 8, 13-16; sold by Protestants, 554: 15-17.

**INEQUALITY:** Of Rev. 1756: 2-4.

**INEQUALITY:** Industrial, must go, 3923: 12-14.

**INFALLIBILITY:** Claimed by the Pope when he speaks "ex-cathedra", or officially, 1526: 6; false and true, 1051: 8-10, 14-17; human teaching for, 797: 11; never claimed by Pius, 3745: 3746; 5367: 7-9, 15; not claimed for the Watch Tower, 4472: 1.

**Of:** Apostles reasonable, 3745: 5.

**POPE:** 54: 14; adopted in 11th century, 860: 10; confirmed in 1870, 1993: 14.

**Rome's greatest effort is to maintain,** 3480: 12-16.

**INFALLIBLE:** Apostles were, in their public teachings and writings, 1526: 6; none in flesh are, 30: 8; Pope submits fallible infallibilities, 1776: 10; Flowers and Dew not, 15: 10-18.

**INFANTS:** Baptism of scriptural, 840: 12; 1543: 9-11; Chinese killers of, better than missionaries! 1315: 11, 12; hope for dead, 452: 5-7; non-elect, eternally damned, one view, 2686, 2687; not eligible to heaven, 2660: 3; resurrected at, 63: 17, 18; salvation of, Presbyterian view, 830; teaching

of Presbyterian creed regarding, 1310: 11-15.

**INFIDEL:** Nominal church is, 1186: 15-18; believed and accepted the truth (Letter), 5705: 7-10, 14-16.

**INFIDELITY:** Also intolerant, 594: 5-8, 11; American colleges are teaching, 3357: 1-5, 8; 4393; 4394: 1-4.

**Among:** Christian ministers, sample of, 3366, 3367; clergy, 3228: 14-16; 3229: 1-10; German clergy, 1918: 3-6; preachers, 2449; Protestant ministers, 2538.

**Answer to,** 349: 16-19; being answered by modern inventions, 1935: 5-9, 11; cause of, 427: 2-4, 6, 7; caused by preaching eternal torment, 1501: 8-12; Christendom drifting toward, 1583: 7, 10, 18, 19; 1584: 1-13; clergy embracing, 1417-1420; 1824: 3-6; 1831: 4-9, 12; disproven by excavations in Nineveh, 520: 3-6; due to orthodox creeds, 2817: 3, 4.

**Effect of:** on Nominal Christians, 36: 7-13; the time of trouble, 3410: 4-6, 15, 16; 3411: 1-7.

**Explained as:** the living variety of orthodox, 1307: 7-10; fostered in American colleges, 4393: 7-9, 13-16; growth of, 426: 7-9, 10; 427; 3465, 3466; has permeated "Christendom", 1690: 10; honest skepticism and its remedy, 1119; how Brother Russell approached, 2452: 11-16.

**In:** Germany rampant, 3628: 12, 13; 3629: 1, 2, 8; Methodist Seminary, 2547: 18-22.

**Increase of:** 125: 1-8, 9-16; 3106: 9-11; among scholars, 3566: 25, 3567: 1-3; caused by theory, 2890-25. Inevitable reaction from superstition is, 1566: 8-12; Ingersoll's sermon on, before the "Church Militant", 1968: 12-18; 1969: 1-5; nominal Christianity cause of, 427: 2-4, 6, 7; not atheism, 1417: 1.

**Of:** Denominational ministers, 2768: 18-25; ministers does not disparage them, 1762: 21, 22; 4763: 1-4; Voltaire resulted from earthquake, 3033: 8.

**Often:** due to ignorance, 537: 7-9; pestilence of (Psa. 91): 593: 14; present truth preaches, 2875: 15; progress of, 325: 11-20; punished in Germany, 3404: 2-4; rabbis leading Jews into, 1762: 4-8, 13-15; 1763: 10-12; rapid spread of (1895), 1824: 3-6; received its reward, 3388: 15-18; regrettable thing, 5105: 3, 11, 12; result of creeds, 207: 3; Rev. R. A. Torrey's arraignment of, 2705: 1, 2.

**Spread of:** 495: 2.

**In:** 1895, 1831: 4-9, 12; Germany (1894), 1752: 19-23.

**Spreading to:** Sunday schools, 3050: 11-15; sweeping over female colleges, 1913: 4614; 4615; in schools and colleges, 3566: 25; 3567: 1-3; why creed-rejection often leads to, 1307: 12; worship of human reason, 1762: 15; 1763: 5, 7; vs. Orthodoxy, Ingersoll on, 673, 674.

**See:** Higher Criticism; Truth.

**INFIDELS:** Acknowledge Bible as wonderful, 610: 14; power to, 231: 6-8; pray are becoming, 1417-1420; how to argue with, 8: 9; in modern pulpits, 949: 11, 12.

**Made by:** Rockefeller's university, 4471: 1-5; sectarian missions, 1072: 3-5.

**Not:** martyrs, 594: 13; their theory in New Testament, 484, 485; who are, 3466.

**INFIRMITIES:** "Himself took upon," 573-575.

**Jesus:** Bore our, 772: 10; 3727: 8-10; was touched with a feeling of our, 5103: 14; 5104: 1-4.

**When:** freshly forgiven through Christ, 1759: 14, 15.

**INFLUENCE:** Be solicitous for your, 1188: 6.

**Of:** A Christian life, 1151; 5439; brethren in prison beneficial to others, 6419: 7, 8; Brother Russell, its wide scope, 6010: 11, 12.

**On:** babies in Christ, importance of good, 5886: 7, 12; power of Christian, 3146.

**Pre-natal:** effect upon: Children, 4090: 7, 8; 4839: 12; 5150: 6, 7; 5251: 2-5; 5612: 8; 5615: 6-8; 5637: 1-4; 5700: 11-13; God's servants, 4210: 1-8.

**Responsibility for:** lost, 5412: 6-5.

**INFLUENZA:** Epidemic in 1895, 1860: 16-18; and typhoid remedies, 5689: 9.

**INGERSOLL:**

**Col. Robert:** Addresses the "Church Militant", Chicago (1896), 1968: 12-18; 1969: 1-5; answered by truth, 174-676; assails "divine right of kings", 1989: 13-15; catechized, 706:

19-21; ministers have hope for salvation of, 3559: 6-22.

**ON:** Orthodoxy, 3562: 12, 13; temperance, 5962: 2.

**Reviewed by:** a pastor, 727: 9, 10.

**VIEWS OF:** ON: Christendom, 706: 19-21; what constitutes a true church, 1968: 16-18; 1969: 1-3.

**INGRATITUDE:** At root of Eve's temptation, 1024; evidence of spiritual sickness, 3229: 7; proper attitude toward, 1665: 12; Samuel points Israel to their sin of, 4199: 5, 6; 4200, 4201.

**INHERITANCE:** Earnest of our, 493: 4, 7, 11, 12; heavenly, 1598.

**Of:** Bride unlimited, 4784: 1-3; Israel, 286: 17, 18; saints, illustrated, 337: 3-7, 11-17.

**INIQUITY:** Abounding in the church, love of the many waxes cold, 5857: 7, 9-12; drawn from cords of vanity, 4257: 8; love rejoices not in, 2204: 10, 11; 4918: 14-16; of all laid upon Jesus, 3590-3592; rewards of, 3369: 3; to be hated but the sinner loved, 5125: 1-5.

**INJUNCTIONS:** Of federal judges deny constitutional rights, 4216; to restrain labor rebellions, 3272: 2-6.

**INJUSTICE:** Constitutes a claim for retribution, 5259, 5260; differing viewpoints in respect to, 5604: 1, 2, 7, 8; effect of a perverted conscience, 5958: 1, 2; how the consecrated should deal with, 3527: 3-5; injuries both the afflicted and the afflicter, 527: 6; not made by God, 3 Canaanites, 5314: 15-13; practiced by parents upon children, 6369: 5; proper attitude toward, 1665: 12; righteous anger proper when we see, 5603: 14; 5604: 1, 2; should be submitted to rather than injure truth, 326: 8; and bribery and greed prophesied by Amos, 3424: 6-11.

**INKHORN:** Bro. Russell the man with the writer's, 6028: 12, 13.

**INNOCENCE:** Not harmed by slander, 3195: 10, 11; and virtue defined, 784: 5.

**INNOCENT:** May suffer as evil-doers, 3641: 1.

**INQUISITION:** Modern, 992: 8-10; real history, in Millennium, 1469: 9; 1471: 13; some of its holy work, 1050.

**INSANE:** Teaching of Presbyterian creed regarding the, 1310: 11-15; whole world is measurably, 1080: 1-14; 1413.

**INSANITY:** Accumulation of money a form of, 1413: 5-7, 12; busyness is one form of, 1413: 3.

**Caused by:** Delving into Spiritism, 1748: 18, 19; evangelists, 1501: 18; 1502: 1, 2; preaching eternal torment, 1501: 18; 1502: 1, 2.

**From:** spiritualism, 3056: 18, 19; human race threatened with, 4860: 7; increased trade is not, 2867: 2-4; increasing in United States, 3882: 2, 8-12; largely demon obsession, says physician, 3602: 13, 14.

**Of:** Emperor William (1897), 2151: 5-7; Nebuchadnezzar a type, 336: 3-5.

**Often:** Louis XVIII, French desecrated, 5515: 26; 5516: 8; mercurial demon obsession, 2171: 16; 2181: 9-11; 2186: 7, 19, 11-15; 3310: 6; 3726: 11; 5044: 4.

**On:** the increase, 3966: 14, 15; reckless propagation of, 1413: 8.

**Result of:** City Hiss 3593: 10; tampering with supernatural, 4405, 4406.

**And:** Genius, seemingly allied, 2866: 8; sickness greatly increased, 4049: 10-12.

**INSCRIPTIONS:** On ancient tablets difficult to translate, 3500: 1.

**INSECTS:** Disease traceable to millions of, 4672: 6.

**INSIGHT:** Spiritual, essential to the understanding of the Law, 5295: 3-6, 10, 11.

**INSPIRATION:** All saints have, how, 1148: 10-12; apostles inspired to present the truth correctly, not verbally inspired, 1525: 6-15; 1526: 1-4; Brother Russell guided by the Lord's guidance but claimed no, 1536: 8-10; higher critic's view of, 2484: 13-21; modern erroneous idea of, 649: 12; 650; never claimed by Brother Russell, 5450: 5-7; not the Lord's method of teaching his people now, 2240: 11.

**Of:**

**APOSTLES:** 435: 3-8, 10-16; denied, 2768: 18-25.

**Bible:** proved, 24: 15, 16; 71: 1; 349: 10-19; 458-461; 728: 1, 2; 1148: 1-12; Brother Russell disclaimed by him, 5280: 15-18; 5281: 1; prophets mechanical, 218: 2, 3.

**SCRIPTURES:** 52: 2, 3; denied by Jesuits, 7012: 6-15.

**Special teachers,** 128: 13.

**Paul's example is an,** 1558: 5-7, 11, 12; Pope declares the Bible to have verbal (1894), 1825; Scriptural meaning of, 438: 6, 7; threefold character of apostolic, 1525: 8-15; 1526: 1-4; translations not works of, 1353; verbal of the Bible, 1313: 20; 1314: 1-12.

**View of:** Protestant clergy on, 1418: 7-11; 1419: 1-12; Rev. C. A. Briggs, D. D., upon, 1313: 5-14.

**And:** divine authority of the book of Genesis, 1622.

**See:** Infallibility.

**INSTABILITY:** Result of double-mindedness, 2330: 5, 8.

**INSTANT:** In season, out of season, 646: 15; 3189: 2; 3211: 2.

**INSTRUCTION:** In righteousness essential to all, 2387: 4.

**Letters of:** For the stubborn, 1513: 8-10.

**To:** Colporteurs, 1134: 1-6; sharpshooters, 1110: 3.

**INSTRUCTIONS:** For colporteurs, 927: 8-12; of the Word to be taken into the heart, 2093: 9, 13-16.

**INSUBORDINATION:** Increases with knowledge, 15: 2.

**INSURANCE:** Can Christians take, 521: 3-7; companies will disappoint those leaning upon them, 1827: 16; Germany enacted first compulsory life and accident insurance law, 1819: 3, 5; life, cheapest and best, 4659: 2, 6; scheme of Roman Catholicism, 4699: 7, 8.

**INTELLECT:** Various grades of ability of, 1737: 8.

**INTELLIGENCE:** Making the world unhappy, how, 1485: 11-13; why it weighs in the balance, 1355: 7, 8.

**INTERPRETANCE:** Applies to food, drink, thoughts, etc., 3894: 2; assisting others to overcome, 6154: 1-4; chief foe to righteousness, 4759: 10-13; curse of, 3892-3894.

**Effects of:** Illustrative of effect of all, 1665: 8; upon men and nations, 4337: 7-9, 12-16.

**England:** affected by, 4337: 8, 9; fighting, next to kingdom work, 4006: 9; 4007: 1; greater in Christendom than among heathen, 3746: 5; leads to poverty, 5796: 10; 5797: 1-5, 15-21; many forms of, 207: 20-24; not found in I. B. S. A., 2532: 4, 5; of Babylon, 1896: 2-21; our influence to be against, 3894: 4-9; physical and spiritual, 2873: 2-5, 8, 9; restraints against, a blessing, 4083: 6; results of, 4156: 3-11; sign of, 3859: 9, 10; why Christians should forego liberty in, 3055: 2. See Abstinence.

**INTENTIONS:**

**Good:** Not always approved by the Lord, 3155, 3156; 3258: 28; of Christians not sufficient, 5001: 6.

**INTERESTIONS:** How Christ makes, 701: 1.

**Of:** Jesus efficacious for church and world, 5776, 5777; spirit, 373: 8-10.

**INTERCOURSE:** Conference condemned by John S. Wightman, 3704: 6-13.

**Movement:** A menace, 992: 13; Judge Burke's views on, 2463: 1-4.

**INTEREST:** Is it ours, 1994: 13-17.

**INTERESTS:** Earthly, wisely sacrificed for spiritual, 5266: 1-7.

**Spiritual:** Never to be sacrificed for temporal, 5614: 2; to precede temporal interests, 3110: 9.

**INTERMARRIAGE:** Between blood relations, 3282: 8; Israelites brought disaster, 4776: 8, 9.

**INTERMEDIARIES:** Two, between Adam and Isaac, 1148: 3.

**INTERNATIONAL:**

**Bible Students Association:** Could be no part of Babylon, 5752: 1-15; creed of, as broad as that of early church, 5155, 5156; electing of elders and deacons in, joining Babylon? 1923: 9, 11-16; incorporation at London, date of the, 6147: 12, 24; literature of, in boxes at stations suggested (Letter), 6036: 29.

**MEMBERS:** Charged with disloyalty to government, 6231: 1; commended to true Christians by secular press, 6396: 2, 3, 6, 8; may be known as of that name, 4593: 1, 2, 6-8; properly exempted from military duty, 6086: 9-12; goal of, noted by minister of Babylon (Letter), 5820: 10-14.

**Ministers:** resent that no collections are taken by the, 5374: 9-12; number of adherents to the, 6181: 10; only another name for the Watch Tower Bible & Tract Society, 5808: 7-



17: origin, object, and operations of, 5156; 5156; prophets of, how ordained and sent forth, 5308; 4-6; status of, under conscription law of Great Britain, 5953; 5-9; why organized, its Board named, 6162; 14, 18.

**INTERPOLATIONS:** Of Scriptures, 207: 3; 319: 1; only basis for doctrine of trinity is spurious (Ch. John, 5: 7, 8), 1411: 1; 1: 1; part of Rev. 20: 5, 1209: 7, 8; 1772: 6, 11; testimony of an old Syriac manuscript in re Mark 16: 9-20, 1530: 7.

**INTERPRETATION:**

**Of Scripture:** Brother Russell's method of, 4684: 11; safer rule for, 6212: 2.

**SHOULD BE:** Balanced, 29, 30; orderly, 24.

**INTIMACY:** Not to spring up with the unbelieving, impure, disloyal, or deceitful, 1588.

**INTOLERANCE:** Caused by extreme views, 26; 2; ecclesiastical, 932: 3; "liberty" of Romanism is, 1082; love will save from the spirit of, 5124: 16-19.

**Of:** Ecclesiasticism, 992: 1-14; Protestantism, 695: 17; true Christians by world now the same as ever, 3924: 13.

Often mistaken for justice, 5124: 16, 17; Presbyterian, 981, 983.

**Religions:** In Europe and America, 2920: no justification for, 3392: 5-7; to increase with Church Federation, 3396: 3.

**INTOXICANTS:** That affect the growth of new creatures, 6154: 8.

**Siquor,** Intoxicating.

**INTOXICATION:** Christian liberty as applied to evil of, 3146: 2, 5, 6; forbidden to the Christian, 5058: 16, 16; physical and spiritual, 2873: 2-5, 8; sample of where it leads, 1259: 20-26; 4290: 1, 2, 9-12; scriptural views on, 2533: 1, 3; sin of, 2074: 2; two kinds of symbolic, 2968: 5, 6.

**And the Power of Habit,** 2370, 3271. See Liquor, Intoxicating.

**INTRODUCTION:** In re certificates of for Pilgrims (1894), 1822: 12; 1706; 1209; letters of, recalled (1895), 1847; 1886.

**INTROSPECTION:** For the consecrated, 3199: 11; true Christian's need of, 2463: 13-16.

**INTRUSION:** Into things unseen, 496: 5-12-15.

**INTUITION:** Adam's original, 1723: 16.

**INVENTION:** In Canada for generating gas from coal, 6058: 1-5, 12-18.

**Of:** Perforated bullet, in 1896, 1960: 5-9; war torpedoes for the air, 4522: 2, 5.

Often hindered by corporate greed, 1209.

**INVENTIONS:** Do not prove that this is a cruel age.

**Electrical:** Energy from coal; and electric lights (1896), 1910: 15-18; weed-killer (1896), 1948: 10.

**How they:** Overthrow arguments of skeptics and infidels, 1935: 5-9, 11; strengthen our faith in God's powers, 1935: 5-9, 11.

Increase of, since 1874; 5674: 8; lost arts of ancients, 1258: 1; merely time savers, 4916: 9-16; 4917: 1, 2.

**Modern:** Are millennium foregleams, 1209: 2-6; 5153: 19-27; do not disprove man's fall, 1257: 4; 1258: 1, 3; due to Millennial 11: 420: 2-6; do not due to greater intelligence, 5257: 1.

Of our day compared with those of a century ago, 5153: 1-23; one cause of the time of trouble, how, 1676: 1, 12-14; part of, in the period of transition, 1620: 1-8; power behind, invisible, 479: 10; things which increasing at present, 1257: 4; 1258: 1, 3.

**INVENTIONS:** Importance of, 1162: 10-12.

**INVESTIGATION:** Of other literature, is it wise? 4194: 1-10; scientific, why it is unreliable, 3500: 1, 5, 6.

**ISRAEL:** (Archbishop)

(Erim): British crimes against, 578: 9-11; Impressions of, during Brother Russell's tour, in 1891, 1369: 3-5; Irreverence in, 4087: 12; North of, fearful of home rule, 4925: 5-7; what home rule for means, 1029: 15-17. And Great Britain, outlook in (1912), 4895: 14, 17-23.

**IRISH:** Catholics: Plan to control America 1517: 5, 9.

**IRREVERENCE:** Among the consecrated today, 5679: 11; examples of reverence and, 2872: 11; in modern churches, 256: 1; of modern evangelists, 3229: 5-10; one of the sins of the latter day, 2053: 8; 4763: 5-9; taking God's name in vain is one form of, 1527, 1528.

**ISAAC:** Chief characteristics of, 2860: 2, 8; how he typified a heavenly seed,

4530: 8, 9; Inherited all of Abraham's goods, 5178: 7, 8; Jacob's deception of, proper view regarding, 3935: 4, 5; 6340: 1-8; marriage of, typical, 2861: 2; meaning of name, 2860: 2; 2861: 7; model of peace, 3953: 5-9; obedient and submissive to Abraham, 2907: 9; offered in sacrifice typical of Christ, 5184: 6; 1678: 1; persecution by Ishmael; a picture, 2777: 9; type, 9; Christ, 68: 11; 70: 13; 161: 3-11; 283: 8; 752: 1; 973: 6; 1227: 2-4; 1386-1389; 2778: 3, 4; 2908: 3-6. And:

**ISHMAEL:** As types, 2443: 2; contrasted, 3952: 2, 3, 5.

**REBECCA:** As types of the Christ, 3953; marriage of, typical, 5187, 5188.

**ISAIAH:** Eighteenth chapter explained, 3404, 3405; encouraged through a vision as the mouthpiece of Jehovah, 2370, 2371.

**Higher:** Criticism of, false and true, 1418: 1-3; eras of, give some lower criticism, 1874; 10, 11.

Message of, also applicable to nominal spiritual Israel, 2371: 11, 12; ninth chapter explained, 3686, 3687; on resurrection, 542: 1, 2, 9.

**Pictures:** Ancient worthies as sprouts from roots of Israel, 4787: 12.

**THE:** Cleansing of the church, 6350, 6351; Millennial reign of Christ, 3596-3598.

**Prophecy:** Of Jeremiahs of Messiah's kingdom, 2372-2374; on ransom, 652: 9; relating to U. S., 2327: 13-18.

**Prophecies:** Of Israel's downfall, 3451, 3452; Jesus' sickness, 2767: 3; Millennium, 2550: 9-13; 3589: 9.

Twenty-first and twenty-eighth chapters, Swedish Revised Version, 3531: 3-5, 9; vision of God's saintly class, 4787: 6-10.

**Vision:** of 2370, 2371; the Temple explained, 4787.

**ISHMAEL:** Pictured rejection of Israel, 2777: 9.

**Type:** of Fleshly Israel, 293: 8; 1389: 2, 5, 8-10; 550: 18; 6448: 9-11; nominal Christians, 2778: 7.

**And Isaac:** As types, 2443: 2; contrasted, 3952: 2, 3, 5.

**ISOLATED:** God compensates the, 4077: 1, 2; sister rejoices in the truth, 4742: 3, 7.

**ISOLATION:** No bar to appreciation of truth (Letter), 6113: 23-25.

**ISRAEL:** Abrahamic Covenant only partially understood by, 5285: 7-9; advantages of natural and spiritual, 5240-5242.

**Both houses:** of 862: 13; 2084-2086; 2086: 1, 2; bless above all mankind, 5240-5242; cross of Christ a test upon, 1452: 6-10, 11-16; 1453; distinction between the promises to, 4071, 4072; divine providence over affairs of, 3658: 4, 7-9; 4259: 5-6; doctrine of, false, 4232; 4238; Ebenezer a monument to victory to, 5673: 13; 5678: 1; exhortations from Isaiah to, 3452, 3453; experiences of, compared, 3660.

**HAVE:** Cause for praising the Lord, 5500, 5501; rejected Jesus, 3538: 8-10; separate interests, 5460: 6-8.

**Jesus:** a stumbling stone to, 175-176; 2036: 1-3; 3047: 5, 6; 3192: 1-5; 5258: 1-3, 8; 9; purpose of God's dealing with, 5817: 3-8, 10-13; special objects of God's care, 5527: 6, 10-12; spiritual and natural are pilgrims and strangers, 2230, 2231; types of, 1844: 4-6, 12-15; 6337: 1, 15; warned against Spiritism, 3068: 4-9.

**Delivered:** from Pharaoh in antitype, 2920: 1; Isaiah pictures ancient worthies as sprout from roots of, 4787: 12; Jacob's name changed to, 3970: 5, 6.

**Natural:** Accept Christ, when, 2611: 1; "Agree with thine adversary (the Mosaic law) quickly," 13.

**AMOS PROPHECIES AGAINST:** And it applies to nominal spiritual, 2356, 2357; ten tribes of, 3423, 3424.

Anglo-Saxons favored because they are the ten lost tribes of 1340-1342; attempt to harmonize prophecies, 1342; addition of (1895), 1346: 1; Baron Hirsch's colonization scheme of, 1942: 6, 14; battles of, picture of church's spiritual battles, 3392: 9.

**BLESSED WITH TEMPORAL BLESSINGS:** 2362: 1; obedience to God, 3222: 8; 3223: 13.

Blessings as well as trials accompanied the life of, 5645: 12, 13; blind until church is glorified, 2631: 4.

**BLINDNESS:** Happened to, 384: 6; of when and why turned away, 3193: 1.

Brazen serpent of, 1849; burdens in-

creased because of Moses' demand, 5263: 13, 14; buried into Moses in cloud and sea, a type, 2299: 2. Cain pictured God's rejection of, 2777: 9; calamities upon, God's chastisements, 1271: 7-16.

**CAMP OF:** In antitype, 4607: 3, 4; represents Christendom, 4607: 4-6.

**Cast off:** for the sake of the elect, 4463: 8, 9; 4781: 8, 11-16.

**CAUSE:** Of Overthrow of, 2359: the ten-tribes' captivity to Assyria, 3892: 2, 3, 5.

**Chastens:** of Lord upon, 2356: 6-9.

**CHASTISEMENTS:** Upon, and their causes, 5721: 1-11; why visited upon, 2485: 6, 8, 9.

**Chief nation in Millennium,** 410: 1; 420: 14; children of, borrowed from Egyptians, 1657: 15; 2811: 6.

**CHRISTIANIZING:** Hebrews in New York City (1893), 1531: 7, 15, 16; work of Rabinowitz among Russian Jews, 1302.

**CHURCH:** Are antitypical priests of, 5616: 3, 4, 8; 9; typified by first-borns, 5272: 16, 16; 5273.

Cloud was their guide through wilderness, 3997: 5, 6; comfort to be now preached to, 5234: 11-14; coming into prominence in Europe, 1407; compared to valley of dry bones, 2505; conference between Jesus and 'Christians' in Chicago (1894), 1758: 9-12; considered as type of spiritual Israel, 4055: 8, 9, 13; conversion to Christianity among New York Jews (1895), 1786: 2, 3, 7; Cornelius had faith above, 2071: 4; corroboration of Bible account of bondage of, 3983: 2, 3; crossed the Jordan by divine power, 5345; crossing Red Sea typified resurrection, 1322: 1; Cyrus God's instrument for deliverance of, 3642: 3-8; 4892, 4893; dates (390) upon, 1341: 9; Deborah prophetess and savior of, 5604-511; 5605: 3-7; deceived by Jesus' humility, 3901: 8-10; defiled through iniquity of Balaam, 5322, 5323.

**DELIVERANCE:** From all enemies to be complete, 4892: 2-7, 12-15; 6145: 1-10; of, a type of true church's deliverance, 1529: 12-15.

**DELIVERED:** FROM: Babylonian captivity, 4892, 4893; Egypt, a type, 155: 2-13; Egyptians across Red Sea, 2919; Sennacherib, 3582; the Egyptians, 3996-3998.

**Detailed:** comparison of Law Covenant with New Covenant, 1322: 2-5; 1323, 1324; disloyal to God, 2490, 2491; does not consider, 3312: 8.

**DOUBLE OF:** Accomplished, 1378, 1379; completed in 1878 and 1918, 6235-6237; simply a time-doubled, 1160; was disfavor vs. favor, 1201.

**Duration:** of greatness, 751: 7; earth's prosperity promised as reward to, 4768: 3-6, 9, 14; edict of Sultan, August 1891, forbade them to settle in Palestine, 1918: 9; Egyptian captivity of, a blessing, 1201: 6-8; Egyptians feared, 3982: 3-5, 8, 9.

**ELECTION OF:** Conditional, 1140: 1-12; not arbitrary, 1467: 4-9.

**Elijah:** brought them back to the true worship, 3406: 1-5; emigration of, from Russia in 1892 stopped by cholera, 1452.

**ENEMIES OF:** God ordered destroyed, 5509: 11-13; Law taught love for, 3758: 10, 11; typical, 3911.

**ISRAEL'S:** enemies, 5706: 11-16; 5707: 2-4.

**Esau:** a picture of rejection of, 1624: 10-14; 2777: 9; 4436: 11; 4626: 9, 10; exhorted to return unto the Lord, 4811: 5-9; experiences of, a measuring belt, 4787: 12; expulsion of, from Poland (1893), 1534.

**FAILED:** Because of neglect to keep God first, 3468: 1, 2, 7, 8; to enter Canaan because of unbelief, 4046; 5417: 17; 5388.

**FATHI:** Tested in the wilderness of journey, 3997, 3998; the bareness of God's desert, why, 5244: 2-14.

**Faithful:** orthodox Jews arraigned "reformed" rabbis, 1762: 8, 13-17; 1763: 1-12; fall of Jericho illustrates new creature's victory, 1857; feared by Egyptians, 3982: 3-5, 8, 9; first called to be of the bride of Christ, 3911: 3; freed from captivity by Cyrus, 2509: 8, 11-15; God did not make empty promises to, 5836: 4, 5, 7, 10.

**GOD'S:** Dealings with, under Law Covenant, 5162: 18-20; 5163: 1-9; manner of rewarding or reproving, 2028: 1-6.

Greed and murmuring caused death of the, 5306: 14, 15.

**HAD:** Earthly rewards and blessings, 4046: 1-4; three witnesses to their contracts, 3094: 7-9.

**Hated:** by Germans, and why (1896), 1918: 15-17; Hebrew free thinkers discuss Christ, 1304: 6, 7; Hezekiah's prayer and deliverance, 1358: 7-15; hint as to "hunters and fishers" (Jer. 16: 1288: 3-4; history portrayed in the parable of the wicked husbandmen, 1795; Hosea prophesies respecting, 4811.

**HOW:** Freed from bondage of Law Covenant, 4319: 5-8; they came under the "Sarah Covenant," 4319: 4, 8; type of reconciled world in Millennium, 1365: 1-3.

"If thou hadst known the things which belong unto thy peace," 1846, 1847, 1182: Covenant relationship to Jehovah, 5162: 18-20; 5163: 1-9; prophecy, 83: 2, 3.

**Increase:** in Egypt phenomenal, 2900: 2-4; intended as a typical people, their trials great, 4037: 8, 9; invasion of Palestine by, described in the Tel-el-Amarna tablets, found in Egypt, 1652; "Jacob's trouble" refers to, 26: 9-12.

**JESUS:** Did not try to convert, 3850: 3-6; sent only to sheep of, 51: 14.

**Joshua:** succeeded Moses as the leader of, 5335, 5336.

**JOHREY:** In the wilderness a type, 3035, 3036; to Canaan typical, 1841.

Justice not violated in giving Canaan to, 5335: 13-16; 5336: 1-4, 12, 13.

**KINGDOM OF:** Overthrown under reign of Zedekiah, 3616: 1-3; proposed, 1293.

**Knew:** not the time of their visitation, 1846, 1847; last message of Moses to, 1850: 4, 9-13; 3071, 3072.

**LAW COVENANT:** Binding only upon, 5946: 6; 5947: 1-4; in force from the time they left Egypt, 1731: 5, 6; more important to them than the Law, 6343: 7-11; proved a blessing to, 6344: 5-10; still in force upon, 1729: 13-15; typified new covenant, 1322: 2.

**Law:** taught them love for their enemies, 3738: 10, 11; leading nation in Millennium, 2605: 2; Levites, priests, types, 453: 20, 21; 5267: for quail explained in antitype, 5267: 5-10; many reading the New Testament, 1407: 5, 6; meaning of word, 518: 14; Messiah, not Jehovah, will draw, 6448: 11.

**METHOD OF:** In: Choosing a king, 3218, 3219; slaughtering meat, 1989: 3, 4.

**Modern:** version of, "We have no king but Caesar," 1396; more guilty than Sodom, 7: 14.

**MOSES:** Repulsed in his effort to assist, 5252: 4-7, 9; reviewed God's providences in dealing with, 5296: 1-2.

**National:** pride of, groundless, 1140: 1-12; nationalization movement of, 1719; nations blessed or cursed because of, 5232: 14-16; new government for Palestine suggested by Brother Russell, 1342; not really disadvantaged by the Law, 6448: 10-13; occasions for rejoicing in deliverance, 4892: 2-7, 12-15; old marriage custom of, 1388: 9; one proof that the "ten lost tribes" were not lost, 1747: 19; only competent rabbi of, will be the Messiah, 1763: 12; 1764: 1; origin of the name, 2860: 1; Palestine opened up for the Jews, 1893: 1563: 14; Palestinian colonization plans of (1894), 1707; paschal lamb typified Christ, 1321: 6.

**PERSECUTIONS:** UPON: (1893), 1893: 12, 13; 1891: 5, 6; in Austria (1895), 1558: 12, 13.

**Petition:** for relief of Russian Jews (1891), 1293.

**PICTURED:** All mankind, 17: 2, 8; the pride of Christendom, 1440: 7, 13, 14; 1441: 1, 2.

**Plan:** a university in Jerusalem (1895), 1846: 7, 8; power of, greater than before, 4317: 1; prayer for a king by, 3216, 3217; prevented from crossing the land of the Edomites, 5315: 21; pride and forwardness of, 518: 1-3, progress of, in Jerusalem (1895 report), 1788: 10, 11.

**PROMISES:** Of, temporal deliverance 1408: 5-9; to, are natural, 4051: 1-4.

**Proofs:** that the name includes the twelve tribes, 2084-2086; prophecy of Amos respecting her fall and rise, 2358, 2357.

**PROTECTED:** By the Lord from enemies, 4832, 4833; on condition of loyalty and faithfulness, 5605: 8, 11, 12.







5; 1251: 1-3; two kinds, affectionate and sympathetic, 1254: 5-21.  
Not the world" vs. "God so loved the world", 1955.  
Loves most those who humbly do with their might the most important work seen, 1737: 15; loving but just, 769: 5-7; magnificent paenagony of the heavens should inspire holy and reverent devotion to, 1814: 13, 20; meaning of word, 296: 8, 9; near to the humble and contrite of heart, 5217: 5218; necessarily an autocrat, 1084: 10, 14; 2985: 1-4; no such thing as "omnipotent love", of, 1329: 5.  
Not: Jesus draws the church, 4476: 3-5; now exercising his power in every matter, 1780: 15-20; 1781: 1-5; omnipresent, 5210: 1-2; the author of sin, 1268-1271; 1299: 8-12; 1350, 1351.  
Omnipotence of: Incomprehensible, 5210: 3-7; not exercised now, 1272: 2-7, 9-11.  
One God, not a trinity, 369: 5-9; only original possessor of immortality, 1641: 17; 1642: 7.  
Our: God is one, 4051: 6-8; love for, must be supreme, 4112: 9-11; many reasons for rendering thanks to, 1339: Overrules all of earth's affairs, 1561: 5-11.  
Peace: And happiness can be found only in harmony with, 1840: 4, 10; 1841: 1-5; of, 1832-1835.  
Permits sin but is not its author, 1474: 15; 1787: 1782; 1799; never causes it, 1270: 1-3.  
Pictured as the husband of the covenants, 1388: 13; 1389: 1, 2.  
Pours: Church's cup, 5422: 1-3; cup of suffering and joy, 5538: 10-15; 5548: 8-15.  
Principles of elections, to: special service, 1651: 3-9, 13-15; protects the church as a hen her brood, 5438: 1, 2, 10, 11; providentially leads the faithful down by putting down and setting up, 1239: 5711: 3-6, 7-11; raised Jesus from the dead, 2075: 3-5.  
Reasons: A necessity, to the proper conception of character of, 1583: 1, 2, 11-13; paid to, 685.  
"Rested on the seventh day," 1731: 11-14; revealed by Books of Nature and Revelation, 1390: 5, 7, 8; 1391: 1-10; Satan's conversation with, as recorded in Job should be understood as allegorical, 1507: 11; 1779: 13; scope, proof and purpose of love, of, 1328: 1-7; special providences of, are only for the consecrated, 1561: 1-5, 11; 1562: 1-3, 6-9; statement of will and good pleasure of, 1781: 6-35; 1782: 1, 2.  
Strange: Act of, Babylon's destruction, 564: 12, 13; 564: 13; 564: 14; the time of trouble, 1487: 4, 5, 11; 1488: This name the Father's only, 1440: 18, 19; three limits of providence of, 1560: 1, 2; "Thy Maker is thy husband", 1388: 13; 1389: 1, 2.  
To: Apportion our places in the kingdom, 4483: 7, 9.  
KNOW: Christ is to know, 83: 1; him is eternal life, 1231: 6-8, 12; 1235: 1, 12.  
Tribute to, 832: 8; true love toward him vs. false love, 1864; typified by Abraham, 1227: 2-4; 1386-1389; warfare of Jews commanded by, 2681: 17-19; we should pray to, 1273: 22-28; 1410: 1-5, 15, 16; what it is to know, 1920: 1; who may pray to, 6268: 4-6.  
Why: He permits evil, 1560: 5-10; 1561, 1562; the saints praise, 2737: 9-12.  
Will: Of, for the world, 1273: 22-28; which destroy wicked men, 1839: 15; will cure for present evils, 1244: 8, 11, 12.  
Wisdom, justice, love and power of, manifested by the divine plan, 1680: 16-19; 1681: 1-4, 9-15; 5429, 5430; worthy of the praises of natural and spiritual Israel, 1560: 5-10; The Christ typified by Abraham and Isaac, 3867: 6.  
See Fellowship; God.  
JEUH: Sword of Jehovah, 3446: 8; 3447: 4.  
JEREMIAH: Attacked by priests for faithfulness to God, 4857: 1, 2, 8; could not forbear to prophesy, 1839: 2-5; dungeon experiences of, did not make him fearful, 4865: 12-14; experiences of, and what they illustrate, 3616: 5-8, 13; persecuted and imprisoned for faithfulness to God, 4865: 6-8, 10-12; prophecies of, burned by the king, 4857: 3-5; prophetic mission of mystic Babylon by, 1372: 12, 17; restrained from preaching in public,

2400: 2-4; treatment of, by King Jehoiakim, 3614.  
Type of:  
THE CHURCH: Today, 2400: 5-8; under persecution, 1372: 4-8.  
Work of church to be similar to that done by, 3616: 13.  
JERICHO:  
Fail of: Antitypical significance of, 5344: 1-3; illustrates new creature's victory, 1857; typical, 4070: 4-6, 9-11; 4498: 8.  
God's destruction of the wall of, 5343: 8; miracle of fall of, explained, 3087: 8, 9; wall of probably destroyed by earthquake, 5343: 13-15.  
JERICHOH: Destruction of, illustrative, 4070: 4-6, 9-11.  
JEROBOAM: Church and state combined under, 3389; 4; left out the temple, ignored Jehovah as God, 5732: 3-6; led Israelites into idolatry, 2325: 7, 13; 3385, 3386; selfish rule of, led to idolatry, 4723: 11-13; teaches God's people to wait upon the Lord, 4297: 17.  
JERUSALEM: Above is the mother of the church, 5246: 2-4; 11; public meeting, in, planned (1894), 1744: 1-2; awaking (1889 report), 1206; "Behold, I create Jerusalem"—the little flock, 1649: 7-14; besieged by Nebuchadnezzar, 3616: 5, 6; best starting point for reckoning longitude, 5916: 14; Brother Russell, 387: 1; living, at (1910), 4622: 10; 4623: 1-3; character development pictured as rebuilding of walls of, 1498: 13; condition of (1891), 1297: 6, 11-13; conference of all sects proposed for year 1900 at, 1547: 4-8; Czar of Russia wishes to be pope of, 1897: 14-17; Destruction of, type, 519: 12; 590: 1-19; foretold, 1983.  
Earthly and heavenly, 30: 1; 56: 2-6; effect of persecution of church at, 2109: 4; first council of early church at, 1087; for the Jews, 44: 10; great changes in, from 3674-3676; new, 44; haughty clergy in, 1400; history of, in brief, 1296: 7, 12; 1297: 1-4; impressions of, during Brother Russell's first tour, 1382: 1; 1389, 1390; 1394-1400; Increase of Jews in, 841: 16; increasing price of real estate in, (1890-1893), 1503: 2; Israel returning to (1893), 1544: 4; Jesus' triumphal entry into, 2745, 2746; 3537-3539; Jewish university planned in (1895), 1846: 7, 8; Jews in, turning toward Christianity (1896), 1918: 12-14; names applied to, 1296: 7; Nehemiah rebuilding the walls of, 1498: 3674-3676; new, "A strong city", 1352: 10-15; 1353: 1-3; no longer trodden down, gentile times fulfilled, 5568: 2-8; Paul coldly received on his visit to, 2206: 1-3.  
Paul's: Concession to church at, brought trials, 4484: 9; 4485: 1; courage tested in, 4466-4468; from Ephesus to, 2222; last visit to, 1559.  
Primary meridian through, 1318: 1.  
Progress of: (1895), 1786: 10, 11; manual training in, 4205: 25, 26.  
Prospects of, 989: 2, 3; railway from Jaffa to, planned, 1173.  
Reason for: Brother Russell's trip to, 4597: 3-5; collections for Christians at, 5526: 2, 3.  
Restoration of, to Jews, 173: 4, 5, 9; some reports respecting, (1895), 1819: 6, 7; suggested as a centre for League of Nations, 6591: 3, 4, 9-13; various Biblical prophecies of, 296: 1-3; walls of, rebuilt by Nehemiah, 1498: 4912; water works in, 2898: 1-2; why Paul desired to visit, 3182: 3, 4; (a) wilderness, on return from captivity of Jews, 3618: 14.  
St. Holy Land.  
JESTING: Saints should follow the example of Christ in re, 1790: 13.  
JESUITS: Control of, over the pope, 3646: 17; guide policy of Roman Church, 3381: 6.  
In: France seeking to overthrow republic, 3396: 4; Spain the chief menace, 2998: 4, 11.  
Stand for conservative Catholicism, 2062: 8, 9, 12, 13.  
Work of: In France, Portugal, etc., 2869, 2870; with Associated Press, 3284: 15.  
JESUS: About his Father's business at 12 years, 3711: 3-7; accepted by about 25,000 faithful Israelites, 5732: 7, 8, 10-14; account of his bloody sweat doubtful, 2774: 5; Advocate for church only, 2236: 2; affairs of world specially shaped for his birth, 1673; age of, at baptism, 1161: 2-6.  
Agony of: In Gethsemane: 2467, 2468; and its cause, 3885: 4, 6-8; 3886: 1-4; due to his fear of second death,

3885: 4, 6-8; 3886: 1-4; 4707: 9, 10; 5551: 1-8; 6239: 8; see Gethsemane.  
All judgment committed to, 2430: 14-18.  
Always: Had right to two kinds of life, 6209: 1-4; was worthy to break the seal of the scroll, 5943.  
Alpha and Omega, 445, 446.  
Always: At the mark, 5081: 3, 4, 11-13; entitled to everlasting life, 5078: 6, 7; perfect, 5078: 4, 5; under divine law, 5089: 6-16.  
Angels announce his birth, 1478; announces himself as king, 2296: 2, 3; Anointed: At thirty, 573: 8; for burial by Mary, 2743, 2744; 3534-3536; 4702: 4, 7; 5032: 7-14; 5230: 5541: 1-9, 19-14; to preach, 240: 1-3; 9-16.  
Aw: 5089: 6-16; By Mary not extravagance, 3877: 3-9; continued with church, 3301: 1-4.  
Antitype of lamb slain on 14th of Nisan, 2771: 1; 5640, 5641; 5870: 10-10; 6059: 9-13; antitypical High Priest, 2821, 2822; apocryphal stories of boyhood of, 2028: 9-11; 2028: 1-3; appearance of, to disciples on the way to Emmaus, 5416.  
Appearances of: After his resurrection, 2477, 2478; 2801; 3376, 3377; 3904, 3905.  
In: Different forms, 262: 2-10; fleshly body explained, 5222: 15, 16.  
Why in various forms, 122: 11-17; 3565: 1, 2.  
Appeared to his disciples while fishing, 5588: 6, 7, 13-15; 5589: 1-4; apocryphal the seventy, 2674, 2675.  
Arose: From the dead a spirit being, 6247: 14-17; on the third day, 3374: 16; 3375: 1-1.  
Arrested by chief priests, 2467: 9, 10. As: at boy, 1916.  
CHILD: Did not understand spiritual things, 5064: 8-10; knew of his prehuman existence (1894 view), 1682: 12.  
Comforter, 3434: 6-9.  
As: Beautiful of face as of character, 5291: 9-13; God's Son, 83: 7, 8; Judge and Advocate, 2428: 7, 17-20; King of the Jews, 2471: 6-11.  
LOOKS: Did not have immortal life, 250: 8, 9; in his prehuman existence, 6264: 7, 8.  
MAN: Offered himself, not as new creature, 4877: 1-3; provided the ransom, 4780: 10, 11, 18; 4781: 1-3; as new creature, 329: 7-15.  
New creature had advocate, 5089: 10-16; prophet, priest, king, 79: 1-2; Redeemer is not the Second Adam, 4556: 1-9, 11-17; spirit being, 2818: 7-9; stumbling stone to Israel, 175-177.  
THE SAVIOR: Believed in by J. P. Morgan, 5252: 8, 15; 5253: 1-5; Our only help, 2939: 14.  
The only God, importance of belief in, 3579: 4, 3580.  
At: Baptism became the Christ, 6139: 10; birth the Savior in a prophetic sense, 5890: 6, 7, 12; Jacob's well, 1702; leading Jews toward, in the Temple, 2558: 9-11.  
Attitude of leading Jews toward, 2831: 6-19; awaits time of glorification of church, 5054: 8-15; awakens Jairus daughter, 2617, 2618; 5059, 5060.  
Baptism of: A symbol of consecration, 444: 11, 18, 19; 2237: 3, 4; 2565: 3712; how it differs from John's, 3206: 5, 6; is also church's, 5484: 1-4; 5599; with water precedes that of holy spirit, 5263: 5-7.  
Beauty of, as great as his character, 5291: 9-13; became extinct as a human being, 4057: 10.  
Before: Consecration did not comprehend the divine plan, 5054: 3-7; glorification ignorant of some of God's plan, 2156: 2; Pilate, 1809; 2785: 7, 10, 11.  
THE: Doctors of the Law, 3291: 3-6; High Priest, 1809; Sanhedrin, 3294: 2172.  
Began to preach repentance and the kingdom, 2245: 2-4, 7; beginning of creation of God, 505: 7-9; begins his ministry, 2570-2572.  
Bogotten: As new creature, 316: 15-17; 443: 7, 8; of the spirit at Jordan, 3294: 12, 13; 3297: 1, 14.  
Beholded for the witness of, 331: 7-9; "behold Satan fall from heaven", 2676: 5; "Behold the man", 104: 1-12; 2472: 7.  
Belief: In As Savior, the foundation of faith, 428: 11; implies use of reason, 384: 6; what it includes, 1005: 14.  
Betrayal of: By Judas, 4168: 8; 4169: 1; the fulfillment of prophecy, 4906: 10-13; 5552: 7-9; and trial, 3367.

Bible discloses weaknesses of progenitors of, 3115: 1.  
Birth of: 1603; 1673; announced by angels, 1478; by divine power denied by federation angels, 5767: 4-11; date recorded by Luke (3:31) 2132: 9; foretold in prophecy, 452: 8; 561: 10; lowly, a Nazarene, 3700: 5, 6; Scriptural proof of the miraculous, 5767: 13-21; 5768: 1-4, 8-10; second time spiritual, 261: 7.  
Blessing and stumbling-stone to both houses of Israel, 3302: 9, 10.  
Blood of: Charged to the Sanhedrin, 4325: 9; church counted as blood of, 4493: 2-7; counted a common thing, 4605; given for the remission of sin, 3880: 7, 8; our redemption price, 106: 7-11; upon the Jews, 2313: 8, 9; 2787: 4; 5571: 6-8.  
Body of: Pictured as Temple, 2874: 5-7.  
PREPARED FOR: Him, twofold meaning of phrase, 4965: 3-5; 5053: 8, 9, 15; suffering of death, 5084: 5-7.  
Washed, resurrected, 6247: 10-17.  
Bore the iniquity of us all, 3590-3592; born under the Law Covenant, 488: 11-20; both kept the law and fulfilled the covenant of sacrifice, 5078: 19, 20; 5079: 1-4; 5089.  
Beyheld of: Intentionally obscured in Scripture, 3290: 6, 8; wisely unnoticed in Scripture, 3710: 10, 11; 3711: 1, 2. Brazen altar typifies perfection of, 3053: 14.  
Broken: Broken represented flesh of, 840: 4, 7; 3526: 9, 10; from heaven, 4012: 7; of, 4446, 4447.  
Bridgework of church, 398; brought sons to glory, 418, 419: 1; bullock typified human life of, 17: 5; 73: 1-5; 79: 4; 96: 5; 147: 2, 3; 157: 9; 255; 5580; 1-burden-bearing for church, 1186: 4; by keeping the law gained human life-rights, 4463: 4, 6; called dead a sleep, and why, 5059: 7, 8, 13; named the Sea of Galilee, 3324, 3325. Came:  
INTO THE WORLD TO: Bear witness to the truth, 5598: 3-7; 10-12; serve others, 53: 53.  
TO: His own, who received him not, 3302: 9, 10; save the world, 603: 3-7; seek and to save, 604: 3.  
Capernaum the home of, 2584: 2, 3.  
Change of natures of: 578: 14; proven by various manifestations, 5237: 10-14; Development of, traced, 5080: 8-17.  
OF: Described by celebrities, 462: 6, 7; the man, 2781: 6-8; typified in meat-offering, 84: 3-7, 11-13.  
Charged with: Seditious and blasphemy, 3554: 9, 10; treason and blasphemy, 5819: 8, 10, 13; 3567: 8; 3568: 1-3; 3554: 9, 10.  
Charges brought against, 2785: 6; chief corner-stone, 135: 6; 813: 1-3, 10; 5505: 11-13; childhood of, unknown, 2558: 2, 3.  
Christ: Almighty only since his resurrection, 1514: 15; always proper to immerse in his name, 1113: 6.  
ASCENSION OF: 1415; why expedient, 1828, 1829.  
Awakened Lazarus from the dead, 1774; came in the flesh, 143: 13; 144: 1, 8, 9; 1993: 6-9; channel of salvation is, 21: 1; Christian's foundation, 428: 12; cleansing the Temple, 1695; commended Bible study, 1524: 8-10; commission of, 1917: 11-14; consecration of, our example, 1041: 1, 2; crucifixion of, contrast of human perfection and depravity shown in, 1815; 1963: 1964; 1968; death and resurrection of, all-immortal, 1248-1248; erroneous views of, 462: 11-15; exalted above all others, 3590: 2; greater prophet than Moses, 3069: 3, 6, 7; heals the man born blind, 1773; human and divine (1881 view), 198: 4; ignored Bible study of nominal church, 6192: 11-15; is the channel of truth, 21: 1; law covenant fulfilled by, 1732: 16, 17; messenger of the covenant, 3683: 11, 12; natural and spiritual, 66: 3; not coming in flesh, 148: 5-7; 13-15; prophecies relating, 441: 2, 9-16; 441: 2, 9-16.  
Became: Mediator, Advocate, 4515, 4516; Revelator's vision of the glorified Savior, 1598; rock foundation of church, 813: 1-3; titles and honor and work of, in Millennium, 3687: 2-9.  
TO BE: Discerned by world through his judgments, 5892: 1, 2; subject to Jehovah at close of Millennium, 5023: 17-19.  
Typified by Adam, 29: 2; victory of, over death, when? 1105: 13, 14. See Advocate.



Christians: Owe allegiance to, 726: 13, 20-23; strength of, 478: 6; suffer outside the camp with, 5173: 5-7, 10-17.

Christmas: not the birth-date of, 562: 3, 11, 12; 2407: 3.

Church: Acceptable to God through merit of, 6196: 7-12; advice of, 48: 4, 43: 4, 5: 197: 4-7; those who drink of the blood of, 5342, 5348; anointed with, 218: 9-11; anointing of, similar to that of, 5538: 7-12; 6308: 1-3; at close may have trials similar to those of, 3869: 7, 8; blood of, counted as blood of, 4493: 2-7; despised and rejected as was, 2762: 1-4; Father, not by, 4478: 3-5; must overcome in same sense as did, 5473: 1-3, 9, 10; resurrection of, to be similar to that of, 5579: 13, 14; sacrificed by, 4747: 3-5; 4780: 8, 9; 4864: 5, 6; 4998: 8-16; shares in glory of, 579: 10, 11; 4155: 4-6; 6079: 1-4; would to, 5053: 9, 10, 13-18; sufferings of, similar to those of, 5215: 3-10; 6065: 4-9; (her) sympathetic High Priest is, 5585: 13, 14; 5586: 1, 11; to die as did, 729: 9-16; witnesses for, 6287: 2, 4.

Church's reason for gratitude to, 6134: 9-11; civilization of Christendom due to teachings of, 4866: 10-12; cleansed the Temple and cast out the money-changers, 5503: 10, 12-18.

Clergy: Have same spirit now as in days of, 5315: 5, 6; 6079: 1-4; would call him and apostles laymen, 988: 8. Comes as a thief, 579: 7; comforted his apostles after his resurrection, 3911: 9, 10; comforter to come after ascension of, 2818; 2819: 2; commemorated his greatest work, 2270: 4.

Commission of a new life, 1714: 5-7; 1917: 11-14; 2809, 2810; was not conversion of all nations, 2809: 9. Compared to a good shepherd, 4157, 4158; compassion of, 2835: 5, 9, 10; condemned by Calaphas, 2780, 2781; 3888: 1-4.

Confession of: As the Christ, a test to all, 3788, 3789; before men by our lives, 5390: 11-14.

Consecrated to do God's will, 5085, 5088.

Consecration of: At the Temple brought forth prophecies, 4942: 7, 8, 12; beginning of a new life, 4969: 8, 16; and baptism of, 2565: 4544: 3-7.

Consider: Let ye be wearied, 422: 24-26; 2313: 9; 2437: 2; 3312, 3313; 4802: 4-7, 11-13; 5195; 6064: 8, 9, 10-12; opposition endured by, 6039: 7, 8-13; 6040: 1-4.

Considered from a natural and spiritual viewpoint, 3312, 3313; conversion through faith in, 560: 6, 7, 12, 13; Cornelius saved through faith in, 2989: 8, 9; corresponding price, 2476: 10; cost of following, 3340: 8-10; 3341: 1-3, 8-10.

Courage: Be tempted while in the flesh, 5702: 2, 7-9; not to be represented by slain bullock and goat, 4546: 1-5. Courage in withstanding public sentiment exemplified by, 1783: 6-9; course of, in time of trial, 4802: 4, 7, 11-13; crowds turned from, 4147: 6, 7; 4148. Crucifixion of: By Jews, punished, 5577: 9-12; contrary Jewish custom, 3554: 7-9; described, 198: 1-3; 1988; fulfilled in harmony with Jewish law, 2316: 9; 4868: 14; in prophecy, 198: 1-3; occurred at third hour, 6097: 3. Cup and baptism of, required of his followers, 5483: 1-16; 5484.

Cure: Dead and dumb man, 3339: 9; 5103: 7; man born blind, 2668: 1; 2669: 14.

David's: Heal through his mother, 453: 1-4; son and David's Lord, 2757: 3, 6.

Death of: All important, 483: 1247; basis of salvation, 582: 5; by crucifixion his greatest test of humility, 3561: 8, 7; cause and benefits of, 47: 1-14; did not pay but provided the ransom, 710: 8-11; 4618: 11-13.

EFFECT OF ON: Our sins, 483: 24-26; 484: 1; spirit-begotten, 51: 3-7.

Efficacy of, 676: 13; 677: 1, 6, 7; elaborate proofs in re, 2476-2478; essential to salvation, 197: 12-14; 392: 15, 16; 3863-3565; foretold, 102: 3; foundation truth, 429: 4; importance of, 483; 1247; necessity of, 1898.

NOT: Laying aside his spirit nature, 1298: 5-7; 1299: 4-6; life, the ransom, 687, 688.

Occurred once for all, 4700: 19-21.

OUR: Redemption, 483: 1-13; salvation, 483: 6, 14.

Pictured by grain of wheat, 729; provided by suffering, 3370, 3371; provided the ransom-price, 4905: 4-6; ransom for all, 1230: 10, 14; reconcile us to God, 728: 11-17; 1028: 1-6; reveals God's love, 77: 9-13; sacrificial, not penal, 4708: 16; 4704: 1-5, 9-11; 5253: 6-15; Scriptural proofs of this, 4212: 3; suffering preceding, 3370, 3371; what it accomplished, 1177: 6-14; 4642: 1-4; why necessary, 3872: 1, 2, 8; and life of, 676, 677. Defines the term Christian, 5425, 5426.

Demons: CAST OUT: By, after apostles failed, 529: 1, 5, 6; of boy by, 5128, 5129.

Driven by: Into swine, 3338, 3339; 3872: 7-14; 4577: 9-13; 5059: 2-4, 9, 10; forbidden to testify of, 4969: 13-15; obsession by, proven by, 3771-3773.

Demoted: But did not revile, 5679: 1, 6, 7; the words of Peter as an adversary, 5483: 1-6.

Departure of, 102: 2; described the class to be blessed, 4557, 4558; despised and rejected, 574: 1-4.

Do: Both reaping and sowing work, 18: 4, 7; to be sower in the body of flesh? 3386: 5, 6; 3387: 1-3.

NOT: Come through Solomon's line, 2060: 2; die for the fallen angels, 4684; lack courage in Gethsemane, 2774; make an end of sin for all as did, 4504: 3, 5, 11, 12.

Pray for Christendom, 3557: 7-9; resist his arrest and trial, 5561: 14, 16; to convert Israel, 3850: 3-6.

Died: Of a literally broken heart, 959: 7; 3562: 11; 4173: 5-7; to the law covenant, 5089: 6-13; unto sin once, 4168: 9-11; 802: 2, 27: 12.

Disciples of: Do extra work than, 2455: 1, 2, 9; 3309: 8, 9; 3310: 1. See Disciples.

Dissesterned of, pictured in life of David, 6317: 10-13; divine after resurrection, 453: 16.

Doctors of Law: Confronted by, at age of twelve, 3291: 3-6; failed to trap, 2756, 2757.

Door of God's sheepfold, 2673: 5, 6; 4157: 2, 3; drawing all men to, 2519: 5-9; 4148: 1, 2, 6; drawn to by the Father, 4148: 2, 6; drawn in Millennium, 2519: 5-9; 2934: 11, 12.

Drinking of blood of, 225, 226; driven out of synagoge by the Nazarenes, 5068: 1-8, 10-15; dual nature of, 108: 6, 7.

Dying: Legacy of, one of peace, 4818: 1; of, borne by the consecrated, 5671: 9-12.

Earn: Ministry of, 1917; earthly love used but not abused by, 4716: 13-15; elaborate proofs of death of, 2476-2478; encouragement in meditation upon afflictions of, 5195: 3, 5; enmeshment of, attempted by Jewish leaders, 5512, 5513; entertained by Martha and Mary, 3334, 3335; estimated to be million of, 400, afflicted, 5577: 1-5; eulogy of John the Baptist by, 2622: 1; even now the seed of Abraham, 3513: 1-6, 11; evidences of compassion of, 2635: 5, 9, 10; exalted above every name that is named, 3378: 2-4; 7; exhibited true courage, 5551: 5-8; explanation of various titles of, 3912: 2-11.

Faith: Displayed by, 314: 1-4; in God manifested by, 2353: 3-6.

Fear of, the proper kind, 6400: 1-3; feared second death in Gethsemane, 4428: 8.

Father: And taught the multitude, 3333, 3334.

THE: Multitude with leaves and fishes, 3779-3781; sheep at expense of his rest, 3780: 1, 2.

Fifth manifestation of, to his disciples, 2805, 2807.

FIRST: A ransom, 604: 1; manifestation of God's love, 5275: 11-13; ripe sheaf is type of, 5830: 5; and last, 174: 2, 3.

First-born from the dead, 551: 1, 2422; 2796: 7; 3377: 10, 11; fully pictured by a lamb and why, 6218: 9-11; fight of, into Egypt, 1881; followers of, must expect earthly disadvantages, 4138: 4, 6; footstep followers of, 233: 10.

Foretold: His fate in parable of wicked husbandman, 1795; the disciples of his betrayal, 4906: 10-13.

Formerly: May have been Michael, 490: 1; the Lord, 4904: 1-4.

Forsaken of God, and why, 3903: 1, 2; forty days of, in the wilderness, how spent, 3718: 6-14; found by Mary questioning the Doctors of the Law, 4957: 16-17; fountain of living waters, 3509: 15-19; 3510: 2-4.

Fullfill: The Law covenant, 4416: 14; 4417: 10-12; proponents respecting the Messiah, 3562: 9, 10.

Give: Earthly existence as ransom, 719: 9; gifts of prophecy, apostleship, etc., 5067: 1, 3; natural life in sacrifice, 121: 7; sight to man born blind, 4149: 7, 8; the Father the glory in all things, 4162: 1, 2.

Given: Divine ordination at Jordan, 6307: 10-12.

Gives: Church a new commandment, 2649: 1-2; 6270: 9, 12, 13; Thomas special proof of his resurrection, 5236, 5237.

God specially manifest in the flesh of, 529: 1-15; 5292; good shepherd, 3527: 3, 7, 9, 10; 4851: 13.

Gospel of: Attracted publicans and sinners, 2260: 5, 6; only message of mercy in the world, 5032: 1-3.

Greater than Solomon, 5722: 9-12; example of humility, 2928.

Had: A strong will, 961: 3; compassion upon the multitude, 3332: 8, 9; no reference to the mass when he said, "This is my body," 3526: 9; not where to lay his head, 540: 3, 4, 8, 9.

POWER: Over wind and wave, 4577: 2; to receive his life again, 2037: 8, 9, 13.

Recollection of pre-human existence, 5065: 6-13; right to two kinds of life, 6321: 7, 13.

Nard-hearted world unsympathetic with sufferings of, 5578: 1-3; Harrison's eulogy of, 2446: 2, 3; has claim on Christians, 727: 1-3.

Noted: Because of his opposition to sin, 4813: 4-6, 10; by the clergy as are his followers, 2432: 6; for his teachings, church today similarly hated, 5678.

Head of: Anointed company, 270: 12; 3558: 3-6; royal priesthood, 4421: 5. Headed: A dominion at Capernaum, 1722: 1-3; others, but not himself, 2006: 9; picturing future work, 92: 1; ten lepers, one was grateful, 2722: 5, 9; 5454: 1-7.

Heathen the sick, 2581, 2582.

Healing of: Ailed Bethesda's pool, 2433: 7, 8; by Jehovah's power, 810: 4, 9; cost his own vitality, 5096: 7-10.

Heals: Centurion's servant, 1922: 5-7, 11, 12; 1923: 1; 2132: 10; 2620; on the Sabbath, 2699: 6, 9-11; palsied man, 3314: 5-9; Spro-Pheclian's daughter, 2653.

Heard in: He his fear of extinction, 4804: 3, 4, 8; that which he feared, 2774: 4, 6.

Heathen traditions concerning birth of, 167: 4, 10; High Priest of our profession, 5472: 2-8; holy, undeveloped, perfect man, 776: 1-3.

Now: God prepared for birth of, 2555: 16.

HE: Both kept and fulfilled the law, 5164, 5165; could forgive sin before the ransom was paid, 3730; could ransom fallen race, 417: 12-18; fulfilled the Messianic, 6314: 7.

He gave himself a ransom, 464: 6, 7; gradually taught his disciples, 3346: 1, 2, 7, 8; honors human reason, 1566: 4; is both door and shepherd, 1647: 4, 5; loved his own, 5725: 1-9; preached to the spirits in prison, 5043, 5044; provided the ransom, 709: 7-10; put away sin, 464: 2-5; returns, 123: 2-10.

HE WAS: A propitiation for our sins, 611: 7; born perfect, 5946: 16; separate from sinners, 2098: 2, 3; tempted, 3297, 3298.

HIM: DEATH: Affected our sins, 641: 17, 18; cancelled sin, 641: 31; redeemed all, 690: 2.

His sacrifice was viewed, 3708: 7; lifted up, 1054; perfect, born of imperfect woman, 776, 777.

HIS: Name differs from Christ, 2197: 9; Scriptures identify him as the Messiah, 3591: 1-5.

To view his teachings, 3338: 2, 3; we learn of, 4460: 3-9, 11-14.

Woman: Life of, laid down, 253: 10-12; and spirit nature of, were typified on Atonement Day, 5580: 1-3.

Humble enough to mingle with any class, 4130: 7, 8; humiliation and exaltation of, pictured in prophecy, 4731, 4732.

Humility: Of Led to exaltation, 4928: 14, 15; 4929; by Satan's pride, 5843: 5, 6; 5844: 1, 11; 5846: 10-13.

He drew all men to him, 2519: 1-9; illegally arrested, illegally tried, 5560: 15, 5561; 6239: 9-15; illumination of, greater after spirit-baptism, 1917; illustrates love to one's neighbor, 6139; imparted his vitality in healing, 2635: 12.

Imputation of Merit of: Meaning of, 4905: 13-15; not the payment of ransom, 5897: 7, 10.

TO THE CHURCH: 4528: 1-3, 5; 5621: 6-11; illustrated, 5681: 5-7. In: Death agony mindful of his mother, 4172: 10.

GETHESEMANE: 6239: 2-8; disposes tractate, 6239: 5.

HIM: There was a life, 3475: 2; they saw no beauty, 574: 1-4.

Prehuman existence was the Logos, 5351, 5352; the temple at twelve years of age, 4957; what sense tempted as we are? 5965, 5966.

Incarcated: could not be the ransom-price, 5622: 12-14; incarnation of, false theory, 5061: 5-7; instituted the Memorial, 2772; interview of, with Nicodemus, 1696; invited to live with king of Syria, 2757: 7.

In: Bread from heaven, 4011: 5-9; 102: 17; come in the flesh (2, 3, 4, 7), 909: 1-5; 980: 7, 8; King of kings and Lord of lords, 2747: 9-16; to be the father of the human race, 777: 13.

Isaiah prophesied of sickness of, 2767: 3; Jewish view of (1894), 1641; John the Baptist respecting, 4594: 10-12; John's mission was to testify of, 4959: 1-2; justified by faith in, 441: 1-5, 11-16; kept the law of Moses perfectly, 455: 3, 11, 12; 5046: 16; kingdom of, not of this world, 3555: 1, 2.

Known: Of his prehuman existence when a boy, 1916: 6; no sin, 94: 1.

Knowledge was essential to overcoming by, 5156: 8, 9; Lamb of God slain for us, 3525: 7; 4591: 1-8.

Last: Earthly week of, 2447: 4, 5, 8; 3850: 1; 3852: 3; moments of, 931: 7, 17.

Law: Covenant still in force in days of, 3843: 3-6; leading the world captive, 5066, 5067; learning of, 4460: 3, 8, 11-14.

Left: His peace of heart with his disciples, 5143: 5; out of the churches, 3280: 1-7.

Lessons taught by, 2437: 6, 7, 10, 11. Learned: By Bishop Warren, 2482: 1, 2, 10, 11; equivalent price, 710: 1-3, 8, 11; light of men, 3475: 3-6; 4154: 4155; made manifest in consecrated, 5677: 11, 12; not the atonement, 1030: 28-30; 1031: 1-7; shall save us, 1028: 9, 10; voluntarily surrendered, 3528: 10-13.

Life-giver of the world, 5354: 4, 5, 13-16; life-rights of, as Logos not sacrificed, 4905: 1-3; light of the world, 77: 8; 3688: 2-4; 4107: 3-9; 4988: 2-5; 5180: 1-3; 5181: 1-3; 5182: 1-3; 5183: 1-3; 5184: 1-3; 5185: 1-3; 5186: 1-3; 5187: 1-3; 5188: 1-3; 5189: 1-3; 5190: 1-3; 5191: 1-3; 5192: 1-3; 5193: 1-3; 5194: 1-3; 5195: 1-3; 5196: 1-3; 5197: 1-3; 5198: 1-3; 5199: 1-3; 5200: 1-3; 5201: 1-3; 5202: 1-3; 5203: 1-3; 5204: 1-3; 5205: 1-3; 5206: 1-3; 5207: 1-3; 5208: 1-3; 5209: 1-3; 5210: 1-3; 5211: 1-3; 5212: 1-3; 5213: 1-3; 5214: 1-3; 5215: 1-3; 5216: 1-3; 5217: 1-3; 5218: 1-3; 5219: 1-3; 5220: 1-3; 5221: 1-3; 5222: 1-3; 5223: 1-3; 5224: 1-3; 5225: 1-3; 5226: 1-3; 5227: 1-3; 5228: 1-3; 5229: 1-3; 5230: 1-3; 5231: 1-3; 5232: 1-3; 5233: 1-3; 5234: 1-3; 5235: 1-3; 5236: 1-3; 5237: 1-3; 5238: 1-3; 5239: 1-3; 5240: 1-3; 5241: 1-3; 5242: 1-3; 5243: 1-3; 5244: 1-3; 5245: 1-3; 5246: 1-3; 5247: 1-3; 5248: 1-3; 5249: 1-3; 5250: 1-3; 5251: 1-3; 5252: 1-3; 5253: 1-3; 5254: 1-3; 5255: 1-3; 5256: 1-3; 5257: 1-3; 5258: 1-3; 5259: 1-3; 5260: 1-3; 5261: 1-3; 5262: 1-3; 5263: 1-3; 5264: 1-3; 5265: 1-3; 5266: 1-3; 5267: 1-3; 5268: 1-3; 5269: 1-3; 5270: 1-3; 5271: 1-3; 5272: 1-3; 5273: 1-3; 5274: 1-3; 5275: 1-3; 5276: 1-3; 5277: 1-3; 5278: 1-3; 5279: 1-3; 5280: 1-3; 5281: 1-3; 5282: 1-3; 5283: 1-3; 5284: 1-3; 5285: 1-3; 5286: 1-3; 5287: 1-3; 5288: 1-3; 5289: 1-3; 5290: 1-3; 5291: 1-3; 5292: 1-3; 5293: 1-3; 5294: 1-3; 5295: 1-3; 5296: 1-3; 5297: 1-3; 5298: 1-3; 5299: 1-3; 5300: 1-3; 5301: 1-3; 5302: 1-3; 5303: 1-3; 5304: 1-3; 5305: 1-3; 5306: 1-3; 5307: 1-3; 5308: 1-3; 5309: 1-3; 5310: 1-3; 5311: 1-3; 5312: 1-3; 5313: 1-3; 5314: 1-3; 5315: 1-3; 5316: 1-3; 5317: 1-3; 5318: 1-3; 5319: 1-3; 5320: 1-3; 5321: 1-3; 5322: 1-3; 5323: 1-3; 5324: 1-3; 5325: 1-3; 5326: 1-3; 5327: 1-3; 5328: 1-3; 5329: 1-3; 5330: 1-3; 5331: 1-3; 5332: 1-3; 5333: 1-3; 5334: 1-3; 5335: 1-3; 5336: 1-3; 5337: 1-3; 5338: 1-3; 5339: 1-3; 5340: 1-3; 5341: 1-3; 5342: 1-3; 5343: 1-3; 5344: 1-3; 5345: 1-3; 5346: 1-3; 5347: 1-3; 5348: 1-3; 5349: 1-3; 5350: 1-3; 5351: 1-3; 5352: 1-3; 5353: 1-3; 5354: 1-3; 5355: 1-3; 5356: 1-3; 5357: 1-3; 5358: 1-3; 5359: 1-3; 5360: 1-3; 5361: 1-3; 5362: 1-3; 5363: 1-3; 5364: 1-3; 5365: 1-3; 5366: 1-3; 5367: 1-3; 5368: 1-3; 5369: 1-3; 5370: 1-3; 5371: 1-3; 5372: 1-3; 5373: 1-3; 5374: 1-3; 5375: 1-3; 5376: 1-3; 5377: 1-3; 5378: 1-3; 5379: 1-3; 5380: 1-3; 5381: 1-3; 5382: 1-3; 5383: 1-3; 5384: 1-3; 5385: 1-3; 5386: 1-3; 5387: 1-3; 5388: 1-3; 5389: 1-3; 5390: 1-3; 5391: 1-3; 5392: 1-3; 5393: 1-3; 5394: 1-3; 5395: 1-3; 5396: 1-3; 5397: 1-3; 5398: 1-3; 5399: 1-3; 5400: 1-3; 5401: 1-3; 5402: 1-3; 5403: 1-3; 5404: 1-3; 5405: 1-3; 5406: 1-3; 5407: 1-3; 5408: 1-3; 5409: 1-3; 5410: 1-3; 5



nal blessings, 2729, 2730; 3755:4; served a twofold purpose, 590:4-8; showed forth his coming glory, 3337:10, 11; 5104:5, 6; source of, 573:8, 574:9; typical, 213:13, 14; 528:14; were symbols of his power, 3501:3, 4, 7, 8; why performed on the Sabbath Day, 6061:4, 9.

Miraculous birth, denied by Federation ministers, 5707:4-11.

Mission: At second advent, 629:7-12; in world was to declare the Father, 3477:1; to Jews, 692:4; twofold, 272:2-21.

MUST: Be recognized as Messiah now, 3580; die the death of the cross, 6312:1, 2.

Nativity of, 316:15; neither physical giant nor dwarf, 4171:7.

New: Attitude of Jews toward, 3081:1-9; creature, 418:5-12.

No: Longer confined to limitations of the flesh, 5622:8-14; part of a trinity, 350:1-8.

Not:

A: Child of two covenants, 4440:6-8; reformer, 2592:8.

As: Ashamed to call us brethren, 2798:8; born December 25th, 562:3, 11, 12; disrespectful to his mother, 3384:9, 11; enriched by manhood, 566, 507; flesh incarnate, but was made flesh, 2409:8-11; God incarnate, 504:6, 10; human after resurrection, 579:3; 2980:7, 8; immortal as a man, 316:6; imperfect man, 488:8-11; in tomb three full 24-hour days, 2271:1; Paul, the author of doctrine, 2780:1; Redeemer, 3481:4, 5, 8-14; son of Joseph, 467:7-11, 15, 16; synonymous with Christ or Messiah, 6139:10; to appear in flesh, 111:12, 12; 341:2, 4, 9-12.

YET: Fully Lord of all, 4632:5; the king of the Jews, 4950:10-14.

Numbered with the transgressors, 2173:247; obedience of, as a child, 5848:12; obedient by reason of knowledge, 3591:9-12; of line of David, 467:9-11; offended because of, 4488:8-15; offered himself to Israel as king, 5494, 5495; offers his cup to his disciples, 5598.

Only: Believers in, shall live, 1231:6-9; name of, given for our salvation, 2940:1-3; source of salvation, 706:16; 2548:3, 6-11; unselfish ruler, 2046:6.

Opened: Blind eyes of Bartimeus, 2729, 2730; up the Scriptures unto disciples, 3910:6, 7, 9-12.

Ordained to offer both gifts and sacrifices, 4915:2-4, 7.

Our: Example of faithful endurance, 6064:8, 10-12; glorious example of humility, 6168:4-7; lives the best means of confessing, 5390:11-14; ransom-price, 132:2, 3, 8, 9; Redeemer while yet sinners, 728:17; righteousness, sanctification, deliverance, 5507:3-13.

Overcome by weakness while carrying the cross, 6240:9; overcoming of, an encouragement to the saints, 4761:8-10; paid it all, 313:19, 20; parables of, see Parables; part of, in selection of Bride of Christ, 1768:11-24; 1769:1, 2, 9; parted from his disciples, 3911:5-8; Passover Lamb, 839:7-12; Paul seeks to prove the resurrection of, 5034, 5035; people divided because of, 3510:5-7.

Perfect: And strong, but not rugged and coarse, 5221:11; born of imperfect woman, 795:10; complication of love of, 213:1-5; human being, 196:5, 9; 197:1; 328:23; 329:7, 15; 463:1, 3, 16-18; one, 418:4, 5; sacrifice, 573:4, 5, 7; 747:7.

Perfect as new creature through suffering, 3372:8, 9; 5472:9-13; perfection of, 104:1-5; 456:5; Peter acknowledged, as the Christ, 5120; physique of, was delicate but strong, 5221:11; popular with common people, 2420:1-4; popularity of, with the poor, 575:3, 4; power of, over demons a proof of his authority, 5378:2-5; prayed for his church, not for world, 3531:4-6.

Prayer:

OF, FOR: Kingdom explained, 32, 33; passing of cup of ignominy and shame, 2487:4-8; 3367:1, 2; 5551:11-14.

To, is proper, 1410:1-4.

Prushed: In the Jewish synagogue by Paul, 4364:14.

Put: Samaritan woman, 4130-4132; spirit, 150:2.

Preaching of, at Feast of Tabernacles, 2437, 2438.

Preman:

EXISTENCE OF: 445:7; 448:7-9, 23-25; 1059, 1060; 1161:10-12; denied by ministers, 4151:5-7.

Human and divine natures of, considered, 5747, 5748; life of, surrendered, 240:2-5; prepares his disciples to expect his death, 3340:3-6; presentation of, at the Temple and Simeon's prophecy, 1674; priest and king after Melchisedec's order, 713:11, 13, 14; 3951:4-8, 14-17; Prince of Peace, but also the mighty Conqueror, 5495:3, 15; 5496:1, 2; proclaimed the Christ, the Son of God, 5120; proclaims himself king, 3537:3539; promised the holy spirit, 2818:2-4.

Proof that he: Has been glorified, 2155:7, 8; 2156; was not three twenty-four hours in tomb, 5191:12.

Profs:

OF HIS: Death and resurrection, 2476-2478; 3903:4-11, 13-16; 3904, 3905; resurrection, 4174-4176.

That he: Was raised a spirit body, 6248:1-5, 7-11.

Prophecy: Praising lineage of, 468:2, 9, 10; relating to, 436:1-7, 18-24.

Prophecy of: In respect to Peter, 4184:2; of time of end, 661:1-5.

Prophecy of: Christian kingdom, 777:5-8; Jesus' rejection of the kingdom, 2701, 2702; suffering for Jewish women, 2787:4.

Propitiation of, for our sins, 464:8-10; 641:1-9, 18-27; proved his resurrection to his disciples, 4181, 4182; proves his Messiahship to John, 821:5, 6; provides for his mother, 2474:4.

Purposed: And will restore human race, 5128; the human race, 5356:13, 14.

Purpose of miracles of, 4137:5, 7, 13, 14.

Put: An end to law of justice and opened the way for mercy, 2328:6-14.

TO DEATH: His humanity, 146:6, 7; in flesh, made alive in spirit, 4175:7; 4176; 5578:15-17; 5579:1-4.

Questions Peter's love, 2806:9; quoted only part of Isaiah 61, and why, 3300:5, 7.

Rabbi: Hirsch preaches, 1668; speaks on, 1499.

Rabbi's eulogy of, 1819:11-13.

Raised: From dead by Jehovah, 2795:3-5; the son of the widow of Nain, 1923:2, 10.

Rescued: For all men, 4340, 4341.

WORK OF: 337:1-10; the world's hope, 688, 689.

Ransom: 417:11-13; reads Isaiah 61:1, 2 in Nazareth, 2579:2-6; real mission of, 2583:4.

Rebukes: Selfishness of disciples, 843:5, 6; the winds and there was calm, 5058:5, 6, 10, 11.

Received life from Jehovah, 777:2.

Recognized: By Rabbi K. Kohler, 2419, 2420; the Father as the Giver of all things, 4139:5, 6.

Redeemed the Jews from the curse of the Law, 6343:14; refers to Queen of Sheba, 2068:1.

Refuted: The testimony of demons, 3309:4-7; 4969:13-15; to perform miracles at Nazareth, 3301:8-11.

Rejected: As king by Jewish leaders, 2746; 4669:4, 5, 8; Barabbas chosen, 3896:2; because unrecognized, 4687.

BY Jews, 59:11; natural and nominal spiritual Israel, 3538:8-10.

Religious leaders sought to entrap, 4687.

Repetition of: Gethsemane experience of, 6216; temptation in the wilderness, 1755:2.

Report of Hebrew free-thinkers on, 1304:8, 7; represented in Aaron from moment sacrifice began, 487:1-4; reproves selfishness and ambition, 2699, 2700; reputed report of Pilate to Caesar regarding death of, 1366-1368.

Resurrected: As spirit being, 2081, 2082; in a spirit body, 5222; on third day, 2796:2.

Resurrection: 92:5; 2795:7-10; and life, 3755:2, 3; 4162:7, 8; did not forfeit man's ransom, 823:8-13; for all that sleep in, 2197:1-8.

OF: In the flesh unthinkable, 5418:1-4; see Resurrection of Jesus; the basis of all our hope, 3374:8, 9, 15.

Return of, see Advent, 2802; revealed himself to two disciples, 2800; reward

of, for faithfulness, 5847:4, 7; rich, fortunate poor for us, 2729:2, 3; of David, 809:4-9; rose on the third day, various calculations, 3903:16; 3904:1.

Sacrifice of: Began at 30:44:7:1; blessing to worlds yet to be inhabited, 5576:10; in two parts, 5054:10-13. Sacrificed, but did not forfeit his life-right, 4637:3-6; sacrificial work of, efficacious for church and world, 5776, 5777; said, "Take, eat, this is my body", 3879:6-8; salvation through death of, 582:5; Samaritan woman and, 1702:7, 8, 16.

Savior: Of all mankind, 204:7-10, 15, 16; 2550; the Life-giver, born in poverty, 4941:8, 11-14.

Scriptural proofs of the death of, 4212:3; need of Abraham as a new creature, 4606:2, 3; seen of Saul after glorification, 5408:5-8, 13, 14; sense in which we must believe on, 3521:7; sent only to house of Israel, 2261:3, 4; 2423; sermons and miracles reviewed, 564:2; served at at expense of self, 4669:6, 7; set for the fall and rising again of Israel, 4942:8, 11, 15; seven appearances of, to disciples, 940-943; shall appear second time unto them that look for him, 5655:4, 6, 11; showed discrimination to his love, 4984:10; sighing of, indicated sympathy with the groaning world, 5103:13, 14; silent before Herod, 2788:1; Simon of Cyrene helped to carry cross of, 2473:4, 5; 2787:2; sixth manifestation of, to his disciples, 2908, 2909; sons with him in his dying hour, 3562:8-12.

See of: David, 467:9-11.

GOD, 443, 444; we should witness to, 3478:7, 8.

MAN: 958:3, 4; and son of God, 943:4.

Sought: First the bride, 604:3; no greater glory than his former estate, 5066:1, 2, 10, 11.

Soul of, not body, was resurrected, 4994:3-7, 10-16; 5025:1-16; spoke as one having authority, 4969:10-12; specially loved Mary, 3529:14; spectacular was avoided by, 3718:9-12; stumbling to both houses of Israel, 2036:1-3; submission in drinking the cup, 2780:8, 4.

Sufferings of, 327:2-21; at the hands of the clergy of his day, 6264:10-13; 6265:1; formed no part of ransom, 4618:5-7, 11-13; from "diapedesia", 2767:2.

NOT: All foreseen by him, 5128:15; the atonement, 106:5; the ransom, 79:11; 938:1-30; 4618:5, 7, 11-13.

Purpose of the, 5090:5, 6, 9, 10; upon the cross, 3370, 3371; were for his perfecting as a new creature, 5472:9-13; why necessary and why permitted, 6265:2, 8.

AND: Death, 3900-3902; glory, outlined in prophecy, 4631, 4632.

Surrendered, did not forfeit his life, 5253:6-15.

Taught: Compassion and economy, 2435:2-6, 8-11; 2644:10-12; 3503:9; concerning the law and the prophets, 3726:8, 10; disciples the lesson of humility, 3543; 6090, 5091; multitude as well as disciples, 3780:3-8; the woman of Samaria how to worship, 2069:8, 9; 2070:1, 2; two great lessons after his resurrection, 5579:2-4.

Teacher of new ideas, 5003:4, 5, 13; teaches humility, 4479:7-13; teaching apostles, 2454:2-12.

Teachings of: Directed to his disciples, 6312:11; have brought civilization, 4866:10-12; on ransom, 652:10; regarding his second coming, 710:12, 15; sanctifying truth, 442:11-13; superior to all others, 4567:6, 7.

Temptations of, in the wilderness, 1683; 3715-3719; 4544:8-12; 4545; 4970:5-13.

Tempted: In all points as we are, 680, 681; 3715-3719; 5585:1, 2; 6232:3-8.

TO: Make bread of stones, 2243:4-6; serve Satan, 600.

(His) Tests of discipleship, 3317; they shall look upon him whom they have pierced, 1948:9; third manifestation of, to disciples, 2802-2804; "this same Jesus shall so come in like manner", 5829:14; 5830:1-4, 8-10.

Three: Days and nights of, in heart of earth, explained, 3374:11; outstanding events, birth, death and resurrection of, 1631.

Threshold purpose of healing work of,

4576:4-7; title of, Immanuel, 377:1-3.

Te:

BE: Made known to world in due time, 5475:9; 3476:1, 2; with church unto age, 6305:11-13. Come in like manner, 340:6, 7, 13, 10; 2819:7, 8; 5829:14; 5830:1-4, 8-10; salvation every man, 3475:7-8; saw church and world, 779; share the spoil with the strong, 3591:13; 3592:1, 2.

Took human nature, 240:2-8; tradition of visage and birth of, 3037:3-11; transfiguration of, on mount, 559:6, 12; 5599; treated patronizingly by Simon, 3762:2, 3.

Trials:

AND: Arrest of, illegal, 5560:15; 5561; crucifixion of, 4712, 4713.

BEFORE: Jews of, 2470:6, 7, 9, 12; Pilate of, 5570, 5571; Pilate and Herod of, 3895, 3896; Sanhedrin a farce, 2312:8, 9.

Of, served a double purpose, 5078:8, 9, 16-18.

Tributes to, 462:4-7, 11-15; tried at night; a violation of the law, 2781:1; triumphal entry of, into Jerusalem, 2745, 2746.

True: Death of the Jew, 581:28, 29.

EXAMPLE OF: Humility, 3340:1; love, 439:2, 3.

Light of the world, 2550; vine, 2464-2466.

See Branches.

Truth rejected now as in the days of, 2433:5.

Typified by: Heavenly manna, 6279:3, 11, 12; high priest and bullock, 3708:5-10; rock smitten by Moses, 5285:2-4; Tabernacle gate, 154:1; Zerubbabel as Joshua, 2521:1; 2522:2, 3.

Unappreciated by brethren, 2424:11; under-shepherd, 5490:9-12; utterances of, from the cross, 4712, 4713; victory of, over world, 4781:8, 10; virgin birth of, scripturally proven, 5767:13-21; 5768:1-4, 8-10; vision of mankind of, 5549:3, 4; voluntarily laid down his life, 3528:10-13; voluntary humility of, 314:14-20; walking upon the sea, 2649, 2650; warm and tender rather than cold and stoical, 4804:2; warns apostles of his death, 2758:1-4.

Was: He human and divine; 154:1-7, 10-13; heard in that which he feared, 5551:15-17; touched with feeling of our infirmities, 5103:14; 5104:1-4. Water of life, 3498:2, 5-9.

Wrest: 3530:7-9; over the city of Jerusalem, 3538:11, 12; 3539:1.

What: A follower of, is, 234:1-7, 11-14; drinking of the cup meant to, 5421:1-9.

HE: Endured from the Jews, 2781:8, 9; gave in sacrifice, 611:1-7; 4835:6, 6; 5623:1.

HIS: Resurrection means to church and world, 4587, 4588; seamless robe pictured, 2788:4.

Is Imputed to church by, 4642:5-11.

Why: Baptized, 2417:7, 8; born under the law, 4428:8; called a Nazarene, 4556:10, 18; crucified, 3371:5-10; death of, on the cross was necessary, 4171:2-4; despised and rejected of men, 7789:2-4; exalted, 422:14-25; forsaken of the Father, 2316:11; 5578:12, 13; found among publicans and sinners, 4587:9-12; hated by Jews, 2434:2, 3.

HE: Appeared in various forms after his resurrection, 2981:3-6; ate with apostles, 2591:1-5; came to the church in favorable conditions, 3590:3-11; could not begin his ministry before the age of 30, 3291:8-10.

HE DID NOT: Devote his life to humanitarianism, 6447:12-15; heal all in his day, 3601:3, 4.

HE: Died, 468:25-28; 641:13; discussed on earthly things, 3307:5, 8; feared death, 4707:9, 10; healed on Sabbath, 2434:1; kept the Sabbath, 5405:14, 15; loved his own, 6725:1-9.

HE MUST: Die by crucifixion, 3901:5, 6; 4171:4, 5; 4688:14; 6137:1, 2; suffer ignominy, 2468:8.

He prayed for church and not for world, 3914:5, 6; 3915:1; refused to drink the gall, 3370:2; spent so much time in Galilee, 3384:5; suffered in Gethsemane, 2774; tarried 40 days after resurrection, 5824:4-7; 5857, 5858; thanked the Father for hiding the truth, 2267:8-10.

HE WAS: Born under the Law Covenant, 4451:10, 11; forsaken of God a moment, 3371:10; "made flesh",



2098; 2; not a Socialist, 4205; 7-24.

He went to wilderness immediately after baptism, 2243: 1, 2.

HIS: body saw not corruption, 666; 2-8; 3378; 8; boyhood is obscured in gospel narratives, 3290; 6, 8; 3710; 10, 11; 3711: 1, 2; ransom work was typified by blood of many bulls and goats, 587: 8-10.

It was proper to worship, 2337: 5, 7; rejected by Jews, who looked for Messiah, 3481: 8, 7; temporarily forsaken of God, 6140: 1, 2; worshipped as human, 144: 7, 10-13.

Wilderness temptations of: 631; 680, 681; were mental suggestions, 5084, 5085.

Will: Appear a second time to them that look for him, 5655: 4, 6, 11; cast out none who go to him, 4148: 6. Willing sacrifice, 2468: 6-9; wisdom in answering the Pharisees, 3853, 3854.

Without: Divine Father could not be our life-giver, 4941: 5-7; form or oneness to the Jews, 2963: 20, 21.

Witnesses for work in the church in the flesh, 6287: 2, 4; woman anoints feet of, 2626: 3, 7, 8.

Words of: "Into thy hands I commend my spirit," explained, 6313: 7, 12-14; "Lo, I am with you always," explained, 4185: 3, 7; on the cross analyzed, 1074: 6-13, 17.

Work of: 98: 5; as Mediator, 5928: 2, 8; at his first and second advents, 3519: 6-9; for the church as Advocate, 5028: 1, 2, 8.

HEALING: in Capernaum, 4588: 8-13; 4589: 1, 2; showed forth his power, 4979: 3, 4; 4980: 3, 4. Typified by bullock, 79: 4.

Works of: attributed by scribes to Satan, 5037: 7, 10-13; work to have part in eating the flesh of, 5342, 5343.

World's: Hope of salvation, 604: 7-13; Life-giver, 2407: 6.

World: Not compromise, 2567: 8, 9; receive no better treatment today, 4711: 2.

Wrought thirty-six miracles during his mission on earth, 4137: 5; yoke of, is easy, his burden is light, 2625: 8, 9; 5886: 1-3, 9, 10; youth of, 1682; Zaccheus, the publican and, 1783.

And: Apostles hailed by clergy of their day, 6078: 10-13; 6079: 1-4; Bible rejected by Tolstol, 4220: 8-15.

CHURCH: Are to be one as Jesus and Father are one, 5358: 5-7; divinely protected from premature death, 3302: 1, 2; drink of the brook, 2935: 11; 2936: 1-4, 11, 12; hated chiefly by nominal brethren, 4488: 8-15; hated without cause, 2881: 1-3; have constituted the history of world, 5338: 6, 9; 6174: 7-12.

Mother at wedding feast, 2418: 5; rich young ruler, 823: 1-7; 855: 3, 11, 12; Satan as examples of humility and of pride, 5186.

See Christ.

JETHRO: Daughter of, wife of Moses, 5252: 10, 11.

JEW: Ten men shall take hold of the skirt of a, 6236: 9, 10.

JEWELS: Little Flock represented as, 1440; 2404: 3-7; 2543: 6, 7; 5119; where found, 173: 2, 3.

JEWS: Addressed by Brother Russell at Hippodrome 444: 4701; afflicted 400 years (Gen. 15: 13); 400 years of oppression by Lord Beaconsfield, 101: 7; appreciative of Pastor Russell's work for Zionism, 4742: 8, 13-16; assembled in Jerusalem for worship, condemned the Pentecostal blessing, 6407: 1-3; at home, preaching, 2708: 3; Paul, 3208: 3; attitude of leading, toward Jews, 2831: 6, 19; awakening of, in Siberia (1888), 1022; baptized for remission of sins, 2931: 5; baptism of, under Mosaic law a symbol of repentance, 1541: 8-11; beginning of return for favor to Israel, 4089: 3-10; best pupils in colleges, 247: 12-14; better treated by Turks and Mohammedans than by Christians, 6156: 2-5; Bible message of comfort sent to, 5568: 6; blessed with temporal things, 2760: 12; blinded for gentiles' benefit, 599: 1-3; blood of Jesus has been upon, 2513: 8, 9; bound by law (Lev. 18: 26); 2514: 1; Christians of Christ, 3082: 2-4; cast off, a faithful remnant gathered, 5533: 1-3; caught letter but not spirit of commandments, 4053: 1, 2; chastenings of, caused mourning, 4930: 7, 11; chief sates sought by self-seeking, 2708: 3; Christianity spread among the 1819: 11-16; Christians are in no sense, 4586: 2-7,

10-15; compared to vine by Lord, 2804: 2, 3.

Condemned by: John the Baptist, 2236: 1-7; 503: 1-4.

Conitron of, at reading of Law, 3677: 4, 5; controlled by religious leaders, 5540: 6, 7, 12-14; converted to Christianity, 3454: 3-7, 11-13; could not keep the Ten Commandments, 823: 2-4; Czar's proclamation of liberty to, 5568: 5; 5599: 10; delivered as the day of Midian, 3469: 1-4; denied permanent residence in Palestine, 3067: 1, 8-10; destroyed as a nation 40 years after rejection of Christ, 6236: 11-13; did not believe in future return, 2610: 12-1; "Dile Sinitae" fore interested, 4733: 3-5, 14-15; disease among the, traceable to sin, 4980: 8, 9; Disraeli shows unreasonableness of hatred of the, 3881: 13, 14; 3882: 1; distinct racial existence of, 232: 14; divided year secularly and religiously, 3749: 5; Divine favor for Israel, 959: 9, 10; Driven: From Budapest, 4196: 21; to Palestine, 399: 5-8.

East Africa offered by England to the, 3487: 4, 12, 13; edict of Sultan, August 1891, forbade Jews to settle in Palestine, 1918: 9; effect of Christianity on, 2420: 5-8; emancipation for and from the, 2019: 10; emigrate to Palestine, 4073: 24-29; end of God's dealing with, 116: 6-8; England approves of Palestine for the, 3126: 11; Ephraim and Manasseh comprise majority of, 2125: 1, 1; expulsion of, from Russia, 92: 5, 14; failed in their stewardship, 2715: 11, 18; favored for a given period of time, 4344: 1-5; feasts of the two great, 3508: 7, 14; 3509: 1-11; flocking to Palestine (1908), 3837: 5-9; formed the nucleus of the church, 4969; freed under God's chastisement, 4390: 7, 11; future prospects of, 2882: 12-17; 2883: 1-3; gathered into Christ probably not over 10,000, 3834: 3; given full religious liberty and citizenship 5599: 1, 9, 10; God's dealing with remnant of, 116: 8, 9; Government officials in Turkey are, 4324: 21-23; Great Britain's hatred of, 2883: 4-13; guaranteed life if they kept the Law, 4889: 8; had extreme views on Sabbath-keeping, 2699: 9.

Hope: Faith in promises of Turkey, 5882: 13, 14; hope of gaining Palestine, 4258: 7-10, 12, 13.

Hindered from bearing truth by rabbis, 4853: 4, 5; history of God's dealing with, 599: 4-10.

Hope of God's kingdom for, 1093: 1-5; regarding Palestine dim in 1896, 2076: 10-12.

Hope:

AND PROSPECTS OF: 615: 8-10, 11, 12; corroborated by Pastor Russell, 4953: 1, 2.

For restoration of Palestine, 4056: 8, 9, 1057.

How: Sons of the devil, 1005: 11.

THEY: Became so named, 2084: 11; were snared, trapped, stumbled, 4781: 4782.

To preach to, 988: 3; transferred from Moses into Christ, 5963: 10.

Impressed with Brother Russell's kind treatment, 4649: 7.

In: Christ free from the Law, 3019, 3019; Christianity there is neither gentile nor, 2134: 2, 3; Europe, persecution of, 2705: 3-7; Jesus' day divided into three sects, 3461: 1-3; New York being led to Christianity, 1203: 7, 15, 18; 1786: 3, 7; prophecy, 84: 1, 2, 10; Russia massacred in 1905, 3671: 5-8; spirit of murder held their Passover, 2139: 6.

Investigate Christian claims for Jesus, 2200: 5; invited to Turkey, 4431: 3, 4; Jesus' bound to the, 2472: 9, 10; Judge Pryor describes religious rights of, in U. S., 2112: 9, 10; kept letter of Law, not its spirit, 2268: 3, 4, 6; kingdom blessings first to, 793: 5, 7; Kishener Movement of, to Christ, 1035; knew not hour of visitation, 591: 2; law covenant a pedagogy to lead them to Christ, 4451: 8, 9; 4844: 5, 6; leading nation in Millennium, 2605: 2.

Looking: From Poland and Russia toward Palestine, 5660: 4-6, 10, 12; to return to Palestine, 512: 4, 5, 12, 13; toward Christianity, 242: 2-5, 8.

May take our crown, 95: 2-4; Methodists unite with, in a Thanksgiving Day service (1896), 1917: 9; neglecting circumlocution, became slaves, 2086: 2.

New: Attitude of, toward Jesus, 3081: 1-9.

COVENANT: Made only with, 4319: 7-10; 4659: 5, 9; 4902: 10; not only for, 1180: 5, 8; 4586: 2, 7, 10-15; promised to the, 4585: 8, 9.

Creature, in Christ are not, 4686: 2-7, 10-15; Testament among, 951.

No more worthy than other nations, 5100: 11.

Not: All expected to return to Palestine, 6156: 5, 8; called to restitution, 2676: 9-11; found in Abrahams and why, 2130: 3, 8; granted religious liberty Persia, 3566: 6, 7; really disadvantaged by the Law, 6446: 10-13; saved from condemnation by the Law, 5070, 5071.

Obliged to keep the Sabbath, 2269: 4.

Of today: Bound by law covenant, 4473: 13; grafted into Vine even as gentiles, 2931: 7.

Only: Affected by baptism for remission of sins, 5962-5965; fifty thousand returned from Babylonian captivity, 3623: 11; (a) remnant of, received the Messiah, 5917: 12.

Opposition of religious stimulant, 742: 9; ostracism of, in Germany keenly felt, 2800: 4.

Paul preached: Christ to the, 352; first to the, 3130: 1-2.

Permitted to: Buy land in Palestine, 2785: 3, 8, 9; settle in Palestine, 3741: 1-3.

Persecuted: In Austria-Hungary, 1324: 4, 5, 9; 1898: 12, 13; England, 2019: 9, 10; Germany, 383: 4, 6; Roumania, 3099: 5-10; Russia, 379: 10; 380: 5, 7; 2938: 13-16; 4672: 1; 4879: 9-11; Turkey, 4773: 7, 8.

Persecution of the, 214: 9; 368: 2-5, 12, 13; 394: 1; Peter preached Christ to, 2089: 10; pictured as guests at a great feast, 2701: 6; power of, in European governments, 3855: 3-6; practice of oppression by, 2904: 3, 6; progress in England of English, 1207; prominent, seek Palestine, 101: 7, 8; proscribed in religious matters in U. S., 2113: 10; protesting, not praying, of, Russell's object, 4764: 1-4, 10, 12; protest against east African colony scheme, 3488: 1-4; punished for crucifixion of Jesus, 5577: 9-12; punishment of, extended into foreign countries, 2462: 3; received the truth, 948: 5, 10-12; recognition of Messiah begun, 2119, 2420; redeemed by Jesus from curse of the Law, 4512: 1; refused to receive Jesus as the Messiah, 3302: 9, 10; regathering of, means life for the world, 5533: 4, 5, 8-12.

Rejected: As unworthy of kingdom message, 2702: 1-11; 2703: 1-11; offer of kingdom blessings, 3833, 3834; true light of Jesus, 5338: 13-16.

Religious faith of, unchanged, 2420: 7; remembrance of, to cease, 2125: 5-7; remnant of, to be received, 608: 14, 15; request Brother Russell to address them, 4523: 13; 4524: 10; the Talmud rejected the Scriptures, 5096: 3-6, 11, 14; restriction of, in Turkey, 394: 1.

Return:

OF: Favor in Palestine for, 2785: 3, 8, 9; God's favor to, 259: 6.

TO: PALESTINE: 83: 2, 6, 9-15; 393: 4, 5; a sign of Lord's presence, 748: 11.

Returned from Babylonian captivity by decree of Cyrus, 1483: 3642: 3-6.

Returning to Palestine: Fulfillment of prophecy, 4611: 8, 11; 6433: 13; 6434: 1, 2, 6, 7; obstacles to, 2946: 17, 18.

Rejected: Prominence in: All lands, 6316: 20, 21; 6317: 14, 15.

Sacred cult of the, 3679: 14, 15; saved through wisdom of Queen Esther, 4900, 4901; scapegoat between capital and labor, 2529: 10; scheme of, to build temple at Jerusalem, 2218: 1; symbolizing consecration, 4473: 13; reverted to Christianity, 5568: 3-5; shut up in the sheepfold of the Law, 4732: 4, 5; signs of returning favor to, 5568: 2-8; sought protection from figurative mountains and hills, 5577: 4-6, 7; specially favored of God, 257: 3, 4.

SHU: Obligated to keep the Sabbath, 5027: 1; under the law covenant, 1729: 13-15; 4619: 8-11; 5047: 2-4; 5163.

Stumbled because of failure to understand prophecies, 3192: 1-5; take courage and hope from Brother Russell's message, 4735: 8, 9; Talmud rejected by, 4523: 13; 4524: 10; the Talmud the virtue of Christianity, 3731: 1-9.

To be: Blessed by Jehovah, 3412: 9; freed from double condemnation, 6136: 11; 6137: 10, 11; planted in Palestine (Aom 9: 15); 2124: 6-10; returned to own land, 58: 1, 8; 107: 3-12.

To recognize Jesus as Messiah, 693: 4,

5; took responsibility for Jesus' death, 2786: 5, 6.

Treatment of, in: Britain not generally cruel, 4686: 2, 7; Europe, 2290: 4, 5, 8, 9; Russia, 394: 2-6, 9.

Turkey seeks to exterminate, 2194: 13-23.

Turning toward: Christianity (1896), 1918: 12-14; Palestine through Zionism, 681, 2362.

Useful: In: 4686: 5, 6; typical bride, 2391: 14; under a double condemnation by reason of the law covenant, 6343: 11-14; use Hillel's calendar, 2429: 4; walling place of, Butler Russell's impression of, during 1891 tour, 1395: 6-35; what they suffered during the war at the hands of Russians, 5825: 14; 5826.

Why: Favor returned to them in 1878 and 1918, 6235-6237; favored above the gentiles, 5076: 1, 2; in expectation of the Messiah, 4963: 7-11, 16-18; prejudiced against gentiles, 2989: 5; persecuted, formerly extended only to, 5200: 14-17.

THEY: Demanded Jesus' crucifixion, 2473: 3; failed to recognize the Messiah, 4740, 4711; hated Jesus, 2434: 2, 3; hated Paul, 3197: 4; have much advantage every day, 2434: 2, 3; 4038: 10, 11; remain separate people, 4894: 5-7, 11, 12; were rejected as God's people, 4678.

And: Arabs never partake of food together, 4907: 1; Christendom alike rejected Messiah, 4956: 5-8; heathen, how justified, 3398: 12-18.

See Arabs; Christendom; Israel, Natural.

JEZEBEL: Described by Canon Farrar, 3407: 9; Elijah fearless before Ahab, fleeing before, 2333: 3; 4741: 1-4, 9-11; in type and antitype, 234, 235; 389: 5, 9-23; killed Naboth for his vineyard, 4741, 4742; persecution of the church to come from antitypical, 3325: 4, 3326: 8, 9.

Type of: Apostate Roman Catholic church, 557: 6; 3408: 3; Christendom, 234, 235; 968: 7, 8.

Who and what she was, 2339: 16; 3399: 6, 7; with Herod and John the Baptist extended in antitype, 6192: 10-21; 6193: 1.

See Ahab.

JOASH: Boy king, 3446, 3447; protected and crowned as king, 4777: 8-10; restored the Temple of Solomon, 2366, 2367; 4777: 7, 12.

JOB: Affliction of, 451: 12; 452: 1; all the evil that Jehovah brought upon, 1799.

Book of: 1505; explanation of texts in, 194: 3-7; sublime religious poem, 5401: 8.

Conversation of God with Satan as recorded in an allegory, 1507: 11; 1779: 13; correct views of, on hell, death and resurrection, 1506: 4-11; did not sin with his lips, 1507: 10; example of patient endurance, 5803: 3, 5; experiences of, a type of restitution, 413: 1; expresses his need for a mediator, 1505: 16; God's permission of evil perplexes, 1506: 2, 3; how he is to see God in the flesh, 2874: 21; 3040: 2, 3; lessons taught by experiences of, 1270: 3, 4; lived probably about Abraham's time, in Arabia not far from Palestine, 1505: 9; offered sacrifices without the Law, 4666: 10, 15; patience of, tested, 1721: 9-11; picture of world's experiences, 194: 6, 7; real rather than fantastic character of, 1506: 4-11; review of the Book of, 540: 5403; trial and integrity of, 1779: 13-16; type of mankind, 584: 2, 9; 1507: 2; wisdom of Elihu as a comfortor of, 5878, 5879; words of, "Oh, that thou wouldst hide me in the grave," 1506: 4-11.

JOHN:

The apostle: Convinced on the Isle of Patmos, 1598: 11, 12; designates himself as a servant, 2826: 3; example to us of faithfulness, 1041: 9; forbidden to worship the angel, 581: 18-20; 2079: 5, 8.

GOSPEL OF: Compared with other three, 1046; preserved in old Inquisition chamber, 1020: 1.

How, illustrates last members of church, 4870: 2; humility and faithfulness of, 1598: 10-12; 4115: 12, 13; persecutions of, typical, 3568: 19, 27; represents members of Laodicean church, 3569: 1, 1557: 8; revelation in vision to, 2826, 2827; tarrying, until Jesus comes, 4148: 3-5; 4185: 1; teaching of, concerning ransom, 652: 13; type of class, 528: 9; when and where his work was done, 3568: 18, 19, 27; with Peter before the council, 1424; and



Daniel, their prophecies related, 662: 1. See Peter.

#### The Baptist:

ANTITYPICAL: Elijah on small scale, 556, 557; 3712: 10, 11; fulfillment of the type of 3326: 8, 9.

Beautiful humility of, 1694: 9, 19; 1695: 1-3.

BEHEADED FOR: Faithfulness, 1754: rebuking Herod, 3718, 3779; 5068, 5069.

BEHEADING OF: Its effect, 4138; typical, 557: 13.

Christ's testimony respecting, 1736.

CHURCH: Not to follow course of, in reproving the world, 3778: 3-5; the antitypical, 1538: 2, 3; 1754: 5, 10; 4113: 3-9.

Declared the new dispensation, 2236, 2237; decreased, Jesus increased, 2417: 8; divinely commissioned to prepare, 4978: 11-13; Elijah a type of, 556: 10, 11; 1538: 2, 3; 2563: 4-6; 3292, 3293; exceeded his mission in reproving Herod, 2280: 3, 7; 3326: 3, 4; exposed the hypocrisy of Jewish leaders, 3292: 7, 8; faithful to his commission, 2417: 8; forerunner of the Messiah, 3712: 1-3; 4138: 6; 4139: 1; friend of the Bridegroom, 5030: 14-16; glorification typified by beholding of, 1754: 5, 10; greatest of prophets, 637; 5030: 5-7; hence rejected by Jewish leaders, 5031: 2, 9; ministry of, 1916; mission of, 629: 1-6; 2562-2564; 3477: 4543; "my messenger shall prepare the way before me," 1537: 4, 5; not negotiable of spirit, 2562: 6.

NOT A MEMBER OF: Bride of Christ, 5029: 10-14; church class, 2279: 4, 5.

Not the real Elijah, 3477: 6-10; partially fulfilled the type of Elijah, 3292, 3293; preached repentance to the Jews, 4958, 4959; preparing the way of the Lord, 4113, 4114.

PROPHESIED OF: By Zacharias, 4940: 7, 10, 11; Israel's trouble, 4594: 5.

Questions Jesus, 2621: 1, 2; recognized Jesus as the Messiah, 3296: 13; proof of Herod, pictures part of church's work, 6192: 16-21; 6193: 1; revealed King Elisha, 4609: 1-2, 12; "There hath not risen a greater than," 1916: 1, 2; type of church, 557: 4, 12; 968: 7-12; 1754: 5, 10; 3325: 3, 4; 5569: 11-13.

WHY: The greatest man that had lived up to his time, 167: 2; reward of, is earthly, 5069: 10-12.

And: Herod and Jezabel explained in antitype, 6192: 16-21; 6193: 1; Herodias, 2636, 2637.

#### JOHN:

Brother Paul S. L.: Answer to his argument that Society is operated by great company, 621: 1-3; Great Britain to be served by (1916), 5988: 7; letter of interest from, 5904, 5905; method of causing division used by (Letter), 6204: 2-14; tribute to Brother Russell by, 6006, 6007; warning to church concerning, 6222, 6223.

JOINT-HEIRS: With Jesus in sufferings as well as in glory, 6312: 8.

JOINT-HEIRSHIP: Conditions of, 925: 8.

JOKES: Or puns on Scripture irrelevant, 5679: 11.

#### See Humer.

JOLLY: R. G., warning to church against loss of, 6222, 6223.

JONAH: Corroboration of the story of, 3773: 12-18; disappointment of, at Nineveh's repentance typical, 4785: 11; 4786: 2, 10; resurrection of, a type, 92: 7; proof of reliability of story of, 6430: 4; swallowed by fish, narrative corroborated by Jesus, 4785: 3, 4; type of 1-2: 11; 1908: 15-16; what may typify, 3568: 5-16, 20-26.

JONATHAN: David mourned the deaths of Saul and, 5674: 2-4.

Friendship of: Born of unselfishness, 5664; with David, 1907; 3232, 3233.

Love of, for Saul, 1907: 6; pictured the ancient friendship of David, 15: 16; and David, friendship of, unique, 3232, 3233; 4223; 5664.

#### JONES:

A. D.: Publisher of Zion's Day Star, 294: 23; rejected present truth, 3826: 2, 3.

Brother L. W.: Convention Reports issued

by, 4469: 6, 7, 12; statement asserting doctrinal beliefs by, 6227: 16-21; tribute to Brother Russell by, 6009.

JOPPA: Impressions of, during Brother Russell's tour in 1891, 1380: 14; 1381: 2-5.

JORDAN: Antitypical signification of, 306: 3, 6, 7; divided by Elisha with Elijah's mantle, 2341: 12; Elijah's smiting of, 5845: 4, 5; 5888: 14; exhortation to preparation for the smiting of, 6027: 18; 6028: 1-4, 9-13; explanation of miracle of Israelites crossing, 3085: 9-11; 4063: 6, 9; 5345: 5; represents end of gentile times, 5824: 4; 6193: 4, 7-13, 16; second smiting of, by Elisha to be done with Seventh Volume, 6244: 3; share of pastoral work in the smiting of, 5987: 25; 5988: 14; smitten by antitypical Elijah explained, 6193: 4-7, 13-16; three years required for the smiting of, 5950: 2-4; to be smitten by someone else, said Brother Russell, 6003: 9; typical crossing of, 1498: 8; and Canaan, two views of the antitypical, 4061: 2-4; 4063: 3-5.

JOSPH: (Jacob's son):

BRETHREN OF: Conscience smitten, typical, 5225: 5-8; envy him, 1635; no longer jealous of their brother's success, 5235: 11; represented Jewish people, 4437: 1; tested as to their heart condition, 5222, 5223; to be manifested soon to believers, 6302: 6-10; typical of Jewish nation, 3982: 1, 2; 5232: 13; typical of restitution class, 2894: 6.

Birthright blessings to house of, when received, 1432: 16-19; course of, a lesson to Christians, 2894: 1-3.

DEALT: Mercifully with his brethren, 3980-3982; righteously with the Egyptians, 3979: 8-10.

Deliverance of, from prison, 2887; endurance of, under adversity, 3972-3974; exalted to brotherhood of Pharaoh's realm, 3978-3980.

EXPERIENCES OF: Overruled by Jehovah, 1779: 9-12; overruled for good, 1271: 1, 2; pictorial of church's, 2888; lessons to saints, 2885: 13.

Forgiving his brethren typical, 5234: 6, 10, 11-14; generosity of, to his brethren typical, 5231, 5232; history of his brethren, 5214, 5215; history of an allegory, 571: 3, 4; ill-treated by his brethren, 3971, 3972; imprisonment and exaltation of, 5216, 5217; inspiring course of faithfulness of, 1639, 1640; interpreted the dream of Pharaoh, 5216: 13-17; last days of, 1646; left judgment of brethren to God, 2895: 10; lessons to the church in the experiences of, 2886; made ruler in Egypt, 1847: 10; meekness and jealousy, 2850: 2-4; showed mercy to his brethren, 2893, 2894; sold into Egypt, 1639; typified The Christ, 57: 5, 8-11; 68: 1; 184: 12-15; 752: 9; 1490; 1645: 11-14; 1646: 1, 2, 9, 12; 2483: 13, 14; 2880: 8; 3971: 4; 4436: 11; 4437: 1, 2, 11; 5214, 5215.

And his brethren, antitypical signification of the story of, 6301, 6302.

Of Arimathea, sacrifice of, on behalf of Jesus, 4173: F-11.

Of Nazareth: Foster-father of Jesus, 4957: 9; legal father of Jesus, of Solomon's line, 2060: 2; not the father of Jesus, 2559: 6; of line of Solomon, 467: 10, 11, 15, 16.

JOSEPHUS: Purpose of, in writing history of Jews, 2610: 15, 16; unreliable historian, 561: 24-25; why he elaborated the Essene sect, 2611: 4, 5.

JOSHUA: Appointment of, as leader instead of Moses a type, 4498: 8; character of, 3079: 1, 2; death of, exhortation to Israel, 5598: 1-8; faithful to God as leader of Israel, 5335; law covenant renewed under leadership of, 1869; long day of, explained, 3344, 3345; name means Jehovah's salvation, 5335: 7; parting message of, to Israel, 3093, 3094; strengthened and commissioned of the Lord, 4060, 4061.

Type of: Christ Jesus, 2521: 9; 2522: 2, 2; the Christ, 1490; 5388: 5, 9-11. And:

CALEB: Considered as types, 3064: 6, 7; only adults who entered Canaan from Egypt, 5387: 17.

His people encouraged, in law and antitype, 3069: 8, 8.

JOSIAH: Book of the Law found by, 4850: 5, 12; 4851: 1, 2; faithful king over Israel, 2290, 2291; good son of a bad monarch, 3607, 3608.

JOURNAL: Monarch discontinued, 3563.

JOURNALISM: Yellow, menace to morals, 4430: 16-18; 4431: 1, 2.

#### JOURNALS:

Contemporary: Denying the ransom, 639: 4, 5, 9; position taken by, 495.

Four no-ransom, 1453: 3.

JOURNEY: Israel's wilderness, type of church's journey, 3035, 3036; 3844: 7; 4498: 8, 21; 4499: 8.

JOY: Effervescence or overflow of genuine happiness, 1494: 5; great company's sufferings will lack, 1699: 10.

In: Divers temptations, 5459: 3, 4; drinking the cup the Christian's experience, 4509: 6-8; holy spirit, kingdom of God is, 5097: 1-4, 3-11.

THE LORD: Dependent upon heart-harmony with him, 3254: 8; 3255: 1; dependent upon spiritual connection, 2382: 4; how to maintain, 2232.

The morning of Millennium, 3037: 7, 8.

Of the Church, how it is complete, 3546: 18; 3547: 1-3; consecrated, 2642: 12; saints is real, 23: 13.

Sometimes felt by those in Babylon, 1200: 1; symbolized by wine, 1695: 6; 7; we should drink of the cup with, 4406: 8; how no man taketh from us, 2232: 1-4.

JOYFULNESS: Characteristic of saints, 2861: 7.

JUBILEE: Meaning of word, 2025: 7, 8.

Of Earth—the fiftieth thousand year, 1731: 19, 20; Pope Leo XIII (1888), 1002.

Time of beginning of antitypical, 4694: 2, 6-8; type explained, 2977: 6, 7; year 1900 pronounced a papal, 2547, 2548.

JUBILEES: Imperfectly kept, 3624: 1-3; Israel instructed by the Lord to keep the jubilee, 1: 2, 3; of the Jews typified Millennium, 5028: 1, 2.

JUDAH: Blindness to be removed from daughters of, 816: 9; captivity of, in two parts, 2401: 17; days upon (Ezekiel 4: 3-8), 1341: 9; and Israel reunited after Babylonian captivity, 4893: 9, 9.

JUDAISM: Caused trouble in early church, 1140: 1-7; teachings of, 435: 1-3; and Christianity, harmony between, 5006; See Christianity.

JUDAS: Appointing a successor to, 549: 9; bishop and apostle, 639: 3, 6; better for him never to have been born, 3364: 2, 3; 4907: 3, 4; (his) blood-money could not be returned to Temple treasury, 5552: 7, 8; case of, hopeless, 1962; character of, 2468: 1-5.

How it differs from Peter class, 3760: 1-4; we have with us, 1964: 2, 2.

Course selfish and mercenary, 4487: 2, 5, 7-10; died the second death, and why, 1962; 5683, 5684; downfall of, gradual, 2779: 4; end of, the fruitage of selfishness, 3379: 6-10; feet of, also washed by Jesus, 3543: 5-8; final opportunity for repentance given by Jesus in upper room, 5542: 3-6; hardness of heart and hypocrisy of, 1800: 15, 16; has had his final judgment, 4488: 2, 3.

Heart of: Gradually led astray, 4487: 2, 5, 7-10; hardened by kindness, 4168: 1, 2.

Is there hope for? (Letter and reply), 2283: 6, 7, 15, 16; Jesus' treatment of, 2449: 9; let us beware of the spirit of, 3887: 3, 5-7; love of money begetting sin of, 498: 4-8; many have been subject of 2779: 6; meanest kind of sinner, 4709: 3, 6; more culpable than Ananias, 3191: 1-3; no hope for, 2130: 4, 5; 2131: 1-5; 5552: 10-13; objected to waste of ointment, 2448: 4; only second death open to, 4908: 10-11; 4909: 12; 4909: 3, 3; personification of greed, 2744: 5; sinning against before Pentecost, 4907: 4-6; 4908: 10-17; sins, deceit and betrayal, 3879: 3-5; study of the case of, 4906-4908; traitor among Jesus' own disciples, 607: 14-17; were better off never born, 3879: 5; why called the son of perdition, 639: 3, 6; wicked course of, 2772: 1, 2; and Peter under temptation, 3759: 5, 6.

JUDE: Eleven, explanation of, 3044: 3, 4; value of his epistle to the church, 5253: 10, 12, 13.

JUDEA: Jesus to appear in, false claim, 113: 14.

JUDGE: In what matters we may now properly, 5414: 12-14; Jehovah the, 503, 504; neither ourselves nor our brethren, 4829: 1, 2; no man before the judge, 4198: 1, 1.

Met: Mine own self, I (text explained), 5519: 14; one another, 2431: 7-14; 4084: 4, 5; with human judgment, 414: 2, 7-10.

Nothing before the time, 723: 10; 4991: 5-7; office of, a 1668: 6, 7; one another, how we should, 4667: 13;

our brethren, why we cannot now, 6317: 6-9; world, saints shall, 569: 8, 9.

JUDGES: Blessings to Israel accompanied the period of, 5645: 12, 13; federal, supreme rulers of the United States, 2218: 9-12; in Israel, advantages of, 3218: 3, 4, 7, 8; of our brethren, none of us are, 5519: 11-13.

Over Israel: Better arrangement than kings, 4201: 3; how God raised up, 3102: 2, 3.

Papal designs to court, 1517: 5. See Legislatures; Courts.

#### JUDGING:

Between: True brethren and false the Christian's duty, 1362: 9, 10; wheat and tares, 1362: 1-8.

Brethren: Proper and improper methods of, 1712: 3-6, 8-10; 5886, 5887; speaking evil of the law of God, 6255: 3, 4.

By: Christians limited to conduct, 5628: 8, 9; the church in flesh a scriptural teaching, 5451: 3, 4.

Church to do a work of, 5451: 1-4; even of selves requires leniency, 6153: 6, 7; impropriety of, 5845: 5-7; in the church, proper and improper, 664: 4; may extend to fruits of spirit, not to hearts, 5224: 5-7; motives not the privilege of the church now, 5702: 12.

Of: Church, 2425, 2426; heart is improper, of conduct is proper, 5029: 9-11.

One another: Forbidden, 2431: 7-14; how to overcome, 2590: 2, 3; kindly a preparation for future work, 5558: 7, 8; (a) sin, 4240: 7, 8.

Ourselves: 4870: 13, 14; difficult, 4683, 4684; respecting our treatment of others, 5519: 6, 7; we are not judged of the Lord, 3604: 1; 4760: 3, 8-10; 5519: 3, 7; 6152: 4, 7, 15.

Outward conduct proper, 5029: 9-11; sacrifices of one another improper, 5855: 8, 9; who have committed the sin into duty of, 6005: 10; of discipline, not the present work of the church, 5644, 5645.

See Opinions.

JUDGMENT: Appointed to men once to die, after this the, 147; 528: 2, 4, 12-14; 2822: 10; 5730: 14-16; 5731: 1-4; of: Lord's coming, a redemptive life, 3684: 1-4; begins at house of God, 608: 18-20; 862: 6; 2301: 10; belongs to God, 3981: 8-10; blessedness of the day of, 2624, 2625; committed to Christ, 51: 19; conscience and will control the spirit, 8629: 9, 10; consequence of divine, 1476, 1477.

Day of: 267: 4, 6, 10-12; 408: 11-13; 654: 15, 16; a day of individual trial, 4990: 12, 13; church is gospel age, 58: 6, 7; 409: 1; described by Dr. Frank Crane, 6109: 6-20; false theories of, 526: 7-9; for every idle word men shall give account of in, 1928: 1-5; glory of, 48: 1-6, 8, 9; length, time, 34: 5-10; Millennium, 1869: 6, 7, 12; 2993: 3; not a day of damnation, 2624; period of deliverance, 34: 2, 10-12; righteous living now an advantage in, 5083, 5084; Scriptural view of, 1869: 6, 12; 22: 2, 21; 2131: 1-5; more tolerable for Sodom, Gomorrah, Tyre, and Sidon, 1613; to follow Christ's second advent, 4996, 4997; true and false views of, 568-570; two parts of, 268: 12-19; when and what it will be, 2398, 2399; work of, gradual and why, 1261: 6-9; world now at hand, 556: 12, 13.

See Day of Vengeance; Day of Wrath; Time of Trouble.

Different uses of the word, 6152: 16, 17; entire ecclesia might commit an error of, 4985: 11; how Christ will render, 2619: 1-3; of the church, 954: 1-7; 2430: 18, 19; is of God by Son, 2431: 2-6; laid to line, 564: 2; meaning of word, 408: 5; 568: 14; 668: 8; mercy rejoices against, 2328-2330; moment instance of divine, 3428: 11-14.

"Must begin at the House of God": Nominal, 1355: 12-14; 1356: 1; the true church, 1356: 2-10.

#### Of:

CHURCH: In this age, 58: 6, 7; 128: 10; 401: 7; 409: 1; 528: 15; 527: 1-3; now of world future, 6325: 6-10.

CONDUCT: In the church essential, 954: 1-7; 5519: 13; proper, of motives improper, 5245: 13-17; 5887: 2-4, 10; 6153.

FALLEN ANGELS: 1679; by church, 4879, 4880; manner of, 4069; 4070: 8.

God on Sodom, 1617; just and unjust,



4500: 2-4, 8; nations necessary to establishment of kingdom, 5898: 1-5.

**OURSELVES:** And others belongs to the Lord, 5394: 5, 9, 10; must not be too severe, 5520: 1, 2, 8.

**Sodom,** why repeated, 3948: 4, 7, 8.

**WORLD:** 501: 1, 2; 527: 4, 8-11; according to, 527: 4, 8-11; 528: 3, 9; in Millennium age, 2993: 3, 4; is now, 517: 5-12, 18-21; 668, -669; kind of, 268: 3-7; pictured in parable, 2303: 5, 6, 10, 11; still future, 5076: 8-13; to follow resurrection of church, 4700: 9-11; 4794; and Satan, 453: 12-14.

**Only church now ascending,** 569: 5.

**Or Trial of:** Church, 593: 6; fallen angels, 3727: 3, 4292, 4293.

**Resurrection by:** sions: 7-12; 1854: 1-8; some men's step go before to, 4271: 9, 10; time of, a final message, 504: 1, 2.

**To:** Come, a reasonable doctrine, 1564: 12; discern God's will, must be used, 5212: 8, 13-15; be executed by church in flesh, 5451: 1-4, 9-11.

**Ungodly shall not stand in the day of,** 605: 21; upon both the houses of Israel, 1537: 3, 10; 1538: 1-5; use and abuse of, 1712; we are daily being in, by our words and acts, 1922: 4, 8; what it means, 48: 5; with this generation, Queen of Sheba shall rise up in, 3284: 7, 8; work of Millennium, 332: 14-21; and justice more acceptable than sacrifice, 6037-6039; vs. opinions, 6152: 16, 17.

**See:** Conscience; Resurrection; Reward.

**JUDGMENTS:**

**Of:**

**GOD:** Beneficial, 524: 8-10; not in floods, 563: 7, 9, 13.

**Humanity twofold,** 527: 4, 6.

**LORD:** In time of trouble will mean world's cleansing, 5917: 1-4, 8-10; upon an unbeliever, 3388: 15-18.

**On nation and generation,** 1701: 7, 16; 1702: 1-3, 9-11.

**Upon:** Christendom, 562, 563; good and evil in Millennium, 722; world, 668: 10-12.

**Written,** how the saints will execute the, 5631: 10; 5632: 1.

**JUPITER:** And Mercury, mythology of Lystra in re, 3011: 6.

**JURIES:** Should the saints serve on, 1531: 3, 4, 10-13.

**JUST:** Before generous, church must be, 3323: 1, 2; men make perfect, ancient scribes described as, 2709: 1-6, 10-12; 5294, 5295; resurrection of the, 1854: 9-14; 1855: 1-13; shall live by faith, 904: 2; 1728; what it means to think on "whatever things are," 1703: 10; 1704: 1. "Ye have condemned and killed him, who said he doth not resist you," explained, 6428: 2.

**And:** Unjust to be resurrected, 3195: 2-4; yet the justifier, 924: 8-13; 925: 6.

**JUSTICE:** All God's operations are in line with, 3707: 4-7; basic principle on which love and mercy proceed, 6368: 5, 6; God's dealings, 5857: 1-6; love, 3020: 7; 5268: 1-12.

**Blood of Abel** cries out for, 4386: 8, 7; Christians should not demand, 2667: 10; 2724: 8; 2725: 2; commendation of love above the law of, 621: 13; should not demand a ransom, 48: 13, 14; 863: 9, 10; craving of the human race, 4650: 2, 3; cried out for the blood of the righteous, 4651: 5-7, 11; defined, 3070: 5; 5883: 10; does not require equality, 612: 2, 6, 7; exact righteousness, 1275: 6; 612: 2, 6; exact in third commandment, 593: 5, 5947: 8-12; forbids evil-speaking, 5471: 9-16; fulfilling of the Law, 5072: 4, 5; golden rule means simple justice, 1326: 17; has accounting for wilful sin unsettled, 4651: 12.

**How:** Exercised towards ourselves and others, 5309: 1, 2; it disposes of wilful transgressions of gospel age, 4856: 2, 3.

**In:** Business dealings, 2032: 11-15; 2033: 1, 2, 7; thought must precede justice in act, 5518: 9.

**Incorrect ideas** 612: 1-5; love triumphed over, 2328: 4, 5; love's foundation, 1275.

**Must:** Be in spirit and not in form, 2470: 9-11; precede love, 4899: 4; 5430: 13.

**Need:** for growth in, 3394: 6-10; never requires sacrifice, 584: 13.

**Not:** Satisfied by increase but by mood, 4868: 9.

**YO:** Demanded, but given, 3453: 6-9; 5309: 1; 5310: 1-4; 5645:

9, 10; 5884, 5885; meted out by us, 4275: 7, 10.

**Of:** David in little things, 2015: 9, 10.

**GOD:** Alone was for centuries, 5275: 6-8, 10; beyond our apprehension, 3947: 4-10; condemned human race, 2120: 11; did not provide the ransom, 5644: 1; in death sentence, 496: 2; not violated by his command to destroy Canaanites, 5705: 13, 23; 5706; not violated in election of a few, 2058: 8, 9; 2059: 1.

**God's character** revealed, 386: 15-17; 387: 1-7.

**JEHOVAH:** In sentence on Adam, 429: 5-7; to be revealed, 129: 11-13; unchangeable, 586: 9.

**Second death,** 382: 6.

**Operation of,** in the divine plan, 856: 4-9; 1680: 16-19; part of our character development, 3635: 8, 9; portrayed in death penalty, 880: 5; relative claims of love and, 1534; requires obedience to divine law, 5005: 2, 6; satisfaction of, 3507, 3508; Scriptural standard of, 449: 11; seeking, the spirit of the world, 4899: 6.

**Should:** Be given, not sought, 4899: 6, 8; govern in the home, 1170: 8, 9; reign in class elections, 5921: 11-14.

**To:**

**THE SUFFERER:** Ere restitution begins, 5293: 17-19; through the sufferings of great company, 4651: 12; 4652: 1, 2, 8, 9.

**Mark** all our judging, 6153: 7-11.

**What it:** demands, 690: 1, is, 1534: 11.

**When:** Christians may properly appeal for, 5897: 10, 11; 5898: 1; fully satisfied, 3710: 3, 4.

**Why:** Christians cannot afford to exact, 5897: 7-9; it must be studied by church continually, 3323: 2.

**And:** Judgment: better than sacrifice, 5430: 5, 6, 10; 5431: 6, 9, 10, 13.

**LOVE:** Laws of contrasted, 4850: 1-4; relative claims of, 1534; should be manifested by Christians, 1275: 1-4, 6-9.

**VS. Love,** 4984: 12; mercy, 2587: 3, 4; See Judgment; Wisdom.

**JUSTIFICATION:** Actual and by faith, difference between, 6345: 10, 11; 6346: 1, 2.

**Basic for:** 648: 12-15; Jesus is the, 660.

**By:**

**FAITH:** 391; 440: 5-7; 441: 1-5; peculiar to, 440: 5-7; 441: 1-5; precedes consecration, 4547, 4548; what it implies, 2383: 4-9, 12-14; 2384: 1, 8, 9; and actually, 4547, 4548; 4574, 4575; and works contrasted, 4442: 3-9, 13-16; vs. by works, 29: 8.

**Imputation,** 382: 3, 5; works impossible, 687: 1, 2.

**Christ:** raised for our, 705: 6-11; the only means of, 2719: 10, 11; 2720.

**Comes by appropriation of Jesus' sacrifice,** 4147.

**Consecration:** Follows (1890 view), 1262: 8; (1893 view), 1585: 8, 9; (1896: 14-15) (1894 view), 1669: 18, 19; (1898 view), 2385: 1-5, 12, 13; (1899 view), 2439: 5, 6; (1909 view), 4461: 1; (1912 view), 5023: 6-10.

**PRECEDES:** 1008; 4525: 5, 6; 4658: 9-12; 4748: 7; 5775: 5-16; 5776: 1, 2; 5854: 11, 12; 5881: 3, 4; 5882: 1, 2; 5883: 4, 5, 8.

**Court of Tabernacle** typifies condition of, 3053: 14; death of Christ the basis of all, 2789: 6; definitions of, 1246: 4; dependent upon consecration, 5133: 4-8; different steps in (1913 view), 5206-5208; does not release from weakness, 689: 13.

**Follows:** Consecration, 1008; 4525: 5, 6; 4746: 7; 5854: 11, 12; imputation of merit, 4632: 7.

**For church:** 193: 9; now, for world later, 3297: 14, 15.

**Gift of God,** 2847: 7.

**How:** Christ is, 3279: 9-15; obtained, 660; the equivalent of restitution, for the saints, 1669: 16-18.

**Illustrated with** red glass, 13: 15; meaning of, 440: 5-7; 659: 11, 12, 20; 1007; merit of Christ the basis for, 681: 9-12; 710.

**Must:** Follow consecration, 4656: 9-12; 5775: 5-16; 5776: 1, 2.

**PRECEDING:** God's acceptance, 1542: 3; our sacrificing, 1231: 3-5, 11, 14.

**Not:** By works, 929: 13, 14; 930: 1-5; legal and actual, 5960: 9, 10; sanctification, 440: 7-10.

**Now and in the Millennium** age, 3245: 1-3.

**Of:**

**ABRAHAM:** Differs from that of church, 4554: 7-9; was to friendship not to life, 5774: 7, 8, 11.

**Children of consecration,** 952: 10.

**CHURCH:** 297: 6, 18; defined, 199: 4-9, 16-18; instantaneous, of world gradual, 5560: 10, 11; is by faith, not by covenant, 4489: 7-9; through an Advocate, 4640: 4-6.

**Wicked,** an abomination, 657: 6; world and of church, distinction between, 5776: 6-10.

**Old and new articles on,** 4896: 5, 6, 12-14; precedes spirit-begettal, 2629: 7-14; purpose of, in present age, 2847: 7; reckoned, 859: 6, 13; represented in the court of Tabernacle, 4579: 1-5; resurrection not dependent upon, 3456: 3, 7; seven points concerning, 1030; special salvation, to believers only, 1442: 2; steps in church's, 4574: 9-11; 4575.

**Testifies:** (1905 view), 3605: 7-10.

**AND:** Actual, 5316: 15, 18, 5317: 1, 2; complete defined, 5196: 1-9; 1910 view, 5559: 4-7, 10, 11; vitalized (1913 view), 4901: 3-7, 10-12; 1913 view, 5207, 5208.

**Through:** Christ, 4656: 1, 2, 7.

**FAITH:** Defined, 3156: 3, 4; not knowledge, 2873: 6, 7, 10.

**Jesus,** 440: 5-7; 441.

**To:** Come to all in time, 4760: 4-7; peace with God, 4579: 6, 7, 9.

**Two definitions—**proving right and making right, 1246: 4.

**Vitalized:** Defined (1913 view), 5208: 2-5, 9; different from tentative (1911 view), 4901: 3-7, 10-12.

**Wedding garment,** 2160: 1; what it means to us, 859: 6, 13, 14; why by faith, 4398: 4-6; without consecration and the result, 3245: 1-3.

**And:** Consecration and sanctification considered, 5410, 5411; life-rights considered, 4579: 12-15.

**JUSTIFIED:** Are not all called, 3417: 6, 7, 13; 3418; Brother Russell when born was, 3456: 15; by Jesus' knowledge, 3591: 9-12; called ones also, 613: 12.

**Church is:** First, then vitalized, 4547: 16, 17; reckonedly, 193: 2-13.

**Now:** Jews and heathen are, 3398: 12-15; the church is, 4554: 1-6.

**Humility of Christians** must be sacrificed, 1231: 4, 12; only are Christians, 3280: 3; or condemned by our words, 5470, 5471; sacrificed by under-priests, 3285: 8, 9; without understanding the philosophy of ransom, 4618: 2, 3.

**JUSTIN M.** Recognized pope in 534 A. D. 1003: 9.

**JUSTLY:** What it means to do, 4821: 3-5.

**JUVENILE:** Criminals, increase of, 4414: 6, 7; 4415: 1-4.

**KANSAS:** Benefited derived from prohibition in, 5762: 1, 6-11; best by prohibition, 3967: 3; places catalogue on statute books, 2145: 5-20.

**KEANE:** Bishop of Washington College, removed by Papacy, 2061, 2062.

**KEEPER:** We are our brother's, 3923: 6-9.

**KEITH:** How he represented the New Covenant, 443: 9, 444; pictures the New Covenant, 283: 8-10; 4309: 9-18; 6449: 9-13; third wife of Abraham, a type, 777: 13.

**KEY:** "Due time" the, 7, 4, 9; of knowledge, modern D.D.'s have lost, 2485: 7; ransom is, to every truth, 1452: 14-15; divine plan found in Heb. 13: 13, 14; 4434: 8, 9.

**KID:** As a sin-offering, 95: 6.

**KIEL:** Naval display at (1895), 1838.

**KINGLEIGH:** Brother David: Tribute to Brother Russell by, 6010.

**KINGNESS:** Appointed in life, not after death, 3878: 3-5.

**Brotherly:** Berean questions on, for August, 1905, 3603; September, 1905, 3624; October, 1905, 3638; November, 1905, 3654; 4; self-examination in, 1114, 14, 15.

**Definition of the true spirit of,** 6636: 12; for others, impatience for our own, 5168: 12; fruitage of love, 2204: 3.

**Of:** David manifested in dealing with Jonathan's son, 2010: 12, 13; Jehovah is better than life, 5475, 5476.

**Proper attitude toward brethren** overtaken in fault, 580: 13.

**KING:** Chosen for house of Israel, 3218, 3219; clergy the last to welcome the Great, 6397: 5, 6, 8; coming of the, and what it means, 1691: 11, 12; 1692: 7-14; David waited upon the king to be made, 4235: 1-8; highway of the world of holiness, 1771-1773; Jesus rode into Jerusalem as, 2745, 2746; meaning of title, 31: 1; message of truth to be proclaimed concerning, 477: 1.

6398: 10, 11; of Zion is Christ, 1384; only hope of earth is the, 1691: 11, 12; 1692; 1693: 8, 9; or Israel their own undoing, 4200, 4201; 5646: 8-11; Saul chosen as, 1837; what his coming means in world conditions, 1691 11, 12; 1692: 7-14; when present, 88: 7-12.

**See:** Priest.

**KINGDOM:** Abundant entrance to, dependent upon character development, 2154: 4-6; began in 1878, 286: 13; 287: 8; 757: 8; celebration of memorial in, 2773: 2, 9.

**Class:** Church are the, 206: 7, 11-14; likened to children, 521: 8-10; 1043; 2660, 2661; 5362: 1-7, 10-15.

**Clean** hands essential to ascent into the, 793, 794; 2275: 2; 2980: 4; come, why prayer of all saints, 2253: 1; comes not with observation, 113: 7, 8, 14; counted worthy of the, 3002: 2.

**Counterfeit** of the true, (Rev. 12), 308: 4-19; desired by Israel rather than a republic, 4193: 1.

**Earthly:** And spiritual phases of, 2052: 2, 3; phase taught in due time, 6287: 13-15.

**Embryo:** What dependent upon, 2154: 4-6; established 1914; 82: 4, 7, 8; establishment of God's, 307: 18-22.

**False:** And true views of establishment of, 5362: 10-15; conceptions of the, 2714: 2-7; views of Christ's, 4124: 2-6.

**First:** established in 1914 (1904 view), 3405: 3, 4.

**Gospel of:** Not yet witnessed in world in 1892, 1349: 8-15; rejected by Israelites, 4593, 4594.

**Greatest in the Most:** like a child, 3397; servant of all, 732: 4.

**Greatest in the Most:** by service, 6484: 11, 12; how hardly shall the rich enter the, 5465: 15-17; ignored by fleshly and spiritual Israel, 2701: 1.

**IN:** EMBRYO: Church is the, 397: 7; 702: 12-16; illustrated by parables, 5649: 8.

**The church as:** participators, and others as subjects of the, 860: 10-16.

**Jesus:** taught apostles concerning his, 2924: 4-7.

**Least:** And greatest in the, 2660, 2661; in greater than John the Baptist, 637: 5, 6; 2279: 4, 5.

**Likened:** to seed, see 5039.

**Millennial:** Antitypical Canaan, 3086: 8; of the Christ, 332, 333; pictured by Zechariah, 14: 4-5; 6177: 3, 4, 5-8; pictures of, 331; six views of, (Revelation 20-22) 501: 3, 4, 9-13.

**What it will be,** 332, 333.

**See:** Christ; Kingdom of Messiah; King dom of Millennium.

**Most prominent** temple in the Bible, 5048: 7; must be born again in the, 2142, 2422; near in Jesus' day, 113: 5-8, 13, 14.

**News:** Clergy exposed in, 6228: 5; ready for distribution, 6228: 5; number, 3 for distribution (May, 1918), 6253: 6.

**Not:** More easily attained by one than another, 4786: 17; set up in Jesus' day, 519: 10; yet established, Archbishop Ireland sees, 4799: 1-13.

**Of Christ:** Catholic and Protestant views of, 5829: 13; Christendom does not represent, 2002: 8-10; 4795: 4-7; disarrangement cannot come before, 2361: 5-9; false and true views of, 2393: 8-10; 2394: 1-3; in embryo, 5049: 8; near establishment of, scoffed at by ministers, 6192: 5, 6; only solution for people, 1954: 3-11; 1954: 3-11; proof that it is not yet set up, 3570: 4-6; seeing in vision the coming of, 3790: 10-13.

**See Christ,** Kingdom of; Messiah, Kingdom of; Millennium.

**Pictured by:** Jesus in many parables, 5406: 5407; prepared from foundation of world, 206: 7, 11-14; 655: 5; present blessings of the embryo, 1580: 1-3, 14-17; reason for delay in establishment of the, 5761: 5, 6, 12, 13; "remember me when thou comest into thy" 3409: 4-10; reserved for people, 1954: 3-11; 1954: 3-11; seek life in heart, 5362: 1-7, 10-15; seed like the sun, 5917: 11, 12; 5918: 1; sell thou hast to inherit the, 4658: 4-7; striving lawfully for the, 3070: 3, 7-11; ten-tribe, scattered under King Hoshea, 4819, 4820; thine is the, 2553: 7.

**Is:** Delivered up to God finally, 3470: 7-9; established, work on, 477: 7, 8.

**Twice** preached by humble followers and not by doctors of the law, 2246: 1; 2246: 1.



two phases of required preparation, 6287: 5-7, 10-15.

What: We must pay for a share in the, 1656: 6-13, 17; 1657: 1-12, 13; will be accomplished by Messiah's, 4932: 10-12.

Who: Shall be greatest in, 875; will inherit the, 206: 7, 11-14.

Will not be welcomed by princes of this world, 4099: 1, 5.

**KINGS:**  
Divine right of: 287: 10, 11; 507: 4-9; 12-17; Emperor Wilhelm believes he rules by, 2217: 9-11; origin of, 757: 9-10; our attitude toward the, 5466: 5-11, 17-20; responsible for World War, 5765.

Of Israel were appointed under divine authority, 4786: 5, 4; ordained by Papacy, 362: 6, 10; praying for (1 Tim. 2: 12); 798: 14, 15; reigning by grace of God (?), 507: 12-17; rule by divine permission rather than right, 5466: 5-11, 17-20; ruled by Papacy, 54: 12; vs. Chronicles, errors of chronology, 149: 13-15.

And rulers: Responsibility of, to God, 1912: 9; why we should pray for, 5204: 10-16; 5205: 1-4, 9, 10.

See Clergy.

**KINGSHIP:** Of Adam and Jesus, 5623: 1.

**KINGSLEY:** Rev. Chas., views on endless torment, 4883.

**KINSMEN:** First served with truth, 2418: 9.

**KIPLING:** Jubilee Recessional by, 2200: 2.

**KISCHENEV:** Joseph Rabinowitz proposes to remove to Palestine from (1899), 1518: 8; movement, Jewish Christians, 1035.

**KISS:** Holy, between males only, 4238: 5; the Son, Papacy's interpretation, 305: 12, 13.

**KITTENS:** Burned alive, and the eternal torment theory reviewed, 3242: 9-11.

**KLASCINIA:** Cardinal, proclaims himself greater than Christ, 3671: 19; 3672: 1, 2.

**KNIGHTS:**  
Of: Columbus, envied aroused by privileges of, in war, 6374: 1-3.

Labor: 939: 3, 4, 6; mission of, 967: 2.

Pythias, Pope puts, under his ban (1895), 1759: 12, 13.

**KNOCK:** Behold I stand at the door and, 1439: 6-8; Lord's presence announced by him, 3354: 8; of Bridegroom, 87: 6.

**KNOWING:** And doing the will of God, 1802; each other beyond the grave, 4064: 4-6, 9, 10.

**KNOWLEDGE:** Add to fortitude, 2037: 3-7.

Basis of: Development of the new creature, 5685: 1-3; faith and obedience, 5686: 1-3.

Berean questions on, for May, 1905, 3500; blessings of true, 1066: 9.

Brings: Freedom, 814: 11, 18; liberty, 402: 3-5.

**RESPONSIBILITY:** 17: 10; 85: 10; 182: 2385: 15, 16; 2898: 7; to withdraw from Babylon, 3600: 1-3.

Restlessness, 2724: 12; 2725: 1, 2.

Character development more important than zeal or, 3655: 4, 5; comes from God, 3785: 5, 6; conceit of man is in inverse ratio to the square of his knowledge (Edison), 1763: 4.

Dangers without: Humility, 3785: 3-6; love, 2198: 4, 5.

Discontent increases with, 3169: 4; 6155, 6156; distinct from righteousness, 49: 7; Edison's view respecting the extent of our, 1763: 6.

Essential: In building character, 5840: 6.

70: Christian growth, 522: 6-10; faith, 556: 5; 3279: 18; salvation, 267: 13-16.

Faith is: applied, assimilated, appropriated, 1719: 8; false without love, 4042: 8; grace and peace multiplied through, 2137: 3-7; granted before testing, 1233: 6, 7; has brought increased discontent, 6014: 4-6.

How: Grace and peace are multiplied through, 1531: 8, 9, 17; 1532: 1, 2; 161: 1; bringing forth, 1143: 3-5.

Important in overcoming, 3591: 9-12.

Increase of: But ability not increased, 2394: 5-10; in last days, 801: 11; linked as cause with time of trouble, 738: 8-11; 2515: 6, 8.

NOT: Due to superior intelligence of our day, 4790: 4-8; traceable to evolution, 2393: 1-8.

Increases: Discontent, 3169: 4; responsibility, 2623-2625.

Intuitive, defined, 5922: 21; is it an evil thing? 1142: 8, 9, 13-15; Jesus justified many by, 515: 8, 9; Jesus eternal is to know God, 1128: 10, 11;

little, is dangerous, 1064: 4-15; 1065: 1-3, 10-12; 1143: 2, 3.

Many: Justified by that righteous servants, 4612: 1; receive divine blessings without, 4442: 2, 3.

Messengers of human, 1487: 2; none in the grave, 545: 3; not essential to entire church, 67: 4.

Of: Bible detrimental to creeds, 730: 5; God: Complete in Millennium, 553: 4-6; how attained, 493: 1; produces love, 21: 5; the means of development for new creature, 6336: 6, 8.

GOD'S CHARACTER: Essential to all, 5277: 1-3; would protect from error, 5326: 9-11.

God's glory shall cover the earth, 5575: 10, 11; good and evil, 146: 5; 313: 10, 11, 21, 22; Jehovah is unlimited, 5528: 6-9.

**THE LORD:** Essential to growth in his likeness, 4767: 1, 2; to be world-wide, 2375: 2.

**THE TRUTH:** Brings responsibility, 310: 4, 5, 16, 17; 3164: 4, 7; vs. knowledge of, 1934: 6, 8, 12; 1235: 1-5, 9-13.

Today is God-given, 5153: 19-27.

Only one test of eligibility for eldership, 5982: 9-11; perfect only in future, 109: 7-9; pictured by caldus, 4093: 10; puffs up, 2649: 8.

3145: 2, 3; relationship, 1234: 6, 8, 12; 75: 5, 6; responsibility increased by, 49: 10; results of its increase, 1152; 1162, 1163; revolutionary effects increased, 1621: 13-21; 1622: 1-4, 9-12; Satan's increasing since 1799, 1685: 15; self-examination, 1114: 9; should lead to obedience, 1802; sometimes a snare, 1066; spiritual, 374: 10; spread of, cause of discontent, 5062: 1-5; strength of the new mind, 4894: 15; symbolized by an eye, 140: 15; to be added to faith and virtue, 215: 5, 3.

We: Don't know a millionth part of one percent about anything—Thomas Edison, 1763: 6; should grow in, 118: 13, 16.

What it is to know God, 1532: 2, 11, 12.

Without: Consecration baneful, 2440: 2, 4; faith worthless, 3234: 14; 3235: 1; love is injurious, 4920: 5, 6, 10.

And: Ability not prime essentials for teachers, 2416: 7-10; consecration both essential, 1125: 12, 13; works required in Millennium, 3580: 2.

See Education; Faith; Light; Obedience.

**KNOW:** P. C., sees Millennium coming, 4671: 15, 16.

**KOHLER:** Rabbi K., on Jesus as Messiah, 2419, 2420.

**KORAH:** Christians warned against the sin of, 6255: 9; considered as a type, 137, 158; envy, malice, and the sin of, 2342: 6, 9; possible antitype of the rebellion of, 5268: 1-6, 8-13; rebelled against God rather than Moses, 4047: 2, 4; rebellion of a type, 3100, 3101; what was the gainsaying of, 3044: 3, 4.

**KORAH:** Sacred book of Mohammed, 1184: 10.

**KOREA:** Work of missionaries in (Letter), 5252: 6-14.

**KOUROPATKIN:** Brutal Russian general, 3350: 6-8.

**KRISIS:** Krinos, Krima, Judgment, 2430, 2431.

**KUM:** Brother E. W. V., Tribute to Brother Russell by, 6011.

**LABAN:** Restrain from evil to Jacob, 2865: 1.

**LABOR:** American Federation of, disfavours Socialism (1895), 1759: 10, 11.

Attitude of: During the war, 6208: 4, 14; toward present laws, 1751: 9, 10.

Capital organized to oppose, 1769: 9, 3303: 1-15; capital's attitude toward, 1751: 11; combines against capital, 843: 1, 2; competition of church and, 3875.

Conditions: During the 1893-1894 world-wide depression, 3606, 1607.

In: England (1895), 1769: 9-9; 1893-1895, 1758: 22; 1759: 1, 2.

Now and in apostles' day, 2513: 5, 6.

Danger element in America, 594: 9, 17; Debs, E. V. sentenced to six months imprisonment for contempt of court (1894), 1751: 10; of 1751: 8; denied its constitutional rights, 2216; dismissed by capital, 3329: 17; evil effects upon, of machinery and invention, 1676: 1, 12.

Now: Affected by increase of machinery, 1091: 5-8; capital controls, 3056: 4-6, 8; 3057: 1-3.

Issues a warning to capital, 4163: 2-7.

Leader of: Calls attention to the date 1874, 1675: 13-18; 1676: 1-10.

ON THE: Coal situation, 1678: 7-9; government ownership of railroads, 1676: 3-5.

Murderous corporate greed vs., 1209: not for the meat that perisheth, 4146: 1-3; of saints not in vain, 877: 1, 3; organization and arming of, 2885: 1, 6; overthrow of the social order by, pictured by Samson, 5458: 10; pangs of earth, 1686; Papacy thinks she can control the forces of, 1764: 17-26; 1765: 1-4; party alarms Great Britain by its progress, 4143: 1-16; railroad strikes as viewed by a leader of, 1675: 18; 1676: 4; rebels restrained by injunctions, 3272: 2-6; seeking her rights brings on the trouble, 5061: 12-16; situation of 1896, 842; some laboring capitalists, 1751: 13; 1752: 1; struggle between capital and, 3056: 4-6, 8; 3057: 1-3; Tribune comments on imprisonment of our brethren, 6403: 5-9.

Unions: Attitude of consecrated toward, 2869: 13; capital should welcome, 99: 9; form military companies, 2869: 2-9; rent by internal dissension and ambitions, 1791: 18-20; saints should be as separate as possible from, 1285: 1-3, 9-15.

Uprisings of, 592: 7-10; war with capital, 166: 13-15; 591: 9, 17.

What: Profit hath a man for all his, 1532: 4-10, 14-16; the U. S. Commissioner of Labor thinks of, 3319, 3320.

Work of the Knights of, 967: 2.

And Capital: Are both selfish, 3319: 5, 7, 11; both naughty, both will fail, 12: 8-10; Christians to have no part in, 5567: 8-10; evil course and downfall of, foretold in Proverbs 1: 1-33, 1518, 1519; fighting for self-preservation, 3271, 3272; good advice to, 1245: 9; hatred, 530: 13; Jude, Burke's views on, 7: 1-2.

2463: 1-4; severe crisis predicted between, 4938: 3; Smith, Prof. Goldwin: his views on, 4074: 1-6; strife, brethren to avoid, 2869: 13.

**STRUGGLE:** Increasing between, 6191: 14-18; of, 2866: 13-16; 420: 12; 2867: 2, 2868: 2884, 2885; 4163: 2-7; 4937: 13-15; 6191: 14-18.

Taft's views on, 4195: 4-10; to wage war, 2529: 10.

**TROUBLES:** In steel mills, 1422, 1423; of, caused by selfishness, 1422: 6-11.

Unbiased view of, 1243: 12, 13; 1244: 1-6; 1245: 8-10.

**LABORER:** Worthy of his hire, 2514: 4-7.

**LABORERS:** In harvest work, applied for, 5200: 3, 12, 13; wanted in harvest work are only the consecrated, 228: 1-8.

**LADDER:**  
Jacob's: Represents Christ Jesus, 3964: 8; 3965: 1; vision interpreted, 2864: 1-3; 5199: 14-17; 5201.

**LAITY:** See Clergy; Ministers.

**LAMB:**  
Christ: Antitypical passover, 94: 2; 208: 1-3; 839: 7-12; 900: 1; 2918: 5; the, 17: 12.

Dumb before the shepherers, Jesus as a, 3591: 1-3.

Marriage of the: 6, 1, 2; forewarn by the marriage in Cana of Galilee, 1695: 10; symbolized by the Jewish marriage ceremony, 6251: 2-6, 9-15; to take place in 1918 (1918 view), 6251: 3, 4.

GOD: Jesus as the, 4114: 1-3; John pointing to, 2417: 9; meaning of John's words, Behold the, 4750: 17-19; will in future take away world's sin, 3478: 3-6; 4493: 9.

The first year, how Jesus was the, 3078: 5.

Slain: For us, Jesus is the, 4591: 1-8; on 14th of Nisan typical, 2771: 1.

Slaying of, a type, 211: 5, 6, 10-14; song of Moses and, explained, 76: 8-11; time for slaying of Passover, 4953: 3-5, 10; two hour time, a Jesus is, who is wife of, 56: 8; why Jesus is pictured as a, 4750: 15.

See Bride of Christ; Moses; Passover.

**LAMBS:** Among wolves, Disciples sent forth as, 3347: 3, 4; in Christ are babes, 118: 7, 8, 12-14; Peter's command to feed the, 2508: 2.

See Sheep.

**LAMP:** God's Word a, 287: 5; unto my feet, Thy Word is a, 5055: 4-6.

See Bible; Testament.

**LAMPS:**  
Of: Fire, seen, 529: 16; the five virgins represent the, 5533: 2-5.

To be kept trimmed: And burning, 3243: 4, 5; by antitypical Israel, 6274: 6.

Trimming of spiritual: 3243: 4, 5; work of the wise virgins, 5523: 2-5.

**LAMPSTAND:** Golden, of Jewish Temple recovered from the Tiber, 3800: 7-10.

See Candlestick.

**LARD:** Basis of present unjust order, 1152: 7-12; can subvert rightfully own, 937: 4-7; Florida, offered free to settlers, 2037: 1, 2, 12; large holdings of, wrong, 1033: 4, 7.

Promised: Lord outlined boundaries of the, 4061: 3; spiritual Israel told the Jews, 4054: 1-5; why Moses did not enter the, 3077: 4-6.

Property in, discussed, 1170; shadowed with wings, 3404, 3405; should be owned by users only, 1170.

**LANDLORD:** System, unjust, 938: 2-4, 6.

**LANDLORDISM:**  
Evils of: And remedy, 1032, 1033; 1037: 8-10; in Great Britain, 1152.

Exiled Scotch families, 1038: 2-5.

**LANDOWNERS:** Hated by peasants in England, 4644: 4-10; in Russia largely Jews, 4017: 16, 17; 4018: 1-3.

**LARDS:** And, converted into farms, 3976: 17; fertile of the globe, 4720: 5-8.

**LANGUAGE:** Greek, Scriptures may now be understood without knowledge of, 5971: 6-8; of Bible largely figurative, 3314: 1-7; written, will be unnecessary when man is perfected, 1717: 11.

**LANGUAGES:** Foreign, no further literature published in, 6289: 1.

**LAODICEA:** Church of present day, 2762: 11; meaning of word, 505: 5; nominal church of the present time, 1599: 3.

**LAPIDARIS:** Jesus Christ the church's, 2405: 2-6.

**LASCIVIOUSNESS:** Higher form of, 3181: 7.

**LAST:** Shall be first, first shall be, 4263: 1, 6.

Supper: See Memorial; Supper, Lord's.

**LATIN:** Vulgate: See Translation.

**LAVEN:** As type of Christ's blood, 118: 1-3, 9-11; Tabernacle, signification of, 243: 7-9.

**LAW:**  
Of: Baptism, 117: 7; cleansing effect of truth upon the outward conduct, 1543: 12.

Type: And antitype (1880 view), 117: 1, 2; of washing by Word, 117: 11.

Typified cleansing from filthiness of flesh, 3053: 14.

**ABIDING:** God's people hated by world are, 5513: 9-12; is not submission to law-breakers, 2914: 6; truth people should be, 4938: 1-3, 10, 11.

**CHRISTIAN:** Has the right to protection of the, 2944, 2945; 3124: 1-3, 8-11; 4941: 4, 9, 10; may take unbelievers to, 2666: 6; to be subject to the, 2756: 4-6.

Covering the distribution of papers, 4652: 6; disaster for human due to, 4763: 6-9; eight hour, and union label, fought by capital, 3303: 1-6.

God's original: Comprehensive, 1680; condemns fallen man, 410; existed before Sinai, 410: 6; imperfect man cannot keep, 823: 2-4; retributive character of, 1653-1655; written in Adam's heart, 5288: 7-9, 11.

International, violated by Great Britain and Germany, 5766: 15-24; lynch: savage practice, 2779: 10.

Mosaic: Added because of transgression, 585: 2; additional, curse to the Jew, 6136: 11; 6137: 10, 11; "Agree with thine adversary quickly", 1713; alive once without the, 1730: 4; apostle decide, is not binding on Christians, 1472; Babylon's inconsistency respecting the, 887: 3; baptism not one of the features of the, 1539: 11; 1550: 2-11; blinding upon Jews only, 3752: 4-6; 5946: 6; 5947: 1-4; bondage of, is freedom in Christ, 90: 8; broken tablets of, a type, 2196: 8; Christ puts end to, 315: 3-6; 503, 504; 970: 9; 5047: 2.

**CHRISTIANS:** Do more than keep the, 5006, 5007; keep the spirit of the, 543: 1-6; not under the, 812: 7-9; 2269: 5-10; 2354: 9-12; 3018, 3019; 4600: 1, 2, 5, 6; 5027: 6-8; 5028: 5405: 4, 5; under higher commandment than the, 5027: 7-9.

**CHURCH:** Goes beyond fulfilling of the, 5287: 2, 10; is under grace, not under the, 5072, 5073; not under the, 3721: 4, 7; 3752: 4-6, 12; 5946: 6; 5947: 1-4.

Consisted of two parts, 5164: 18; 5165: 1; contrasted with the beatitudes, 6312: 1, 2; could not remove sin,



99: 4, 11, 12; curse to Israel, 5046: 2-4; 5047: 6, 9-14; did not justify, 6: 12.

**DISTINCTION BETWEEN:** Keeping and fulfilling the, 5164, 5165; 6314: 7, 12, 13; law covenant and the, 1724: 4-10.

**Essence of, is justice, mercy, humility,** 5408: 4, 9-12; explained by Ezra to the Jews, 1498: 5-7; 4922: 9, 10, 15.

**FULFILLED IN CHURCH:** 3753: 1-5; spirit of, 614: 16.

**GIVEN:** At Mt. Sinai, 3037: 4-8; typical, 4011: 4; only to the Jews, 5027: 1-5.

**HOW:** Christ redeemed Israel from the Jews, 5046: 7; fulfilled by new creatures, 4869: 4869; H was weak through the flesh, 4869: 7.

**Implies consecration, self-sacrifice and cross-bearing (1895 view), 1774: 16-18; influence of, upon early church, 1727: 11, 12; 1728: 1-11; is spiritual while Jews were mostly carnal-minded, 5295: 3-6, 11.**

**JESUS:** Attitude toward, 4600: 2, 6; made an end of, 314: 21, 23; the only means of egress from sheepfold of the, 4732: 6.

**JEW:** Condemned by, 503: 4; redeemed by Jesus though cursed by the, 4512: 1; unable to keep the, 2719: 5, 9-11.

**Just and wise, 643: 1; keeping the spirit of, 5287: 13-15; 5288: 1, 2, 10-12; letter of, killeth, 614: 2, 13; 4595, 4596; love is the fulfilling of, 228: 2, 3, 8; 5260: 1, 2; 6368: 13-15; magnified by humanity, 5006; measure of a perfect man's ability, 105: 1, 2, 8; 455: 3, 11, 12; 542, 543; moral precepts of, never have and never will pass away, 1527: 6.**

**NO:** Flesh justified by, 555: 3; imperfect flesh could keep the, 455: 3.

**None could keep, 105: 1, 2, 8; 812: 3, 7-9.**

**NOT:** Divided into moral and ceremonial features, 1732: 2, 3; one jot or tittle changed, 970: 3, 4; the way of salvation, 1657: 10, 11, 16, 17; 1658: 6, 2.

**Objections of Seventh Day Adventists answered, respecting the, 1731-1734;**

**OF:** Israel increased their responsibility, 5070, 5071; Jews wisest and most just of all laws, 643: 1.

**Only office of, to the Jews—to convince them of sin, 1589: 10; not certain features as a justifiable expediency, 1559: 10; purpose of the, 6448: 10; puts Jews in bondage to sin (Romans 7: 7-25), 4901: 1-6; relating to Jewish method of slaughtering meat, 1889: 3, 4; retarded degradation of mankind, 125: 10; righteousness of, is fulfilled in the church, 5887: 11-14; 5918: 2-4, 7; second death typified by death under the, 388: 1.**

**SPIRIT OF:** Deeper than his letter, 3754: 1-4, 6-9; 5359: 13, 14; 5360: 1, 2, 10; is love, 1462-1464; more exacting than the letter, 5286: 2-6.

**TABLES OF THE:** Broken, a type, 2196: 8; broken because of idol worship, 5298: 5-8; first two represented Adam; the second two, restored mankind, 1365: 11; why Moses broke the, 3047: 4; 5547: 3-5.

**Taught salvation by works, gospel saves by grace, 6370: 5, 6.**

**TEN COMMANDMENTS OF:** And the Sabbath-day, 1723-1730; not for Christians, 542, 543; to be shortened by English church, 92-93.

**To the Jews, the means of eternal life, 5369: 15, 16; twofold fulfillment of, by Jesus, 5089: 6-16; weak through the flesh, 4608: 1, 5; "Which, if a man do, he shall live in them," 1725: 4, 5.**

**WHY:** Given to Israel, 455: 1, 2; 973-9, 4; 6348: 4; the church is not under the, 3721: 9, 11, 12.

**Yoke heavy, the gospel yoke light, 5885: 4-7, 10-12.**

**OF:** Development, 1906; gospel church higher than the Jewish Law, 5071: 6-14; 6344: 11-13; love, all Christians must fulfill the, 2884: 10; the Medo-Persians unchangeable, 3640: 6, 7.

**THE NEW CREATION:** 973: 9; greater than law covenant, 2329: 1-4; is love, 4850: 2-4.

**Saints may sue unjust men at, 954: 8; so long as the church is, any respect it, 1440: 1; suggested to remedy excess wealth, 1424: 2, 8-10.**

**Self:** Between brethren, should not be, 954: 7; if any man sue, give cloak also, 2518: 8-10; 3738: 5, 6; 5005: 1, 11; libel of Brother Russell against Rev. J. J. Ross unavailing, 5543: 10; of Brooklyn Eagle for slander unsuccessful, 5189, 5190.

**Suits, proper and improper views regarding (Letter and Reply), 5782: 11-25; unto themselves by condemnation of conscience, 6: 6-12; violated by government officials, 2914: 1-6.**

**And gospel:** 887; lights in world's dark night, 6300: 3, 4.

**LAWLESSNESS:** Has no sanction in God's book, 1440: 1; mob violence is, 3241: 3-14; 3242: 1, 2.

**LAW:** Civil: Our right to appeal to the, 2920: 2; proper and improper views regarding, (Letter and Reply), 5782: 11-25; submit yourselves to every ordinance of, 1553: 3-5; 1555: 8-10.

**OF:** God: Meant to be blessings, 3316: 4; superior to laws of men, 2948: 7; unchangeable, 1469: 1, 2.

**Past no longer practicable, 1751: 9, 10; the New Covenant to be similar to old Law Covenant, 4729: 1-4, 8-10.**

**OF:** Based on selfishness, not justice, 991: 6; on religion and their effect, 1198: 10-13; postal, violated by postal authorities, 2914: 3; why no present problems can be solved by human, 1954: 18, 19.

**LAWER:** Meaning of word among Jews, 2683: 3; view of, by, by, by, 1049.

**LAWYERS:** (In Matt. 23: 13; Luke 11: 52). D. D.'s, 1001: 14.

**LAZARUS:** Awakening of: From the dead, 1774; not resurrection, 1258: 7; 1259: 1.

**Died twice, but not the second death, 1454: 6, 7, 9; may be rich young ruler, 3529: 1-6.**

**Not in heaven:** 3531: 2; but sleeping, 4162: 4, 5.

**Resurrected by Jesus from death, 4160-4162; and Dives, see Parables.**

**LAZIMUS:** Mental, 177: not to be encouraged, 5376: 7-11.

**LEADER:** Antitypical Joshua may be chosen as, 3079: 3.

**LEADERS:** Among animals, how chosen, 3172: 2.

**Jewish:** Attitude toward Jesus of, 5540: 7, 12-14; more reprehensible than brethren nations, 4608: 8; murderous spirit of the, 2786: 2-4; only outwardly clean, 2785: 4; opposed Paul's gospel at Antioch, 4365: 1-3; pictured by Jesus as vine-dressers, 5504, 5505; received gospel from Paul in Rome, 4507: 5-8; rejected Jesus, 2746: 10, 11; able to receive John the Baptist, 3031: 2, 9.

**Religious:** Chief opponents of Jesus and church, 5678; why they hate the truth, 3010: 1-4, 7.

**See Elders.**

**LEAGUE:** American Bible, vs. higher criticism, 3419: 3-17.

**OF:** Churches, see Church Federation; governments, religions, labor, 601: 5, 6.

**NATIONS:** Ten European powers in attendance at conference of, 6410: 2; theory idealistic, 6389: 1, 2.

**LEAGUES:** And confederacies to fail, 601: 11.

**LEARNING:** On Jesus, 861: 2, 8; on the arm of flesh, we shall surely fail, 4709: 6, 9; 4448: 10-12.

**LEAVEN:** In the creedal doctrines, 4636: 4.

**OF:** PHARISES: Disciples of Christ warned against the, 5111: 9-16; is hypocrisy, 5390: 3-5.

**SIN:** Purge yourself from the, 3096: 2, 5-7, 9; to be purged out preceding Memorial, 6219: 5, 7.

**WEIGH:** It symbolizes, 2983: 10, 11.

**WINES:** Of the vine picture mere professions, 3545: 2; represent restitution (Rev. 22: 2), 3623: 3.

**LEBANON:** To be fruitful field, 589: 15.

**LEE:** Dr. S. G., dreams of the future church, 3560: 4, 7.

**LEGALITIES:** What they do and what they do not represent, 6213: 18, 19.

**LEGISLATION:** Eight-hour day law for women declared unconstitutional (1895) 1895: 9, 11.

**LEGISLATORS:** Dr. Eliot comments on churches, courts and, 2946: 1.

**See Courts.**

**LEISURE:** In action necessary for due work of any kind, 1756: 2-4.

**LEMUEL:** King (his) ideal of a wise woman not the Lord's ideal, 1520: 11, 12; 1521:

1, 2; wisdom of, on strong drink is contrary to true wisdom, 1521: 8.

**ENDERS:** Christians should be, 3180: 1, 2; discretion should be used by, 4971: 1, 2; hoping, nothing in return. Christians should be, 6313: 5; to those requesting, 3738: 9.

**LENT:** Benefit to many, 2593: 8; observance of, 3170: 8-20; why instituted, 4346: 9, 10.

**LEOPARD:** Of Revelation 13 is Papacy, 63: 318: 8, 12-19; Papacy's policy likened to spotted, 4280: 13-19.

**LEPER:** Healed by Jesus, 4900: 11-13.

**LEPERS:** Healed by Jesus, 2732: 5-9; in Israel unhealed by Elisha, 2347: 9; ten healed, one returned in gratitude, 5454; thankful and unthankful, 2722: 5-9.

**LEPROUS:** Healed by Elisha, 558: 7; faith, 4576: 8, 11.

**Morrows and loathsomeness of, 2722: 1-3; how it corresponds to sin, 4769: 1, 2; incurable, a type of sin, 2347: 1; Naaman healed of, 3438, 3439; 4768, 4769.**

**Punishment:** For Miriam's jealousy was, 5308; of Uziah's disobedience, 4786. Symbol of sin, 2722; 3439: 5, 6.

**LESSONS:** On our journey to antitypical Canaan, 3060: 2-4.

**LETTER:** From: Africa, 1011; Brother Rutherford to Bethel Family while in bonds, 6298: 6-15; former minister, 446, 447; Hungarian soldier meeting brother in battle, 5728: 3-6; Macedonia, 1038: 6-9; Mexico, 1512: 5-7; old friend of Bro. Russell's, 6105: 7-11; Pilate to Caesar in re Jesus' death, 1366-1368; Sister Russell in re her tomb (1895), 1850; thirty-seven imprisoned brethren, 6158: 5-10, 13-15.

**In re:** Appreciation of service above money, 3513: 15-17; deliverance from demons, 4447, 4448; newspaper advertising, 1635: 6-8; Polish brethren receiving the truth, 1245: 8-12; Father-nacle and Temple, 1236: 7-11; 1237: 1, 2, 5-9.

**OF:** A father to his son, 4232, 4233.

**BROTHER:** Russell in 1912 to the Pilgrims, 5040; Rutherford from Long Island, 5040; 6392, 6393.

**Information:** to sharpshooters, 1001: 12-14; interest from a searcher after truth, 4569: 22-26; rejoicing, 1038: 16, 17; thanksgiving, 222: 4, 5, 9-11.

**Relating to:** Conventions, 1397: 6-8; Jews, 1288: 3-4; proper presentation of truth, 1133: 5-9, 13, 14.

**Telling of persecution:** 8: 9, 15, 16; to Edward Bellamy in re his book "Looking Backward", 1213: 5-8; with news of imprisoned brethren, 6331: 5-12.

**Writing:** A form of service, 935: 2; Pilgrims advised to avoid, 5142: 4, 7, 14-17.

**LETTERS:** Between a Roman Catholic cardinal and a Methodist D. D., 1764: 2-15; encouraging obedience, 1802; 1803: 1-6.

**From:** BRETHREN: Held as German prisoners, 5782: 8-10; in France during war, 5782: 1-7.

**Brother Russell's father, 1033: 6; 1110: 10-12; 1664: 6-11; Denmark, 1747: 5-9; 1843: 6-14; 1925: 15, 16; 1953: 1-5; Germany, 1593: 2-5; 1866: 34; 1867: 1-5; imprisoned brethren not to be printed in Watch Tower, 6314: 8, 9; India, 1242: 11-13; 1473: 5-7; interested, 500: 4-7, 19-22; Sing Sing Prison, New York, 1512: 11; 1513: 1-7.**

**Introductory, recalled (1895), 1847. Of appreciation:** 357: 9-16; 1001: 5-7; 1152: 3, 4, 10-12; 1237: 4, 10-12; 1397: 8; 1380: 3, 8-12; 1384: 9-15; 1379: 9, 14-16; 1445: 8-10, 13-17; 1502: 10, 11; 1503: 7-9; 1583: 3-6; 1635: 18-21; 1666: 22-24; 4274; 4300: 2-5, 13; 4339; 4361; 4382; 4391, 4392; 4508, 4509.

**OF BROTHER RUSSELL:** 6104-6107, 6126: 17-37; numerous, 4644: 1; and Society, 6118-6120; and the truth, 6131-6133.

**Of Seventh Volume and Society, 6141; 6151; 6159: 3-9; 1-4, 20; 6179, 6180; 6196: 13-18; 6197: 1-4, 11-14; 6205.**

**OF THE TRUTH:** 6127-6129; and The Watch Tower, 6171-6173.

**And acceptance of the view, 4237. Of Comfort:** to Brother Russell in his trials, 3818, 3819; 4449, 4450; co-operation in Society, 6356, 6357; co-operation and appreciation, 6377, 6378.

**Of encouragement:** 1456: 3-8; as re-

spects newspaper advertising of the truth, 1439: 2, 3.

**TO:** Colporteurs, 1242: 8-10; 1479: 5-7; 1496: 4, 5; 1507: 10, 12-14; 1533: 9, 10; 1646: 7, 8; 1843: 1-5, 15-18; 1889: 13-16; 1940: 4-10; convictions, 1013: 3, 7, 8; 1242: 7; 1512: 11; 1513: 1, 16; 1610: 9, 10, 18; sharpshooters, 1038: 10, 14; 1071: 11-15; 1073: 16, 17; 1300: 10, 15; 1345: 1-7; 1445: 3-7; 1473: 14-16; 1479: 9, 12-15; 1507: 10, 12; 1722: 9-11; 1803: 18-20; 1804: 16; true missionaries, 1011: 3-8; 1038: 6-9; volunteers, 1154: 1-4, 10, 11; 1513: 11, 12, 15-20; 1803: 7, 8.

**TO THOSE:** Coming out of Babylon, 1134: 11-15; 1426: 18; 1439: 4, 5; 1502: 20, 21; 1503: 4-6, 10-18; 1507: 3-6; 1539: 3, 6, 13-18; 1635: 22; 1830: 4-18; 1831: 1-3, 10; 1974: 1-4, 12-17; in doubt, 1236: 2-6; 1599: 7-9; in reform work, 1888: 6-9, 14-16; 1889: 1-4; isolated, 1304: 10; 1384: 1, 2; 1727: 7; lead meeting, 1897: 6, 7, 12-14; meeting opposition and prejudice, 1843: 15, 25-28; misunderstood, 1109: 7, 13, 14; sick and afflicted, 1479: 3, 4; taking care of the sick, 1958: 6, 7, 14, 15; 1959: 4-14.

**OF:** INSTRUCTION: For the stubborn, 1513: 8-10; to colporteurs, 1134: 1-6; to sharpshooters, 1110: 3.

**INTEREST:** 476: 7, 12-18; 615; to tobacco users, 1300: 7.

**Introduction for Pilgrims (1894), 1702: 12; 1703; 1720; love and sympathy to brethren in bonds, 6297, 6298.**

**LOYALTY:** In times of suffering (1894), 1664-1667; and appreciation, 6251-6253.

**Sympathy:** Appreciated, 3837: 18; loyalty to God never to Brother Russell's death, 6017-6021; 6029-6031; 6035-6037; 6041-6043; 6045-6056; 6408, 6409.

**TRIBUTE TO BROTHER RUSSELL:** 6062, 6063; and loyalty to Society, 6040, 6049.

**Presenting the truth by writing of, 1852: 15.**

**Relating to:** BROTHER RUSSELL'S: Death, 6068, 6069; 6076, 6077; 1891 tour abroad, 1337; 1338: 1, 3, 7-10; 1344: 13-15; 1384: 4, 8, 9.

**Chronology, 1923: 3-8; coming out of darkness:** 1564; 1587; 1630; 1640: 6-8, 10; 1646; 1722; 1755; 1830; 1875; election of elders and deacons, 1923: 9, 11-16; eternal torment, 1439: 10, 11; 1456: 2; 1533: 17; 1534: 1; 1564: 7, 8; 1567: 7; harvest work, 807, 808; Memorial service, 1303: 14, 15, 22; 1304: 10; 1966: 4-11; recalled Introductory, 1886.

**To and from Gen. Crowder in re exemption from military service, 6110, 6111.**

**Withdrawal:** Announced, 2578: 4; copy of one used in Africa, 6011: 17-22; from Babylon, 310: 1-3; 1883; suggested outline of, 1578: 9-13; value of, 1903: 10-12; why we provide the, 3653: 1, 3, 8-10.

**LEVI:** Purifying antitypical sons of, 3463: 7; 4708; 4709; 5442: 7-10; tribe of, 1242: 13-15; 1384: 4, 8; 5023: 2-5.

**LEVITES:** Consecrated the same as the priest, 4656: 5, 6; how they typified the great company, 4745, 4746; in lieu of first-born, 899: 6; pictured whole church, 17: 2, 3; represent all the spirit-begetten, 1807: 8, 10.

**OF THE TRUTH:** 6127-6129; great company, 292: 15, 16; 3605: 2, 3.

**Typical of:** A spirit-begetting class, 5023: 1-3; ancient worthies, 5182: 10; church of first-born, 4875: 9-14.

**What was typified by the, 4677: 8; why they had no inheritance in the land, 5023: 2-5.**

**See Priests.**

**LEVITICUS:** Nine and sixteen explained, 5391: 4-6, 12, 13; sixteen, in type and antitype, 128: 7, 8, 10-12.

**LEVITY:** Not good for Christians, 3341: 12, 13.

**LIARS:** Clergy self-confessed, 1305: 5.

**LIBERAL:** Soul shall be lost, 1593.

**LIBERIA:** Truth attacked by clergy of, (1889), 1090: 12-15.

**LIBERTIES:** Not principles may be sacrificed, 2119; to be sacrificed in interests of brethren, 2167: 2.

**LIBERTY:** All will obtain it under the law of love, 1737: 15; 1738: 1, 2.

**Always follows:** Enlightenment from the



Bible, 2385: 4-7; 5413, 5414; truth, 3751: 4-6.

As a Christian, 203: 1-4, 14, 15; bonds, see Bonds; brethren not to be weakened by our, 5324: 15-19; fallen man unit for, 1065: 4-22; for the world to come through Jesus, 6136, 6137; how the saints obtain it, now and hereafter, 1737: 12, 13; 1738: 4-13.

In: Christ: see Christ.

CLASSES: Consistent with its best interests, 6130: 4-6, 11; to be carefully guarded, 5501, 5502, 6.

The church defined, 6382: 2, 3.

Law of love, 1729: 8-10; license misused for, 3857: 3-10; lost as the price of war, 5790: 13; 5791: 1-6; menace without self-control, 847: 10; metes and bounds of individual, 1737: 5; needs restraint in present evil world, 3270: 12; none can have it until the Millennium, 1737: 14, 15; 1738: 1, 2.

Not: Always a blessing, 4707: 1, 2; generally to be avoided for, 4900: 1; occasion for flesh, 586: 2, 3.

Of: Conscience toward Christians, 6267, 6268; faith and conscience, distinction between, 2166: 3, 4, 8, 9; gentiles to be sacrificed on behalf of Jewish brethren, 4374: 11; Romanism, 1082; sons of God, 615: 13; 616: 1-5.

Present restrictions forfeited, 969: 6; priestcraft opposed to, 1808; 1821; produced by knowledge, 402: 3-5; responsibility of personal, 1628; returning to evil spirits leads to perilous times, 4976, 4977; self-restraint in, 4478: 17, 22-34; 4497: 1-8; statue of, 945: 4; stumbling brethren through our, a sin against Christ, 4919, 4920.

To: Become sons, its meaning, 1006: 2; 1007; do iniquity to be cut off from Messiah's rule, 5016: 11, 12; them that are bruised, 2580: 10.

Unrestrained, a menace, 815: 10-12; "use it not for an occasion to the flesh," 1580: 1-3, 14-17; used to stumble others, 8145: 7-11; 3146; various worldly and Christian conceptions of, 3857: 3-10; when dangerous, when safe, 1064: 4-15; 1065: 1-3, 10-12; world to enjoy perfect, 816: 4-8, 11-13; wrong ideas of, one cause of anarchy, 1737: 6, 7.

And: Curiosity may be snares to Christians, 2389: 3, 4; education bring license, 4151: 1-4.

See Freedom.

LICENTIOUSNESS: Equal to Lot's and Noah's day, expected, 4227: 7.

LIE: Doubtful, 5216: 1; to believe a, 4514: 5-10, 14-17; evil of of, 141: 14; of Annanias and Sapphira, 1426; Papacy followers believe a, 606: 10-12; strong delusions cause infidels to believe a, 2813-2817.

LIES: Misrepresentations and false impressions are, 3045: 7-8; result of selfishness, 4257: 8; truth shall sweep away the refuge of, 5413: 6-8.

LIFE: All proceeds from one fountain, 278: 10; artificial generation of, affirmed and denied, 3732: 1-17; 3732: 1, 5, 16-19; at home for the Christian, 620: 3-4; boon even under adverse conditions, 5534: 19, 20; 5535: 1; bread, of see Bread; breath is not the, 306: 22; 4519: 16, 19-26; brief, a blessing, 1119; brought to light by Christ, 3337: 10.

Of: Christ, 1095; every word from the mouth of God, 3058-3060.

Christ the bread of, 1755; Christ's human, sacrificed, 62: 4-9, 16; Christian's view of present, 1118: 16; choose, that ye may live, 50: 15; 2611: 8-16; comes from father, 776: 7-10; considered of, artificially, pros and cons created, 3731: 10-13; 3732: 1-5, 16-19.

Crown of: How obtained, 5499: 4-8; 5913: 6; 5914; the divine nature, 508: 2, 3; not cheaply obtained, 1169: 15.

Daily: Christianity in, 657: 9; effect of, upon future character, 5203: 9-11; 5234: 1, 9; helpful rules for, 2240: 1, 2, 7; 5593-5596; index of spirituality, 4908: 11-13; indicative of depth of consecration, 5029: 10, 11; test of character, 852: 7.

Death: And resurrection pictured in Job's experiences, 5401-5403; does not mean more, 203: 11-13; means cessation of, 1126: 2, 3; 1057: 3, 4.

Dependent upon: Beneficence, 813: 1; distinct from death, 203: 11-13; divinity is the only fountain of, 279: 2.

Eternal: Adam did not possess, 7: 8; 545: 4; 1220: 4, 5; blood of Christ essential to, 5849: 9; Christ has the words of, 2257, 2258; condition on

which world will receive, 1220: 6-8; crown of blessings, 5888: 1, 2; defined, 1641: 13; dependent upon covenant relationship to God, 5162-5164; distinct from immortality, 279: 10; 280; 1877-1879; 5608: 13-17; 5609: 1-3, 12; few that And, 860: 6, 7; final testing will determine the right to, 5031: 10, 11; for human race, 353: 18-20; he that hath the Son hath, 5931: 5-7; how to inherit, 1107: 5-8, 12-14; 2683: 5; 2727, 2728; 5803: 5, 8-12; 4658: 4-7; 5369: 7-9, 13-16; is to know God, 1128: 10, 11; 1234: 6-8; 1235: 1, 12; never possessed by Adam, 7: 8; 545: 4; 1220: 4, 5; none of mankind worthy of, 1265.

NOT: All will gain, 253: 2-9; for wicked, 1175: 10; 1178: 5-7; 1180: 7, 8; immortality to the great company, 281: 7; 815: 1, 2.

Prime consideration of man, 2087; when the world will receive, 4760: 11-13; whoever believeth in Christ shall have, 1855: 14-16; 1856: 1-4; world will gain, 3587: 4-11; young man sought, 109: 5, 8.

Even under imperfection is a boon, 5418: 1-3.

Everlasting:

AND IMMORTAL: 279: 10, 280; difference between, 5608, 5609.

See Life Eternal.

For the world through Jesus, 4154, 4155; future, people cherish ignorance on, 2898: 7.

Gift of: 933: 8; God, 822: 3.

Given to image by two-horned beast, 3531: 7; 5098: 1; favor better than this, 2850-2852; guaranteed to Jews if they kept the Law, 4869: 8.

He: That hath the Son hath, 4840; who saves his, shall lose it, 2615: 10, 11.

Holy: A daily one of obedience, prayer and zealous activity, 1528: 3; exhortations to, 49: 7.

Human: Conflicting ideas on the prolongation of, 4720: 5-8; of Christ sacrificed, 62: 4-9, 16-23.

In: Him was, 421: 15; its full sense to be given to world, 5608: 1-6, 11, 12.

JESUS: Alone, 2408: 10, 11; there was, 3475: 2.

The blood, 407: 2; 5341: 15, 16; what sense we are raised to newness of, 6335: 18, 19.

Insatiable: Satan's power over, 3079: 5; Insurance, see Insurance; is it a gift or a purchase? 965.

Jesus: Gives water of, 2423: 9-11; had power again to receive his, 2037: 8, 9, 13; is the bread of, 2358: 4-6.

Kind of and differences in, 53: 4, 5, 11, 16; Lamb's book of record of the holy nation, 2128: 1.

Law Covenant: Could not give, 401: 3-5; kept perfectly would have given, 4690: 1-6.

Length of preceding the Flood, 4561, 4562; losing and finding, 938: 3-5, 11; losing the present, 3540: 2, 9, 10; lunar month year theory of, theory of its antediluvian length disproved, 4561, 4562; mortal and immortal, 92: 3; Nephesh, meaning of, 53: 6; newness of, how we are raised to, 6335: 18, 19; not all immortal, 142: 1.

Of: Adam was to be everlasting, 163: 7; all dependent upon faith in Jesus, 2407: 7, 10-13.

CHRIST: Typified by Adam's, 67: 6; which one laid down, 75: 9.

Christian manifests holy spirit, 2226, 2227.

CHRISTIANS: Full of lights and shadows, 5802: 3-6, 8-10; sermon in, 565: 6, 7, 13; should be joyous, 4592: 6-9; testing of faith, 4133: 7-9.

Elijah class specially protected, 3415: 8.

11:11: Jesus, see Jesus; man should be viewed from standpoint of future, 2087; Jesus manifests their sealing, 2065: 8.

Offer to Israel of, 401: 3-5.

Only: Christians see its real purpose, 3980: 6-8; one fount of, 142: 1-3.

Of: Death: As reward and penalty for all, 3072: 1-3; the issue of the consecrated, 4346: 1-3.

Organic, mere colonies of cells, 3766: 6-8; origin and development of, 4840, 4847; pictured as a labyrinth, 4216: 10, 11; 4280: 4; present, surrendered for a future, 3340: 1, 3, 8-10; promise for those who mortify the deeds of flesh is, 5807: 5, 10-12.

(Pseuche): Correctly translated in R.V. 248: 15; laid down by Jesus, 667: 7, 16; meaning of, 53: 6-14, 17.

Restoration of race to full, 279: 1.

Resurrection: Of, 1854: 9-14; 1855: 1-13; to spiritual, 42: 1-4.

Right to: Difference between life-rights and, 5073, 5074; 6621, 5622; none of human race has the, 6318: 5, 6; purchased at Calvary, 669: 11.

River of, 2507: 2-8.

OF: EZEKIEL: And, Revelation identical, 3624: 9; 3625: 6, 7; (chapter 47) may become literal as well as symbolical, 3625: 6, 7.

Restitution pictured as, 4882, 4883; the Christ will be the, 3510: 2-4; will flow to world in Millennium, 6098: 14.

"Saved by His," how? 1238: 15-17; 1229: 1-4, 6, 7; savor of, or of death, gospel is a, 3673: 9, 10, 16, 17; second death class shall not see, 1179: 5-7; secret of a happy, 1915: 4; shed blood a symbol of sacrifice, 1230: 9, 10; shortness of a mercy in disguise, 1125: 1; some shall not see, 1179: 5-7.

Spirit of: Into thy hands I commit my, 2317: 7-9; 3903: 12; 6313: 7, 12-14; returned, 1850: 14; God gave it, 1880: 14; 6313: 5, 6.

Spiritual: Develops only by nourishment, 2147: 7; not for world, 253: 18-20; resurrection to, 205: 12-14.

Strictly, means perfection, 1076: 6, 7; 1077: 1-15; 1105: 7; through Jesus, 58: 7-10.

To: Come through belief in Jesus, 5354: 4, 5, 13-16; do God's will is the end of, 2694: 5-9, 11-24.

Transferred from earthly plane, 280: 4, 7.

Use of: Disciples compared to fruitful, 3747: 3-11; explained, (Rev. 22), 3625: 3; garden of Eden full of, 2840: 2.

Trial for, perfection of organism not necessary to, 4986, 4986.

Value of: From different angles, 1118; should be fully appreciated, 5427: 12-18.

Various forms of, 142: 2.

Ways of: Broad and narrow, 814: 1-12; 4245: 1-17; 4246: 1; of true saints guarded from error, nature of philosophies, 5816; right and wrong, 705: 7-9.

Whoever will, let him take the water of, 3496: 9-12; worth living? 1118: (Zoe) meaning of, 53: 4, 5, 8, 11, 16, 17.

And:

DEATH: Determined by heart condition, 5746: 4, 5, 8-11; opposites, 625: 4-10, 14-23.

Everlasting life differentiated, 3387: 4-11; immortality brought to light by gospel, 3337, 3338; literature of ancient Hebrews, review of, 2815; works of Brother Russell outlined for newspapers, 4943-4954.

Vs: Death, 401; choosing, 912, 913.

See Resurrection.

LIFE-GIVER: Christ the Ransomer and, 2850: 7; church to share in life-giving but will not be the, 5987: 12-16; father is, 422: 15; how Jesus became the world's, 5086: 7-9; Peter proved Jesus to be the, 2095: 11-14; savior means, 3115: 7.

And the, 4556: 1-9, 11-17.

See Savior.

LIFE-RIGHTS: Christians sacrifice human, 1187: 1; difference between right to life and, 5073, 5074; 5881: 9-11; how we sacrifice our, 1187: 1; human of Jesus retained could not redeem world, 4463: 4-6; Jesus will give to the world on certain conditions, 5623: 1; of Christ different from his merit, 4905: 7-12.

Church: And of Jesus is what is sacrificed, 4492: 9; are only spiritual, 6321: 13; 6322: 1; as humans entirely sacrificed, 5197: 1-3; must be sacrificed also, 4453: 3.

Of Jesus: Accrue only to church now, 4452: 2, 7; applied on behalf of the church, 4463: 9.

AS: Logos resigned, 1905: 1-3; new creature and human being unforgotten, 6313: 12.

Distinguished from right to life, 5621, 5622; gained by keeping the Law perfectly, 4463: 4-6; how applied in the Millennium, 4905: 21, 22; needed for regeneration of race, 4922: 3, 4; sacrificed, but not forfeited, 4637: 3-6; 8442: 3, 9, 10; surrendered, but not forfeited, 508: 12-14; 5086: 1-8; 5253: 6-15; 5623: 1-3.

Poses: For darknesses are spiritual, 6209: 1-4; relinquished by Jesus is human, 4905: 13-15; retained by Jesus as new creature, 5621: 4, 5; various uses of term, 4876: 12; and justification considered, 4579: 13-15.

LIGHT: After Darkness, reply by Society to, 6154: 6.

Beasts: Opposed by those in darkness, 6175: 11-13; spirit-begetten are the true, 5339: 1-4.

Becomes darkness to rejecters of ransom, 4605: 12; brings responsibility, 722: 2.

Children of: Church called the, 3686: 5-7; hated by the children of darkness, 5441: 11-13; the, have put on the armor, 5389: 14, 15.

Christ's yoke is easy and, 1276; church is world's only, 4149: 4-6; comprehended by those begotten of God's will, 4108: 1, 2.

Darkness: Giving place to, 522: 4-8; 2501: 4-6; 4813: 5545: 1-3; 5546: 1-6; 6327: 5, 6, 8; hate the, 4719: 7-10; possible after receiving, 4988: 6-8; removed by the, 4746: 2-5, 9-11; 5038: 5-8.

Entrance of the world given, an example, 1513: 11, 12, 15-20; false, from Satan, 16: 9; few have, 815: 18; for the world, 4445: 4-8; hidden under a bushel, our loyalty questionable, 1121: 8; 5497: 3-9; hindered by mystery of iniquity, 627: 2-4.

Now: Children of darkness come into the, 5713: 1-4; it has progressed, 512-5; Satan appears as an angel of, 1681: 3-5; to abide in the, 4068: 6.

All professions always opposed by darkness and error, 6079: 18, 6080: 1, 2; darkness, 577; symbol, 243: 1, 2; to become darkness, how great the darkness (Letter), 5797: 13, 14, 22-26.

Increases: For faithful in evil day, 2453: 1-3; responsibility, 5075: 10-12.

Increasing, faith increases, 5433: 12-14; Jesus the world's, 4246: 1, 15; let us, 4445: 4-8; the church, 3030: 9; must be in harmony with fundamental doctrines, 5913: 9.

New: Cannot be revealed until the time, 1867: 15; doctrines of devils masquerade as angels of, 1643: 2-15; 1644: 1-4; does not change fundamental doctrines, 4474: how to test, 1887: 14; increases unto perfect day, 21: 5; never presented by Brother Russell in private letters, 5281: 2; those going into darkness claim, 1279: 7, 8.

Of: Satan appears as an angel of, 1681: 3, 5; 1682: 1-4; obtained only by study of Word, 653: 8-9.

Of: Bible not to be fully shed during his gospel age, 8003: 4; God's promises to world have been dim, 5768, 5769; Jesus' kingdom to dispel darkness of Satan, 5339-5340; Jesus, the, 4154, 4155; Millennium to dispel darkness of gospel age, 5135: 6-7.

THE WORLD: Christ's followers are the, 4149: 4-6; is Jesus, 77: 8; 2409: 1-3; 8475: 3-9; 3686: 2-4; 4149: 4-6; 4150: 1-4; the church, 128: 9; 2099: 11; responsibility of being the, 3243: 3; ye are, 375: 5, 6.

TRUTH: Has always unfolded gradually, 5565-5567; increases responsibility for sin, 4988: 14, 15; 4989: 1.

On: Presence of Christ, 188: 4-13; 189: 1-5; the path of the just, what it reveals, 2389: 11; 2390: 1, 2, 6, 7.

"But of darkness into his marvelous" (Letters), 1564; 1587; 1630; 1640: 10, 10; 1646: 17-22; 1755; 1830; 1875: path of just as shining, 259: 7; prayer for, 215: 1, 2.

Prize of: Has power over the prince of darkness, 5378: 1-5, 7-9; Israel killed the, 2095: 11-14.

Represents: The presence of error, 4746: 2-5, 9-11; retained by the prince in hell, 4445: 1-8; revealed to the righteous, 4444: 4, 8; review of progress in, 512-514; Satan the real force behind the opposition to the, 5545: 1-3; 5546: 1-5; Scriptural unfolds gradually, 414: 1-4, 7, 10; 458: shall before men, let your, 4993: 1-4, 9-13.

Shining: Brighter now than in Jesus' day, 5055: 1, 2, 9, 10; with Lord's presence, 627: 5-7.

Shone: For darkness uncomprehended, 2448: 9-12.

Some: For the righteous, 945, 946; 6176: 3-5, 8-11; only for righteous, 4334: 3, 4.

Symbol of the holy spirit, 5129: 6-9.

Te: Our pain—Bible, 63: 2, 3; soon become world-wide, 5352: 12-14.



True, is harmonious, 46:5; walking in the, 539: 6-11, 16-18; 2439: 14, 15. Why? Christians should live in actual, 2067: 4; given to us, 25: 4; we have more now, 414: 1-4, 7-10; 658. **WIN:** Increase unto perfect day, 21: 5; wane if not used, 946: 2, 3. **And:** Knowledge brings responsibility, 4036: 6-8; salt of earth, when removed anarchy follows, 3736: 10-12; 3737: 1. **And Darkness:** Conflict between, began in Eden, 6141: 8. **PICTURE:** Good and evil, 5038: 1-7; right and wrong, 5099: 13-16; righteousness and unrighteousness, 6174: 2-6. **LIGHTNING:** Christ's presence as the, 114: 3, 4, 7-10; 348: 9; Lord's coming as, 124: 1-4, 7-14; present truth coming to, 1430: 6. **LIGHTNINGS:** Of the day of vengeance, 1913. **LIGHTS:** God's people to be burning and shining, 4967: 6-9. **In the:** Mist of a perverse nation, 4797: 11, 12. **WORLD:** Christians to be, 2196: 11, 12; Jesus and church alone have been, 4967: 10-13. **Jesus and the church as,** 4875: 17; 4677: 1. **LIKENESS:** **OF:** GOD: 89: 1, 2, 17, 18; man in, 104: 6-8. Man, 89: 1, 4, 17, 18. Satisfied to awake in God's, 89: 1-18; 122: 7; 123: 11. **LILIES:** Lesson to Christians in study of, 5875: 1-3, 8, 9; 599: 10-13; 5991: 1-3; picture of Christians, 843: 3, 4. **LILY:** Christian's example of God's care, 5220: 9-15. **LINCOLN:** Abraham: Confession of faith of, 4699: 12; interviewed Beecher in Bethelpar, 4181: 15; raised up by God for special service, 1708: 3, 11; religious Jews of, 2065: 10, 11; was he a Christian? 2331: 13. **LINGAGE:** Of Jesus, prophecies proving, 468: 2, 9, 10. **LION:** And adider, thou shalt tread upon the, 4927: 9. **LIONS:** In the pathway of Christians, 3041: 1, 2. **LIPS:** Guarded means guarding the heart, 2242: 1; I will set a guard upon my, 4217: 8-11; kept by keeping the heart, 3739: 10. **Of:** Isaiah touched with live coal, a picture, 4787: 8. **THE CONSECRATED:** Devoted to God's praise, 5476: 1, 2, 11; why they praise Jehovah, 4441. Shall praise thee, My, 2852: 8; 5435, 5436. **LIQUOR:** Intoxicating: Business owned by government in Europe (1895), 1845: 20, 21; dangers of, 4600: 4, 7, 8. **EVIL:** Effects of, 4156: 3-11; work of, 3055: 1, 2. **Intemperate use of, illustrates effects of all sins,** 1631: 7, 8; national bill of United States for, 3859: 10; needed to spur men on to battle, 5795: 14, 15; no room in the Marathon Race for, 4256: 4, 5, 8; not can afford to use, 5765: 8, 9; 5798: 12-14; not forbidden in the Scriptures, 5796: 8; only the Millennium will bring prohibition of, for all, 1883: 6-9; poison, not a food, 4289: 3-10; question and the law of liberty, 3270: 13; Roman Catholic dealers in, in Philadelphia (1898), 1765: 10-15; some statistics relating to (1892), 1631: 16; traffic: Christian nations and the, 625: 2, 3; used for fraudulent purposes, 4031: 11; vice directly associated with, 4600: 8; 4601: 7; weakens the system, 4256: 4, 8, 9. **WHY:** Christians may not use, 3666: 9; the consecrated should avoid the use of, 4919: 11-13. **And Episcopalians,** 1852: 1, 2, 13, 14. **LITERACY:** See Education. **LITERAL:** Vs. symbolic, 30: 1, 2, 6, 7. **LITERATURE:** Do not circulate any you do not comprehend, 1629: 1, 2; 1636: 3, 4, 12; effect of immorality, 719: 8, 6; generally the best way of presenting the truth, 1496: 18; give out now you cannot endorse, 1188: 6; how to "prove all", 1204-1206; immorality, its effect on mind, 719: 5, 6; in re writing and circulating one's own, 1640: 2; saints should not rush into print with crude ideas, 1473: 13; selected for children, 719: 6; spurious, warning the

flock against, 6074, 6075. **Volunteer:** Blessing in the homes (Letter), 5915: 11-14; care to be exercised in distributing (Letter), 5525: 20-23; checking our printers on, 4597: 10; distribution of, 5883: 8, 17, 18. **FOR:** (1880), 173: 7; (1905), 3581; (1908), 4163; (1913), 5190; 7, 8, 14; (1914 fall), 5559: 3, 4, 11, 12; (1919), an issue of The Labor Tribune, 6424: 4. **Free in 23 different languages** (1911), 4898: 9, 14. **IN:** French prepared (1912), 5079: 6; several languages, 4441: 3, 4, 13, 14. **Letters of appreciation of,** 6159: 3, 14-20; ready for distribution (1915), 5829: 4-6, 15; regarding the waste of (Letter), 5937: 1-4; special half-line issue of, 5108: 17; third number for year 1917 ready in September, 6147; "why do nations war" ready for distribution, 6091: 5, 6, 17-19. **Watch Tower:** Adverse judgments of Post Office department (1913), 574: 5, 7, 17; 1955: 1, 2; 1962: 2, 3; the Jubilee Trumpet, 2901: 4. **We should not wade through no-ransom,** to help others out, 1860: 7, 10. See Books; Publications. **LITTLE:** **Flock:** All things are for the sake of the, 4133: 10; are 144,000, 170: 4; called to glory and honor, 4213: 6-8; 4214: 1-9; can we be certain of share in, 201: 17-20; chief characteristic is zeal, 6212: 7, 8; chosen as heirs, 270: 6; course of, approved, 2181: 1, 6-8; declare God's vengeance upon Babylon, 6212: 9-11; differ from the nations, 4913: 1-4; they suffer gladly, willingly, self-sacrificingly, 1669: 3-8; 1699: 4, 5, 10; 6212-6215; each member of, to bring forth 144,000 after-fruits, 3628: 14-18; fear not, 662: 5, 6, 11; few, but faithful, 1181: 1-9; glorification of, before Babylon's fall, 4213: 9-11. **HAVE:** First fruits of ransom, 779: 6-13; higher nature, 131: 7-9, 11, 12; Lord for Shepherd now, 3289: 3. **Heirs of great salvation,** 742: 2. **HOW:** Delivered, 155: 10-13; it differs from, 3604: 6; great company, 3599: 5-8, 12; 3605: 5; we may be sure of prize of, 1048: 10. **Immortality the prize of,** 1642: 3-7. **MAY:** Go well into the time of trouble, 4684: 9, 10; we know that are members of, 4683, 4684. **Must walk by faith,** 1123: 9-11; 1127: 1, 2; New Jerusalem, 1049: 7-14; only ones of mankind who attain immortality, 1879: 6-15. **PICTURED:** By priests, 17: 2-8; in Joseph's experiences, 5231, 5232. **Purpose of call of,** 199: 19; 200: 1, 2; remaining probably all tested by present truth, 3062: 5-10; represented as Jehovah's jewels, 2643: 6, 7; reverence of, for God, 2543: 1-3; theirs is the "first resurrection", 1259: 10-14; 1260: 1-4, 7-14; to be spared from time of trouble, 2543: 7; trials and blessings of, 1126: 6-11; 1127: 1-4, 7, 8; true Zion, 1648: 5; 1649: 5-14. **TYPIFY:** By: Elijah, 3408: 4; Gideon's army, 1875: the Lord's goat, 4920: 9, 16, 4921: 10. **Usurpation to aspire to the?** 3599: 5, 8, 12; who are the, 148: 4, 5, 9, 10; who thoroughly disciplined, 1164: 2-4; will compose part of "Everlasting Father", 1007: 9, 10. **See Brethren;** Bride of Christ; Christ; Body of; Christian; Christians; Church; True; Elect; Elijah Class; God; Sons of; New Creation; New Creature; Overcomers; Priesthood; Royal; Saints; The Christ. **AND GREAT COMPANY:** 772; Consecrated, 4654: 2-8; 5864: 5865; faith structures differ, 5408: 1, 2; how they differ, 4401: 1; proofs of the, 4078, 4079. **Foxes,** that spoil the vine, 5886: 4-7, 11, 12. **On:** Danger of stumbling the Lord's, 5445: 4-9; despite not Lord, 657: 11-15; offending God's, 2661: 1-4; whoever shall offend one of these, 2661: 1-4; 5130: 9, 12-14. **Season:** At end of Millennium, 893: 6, 7; tossed for a, 848: of Satan to follow the Millennium, 5253: 10-18. **While:** God's view of, 11; man's view of, 11: 1, 2, 16. **LIVE:** All, unto him, 1881: 14; choose life that ye may, 892. **Full import of the word,** 1231: 8, 9; just by faith shall, 1798; man, by bread alone, shall not, 2244: 1; 4896:

9-11, 17-19; not henceforth unto ourselves, 588: 4-6; only believers shall truly, 1231: 6-9. **LIVES:** **OF the consecrated should:** **BE:** Living, 5571: 14, 5572: 1; shining lights, 4675: 15, 16. **Honor the cause of Christ,** 4839: 3, 8-11. **LIVING:** **After:** the flesh defined, 1748: 6-8; spirit defined, 1749: 10, 13. **Bread, see Bread:** careless, destructive of new creature, 5735: 10, 11; 5736: 1; for others, 672: 10; high cost of, some remarks on (1888), 1063: 7; modern, destructive of health and morals, 4860: 13-17; 4861: 1, 2, 10. **Righteous Effect upon the future,** 5083, 5084; not necessarily Christianity, 761: 1-4; 5438: 13-15; 5439: 1, 2. **Will not die, some now,** 605: 1. **LLOYD:** George; see George. **LOAF:** Church a part of the broken, 2272: 1-3; consecrated parts of one, 840: 9, 10; significance of us breaking, 19: 8, 10; 5341: 8-12; wave, what it typified, 108: 8; 1289: 11. **And esp:** Church shares in the, 6060: 6-8; meaning of the, 6405: 10-14; significance to the consecrated of the, 5192, 5193; 5871: 3-7. **LOAM:** **To:** Bellicent nations by U. S. opposed by N. Y. American, 5784: 16-24; Great Britain on unsecured treasury notes, 6025: 6-14. **LOAVES:** And Fishes: Jesus feeds 5000 with, 2643; 3502-3504; 3779-3781. **LOCOMOTIVES:** Nahum 2: 3, 4 first applied to them in Jerusalem, 1304: 11. **LODGE:** **Sir Oliver:** Blind support of orthodoxy by, 3713: 15, 18, 19; 3714: 1; Christian doctrine denied by, 3713: 15, 18, 19; 3714: 1; claims communication with the dead, 4135: 8-17; reason denied, 3390: 5-9; upon spirit influence, along with Hyslop and Stead, 4441: 9, 10, 15-19. **LOGOS:** Alpha and Omega, 5351: 9; appeared to Abraham in human form, 315: 15; 3946: 3, 4; creator of all things, 51: 17, 18; 69: 15; 4107: 3-6; described by Solomon, 40: 1, first creation of God was the, 1043: 3-7; how "only begotten Son", 3075: 6-9. **Humbled:** Himself to the estate of man, 6167: 17; 6168: 1-3; in nature voluntarily, 5128: 3-8. **Humility of, contrasted with pride of Satan,** 5843: 5, 6; 5844: 1, 9-15; 5848: 10, 11; Jesus in his prehuman existence was the, 148: 4; 333: 1; 421: 6-18; 445: 7, 11; 4964: 4-8; 5064: 1-4; 6264: 7, 8. **Made:** Heals: 2555-2558; 5451, 5382; a transformation of life, 2409: 11. **Meaning of term,** 421: 6-8; not equal to God, 2408: 1-1, 7-9; one of our Lord's many names—should be left untranslated, 1514: 5; thought not by robbery to become equal with God, 1515: 2-4. **See Christ Jesus.** **LOINS:** **OF the mind:** Gird on, 3143: 2-5; 4667: 12, 18; signification of, 3354: 4. **LONDON:** **(City):** **BISHOP OF:** Denies that he preached truth, 1049; unpreached sermon of, 1032. **Church:** Federation began in, 2760: 1, 2; depravity of, 831: 18; elected its 3rd Jewish mayor (1899), 1207: 1, 2; fear of Socialism in, 656: 15, 16; sittings in, 2514: 10-14; 2515: 2; success of the Photo-Drama in (Letter), 5580, 5581. **Jack:** Estimate of a soldier, by novelist, 5841: 11-17. **LONG-SUFFERING:** Defined, 6336: 15; of our Lord means salvation for some, 5864: 8-10; toward vessels of wrath (Rom. 9: 22), 3433: 10, 11; and patience not to be confused, 6260: 6. **LOOKING:** Back: Christians should avoid, 478: 14. **Backward:** Letter to its author, 1213. **LOOKING:** See Binding. **LORD:** Almighty only since resurrection, 1514: 15; appreciation of, measured by our zeal, 5539: 10. **Awared:** of Him and his Word, 3776, 3777; his channel we lose the truth, 1537: 6. **Be:** Between me and thee forever, 4247: 10-13; ye clean that bear the vessels of the, 6360, 6361. **Became:** a Melchisedec Priest, when,

4668: 9-13; blessed are the dead who die in the henceforth, 664-668; blessing of the, more important than riches, 5171: 4, 14-16; bound to keep the law of the, 2268: 7. **Brethren:** of the Ark, the consecrated, 5037: 14, 15; will know of his return, 272: 2-4. **Cares:** for his sheep, 633: 12-13; center of all kingdom work, 4305: 2-4; change of, from human to spirit nature, and how manifested, 1817: 1, 4, 14-16. **Character:** Likeness of the, 1404: 1-4; of all saints, 4413: 7, 9-11; the aim of "Christians, 2753: 4. **Chastening:** ourselves, we are not chastened of the, 5102: 16, 17; chastenings of, upon his covenant people, 2356: 6-9. **Chastisements:** from an evidence of his love, 5646: 5-7; the, 2007: 12, 2008: 1-8. **Children:** are properly dedicated to the, 4823: 5, 6, 9, 10; Christendom now asleep, during presence of the, 2693. **Christian's:** Boast should be in the, 1919, 1920; only true source of comfort is the, 5802, 5803; responsibility of repenting, 10: 10-16. **Christians:** Free from danger by staying close to the, 5890: 8, 9; instructed and guided of the, 4248: 6-10; should daily check up their standing with the, 5681: 12-14. **Church:** Answered when calling upon them, 5757: 2, 11; 5758: 2, 3; has desired one thing of the, 1915: 3, 4. **70:** Meet him in air, 152: 11; reign with him during time of trouble, 2975: 6-8. **Colporteur work:** especially blessed of the, 1426: 13, 14; 1629: 9-13; 6451: 5-10; comfort sorrowing Christians, 5802: 6, 7. **Commandments of the:** Comprehended in word love, 1730: 15-22; not now compulsory, 5520: 6, 9-11. **Commit:** thy way unto the, 111: 5; communion with the, a privilege, 843: 3. **Confessing:** him: A lesson in, 3520: 7-12; as essential as believing on him, 5539: 7-9; with our mouths not sufficient, 3071: 14; 3072; 4993: 1, 2. **Confidence:** of Christians is in the, not in their own schemes, 3246: 5; correction from, an operation of grace, 2287: 4, 6-10; (the) covenant revealed to them that reverence him, 2208: 2-5; 2209: 3; cup and table of, vs. cup and table of devils, 1898-1900; (his) curse came upon all, 284: 9. **David's:** Devotion to the, 2030: 12; 2031: 1, 5; Son and, 808-810. **Day:** of the evening of the, 1929: 2, 3; signs that it has come, 834; what it shall bring, 3215: 9-12; we to the who desire, 93: 1, 8, 9; wrath of, 622: 12-17. **"Delight thyself in the",** 1840: 1-3; 5803: 6, 8. **Denial:** of the, 44: 11-17. **BY:** Denial of truth and of brethren, 3367: 9; Peter, 2469: 3-6, 8. **Forgivable,** 4711, 4712. **Descends:** with shout, 579: 12; did not expose himself to danger unnecessarily, 1735: 4; directing the events in world and church, 6285: 10-12; disobedience one means of separation from the, 3157: 7-10; divine commission of the, 1714: 5-7; doing all things in the name of the, 3330; earth to rejoice in reign of the, 815: 1; indictment in his cause is for life, 3273: 4, 5; "Except a corn of wheat... die, a reference to our Lord, the exception of the, 1929: 2, 3; signs that it has come, 834; what it shall bring, 3215: 9-12; we to the who desire, 93: 1, 8, 9; wrath of, 622: 12-17. **Delight thyself in the",** 1840: 1-3; 5803: 6, 8. **Denial:** of the, 44: 11-17. **BY:** Denial of truth and of brethren, 3367: 9; Peter, 2469: 3-6, 8. **Forgivable,** 4711, 4712. **Descends:** with shout, 579: 12; did not expose himself to danger unnecessarily, 1735: 4; directing the events in world and church, 6285: 10-12; disobedience one means of separation from the, 3157: 7-10; divine commission of the, 1714: 5-7; doing all things in the name of the, 3330; earth to rejoice in reign of the, 815: 1; indictment in his cause is for life, 3273: 4, 5; "Except a corn of wheat... die, a reference to our Lord, the exception of the, 1929: 2, 3; signs that it has come, 834; what it shall bring, 3215: 9-12; we to the who desire, 93: 1, 8, 9; wrath of, 622: 12-17. **Delight thyself in the",** 1840: 1-3; 5803: 6, 8. **Denial:** of the, 44: 11-17. **BY:** Denial of truth and of brethren, 3367: 9; Peter, 2469: 3-6, 8. **Forgivable,** 4711, 4712. **Descends:** with shout, 579: 12; did not expose himself to danger unnecessarily, 1735: 4; directing the events in world and church, 6285: 10-12; disobedience one means of separation from the, 3157: 7-10; divine commission of the, 1714: 5-7; doing all things in the name of the, 3330; earth to rejoice in reign of the, 815: 1; indictment in his cause is for life, 3273: 4, 5; "Except a corn of wheat... die, a reference to our Lord, the exception of the, 1929: 2, 3; signs that it has come, 834; what it shall bring, 3215: 9-12; we to the who desire, 93: 1, 8, 9; wrath of, 622: 12-17. **Delight thyself in the",** 1840: 1-3; 5803: 6, 8. **Denial:** of the, 44: 11-17. **BY:** Denial of truth and of brethren, 3367: 9; Peter, 2469: 3-6, 8. **Forgivable,** 4711, 4712. **Descends:** with shout, 579: 12; did not expose himself to danger unnecessarily, 1735: 4; directing the events in world and church, 6285: 10-12; disobedience one means of separation from the, 3157: 7-10; divine commission of the, 1714: 5-7; doing all things in the name of the, 3330; earth to rejoice in reign of the, 815: 1; indictment in his cause is for life, 3273: 4, 5; "Except a corn of wheat... die, a reference to our Lord, the exception of the, 1929: 2, 3; signs that it has come, 834; what it shall bring, 3215: 9-12; we to the who desire, 93: 1, 8, 9; wrath of, 622: 12-17. **Delight thyself in the",** 1840: 1-3; 5803: 6, 8. **Denial:** of the, 44: 11-17. **BY:** Denial of truth and of brethren, 3367: 9; Peter, 2469: 3-6, 8. **Forgivable,** 4711, 4712. **Descends:** with shout, 579: 12; did not expose himself to danger unnecessarily, 1735: 4; directing the events in world and church, 6285: 10-12; disobedience one means of separation from the, 3157: 7-10; divine commission of the, 1714: 5-7; doing all things in the name of the, 3330; earth to rejoice in reign of the, 815: 1; indictment in his cause is for life, 3273: 4, 5; "Except a corn of wheat... die, a reference to our Lord, the exception of the, 1929: 2, 3; signs that it has come, 834; what it shall bring, 3215: 9-12; we to the who desire, 93: 1, 8, 9; wrath of, 622: 12-17. **Delight thyself in the",** 1840: 1-3; 5803: 6, 8. **Denial:** of the, 44: 11-17. **BY:** Denial of truth and of brethren, 3367: 9; Peter, 2469: 3-6, 8. **Forgivable,** 4711, 4712. **Descends:** with shout, 579: 12; did not expose himself to danger unnecessarily, 1735: 4; directing the events in world and church, 6285: 10-12; disobedience one means of separation from the, 3157: 7-10; divine commission of the, 1714: 5-7; doing all things in the name of the, 3330; earth to rejoice in reign of the, 815: 1; indictment in his cause is for life, 3273: 4, 5; "Except a corn of wheat... die, a reference to our Lord, the exception of the, 1929: 2, 3; signs that it has come, 834; what it shall bring, 3215: 9-12; we to the who desire, 93: 1, 8, 9; wrath of, 622: 12-17. **Delight thyself in the",** 1840: 1-3; 5803: 6, 8. **Denial:** of the, 44: 11-17. **BY:** Denial of truth and of brethren, 3367: 9; Peter, 2469: 3-6, 8. **Forgivable,** 4711, 4712. **Descends:** with shout, 579: 12; did not expose himself to danger unnecessarily, 1735: 4; directing the events in world and church, 6285: 10-12; disobedience one means of separation from the, 3157: 7-10; divine commission of the, 1714: 5-7; doing all things in the name of the, 3330; earth to rejoice in reign of the, 815: 1; indictment in his cause is for life, 3273: 4, 5; "Except a corn of wheat... die, a reference to our Lord, the exception of the, 1929: 2, 3; signs that it has come, 834; what it shall bring, 3215: 9-12; we to the who desire, 93: 1, 8, 9; wrath of, 622: 12-17. **Delight thyself in the",** 1840: 1-3; 5803: 6, 8. **Denial:** of the, 44: 11-17. **BY:** Denial of truth and of brethren, 3367: 9; Peter, 2469: 3-6, 8. **Forgivable,** 4711, 4712. **Descends:** with shout, 579: 12; did not expose himself to danger unnecessarily, 1735: 4; directing the events in world and church, 6285: 10-12; disobedience one means of separation from the, 3157: 7-10; divine commission of the, 1714: 5-7; doing all things in the name of the, 3330; earth to rejoice in reign of the, 815: 1; indictment in his cause is for life, 3273: 4, 5; "Except a corn of wheat... die, a reference to our Lord, the exception of the, 1929: 2, 3; signs that it has come, 834; what it shall bring, 3215: 9-12; we to the who desire, 93: 1, 8, 9; wrath of, 622: 12-17. **Delight thyself in the",** 1840: 1-3; 5803: 6, 8. **Denial:** of the, 44: 11-17. **BY:** Denial of truth and of brethren, 3367: 9; Peter, 2469: 3-6, 8. **Forgivable,** 4711, 4712. **Descends:** with shout, 579: 12; did not expose himself to danger unnecessarily, 1735: 4; directing the events in world and church, 6285: 10-12; disobedience one means of separation from the, 3157: 7-10; divine commission of the, 1714: 5-7; doing all things in the name of the, 3330; earth to rejoice in reign of the, 815: 1; indictment in his cause is for life, 3273: 4, 5; "Except a corn of wheat... die, a reference to our Lord, the exception of the, 1929: 2, 3; signs that it has come, 834; what it shall bring, 3215: 9-12; we to the who desire, 93: 1, 8, 9; wrath of, 622: 12-17. **Delight thyself in the",** 1840: 1-3; 5803: 6, 8. **Denial:** of the, 44: 11-17. **BY:** Denial of truth and of brethren, 3367: 9; Peter, 2469: 3-6, 8. **Forgivable,** 4711, 4712. **Descends:** with shout, 579: 12; did not expose himself to danger unnecessarily, 1735: 4; directing the events in world and church, 6285: 10-12; disobedience one means of separation from the, 3157: 7-10; divine commission of the, 1714: 5-7; doing all things in the name of the, 3330; earth to rejoice in reign of the, 815: 1; indictment in his cause is for life, 3273: 4, 5; "Except a corn of wheat... die, a reference to our Lord, the exception of the, 1929: 2, 3; signs that it has come, 834; what it shall bring, 3215: 9-12; we to the who desire, 93: 1, 8, 9; wrath of, 622: 12-17. **Delight thyself in the",** 1840: 1-3; 5803: 6, 8. **Denial:** of the, 44: 11-17. **BY:** Denial of truth and of brethren, 3367: 9; Peter, 2469: 3-6, 8. **Forgivable,** 4711, 4712. **Descends:** with shout, 579: 12; did not expose himself to danger unnecessarily, 1735: 4; directing the events in world and church, 6285: 10-12; disobedience one means of separation from the, 3157: 7-10; divine commission of the, 1714: 5-7; doing all things in the name of the, 3330; earth to rejoice in reign of the, 815: 1; indictment in his cause is for life, 3273: 4, 5; "Except a corn of wheat... die, a reference to our Lord, the exception of the, 1929: 2, 3; signs that it has come, 834; what it shall bring, 3215: 9-12; we to the who desire, 93: 1, 8, 9; wrath of, 622: 12-17. **Delight thyself in the",** 1840: 1-3; 5803: 6, 8. **Denial:** of the, 44: 11-17. **BY:** Denial of truth and of brethren, 3367: 9; Peter, 2469: 3-6, 8. **Forgivable,** 4711, 4712. **Descends:** with shout, 579: 12; did not expose himself to danger unnecessarily, 1735: 4; directing the events in world and church, 6285: 10-12; disobedience one means of separation from the, 3157: 7-10; divine commission of the, 1714: 5-7; doing all things in the name of the, 3330; earth to rejoice in reign of the, 815: 1; indictment in his cause is for life, 3273: 4, 5; "Except a corn of wheat... die, a reference to our Lord, the exception of the, 1929: 2, 3; signs that it has come, 834; what it shall bring, 3215: 9-12; we to the who desire, 93: 1, 8, 9; wrath of, 622: 12-17. **Delight thyself in the",** 1840: 1-3; 5803: 6, 8. **Denial:** of the, 44: 11-17. **BY:** Denial of truth and of brethren, 3367: 9; Peter, 2469: 3-6, 8. **Forgivable,** 4711, 4712. **Descends:** with shout, 579: 12; did not expose himself to danger unnecessarily, 1735: 4; directing the events in world and church, 6285: 10-12; disobedience one means of separation from the, 3157: 7-10; divine commission of the, 1714: 5-7; doing all things in the name of the, 3330; earth to rejoice in reign of the, 815: 1; indictment in his cause is for life, 3273: 4, 5; "Except a corn of wheat... die, a reference to our Lord, the exception of the, 1929: 2, 3; signs that it has come, 834; what it shall bring, 3215: 9-12; we to the who desire, 93: 1, 8, 9; wrath of, 622: 12-17. **Delight thyself in the",** 1840: 1-3; 5803: 6, 8. **Denial:** of the, 44: 11-17. **BY:** Denial of truth and of brethren, 3367: 9; Peter, 2469: 3-6, 8. **Forgivable,** 4711, 4712. **Descends:** with shout, 579: 12; did not expose himself to danger unnecessarily, 1735: 4; directing the events in world and church, 6285: 10-12; disobedience one means of separation from the, 3157: 7-10; divine commission of the, 1714: 5-7; doing all things in the name of the, 3330; earth to rejoice in reign of the, 815: 1; indictment in his cause is for life, 3273: 4, 5; "Except a corn of wheat... die, a reference to our Lord, the exception of the, 1929: 2, 3; signs that it has come, 834; what it shall bring, 3215: 9-12; we to the who desire, 93: 1, 8, 9; wrath of, 622: 12-17. **Delight thyself in the",** 1840: 1-3; 5803: 6, 8. **Denial:** of the, 44: 11-17. **BY:** Denial of truth and of brethren, 3367: 9; Peter, 2469: 3-6, 8. **Forgivable,** 4711, 4712. **Descends:** with shout, 579: 12; did not expose himself to danger unnecessarily, 1735: 4; directing the events in world and church, 6285: 10-12; disobedience one means of separation from the, 3157: 7-10; divine commission of the, 1714: 5-7; doing all things in the name of the, 3330; earth to rejoice in reign of the, 815: 1; indictment in his cause is for life, 3273: 4, 5; "Except a corn of wheat... die, a reference to our Lord, the exception of the, 1929: 2, 3; signs that it has come, 834; what it shall bring, 3215: 9-12; we to the who desire, 93: 1, 8, 9; wrath of, 622: 12-17. **Delight thyself in the",** 1840: 1-3; 5803: 6, 8. **Denial:** of the, 44: 11-17. **BY:**



1742: 4-14; 1743: (Christ Jesus) was like sinners, 997-999; (Jehovah) is Christ's shepherd, 1396; 1745.

We "behold the beauty of the", 1915: 4. Identity of, preserved through death, 1263, 1264.

In: Capernaum 1722; the days of his flesh, 1806: 1-7.

Instituted three memorials, 1742: 7-11.

Jesus: At resurrection became, 745: 1; 6; Christ's power as, 61: 4-14; 16-22; his sacrifice did not cancel debt, but love bought mankind, 1286: 4-14; not third person of Trinity, 1904: 9-13; our love for Father and our 1412: 9-11; properly called a god, 1410.

TYPIFIED BY: Isaac, 1227: 2-4; Moses, 1651: 11, 16, 17.

Was also, the, 809: 3-10; 810: 1-4; work of, toward God and man, 1068: 1-11.

Judgment of, on Christendom, 4257; just as truly present now as in Jewish harvest, 1743: 11; keeping his commandments, 976: 6-15; 5946-5948; kingdom of, to be autocratic, 712: 7, 8; knowledge essential for, 1123: 12, 13; last supper of, 1800; leadings of, to be sought in all undertakings, 4589: 1; learned obedience through suffering, 1807: 2-6; legacy of peace to his disciples, 1834: 1-12; 1835: 1-3, 7-10; lives of saints specially supervised by the, 5711: 9, 10.

Loyalty to: And to Babylon also, impossible, 3884: 8; our test, 4746: 1; in heart should be confessed, 6539: 7, 8; includes faithful witnessing, 5497: 3-9; keynote of Brother Russell's life, 6011: 9-12; persecution permitted to test, 6241: 12; purpose of our testing now, 4639: 9, 10.

TEST: At, in, Millennium, 2739: 6; upon the faithful, 6128: 8-10.

Agencies by sufferings for Christ, 6328: 7-9.

Master of Jewish and Gospel harvests, 4337: 3, 4, 10; materialization of our risen, 16: 15; 18: 9.

Meaning: As applied to Jesus Christ, 61: 4; of water, 61: 2.

Miracle of water turned to wine by the, 1695; miracles never performed for benefit of himself or his disciples, 1754: 13.

Naked: Of Do all things in, 3330; taken in vain, 1527, 1528; 3331: 1; 4014: 6, 7.

Necessity for suffering and glorification of, the, 1393, 1394; "never man spake like this man" refers to our, 1937: 5, 6; not the instigator of dreams, 614: 5; one, a Scriptural epithet of, 1278: 6; our Shepherd, 3268-3270; Peter's good confession concerning the, 1760; power of, to forgive and heal, 1921; proofs of presence of, 554: 4-10, 18-20; proves his saints, 768, 767; ransom work of, symbolized by clothing of Adam and Eve, 1814: 3, 1945: 2, 3; redeemed by natural and nominal spiritual Israel, 2297: 2-4; resurrected a spirit, 1416: 3, 4; 1816; 1856: 8-14; 1857: 1, 8; rich legacy of peace to church from the, 1834: 1-12; 1835: 1-3, 7-10; second coming of the, 1798: 5-10, 17-19; 2953-2956; sermon on the mount, 1735; shall so come in like manner, 1416: 8, 9; 1952: 3-7, 11-14; Shepherd of little flock, 4278-4280; signs of presence of, 710: 4-7; spirit of, double portrait, explained, 3428: 9.

Supervises: His work, 3022: 7-9; Society's affairs, 6378.

Taught non-resistance, 1735: 15-17.

To: Be found by world in Millennium, 3596, 3597; recover remnant of Jews, 608: 14, 15; whom the author of eternal salvation, 1807: 7-11.

Transfiguration of, on the mount, 1761; triumphal entry of, into Jerusalem typical, 1794; trust him, in the management of his affairs, 3226: 2; various methods of selling the, 3366: 13.

Visit: Of the wise men to, 1674; to Nazareth, 1714.

Walk of, to Emmaus, 1823; warm and fervent dispositions most pleasing to the, 2289: 3, 4; was heard in that he feared, 1806: 8-13; 1807: 1, 2; what it means to reverence the, 2002: 4, 5.

Why: HE: Forbade his disciples to proclaim his Messiahship, 1939: 5-7; taught in parables, 1741.

Sad at loss of his disciples, 1710: 5, 12.

Will: Be with the good, 5414: 2-5, 9-

14; draw all men in Millennium, 1226, 1227.

And saints meet in air, 187: 1-8, 11-16.

See Christ; Father; Fellowship; God; Jehovah; Jesus; Son.

LORDING: Brother Russell charged with, 4473: 3-9; warning against, 3356: 11.

LORDS: Apostles were not in any sense, 1523: 7-12; 1524: 1-3; elders and leaders are not to be, 3865: 6-9; 5935: 2; house of, in England subject of contention, 4573: 2, 3.

How: They say "peace and safety", 1152: 11; to deal with class leaders who attempt to be, 3866, 3867.

LORDSHIP: Of: Christ, 726: 6, 13-20-23; the brethren over the sisters, 4121, 4122.

What it signifies, 61: 2.

LORIMER: Dr., explains loss of Protestant power, 2946: 2-9.

LOSS: Counting all things but, 2851: 9; and gain to Christ, 132: 3-7.

LOST: All mankind are, 526: 4; does not mean condemned to eternal torment, 1451: 9-13; Jesus came to save, 603; tribes, see Tribes.

What: Adam—, a trial for life, 1220: 4, 5; 1598: 1-3; mankind has, 1284.

LOT: Course of, contrasted with Abraham's, 5171: 1-3; covetousness his misfortune, 3939.

Delivered from: Sodom for Abraham's sake, 5179: 7-9; Sodomites by Abraham, 3944: 1-3.

More selfish than Abraham, 2848: 7; righteous but sad, 2853: 4; type of great company, 2857: 7, 8.

LOTS: Divine guidance no longer through casting of, 5637: 16, 17.

LOVE: Affects every part of the armor, 4042, 4043.

Agape: Or disinterested, 2807: 13-24; and phileo, differentiated, 3949: 3, 4, 8, 9.

Agency of the Lord for increasing, 4662: 9-11; 4663: 1-3; all selfishness is opposed to, 4898: 5.

Among: Christians greater than meekness, gentleness, etc., 4480: 4-6, 8-13; new creatures, 2333: 2, 4-12.

Antidote: For Busbybody, 5274: 5-8; fear, 6399: 9; impurity of heart, 2517; spirit of courteousness, 2340: 7-11.

As: BRETHREN: Be courteous, 2654, 2655; how we are to, 6380: 3-5, 7, 9.

Exemplified by Papacy, 1506; Jesus loved, 50: 14; 51: 11, 12.

Based on: Injustice delusive, 5430: 13; justice, 3020: 7.

Basis of heavenly wisdom, 1448; beauty of charity, 1320: 3-5; begins love, 2126: 9, 10; 4223: 11; 4224; behavior of, 3151: 1-7, 9; belloweth, bear-eth, hope all things, 4443: 12; benevolence, unselfishness, is a test of the sincerity of our, 1594: 2.

Berean: Questions on, for: December, 1905, 3674; July, 1906, 3800: 3-5; August, 1906, 3830: 1; September, 1906, 3849: 5; October, 1906, 3872: 1.

Bond of: Completeness, 4729: 8, 9; perfectness, 1330.

Breastplate of faith and, 32: 1; brethren, how we should, 6135: 6, 7.

Brotherly: How we may manifest, 6291: 10-13; pastoral exhortations to, 5948: 1-4, 8-10; when proper to withhold, 3043: 9; 3034: 3-7.

Builds up, knowledge puffs up, 3145: 2, 3.

Cannot: Exist without justice, 3323: 1; override claims of justice, 863: 11.

Casts out fear, 77: 3-9.

Character: Development in, 3029-3031; the basis of true, 1253: 13; 1254: 16.

Chief: Evidence of spirit-begettal, 3150: 5; grace, 438: 15; 429: 1-4.

Chiefest of the commandments, 5521: 5-7, 12-14; church special recipients of God's, 6134: 4-8; climax of Christian effort, 2242: 3-5; commanded of church exceeds requirements of Mosaic law, 5947: 8-12; commandment of the new creation, 337: 3; commandments of Lord comprehended in one word, 1730: 15-22; condition of eternal life, 1220: 6-8; consider one another to provoke to, 4076: 1-7; considers the spirit rather than the letter, 5880: 6; constructive, builds up, 2188: 5; courage increased by, 4378: 12; 4379: 1-4; covering grace, 2481: 10.

Covers: Commandment of, 1730: 15-22; multitude of sins, 227: 11; 2321: 10.

Crowning: Attribute of God, 5210: 12-15; grace, 78: 2.

Decides the measure of a Christian's liberty, 4478: 17, 22-34; 4479: 1-8; defined, 285: 2; 415: 9-11, 21, 23; 663: 4-6, 9; 3070: 6; 6336: 19; demanded in the Jewish law, 5643: 8, 11; dependent upon knowledge, 4042: 8; developed by the truth, 1070: 2, 5, 9-13.

Development of: Like that of fruit, 1301: 11, 12; 1302: 3; the object of our training, 4837: 1-4.

Develops as our faith increases, 6100: 6, 7; different kinds of, 2649: 4; 3160: 3; differentiated from justice, 4984: 12; discrimination in, is necessary, 4568: 1-3; divine and carnal contrasted, 4836: 13.

Earthly: How to overcome, 3863: 1, 2; end endangers supreme love for Lord, 6589: 5; spiritual injury in satisfaction of, 5248: 13; 5249: 1, 2, 10; to be subservient to heavenly, 5906: 7-14; used but not abused by the Master, 4718: 13-15.

Enemies overcome by, 1665: 12; 4770: 1, 2; essence of divine love, 489: 2; established in, 4664: 1-6; eternal life dependent upon reaching the mark of, 4050: 5-7.

Exemplified in: Jesus and Paul, 439: 1-4; Jonathan and David, 3232, 3233.

Extends even to enemies, 4559: 11-14; false notions of, 664: 2; fear cast out by perfect, 5245: 6-9, 12; feast not Memorial supper, 1014: 1; fervent, manifested by activity, 1658: 16; filio and agape, differentiated, 3949: 3, 4, 8, 9; final test of the brethren, 4208: 5-11; first, danger of losing, 2649: 3, 5.

For: All the brethren to be our aim, 5228: 19.

BRETHREN: 31, 32; 811: 5-10; an index of spiritual condition, 5346: 15-17; defined, 6135: 4, 5; different from love for enemies, 5703: 4, 8; final test, 2453: 9-12; how we gain, 244: 4-6; measure of our love for God, 5726: 12, 13; 5727: 1-5; not after the flesh, 3932: 7; varied degrees of, 3034: 3-7; 3932: 5; who are ignoble, 4254: 6-8; why difficult, 5947: 12; 5949: 9; why we need to develop, 6143: 5, 7, 13, 14; 6149: 1, 2.

ENEMIES: Defined, 6136: 3, 7; Lord shows, 139: 4-8, 8-12; pity-love, 1330: 11; 1331: 9; 1693: 12; 2412: 9; 2469: 2; 3239: 1-9; 3441: 9; 3804: 10-12; 5266: 13-18; 5267: 1; 5703: 8; 6136: 3, 7; 6429: 3; should not include Satan, 5267: 1; taught in the law, 373: 10, 11.

GOD: And our brethren the church's law, 31, 32; and our neighbor, who tested on, 4567: 7, 13; manifested in love for brethren, 5728: 12, 13; 5727: 1-5; more than duty, 1117: 8; must be supreme, 6149: 1, 2.

LORD: Is tested, 6138: 8-12; measured by our sacrifice, 3296: 1-4.

The Father and the Lord Jesus, 1412: 9-11; those who oppose us exemplified by Samuel, 4240: 9; 4201: 1-3; truth, testing of, 874: 9, 10; whilst sinners not the right kind of, 1588: 10; 1589: 9; world in the proper and improper sense, 4765, 4766.

Forbids: Gossip, 1845: 1-5; stumbling the brethren, 4084: 6.

From pure heart, end of commandment, 2753, 2754; fruitage of, in the home, 4052: 4-8; fullness of, 1416: 10; 5369: 15, 16; 6368: 13-15; gives us the power over fear, 6281: 7, 8.

God: And hate a brother an impossibility, 6291: 9; is, and why, 77: 2-16; 129: 11-15; 180: 6; of Christianity alone a God of, 4982: 1-12; supremely, what it means to, 3038: 1-5.

God-like, 663: 5, 6.

God's: Favor not synonymous with his, 1458: 10-12; for the church, 31, 32. Golden rule of, implies self-sacrifice and cross-bearing (1895 view), 1774: 16-18.

Greater: For the more spiritual-minded, 3451: 6.

THAN: Gifts of the spirit, 4443: 3-16; burnt offerings, 5522: 2, 3.

Greatest: Commandment is, 3862: 1-4; for those who have most of spirit of Christ, 6290: 8; test of all, 4391: 14.

Guides: To think to evil, 2204: 9.

(a) Heavenly: Attribute, 2446: 10; neither infringed nor destroyed by proper natural love, 5906: 12.

Higher law than the Ten Commandments, 3030: 1, 2.

Highest form of: 5276: 11-16; development, 2754, 2755.

How: IT: Fulfills the Law, including the fourth commandment, 1446: 4-7; prompts us to deal with our brethren, 5979: 3-5, 10, 11.

Manifested in: among saints, 1327: 11; the Lord will make it the motive power of the world, 1692: 5, 8.

To: Cultivate, editor's suggestion, 2205: 11-13; develop, 1628: 9-14.

Illustrations of duty, 2807: 2-10; in the Millennium, 1216: 7; includes justice, 5006: 9, 10; increased by trials, 2426: 6; ingredients of, 4443: 6-16; importance of, in us, 1187: 14; judges leniently our brethren, 4567: 13.

Justice: Its foundation, 1275; must precede, 4899: 4.

Keeps: Commandments of God with joy, 3021: 2-5; the spirit as well as letter of the Law, 4558, 4559.

Labor of, on behalf of saints to be rewarded, 567: 11-14; 5818, 5819.

Law of God is, 1462-1464; greatest legacy and equator, 1513: 12-13; higher than the Decalogue, 2030: 1-2.

4558, 4559; more strict than the Decalogue, 4021: 6, 7; only law upon Christians, 1229: 8-10; 2268: 5-10; 5072: 6-8, 15; 5757: 1-5, 7-10; violated by stumbling others, 1145: 10, 11; will bring liberty, 337: 15; 1738: 1, 2.

Legacy of Brother Russell to Bethel family, 6000: 2.

Lord: Make you to increase and abound in, 4662: 3-6; with whole heart, what it means to, 3803: 12.

Lowly results of spirit of, 1122: 9-11; "love them more than these", 1823: 16; 1824: 1, 2, 7, 8.

Mainpring: In Jesus' character, 6369: 1, 2; of Christianity, 139: 4-6, 8-12; 2912: 8.

Making a difference in, 3033, 3034; manifested by works, 21: 5; 811: 7-10; mark of perfection of character, 2754; meaning of, 439: 1-4.

Means: Endurance, 2205: 1; of escape from special trials, 4253: 3-5; self-denial, in interest of others, 2198, 2199.

More powerful than punishment, 855: 9, 16-20; most who are forgiven most, they, 2200, 2201.

Motive: Must be kind, 5124: 9-11.

POWER OF: Forgiveness, 1693: 11; service with Jesus, 3542: 14.

Must: Be the mainspring of all acceptable service, 581: 10; come from a pure heart, 5123: 18-20; exceed justice in Christians, 5604: 1-2, 7, 8; inspire us, or we shall never be victors, 1799: 2.

Nearest: description of God-likeness, 5265, 5266; need for developing in, 5979: 3-5, 10, 11; new creature, de-spise flesh, 2666: 2.

No: Human legislation can cause it to displace selfishness, 1692: 1-5; such thing as "omnipotent", 1329: 5.

Noble, generous, free, frank, unselfish, here and not 6292: 1; test of our spiritual condition, 5346: 16-18; the final test, 4995: 6271: 5, 6; third quarter-mark, 2755: 11; to be unforgotten, 2518: 8, 13-15; why is unforgotten, 4766: 11-14; why a crucial test, 4254: 6-8.

CHRIST: Bridgegroom, 139: 10; constrains us, 588: 4-6, 12-14; 3560: 6, 8, 9; wonderful power of, 1055: 4.

Christians greater than the golden rule, 4568: 4, 11, 12.

CHURCH FOR WORLDLY FRIENDS: a blessing, 2416: 8, 9; greater than reciprocal, 5700: 1, 8.

David for Absalom pictures love of Jesus, 4278: 2, 3; each other proportionate to Christ-likeness, 5907: 9; enemy







3-5, 9-12; 1258: 1, 3; teaching of  
Presbyterian creed on the, 1309: 17;  
view of the, 1309: 18; vs. the  
Bible, 1793: 8-15, 20-23; 1794;  
See Adam, Fall of.  
Forced into sin by Jehovah? 1718: 18-  
25.  
Free moral agent: 650: 9, 10; 891: 8;  
9: 2539; 6-10, 12; 2839: 6; 3094:  
5082; 8-11; 1053: 8; Moses and Paul  
were examples of, 3987: 6, 7.  
God has power to destroy, 1641: 6-7.  
God's crowning earthly work, 627: 9;  
good, his steps ordered of the Lord, 3165,  
3166; happy, definition of a, 5477:  
12, 21.  
Head: As Christ is Head, 766: 2; of  
the woman, 785: 6-10; 1549: 7-11;  
1550: 1, 2.  
Home of, to be the perfected earth,  
5057, 5058; how affected mentally by  
the curse, 1080: 1-14; Imperfect, con-  
demned by the Law, 630: 6, 8-10;  
influenced by good or evil spirit, 371:  
is a soul, 1880: 5-9; labor and toil of,  
are for his good, 1124: 8-15; 1125: 1.  
Lame, healed: At Temple gate, 706: 16;  
by Peter and John, 4310, 4317.  
Looketh on outward appearance, 3226:  
9; 4209: 8; mind-reading probably a  
power of the perfect, 1604: 10, 17;  
1954: 12; natural vs. spiritual, 191:  
7-9, 15, 16; need no longer die after  
the church is completed, 1854: 4; never,  
spake like this man, 3510: 8-13.  
Not: Created in the nature of God,  
5731: 5-9; perfected by evolutionary  
process, 3191: 4, 8-10.  
Of: God, thoroughly supplied by the  
Scriptures, 2166: 1, 2, 5, 6.  
SIN: 980: 3; development of, 231:  
16-20; origin of, 934: 18, 19; 639:  
1; Papacy the, 1993: 17-15; son of  
perdition, 639: 3, 6; to be revealed,  
307: 9, 10; views of Allegheny  
"Prophetic Conference" upon, in  
1895, discussed, 1904: 3-6; who,  
what, when to come, 44: 16-143;  
5: 303; 8, 9, 16, 17; 305; 3082;  
See Antichrist; Babylon; Beast;  
Papacy.  
Originally sexless, to return again to  
that state, 5141: 1-6, 11-14; palsied,  
healed at Peter's home, 3314: 5-9.  
Paralyzed: Healed by Jesus, 3729: 8,  
13; 3729: 1; sins forgiven by Jesus,  
4980: 8, 10-14.  
Perfect:  
CAN: Control the tongue, 4381: 1-3;  
keep spiritual law, 636: 7.  
Power of, beyond our conception, 1683:  
12-14; privileges of, 1110: 9-12; 1117:  
1, 2; to be vegetarian, 2836: 7; will  
not need a written law, 1717: 7;  
11; would have power over bacteria,  
disease germs, etc., 1685: 3.  
Power over the animals lost through  
fall of, 3922: 10 properly compared  
to dust in balance, 4942: 7-9; relation-  
ship with God when justified, 1117: 3-7;  
restitution relates to him and not to  
earth, 1240: 2, 3, 8; return of, to  
God, shown by chart, 6149: 4-8;  
righteous, definition of a, 49: 10; Sal-  
bath: made for the blessing of, 3316:  
4-7; shall not live by bread alone,  
3058-3060; sometimes collectively called  
gods—mighty ones, 1410; Son of, 943:  
4; 958: 3, 4; Thou art the, 3253: 7;  
to live not by bread alone, but by God's  
plan, 4896: 17-19.  
What is: 1265-1267; 4972, 4973; a  
perfect, 328: 12-14, 23, 24.  
When perfected will inherit the earth,  
5057, 5058; "Which if a man do, he  
shall live in them", 1725: 4-5;  
woman a help meet for, 1553-1558;  
work of Christ toward, 1068: 1-11;  
worship, dangerous to Christians, 2079,  
2080; young, how to keep his way pure,  
2146, 2147.  
And: The Evolution Theory, reviewed by  
a minister, 3254: 1-15; in the divine  
order, 1075; 1548-1551.  
Vs. beast, man has a finer organism,  
1880: 11.  
MANASSEN: Caused his children to pass  
through fire of Hinnom, 4840: 2; pun-  
ished for his idolatry, later forgiven,  
4839, 4840; restored idol-worship  
among Israelites, 2386, 2387; under  
the control of Spiritism, 2387: 3.  
MANHOOD: Perfect, exemplified in Jesus,  
4171: 7.  
MANIA: Religious, illustrated by the  
Lambhokhor, 3087: 16; 3098.  
MANIACS: Delivered from power of demons  
by Jesus, 4577: 9-13.  
MANKIND:  
All: Created equal not the fact at all,  
1805: 9, 11-15; in Christ made alive,  
1219: 5; to be saved, how? 1218: 22.  
Blinded by Satan from appreciating

God's character, 3812: 14; can find  
peace and happiness only in harmony  
with the Creator, 1840: 4, 14; can find  
1-5; chart showing return to God of  
the world, 6449: 4-8; church's influence  
has retarded the degradation of, 1257:  
11, 12; cursed for their good, 1124: 7-  
15; 1125: depth of depravity of, shown  
by Christ's crucifixion, 1963, 1964;  
don't possess immortality, 1841:  
6-9; 1642: 8-11; educated by the per-  
mission of evil, 1272: 5, 7-9, 11; 5771:  
10, 6; forcing of, during Millennium,  
5057; "free gift came upon all,"  
1218: 23, 24; God, the Savior of all,  
1218: 21.  
God: Purpose for, 612: 15, 16; wis-  
dom, justice, love and power manifested  
toward, 1680: 16-19; 1681: 1-4, 9-15.  
Lost sheep, 1216; none worthy of ever-  
lasting life, 1265; resurrection of, 249:  
8, 9; Sabbath was made for, 1732: 18,  
19.  
To be: Christ's brethren in the Millen-  
nium, 655: 10; restored to perfect mind,  
636: 15-18.  
Total number: 6; since creation,  
1069: 9, 13, 21-23.  
See: Drawing; World of Mankind.  
MANNA:  
Book: Daily use in pocket form, 6190:  
10; new prices on the, 3967: 13, 14;  
successful counterpoising for the, 4561:  
2, 3, 12; and other publications, intro-  
duced to tradespeople (Letter), 5869:  
19, 20.  
Daily supply of, a picture of grace suf-  
ficient, 4012: 5, 6.  
For: Both the houses of Israel, 4011:  
5-9; 4012: 1, 2; famishing India,  
2708: 15.  
Given to Israel a type of spiritual food  
of spiritual Israel, 2299: 3; golden  
bowl of, its antitypical significance,  
3283: 1; hidden, given to overcomers,  
380: 1-4; symbol of our Lord, 3036:  
9; text for Wednesday to be used for  
testimony meetings, 4770: 11, 16, 17;  
type of Jesus, 28: 4-7; typical of  
Bread of Life, 2951: 7-9; 5279: 3,  
11, 12.  
And qual, type and antitype, 3036:  
5-9.  
MANNER:  
Of:  
JESUS' RETURN: 123: 2, 10: 188;  
12: 13; 189, 190; 262: 10, 11;  
263: 1-10; 341: 9-12; 554: 19;  
1416: 8, 9; 2082: 9, 10; 2819:  
7, 8; 4305: 10; 5589: 12-18;  
Power of, similar to his departure, 19: 8.  
Persons, ought we to be, what, 5735:  
10, 11; 5736: 1.  
See Advent, Second; Jesus.  
MANNERS: Proper effect of the truth upon,  
1296: 9-11.  
MANING: Cardinal, his apostasy to Rom-  
anism, 1991: 12.  
MANTLE: Of Elijah, wrapped up pictures  
Volume Seven, 6214: 4-10.  
MANTON: Brother F. W., tribute to Bro.  
Russell by, 6008: 4-10, 14-17.  
MANUFACTURES: No class more valu-  
able, 1163: 1.  
MANUSCRIPT: Palimpsest, finding of an  
old Syriac (1893), 1529: 4.  
Sinaitic: Description of, 71: 6, 8; old-  
est in existence, 434: 1-4, 8, 9; 1108:  
5; omits Rev. 20: 5, 501: 5-8;  
Tischendorf's description of, 1147: 4-7;  
value of, 450: 9.  
Vatican: Description of, 71: 6, 9; early  
origin of, 366: 1, 2, 13; Tischendorf's  
comments on, 1147: 2, 5.  
MANUSCRIPTS:  
Ancient, on Rev. 20: 5, 1210: 1-4;  
1772: 11.  
Of:  
BIBLE: Number existing, 71: 6;  
remarks on, 1146: 11-14; 1147:  
1-7; spurious passages in (Rev. 20: 5),  
278: 1-7, 11-16; various kinds, 62:  
24.  
Oldest of N. T., the Syriac, 1145: 11;  
(1893), 1529: 4; policy of the Watch  
Tower in re publishing contributed ar-  
ticles (1894), 1629: 3; relative values  
of ancient, 1146: 10-14.  
See Translation.  
MANV: "Shall: Come from east and west,"  
1095; fit down with Abraham, Isaac,"  
etc., 3157: 1, 2.  
MARAH: Antitypical significance of sweet-  
ening the waters of, 402: 13-15.  
MARGONI: Patents wireless instrument,  
2145: 21-22.  
MARGESON: Brother Ingraham, tribute to  
Brother Russell by, 6009.  
MARITIME: Provinces, Brother Russell's  
itinerary through, 4487: 1; 4500: 5.  
MARK: God's, upon Caln, 5150: 5151.  
John: Assistant to Paul and Barnabas

2141: 4, 5; encouragement to spiritual  
slackers, 3005: 3-5; 6386: 4-6, 12,  
13; G. of, of company with other  
than 1046: of the family of James  
and John, 4707: 3; rebuked and re-  
stored by Paul, 4364: 2, 3; and Luke,  
origin of gospels of, 2816: 5.  
(Note) Them that cause divisions, 4483:  
9; 6234: 9-11.  
Of: Law: Doubtful-mindedness a foe to  
reaching the, 5081: 5-7.  
HOW: Christians reach the, 5081:  
5-16; Paul pressed toward the, 1884,  
1885.  
Is: Pressing, 1885: 2.  
PRESSEING: Paul upon the, 6443:  
11-13; toward the, 2753: 4.  
Reached after consecration, 5081: 5-  
16; to be attained during Millennium,  
5080: 7.  
MARRIAGE: Advice for those "unequally  
yoked" in, 1554: 7-13; approved by  
Jesus, 2418: 6; beyond the Millennium  
will not exist, 915: 10; Bible view of,  
3922: 7-9; binding and unalterable,  
3110: 1; Christian duty of those "un-  
equally yoked" in, 1554: 7-13; divine  
order of headship in, 1075: 1464: 9;  
11; engagement, not always binding,  
1108: 8; 3110: 1, 2, 9; evils of  
India's customs of, 1607: 14, 15;  
1608: 1, 9; 1612: 10; 1613: 1-3;  
feast, first call to, 2300: 8; "he that  
marrieth not doeth better," 1554: 2-6;  
4091: 1; in the resurrection there will  
be no, 3854: 1-4; instituted to picture  
Christ's, 29: 2; is honorable in all,  
4090: 13; 4717: 12-17; 5553: 1-4, 10-  
14; Jewish, a symbol of the Lamb's,  
6251: 2-6, 9-15; mixed among Israel-  
ites, forbidden by law, 4911: 12-14;  
4912: 1.  
Of: Church, 87: 2-6; 88: 11, 12; 169:  
2-7; 172: 6-10; 201: 20-22; 237:  
8; 289: 10, 14; consecrated with  
unbelievers is disobedience to God,  
1075: 13; divorced person, when proper,  
(Letter and Reply), 6954: 5-10, 15;  
6107: 1-18; Israel, typical, 2861: 2;  
5187: 5189; Israelites limited to God's  
people, 4911: 12-14; 4912: 1; ten vir-  
gin parable explained, 39: 14; "the  
bride, the Lamb's wife," 1388-1389.  
Old Jewish custom of, 1388: 9; one  
permissible ground for remarriage, 1554:  
11; 1555: 6.  
Only: In the Lord is wise, 2069: 6; one  
Scriptural ground for divorce, 1554: 10,  
11.  
Opposite views respecting, 4950, 4980;  
our Lord's first miracle at a, 1895;  
pastoral counsel on the subject of,  
5900: 1-6, 9-13; Pope, to draw An-  
gelicans, disposed to let "secular clergy"  
marry (1895), 1804: 18-20; prepara-  
tions for church's 458: 4, 6; sacred and  
serious obligation, 5900: 12, 13; St.  
Paul's teaching on, 901: 7, 8; same  
and insane propagation in, 1090: 9-12;  
should be after divine pattern, 2100: 13;  
to cease in Millennium, 734: 13-15;  
typical aspects of Jewish, 4525: 2-4;  
woman as a wife in, 1552: 5, 13; 1553:  
1.  
MARRY: I will therefore that the young-  
er women, 1554: 4; nor are given in  
marriage; they neither, 3461, 3462;  
5079: 13-15; there come some for-  
bidding to, 4090: 13; 4091: 1.  
MARSIGLIO: Reforms of, directed against  
Papacy, 3577: 11-13; 3579.  
MARTHA: Spirit of, less worthy, 2743:  
6, 7.  
MARTYRS: All saints are to be, 2988: 2;  
bravado may make men, 3599: 14;  
Christians in all ages have been, 594:  
13; few thousands, listed, 1050: 11;  
John Brown one of the (1865, A. D.),  
1050: 1; not always consecrated Chris-  
tians, 2782: 3; 2941: 11-13; 3599:  
13, 14.  
Stephen the: First of Christian, 1432;  
4328, 4329; second of, Christian,  
1951, 2952.  
MARY:  
Magdalene: How modern church treats  
such as, 1031: 10, 21; loved much, was  
forgiven much, 3761, 3762; service of,  
to Jesus, 2200: 3, 4; who she was,  
2797: 5, 6.  
Mother of Jesus:  
NOT: Of line of Solomon, 2080;  
perfect, 2558: 5; rebuked by Jesus,  
3484: 9-11.  
Origin of worship of, 359: 5.  
Of: Bethany: Anointed Jesus for burial,  
274: 27-44; 2554: 1-11; 3535: 1-11;  
4702: 4-7; 5230; 5541: 1-5, 9-14;  
anointing of Jesus a sample of woman's  
work in the church, 3773: 3-9; hath  
chosen the better part, 2747: 6; reward  
of, to be great, 3878: 1-4; specially  
loved by Jesus, 8729: 14; and Judas

character contrasted, 3745: 1, 2; 5230,  
5231: 9.  
MASSORS: An attempt at a religious mil-  
itary movement by, 1863: 15-28; dis-  
charged by the Mayor of Chicago  
(1894), 1832: 1, 2, 8-12; explana-  
tions of former, 1848: 7-9, 19-23;  
pictured by rocks, 26: 6; should saints  
1827: 5.  
MASS: Expression of desolation is the,  
1991: 7, 8; 2822: 7-9; 5641: 10;  
5642: 1; coronation oath of British  
opposed to the, 2822: 9; creed of the  
Episcopal church names it "blasphemous  
table", 1752: 6, 7; in the Eu-  
angelist, 3960: 1; Catholicism, what  
it means, 3011: 1-3; 3750: 4; priest  
creates the Creator of the universe  
in the (7), 1808: 13; 1809: 1; sacrifice  
of, defined, 744: 5.  
MASSACHUSETTS: Catholicism causes  
crime in, 1190: 5-9; 1191: 2, 3.  
MASSSES: Soon to rule the classes, 3119:  
6-12.  
MASTER: Call no man, 85: 14-16; dis-  
ciple is not above his, 6273: 14-16;  
will serve his servants at his return,  
325: 9, 10.  
MATTHEW: A publican, 2260: 2, 3; cal-  
led to apostleship, 2590: 5, 10; 2591;  
4587: 9, 12; 4988: 13; gospel of, com-  
pared with others, 1046.  
MATTHIAS: Not God's choice as an  
apostle, 550: 2.  
MEALS: Blessings at, not a prayer, 5020:  
12.  
MEASURING: Ourselves spiritually, 987:  
1.  
MEAT: Dust shall be the serpent's, 1649:  
12; 5574: 7, 8; for advanced Christians,  
milk for babes, 5326.  
In: Use: 288: 3-6; 327; for the  
faithful workers, 5400: 1-4; proof that  
Volume Seven is, 6414: 12, 13; 6415;  
6416; provided by "that servant" out-  
lined, 6413: 5-10.  
It is not wrong to eat, 3342: 12; made  
use of, use of vinegar, 5143: 6-8;  
15; nothing in the Bible forbids the  
use of, 5766: 6; of Jesus was to do  
God's will, 327: 19; offered to idols,  
various ways of eating, 3145, 3146;  
3666: 1-5; 4006; 5324, 5325; (189)  
re Jewish method of slaughtering, 109:  
3.  
Strong: Advanced truths of the Bible  
compared to, 3622: 3; of truth to be  
given only to the consecrated, 2287: 5;  
That peribeth, labor not for the, 4146:  
1-3; and drink, kingdom of God is not,  
15: 1, 6, 7; 5087: 1-4, 9-11.  
MEDIATION: Of the man Jesus (1885  
view), 788: 3.  
See Attonement.  
MEDIATOR: Abrahamic covenant needed  
no, 4681: 3-7, 17, 18; ancient worthies  
not a, 4555: 3; Christ, when a,  
4587: 3-7; Jesus, 4587: 3-7;  
12; 3916: 1-3; 3917: 4-5; 4341: 5,  
19, 20; 4368: 7; 4437, 4438; cove-  
nant of one needs no, 4681: 3-7, 17,  
18; God dealt with Abraham without a,  
6448: 6.  
Of: Jesus as world's, 4340, 4341; at no  
time the church's, 4560: 5-7; Christ  
as the, 4516: 6-7; our (1885 view),  
787-793.  
Jesus expresses his need of a, 1505: 16;  
meaning of word, 787: 1; 6445: 15-  
17; needed only in covenant between  
two people, 4681: 3-7, 17, 18.  
Of: Law: covenant was Moses, 1725:  
8-23; 2858: 4-7.  
THE NEW: Covenant, 4365-4368;  
4640: 9-13; Testament, 4623-4628.  
Operates not for individuals but for  
persons, 4584: 10, 11; 4555: 1-6;  
proper and improper use of the word,  
4309: 2-4; succinct statement of work  
of the, 6449: 4-8; the Christ is the  
antitypical, 4354: 7-9; unscrip-  
tural views of opponents on subject of, 4558:  
9-11; required, 11: 1, 2, 8.  
Why: Church does not need a, 4341:  
5, 19, 20; 4553; 4554: 1-6; Jesus was  
greater than Moses as a, 2121: 16;  
2122: 1-6; the world needs a, 3915: 8-  
10.  
And:  
ADVOCATE: Difference between, 4584,  
4585; 4632: 1; in respect to change  
of terms by Editor, 4680, 4681.  
Redeemer, difference between, 4476: 1-3.  
MEDIATORSHIP: Catholic view of, 787:  
14; Messianic, 4527, 4528.  
MEDICAL: Associated with the germ  
disease, 1942: 5; medical comments on  
the "resurrection of the body", 1852:  
11, 12, 16-21; should the consecrated  
use, 2009: 3-11.  
MEDITATION: On God's law, 1462: 5,  
13-16; 1463: 1; ours should be on  
books of nature and revelation, 1390:



5, 7, 8: 1391: 1-10; should not interfere with service, 1389: 13.

**MEDITATIONS:** And words to be acceptable to the Lord, 2249: 10; of David were upon the Lord, 5785: 4, 5, 11, 12.

**MEDIUM:** Experience of a spirit, 3492, 3493; trance, receives the truth, 3644: 5, 12-14.

**MEDIUMS:** Deceived by evil spirits, 2700: 9-11; spirit, origin of, 2843: 9; tools of the fallen angels, 5044: 3, 4. See Demons.

**MEET:** Blessed are the, 2250: 5, 6; 2586: 2-6; 5003: 15; why the gospel is for the, 5056: 13; 1465: 13; 1466: 6, 8-10; 1467: 7; the guide in judgment, 5370: 2-5, 10, 11.

**MEETNESS:** Blessed quality, 3734: 6-9; fault-finding its opposite, 1036: 4; how God developed Moses in, 5252: needed in presenting the truth, 5980: 1-5, 11-13; no test of Christian development, 4480: 4-6, 8-13; of Moses and of his successful service, 5262: 1-5, 11-13; 5418: 16, 17; 5419: 3-5; should always be sought for in servants of the church, 1921: 2; warning in King Saul's opposite course, 1888: 4, 5, 13; what it is, 1633: 13, 14. And: Boldness combined in apostles, 2948: 7.

**MENTALNESS:** Evidence the spirit of Christ, 6306: 14; no tests of Christian development, 4480: 4-6, 8-13. Humility essential in elders, 3866, 3867; submission should not weaken us in performance of duty, 5297.

**MEETINGS:** Audience of one, in, is not to be spurned, 1973: 6, 7, 12-14; disturbed by children, 3930: 10; 5187: 5, 11; for Watch Tower subscribers (Letter and reply), 835: 12, 836; held in private homes outside regular classes inadvisable, 5409, 5410; objects to be sought in church, 1894: 8-12.

**OF:** Lord's people prophetic, 316: 10-14, 19-22; Pittsburgh church, 184: 7. Open air, commended, 378: 2, 3; other than regular classes proper, 4010: 5; outside of class meetings not to be opposed, 5122: 2-6, 11-15; proper testimony, 1967: 3.

**Public:** Advice regarding, 6264: 1; classes encouraged to hold, 6253: 7; introducing speakers at, 5475: 2, 9-11; subject, Millions now living may never die, to be used at, 6190: 14; though small ought not to be ignored (Letter), 5667: 9, 10, 12-16.

**Testimony:** Aid to Christian growth, 3090: 9-12; blessings of the, 5122: 11-15; importance of, 4010: 6; need for regular, 4770: 11, 16, 17; proper, 1967: 3; 5384, 5385; should not open with a sermon (Letter), 6288: 16; to be experience meetings, 4888: 7-9.

**MID:** Tradition of the, 618: 2, 7-8, 10.

**MELANCHTHON:** Reactionary reformer, 1094: 3-6.

**MELCHISEDEK:** Church are priests after the order of, 5472: 7, 8; Jesus, priest of order of, 713: 11, 13, 14; 3951: 4, 8, 14-17; type of Christ, 1888: 8, 15-18; 713: 13, 14; 3951: was Christ, 86: 5-8, 15-18.

**MEMBERSHIP:**

**In:** Church, what constitutes, 824: 5; some sect essential? 1067: 3-6. Results of losing true church, 1574: 9; 575: 10-13.

**MEMORIAL:** Appropriate since 1874, 246: 6; at Pittsburgh, 94: 4, 9, 10; baptism and immersion as related to the, 5194: 4-8; because of difficulty with brethren we should not decline to partake of, 6219: 8; blood symbolized by wine of the, 1015: 9, 10; 1016: 1-11; Catholic and Protestant errors in observing, 2962: 10-17.

**Celebrated In:** London prison (Letter), 6146: 2-10; the kingdom, 2773: 1, 2. Celebration of: 225: 9, 16; 325: 5-10; 740: 2291-2293; by I. B. S. 4: 10; 2773; suggestion for permanent date for, 3548: 2-5, 9.

**Considerations at the, 2437: 1-5.**

**Date:** Carefulness in observing, but not day of, 3879: 1, 2; council of Nice ordained wrong, 1837: 3-5, 9, 10; for celebration of, not of primary importance, 5194: 10-13; how to calculate time for, 468: 9; 833: 8, 13; 1100: 1289: 4-13; 1625: 1786; 1837: 3-5, 9, 10; 1942: 19-21; 1943: 1-4; 3750: 6, 8; 3961: 14; proper, for celebrating the, 4128: 1-4; should it be celebrated always on Thursday 3817: 1-3.

**Dates:** (April 1, 1888) 387: 10, 1884 celebration, 808: 9-11; (1886

celebration in Pittsburgh), 834: 9, 10; (1890 arrangement), 1192; (1891 arrangement), 1292: 1-14; (1892 arrangements), 1382; (1893), 1504; (1895), 1775; 1783; (1900), 2575: 5; 2592; (1904), 3308: 6; (1905), 3505: 3; (1906), difficulty in ascertaining correct date, 3705: 3-5, 10; 3751: 1; (1907, March 28), 3932: 1; (1908, April 1), 4153; (1909), (1909), 4375; (1910 celebration), 4562: 14; 4651; (1910), by Brother Russell in Gethsemane, 4622: 4-8; (1911), 4756: 15; 4778; (1912, March 31), 4893: 5; 4980: 5, 6; (1913), proper date for the, 5173: 8; (1914), 5412: 1, 2, 6; (1915, March 28), 5640: 2; (1917, April 5), 6058: 6; (1918 celebrated March 26), 6215: 3, 4; (1919, April 13), 6404: 5.

**Emblems:**

**BREAD AND WINE AS:** 2622: 5, 8-10, 2772; their significance, 5870: 1-14.

**Cup and loaf are:** 2622; import of, 1636; kind of wine to be used as, 509: 1-7, 12-16; no "clergy" needed to administer the, 1808: 5-8; 1809: 11; who shall serve, 900: 11; 1793: False and true observance of, 1013-1016; 1289-1292; 1382.

**Instituted by Jesus:** 2772; 2918: 8; 3960, 3961; 4703: 12, 13; 5541, 5542; 6060: 2-8; the first, 2270: 9. Kept annually till third century, 948: 2-4; last supper, 1800; leave to be put away before, 2283: 10, 11; 6219: 5, 7; letters, 1509: 14, 15, 20; 1304: 10; may be celebrated individually, 609: 8; meaning of "I'll be come", 1290: 11-15; numbers increased, 2457; of the Lord's blessings, 3965: 6-10; 3966: 1-4, 9, 10; our conduct at the, 3528: 15-17.

**Partaking of:** How, 2273: 12-15; 5194: 9-13; 5872: 7-10; let nothing prevent our, 5193: 4-7; proper for consecrated only, 3635: 3, 4, 7; should be with a pure heart, 6219: 8.

**UNWORTHILY:** 840: 15-18; 936: 16; 5420: 7, 8, 10-16; condemnation follows, 8405: 13-15; how to determine worshipping or unworshipping before, 5193: 11-22.

**Self-examination before:** 1291: 1, 2; 5642: 10; 6060: 9-13; what it signifies, 2271: 10-14.

**Passover supper, 466: 2; purpose of the, 6219: 2; questions for personal examination, 5193: 1-22; reading the, 6219: 2; specially profitable before, 6216: 10; remembrance of Jesus' suffering, 3880: 9, 10.**

**Reports for:** (1882) 345: 7; (1887) 938; (1894), 1650: 1, 2; (1895), 1799; 1805; (1896), 1966: 4-11; (1900), 2622, 2623; (1903), 3984: 1, 2, 7; (1907), 3557; (1908), 3548: 15; 3550; (1909), 3787; (1907), 3977; (1910), 4620; (1911), 4824: 4-6, 13; (1912), 5019: 5; (1912), 5242: 4; (1915), 5875; (1916), 5881: 5, 6, 13, 14; 5892; 5817; 5893, 6089; (1918), 6234: 12; (1919), 6434.

**Significance of, to the consecrated, 2772; 5420; special trials to church at, 2793: 5-9; 3178: 9-13, 22-27; 8060: 5-8; 4153: 12-14; 4346: 5, 6; 6061: 8; three kinds for true church, 1942: 9-13.**

**To be:**

**CELEBRATED:** Annually, 466: 3-7; 721: 7; 839: 14; until Lord comes, 619: 9-12; 1021; 1115: 6.

**Season of prayer and fasting, 3170: 20.**

**Partaking of in upper room in Jerusalem, 4603: 5, 6; 622: 4; to consummate all church all are glorified, 1290: 11-15; various views respecting, 2771; what it means to Christians, 346: 1-3; 468: 10-18; 721: 9, 10; 840: 4-14; 3750: 1-5; 4591; 5542: 7-12; 5870: 11-14; 5871: 1; 6404: 13, 14; who may partake of, 467: 4, 5; 840: 15-18; 1291: 9-13; 1637: 10-13; 2272: 13-21; 2273: 1-6; 3635: 3, 4, 7; 6061: 2, 8.**

**Why:** It should be celebrated, 2387: 10; observed by I. B. S. 4: 5, 596: 1-5, 14-17.

**And Convention held at Brooklyn on March 26, 1918, 6232, 6233.**

**See Bread.**

**MEMORIZING:** Books of the Bible commended, 2038: 15; 2039: 1.

**MEMORY:** Cards of Scripture for sale, 5039: 8, 10; let our means of identification, 5065: 11; 44; and thought form parts of development of spirit of sound mind, 6282: 14-17.

**MEN:** Are not born equal, 1162: 3-12; 1805: 9, 11-15; cursing them will the tongue, 2443: 5-7; divine law has always been with, 3539: 4-8; elderly, Paul's exhortation to, 2723: 4-7, 9. Evil: Dogs a symbol of, 1671: 1, 2. Scriptural description of, 1319: 5-13; 1320.

**In:** Last days, 2460: 9; great, appreciate comfort, 4507: 3; high-minded in the last days, 2461: 2.

**In:** Last days shall be ready, 2460: 12; Millennium to take on feminine qualities, 4914: 7.

**Owey God rather than, 2103: 10-13; of Jesus, 4088: 1-4; 4089: 1-4; 4090: 6, 7; Paul outlines Christian conduct for young, 2724: 4-6; why they continue to die, 485; young, forsake the Christian mission, why, 4049: 2-6, 8, 9; and Religion Forward Movement, our attitude toward the, 4903, 4904.**

**MEN:**

**Film Company:** Employment of the consecrated in the, 6078: 2, 9; Society has no financial interest in the, 6041: 1-6, 12-15; Society's attitude toward the, 6228: 1-4; use of Society's or officers' names unauthorized, 6078: 9.

**MENACE:** How to treat the, 5138.

**MENDELISSE:** Disproves evolution theory, 4859, 4860: 1-4.

**MENE:**

**Mene, Tekel, Upharsin:** Meaning of, 505: 11-16; 2498: 2; 3633: 1-5; 2520 years represented in these words, 6377.

**MENELEK:** King of Abyssinia, a descendant of Solomon, 3450: 5-7.

**MEPHIBOSHETH:** Befriended by David, 4686, 4269.

**MERCHANTS:** No class more valuable than, 1163: 1.

**MERCIFUL:** Blessed are the, 2250: 8; shall obtain mercy, 3735: 4, 5.

**MERCURY:** See Jubilee.

**MERCY:** Becoming to Christians exemplified by Joseph, 5235: 4-6; endureth forever, His, 1453: 15, 16; 1454: 1; eternal torment theory inconsistent with a God of, 129: 4, 5; for Jesus' murderers, 4308: 4-6; granted, we should show mercy, 4308: 1-3; greater than sacrifice, 3754: 3, 6-8; house of, at Bethesda, 3500: 2-4, 8; how to obtain, 2588: 10, 11; 2587: 1-4; is a negative quality, 3604: 8-11; Jesus gave a parable to teach his disciples, 4650: 7, 8; judges in Millennium required to be, 5645: 12; 12 requires that we shall love, 4821: 8; measure of life we have of God's, 5417: 9, 18, 19; Moses sets example for the church in, 4023: 7-10; must be exercised by Christians, 2667: 3; 2857: 5.

**Not:** Required by perfect beings, 3322: 2; sacrifice, Lord desires, 538: 6; 539: 15; 2591: 12.

**OF:** Church to natural Israel, 12: 1; 4625: 3, 7-9; David for Saul our example, 4225: 8-11; Jehovah endureth forever, 1453: 15, 16; 1454: 1. Only now being revealed, 5445: 13-17; overrides justice, 3735: 4, 5; received only in proportion given, 3316: 8, 9; rejoices against judgment, 2328-2330.

**Seat:** In Tabernacle, Christ typified by, 530: 1; sprinkling the, 4427: 3; what it typified, 75: 3.

**Taught in parable, 528: 5, 15, 16; through your mercy, they shall obtain, 4464: 3-7.**

**To:** Go beyond justice, 5309, 5310; him who shows mercy, 2329: 5-10; us proportionate to mercy shown, 5006: 1, 2.

**Truly righteous extend it to the lower creation, 1520: 17; will not be needed at close of Millennium, 3322: 2.**

**And:** Forgiveness of Joseph, 2893, 2894; 3980-3982.

**GOOD FRUITS:** Evidences of Christ's spirit, 3604: 8-11; wisdom from above is full of, 2263: 13.

**HELP:** In time of need, obtained at heavenly throne, 6232: 12-15; subjects of prayers of Christians, 5745: 10-12.

**TRUTH:** Let them not forsake thee, 5309, 5310; two chief graces, 2060: 6, 7.

**MERIDIAN:** Of Greenwich, Jerusalem better starting point than, 2918: 1; primary, through Jerusalem? 1318: 1.

**MESOPOTAMIA:** To be revived by Turkey, 4572: 12-15; 4573: 1.

**MESSAGE:** Church's responsibility in re, 5489: 6-12; delivered by "that servant" should be adhered to, 6049: 14-16.

**Of:** Jesus separated wheat and chaff, 3300: 3.

**THE:** Angels at Christ's birth, 1478;

Lord, such as never man spoke, 3795: 1-4, 6-8.

**To the seven churches (Revelation), 490, 491.**

**See Gospel message.**

**MESSIAH:** My, (John the Baptist—the church militant) shall prepare the way, 1537: 4, 5; 4: 3; of the Covenant, our Lord Jesus at both first and second advents, 1537: 4, 5; 1538: 2, 3; 3653: 11, 12; 4495: 14, 15; 4931: 2-4.

**MESSIAH:**

**OF:** God: Always devout men, 2824: 7; unacceptable to Christendom generally, 5258: 8, 9.

**To the church represented as seven stars, 3570: 3, 7.**

**MESSIAH:** Advent of, resented by Jews and nominal Christians, 4956: 5-8; also expected by the Samaritans, 4131: 9; Christendom and Jews alike rejected the, 556: 5-8; church not blinded to the, 3192: 5; coming and rejection by Jews foretold of, 4595: 7-9; David the prototype of, 3609: 1; death of, foretold by prophets, 2149: 14-17; distinguished from the messias, 6131: 1; evidence of his first advent, 748: 4-8; few today know Jesus as the, 3482: 10-12; first advent of, foretold by Daniel, 6139: 4, 9, 10; how the Scriptures identify Jesus as the, 3591: 1-5; invisible to man, 453: 13, 14.

**Jesus:** Fulfilled the prophecies respecting the, 3562: 9, 10; never announced himself as the, 3851: 1; 3852: 4. Jews promised a new covenant under the, 4452: 4-7; John the Baptist knew Jesus was the, 3296: 13.

**Kingdom of:** Begins with end of gentile times, 5598: 14; character of, 404: 14-16; effect on evil doers of, 492: 12-14; explained, 4715: 5-7; general view of, 5181-5183; only hope for the heathen, 5008: 1-4; places responsibility for perfection on each individual, 6391: 7, 8, 14, 15; prophecies of, by Isaiah, 5762: 7; signs of the beginning of, 5762: 1-4.

**TO BE:** An autocratic government, 5646: 12-15; spiritual, 5031: 3-6.

**To bring a perfected earth, 6014: 10-13; wars to cease under the, 4795, 4796; why the delay in establishing the, 4721: 4-6.**

**WORK OF:** Explained, 4715: 5-7; outlined, 6337, 6338.

**See Christ, Kingdom of; Kingdom of Christ; Kingdom, Millennial; Millennium.**

**Kingship of, yet future, 4956: 10-14; who neither are and fuller's soap, 4931: 9-12; means Tue Anointed, 6307: 3, 4; Mediator of the new covenant, 4511: 6-9; Messenger of the new covenant, 4931: 2-4; necessity for faith in the, 3580: 6-10; not Socialism the world's hope, 5154: 17-22; 5155: 1-3, 11-13; Peter confesses Jesus as the, 3788-3790; pride prevented Jews from recognizing the, 3511: 6, 8-11; prophetic utterances respecting the, 4831, 4832; rejected because of prejudice, 4608: 7, 8; 4710, 4711; 4714, 4715; 7482: 3-5; sought by Israel, his coming brings trouble, 4931: 1-4, 9-12; typified by Joseph, 5214, 5215.**

**What:** It means to rationalist Jews, 2946: 18; the Jews expected of the, 3481: 6, 7.

**When:** he will be recognized by all, 3193: 1; who world was in expectation of, 3703: 3-7.

**Why:** Jesus did not at first proclaim himself the, 3339: 4-6, 9, 10; Jews were unable to recognize in Jesus the, 3590: 8-11; the Jews were always looking for the Messiah, 4931: 1-3, 11-13; And: 687 of, pictured by Isaiah, 3686, 3687; of, in world, 76: 12.

**Zacharias prophesied of John the Baptist and the, 4940, 4941.**

**See Christ Jesus.**

**METHODIST:** Book Concern, Catholics employed by, 2152: 10.

**METHODIST:** Church, the, a living system, 2486: 1-4; Catholics, and Baptists together, 1567; compromise to gain some of Carnegie's wealth, 4582: 4, 5, 11, 12; delay reinstatement of their faith, 3898: 10-12; 3899: 1; expel minister who preaches Bible truth, 3048, 3049; in England, 23: 23; 4093: 1-4; prayer for the dead, 4026: 3, 4, 11; sure effect on, of Bible study, 1236: 3-6; teach infant damnation, 2718: 15-17; unite with a Jewish congregation in a Thanksgiving Day service (1896), 1795: 9; want restoration of creed, 1795: 9-21; 1796: 1; Presbyterians seek church federation, 3351: 42-48.

**METHODS:** Of the Lord adopted to the



- circumstances of the times, 1742: 4-14; 1743: of admonition used by the Lord, 5102: 10; unwisdom of instructing beginners, 6151: 8, 15-16.
- MEXICO:** How Papacy "lores" the poor and ignorant of, 1765: 7-9; letters from, 1512: 5-7; spreading the truth in (Letter), 6113: 7-15.
- MICAH:** Chapter 7 explained, 2142: 10-12.
- MICHAEL:** (In symbol, Revelation 12), 55: 7, 8; meaning of word, 306: 17; Revelation 12, the Man of Sin, 306: 16, 17; who this arch-angel was, 430: 1-7, 12-17.
- MIDRAT:** Jews delivered as in the day of, 3469: 1-4.
- MIDIANITES:** Destroyed for their sin against Israel, 5523: 12; idolatry brought Israel under control of the, 5605: 8, 11, 12; routed by Gideon's band of 300, 5607: 1-3.
- MIDWINTER:**
- Cry: Issued by N. H. Barbour, 288: 14; of Exodus 11: 4; indicates January, 1918, 6238: 3, 10; parable explained, 88: 2-5; what it was, 39: 11-14.
- MILETUS:** Paul bids the Ephesian elders farewell at, 4558.
- MILITARISM:** Causes national deficits, 4350: 13; deplorable in all the warring nations, 5825; effect in Canada of (Letter), 5904: 4-9, 12-14; ever increasing burden of, 4733: 18, 19.
- In Germany: And France, 899: 1; opposed, 4800: 21-23.
- Responsible for war preparations, 4411-4414; schemes and foes of, 4718: 3-10, 12-14; tyranny of, 4403: 4-10.
- MILITARY:** Duties and restrictions, advice in re (Letter), 5869: 5-8, 12-17.
- Bats: Christian's attitude toward, 1912: 9; 6086, 6087; conscience to guide Christians regarding, 5928: 5-7.
- EXEMPTION FROM:** Advice in re procuring, 1988: 3, 7-9; 5860: 7-11, 16-19; 5861; 6074: 9-12; 6086: 6, 10; 6092: 12-14; 6124: 11-14; 6110, 6111; 6121, 6122; 6202: 17; 6203: 1-15; affidavits for, forms of, 6121, 6122; elders are entitled to, as are other ministers, 5929: 12, 13; granted I. B. S. A. members in Scotland, 5954: 1-4, 11-14; resolution passed to government concerning, 6202: 17; 6203: 1-15.
- Fighting for our country, advice on, 2037: 16-19; imprisonment of I. B. S. A. members for refusal of (Letter), 5953: 13-17; in Great Britain brings suffering to I. B. S. A. members, 5942: 4, 10, 11.
- Invention of the perforated bullet (1896), 1960: 5-9; law, advice to brethren regarding the, 6082: 5, 6, 10; laws of Canada covering exemptions (Letter), 5869: 7-11, 16-19; 5861; primer for truth's sake at age of, 4, 4, 5921: 8; 5922: 1; prisoners, French brethren happy though (Letter), 5969: 30.
- Selective Draft Act:** Exemption claimed for brethren under the, 6202: 17; 6203: 1-15; President Wilson defines non-combatant service under, 6261, 6262; quotation from the 1917, 6093, 6094.
- Service:** Advice regarding Christians engaging in, 5928: 3-7, 9-11; conscience to guide acceptance or refusal of any form of, 5894; form of application for exemption from, 6074: 9-12; in Great Britain not required of I. B. S. A. (Letter), 5977: 1-6; our manner of protest against (Letter and reply), 5813: 2-4, 11; self-defense and our evasion of sacrifice considered (Letter and reply), 5883: 1-7.
- Size of European standing armies (1896), 1960: 2-4; spirit encouraged by churchianity (1895), 1757: 7-13; training, benefits of, in Germany, 1354: 9-15.
- See Conscription.
- MILITIA:** Catholic secret societies are well-drilled, 1518: 14, 15; union men withdraw from, 2869: 1, 9.
- MILK:** Sour, remedy for constipation, 5091: 5-8, 14, 16; weaned from the (Isaiah 28: 9), 3963: 8; and butter and cheese made artificially, 4846: 8, 12.
- MILL:** Grinding at, 229: 9.
- MILLENNIAL:**
- Dawn: Began in 1874, 6013: 12-14; clouds and darkness to precede the, 5985: 1-5; not a cloudless dawn, 1072: of day, 302; people, early church of same view as, 1093: 6-8.
- VOLUMES: Approved by Australian editors, 3556; burning of Bibles and, 3615; clergyman appreciates, 937: 2, 3, 10; delayed by work, 500: 2; examination of Moorehead's tract vs., 3074: 12-18; 3075; special Watch Tower issue of, 807; teachings attacked by Prof. Moorehead, 2738; title not to be abandoned, 3428: 7. See Studies in the Scriptures.
- MILLENNIALISTS:** Post, their views, 4: 8-19.
- Pre: Error of, 469: 16, 17; views of, 4: 8-19.
- MILLENNIUM:** Alexander Campbell's arithmetical view of, 1713: all shall know the Lord in, 553: 4-6.
- Antitypical Sabbath: 91: 7, 9; of healing, 3311: 1.
- As foreseen by a Congregational minister (1894), 1612: 1, 16; at least 100 years trial, 1261: 10-13; beginning and ending of, 2739: 5, 8, 12; belief of early church in, 1093: 6-8.
- Bible: To be useful also in the, 5803: 4; 5804: 1.
- Will: Be dispensed with in the, 3086: 8; constitute the text book for the world, 1526: 2-4.
- Blinding and loosing of Satan in, 1233; Bishop Foster on the, 820: 2, 3; Bishop's view of, 1072; blessings of, 6: 3; 269.
- Catholic: Journal believes in the, 1072: 13; official forecasts a future (1896), 1969: 10.
- Character: Must be developed now or in the, 3832: 9-10; of individuals now affect their trial in, 1419: 4; 4500: 2-4, 8.
- Child shall die 100 years old in, 1772: 1-10; Christ will draw all men in the, 1226, 1227; Christ's work throughout the, 3469, 3470; church's work at close of the, 4974: 8, 9; communication between heaven and earth to exist through and beyond, 2416: 3-8; 3462: 8-10; communism may be practised in, 1862: 1; contrasted with gospel age, 1227: 8-10; conversion of world will not precede the, 4: 2-4, 10-19; 5: 3, 4; covenant relationship with God to exist at close of, 4624: 9; day of judgment in, 1869: 6, 7, 12; 2993: 3; debt to be judged in the, 2094: 1-4; deception by Satan to be permitted at close of, 5240: 13, 14; described by the Revelator, 2833; desire of all nations, 1091-1094; difference in witness of spirit in gospel age and in, 1411: 12-15; 1412: 1-8; difficult time upon transgression in the, 3779: 7-9; discipline to be for individual transgressions in the, 4856: 4, 5, 8-12; dominion of the righteous in the, 302: 13; doubting the Lord will be possible in the, 1529: 7; effect of character upon world in the, 1858: 5, 8, 12; evangelization in the, 04: 11; evil-doers to be cut off in the, 3597: 11, 12; first of ages to come, 5: 11; for conversion of world, 1343: 9, 10, 20, 21; 2112: 6-8; forcing vs. drawing (Letter), 1087; Secretary Knox, 4671: 15, 16; God's bridge between sin and holiness, 2444: 12; 2455: 2; goodness and severity of God displayed together in, 3321: 7, 10, 11; harvest at end of, 885: 6; highway of holiness cast up in, 1771-1773.
- Now: Sin will be dealt with in, 1249: 7-8; the work of uplift will proceed in the, 2379: 4.
- "I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh," a promise for the, 1411: 12-15; 1412: 1-8; Jewish Rabbi's faith in the, 2314, 2315; last enemy—death destroyed in the, 04: 11.
- Law: Covenant will never be placed over the world in the, 1732: 20, 21; 1733: 1; of love to be operative in, 2330: 7-11.
- Light, knowledge, inventions are merely forebodings of the, 6013: 9, 11; general holiness may be restored at beginning of, 1732: 20, 21; Lord glorified by saints in, 765: 1; love in the condition of life eternal, 1220: 6-8; meaning of, 4: 6, 7; mercy not needed at close of, 4974: 7; Messiah's glorious reign, 1414; ministers' views on, 2577; new covenant belongs to the, 905: 3; no assurance that the sheep will outnumber the goats in the, 1984: 9, 10.
- Not: To come through man, 2313, 2314; without pain, sighing, trouble and death, 1073: 1-11.
- Obstacles to faith regarding, 1092: 3-6; Papacy's false, 306: 17.
- Papal: Counterfeit, 35: 11, 13-15; started in 800 A. D., 1335: 6.
- Perfect liberty will come at close of, 1737: 14, 15; 1738: 1, 2; physical Christian's view of, 4431: 5-8.
- Pictured: By river of life, 2507, 2508.
- IN: Isaiah 52nd chapter, 3589: 9; Revelation, 3571: 1-11.
- Present: Character of, of worldly-minded will affect trial, 1584, 1449: 4; progress, forebodings of, 1585: 3.
- Probable manner of the resurrection in, 1529: 1-10; prophetic description of, 1351: 4-6, 10; 1352; purpose of, is the world's redemption, 4998; real holy inquisition, 1469: 9; 1471: 1-3; rebellion as its end due to misunderstanding in chronology, 1773: 11; reign will begin after the exaltation of the church, 1649: 7-14; required to cleanse the world of sin, 4612: 5-7, 11, 12.
- Rest of the dead: Lived not, 1105; 1108: 3-5, 10, 13; 1209: 7, 8; 1772: 6, 11; resurrection in the, 1118.
- Restored mankind: May communicate with each other without speech in the, 1604: 17.
- Will: Have everlasting life, but not immortality, 1879: 12, 13; probably be mind-readers, 1954: 12.
- Resurrection of damnation, or judgment, 1583: 12-14; 1854: 12; 1855; and punishment to aid discipline in the, 5183: 1-4; ruling powers to be spiritual, 4990: 9-11; sabbath observance may be restored at beginning of, 1732: 20, 21; 1733: 1; sacrifices in the, 2488: 15; 2489: 1; Satan's final effort at end of, 1687: 2.
- Scriptural: Proof that it is just at hand, 5573: 15, 16; purgatory, 1468-1471.
- Second death at end of: Its cause, 1773: 3, 12; how many enter, 1334: 4; into, will be made difficult, 1771: 7, 8; 1772: 1.
- Some "Shall not see life", 1179: 5-7; Talmage's vision of the, 1154-1156; test at end of, 1056: 10; 1220: 2-8; 1234: 3, 9-11; 1773: 3, 12; they shall be rooted to doubt on the part of all who prefer, 1529: 7; those who shall awake "to shame and age-lasting contempt" in, 1529: 8-10; 1655: 2, 3; thousand year day of judgment, 732.
- Times of: Healing and blessing, 5443: 10-12; instruction, 12: 7-10; uplift and blessing, 5573-5575.
- To give one full opportunity for salvation, 2049: 7-9; two special tests of the, 1773: 2; typified by Solomon's reign, 1517: 4.
- Views of: Allegiance "Prophetic Conference" on, discussed (1895), 1903: 8; 1904: 1, 2; Rabbi Gotthelb respecting the, 2314, 2315.
- Vile and brutal characters will probably be awakened from death last in, 1529: 8; "whoever a man soweth that shall he also reap" in, 1653-1655; when will the awakening of the dead in general commence in? 1854: 4; "Whoever will may come" in the, 3410: 7-12; why long-delayed? 1082: 7; willful sin to be punished in the, 3049: 6.
- Work of: 419; 763, 764; 2434: 6-10; Christ throughout the, 3469, 3470; pictured in Isaiah 55th chapter, 3596-3598.
- World begotten in the? (1892 view), 1412: 12.
- World's: Judgment day, 1248: 5442: 3-6; resurrection day, 1509: 9, 10.
- And Christ's work appreciated by Lutheran minister, 3968, 3969.
- See Christ, Kingdom of; Kingdom of Christ; Kingdom, Millennial; Messiah, Kingdom of; World to Come.
- WILLIAM:**
- William: Faith of, in Christ's appearing, 480: 5-8.
- MOVEMENT: Began in 1844, 2818: 9; significance of, 87: 11-13; 5718: 2-4.
- Work of, 480: 5-8.
- MILLIONAIRES:** Reign of the, 3119: 6-8.
- MILLIONS:** Needed for world's conversion, 4847, 4848; now living will owe debt, 3470; sermon first given at Brooklyn (March 24, 1918), 6233: 10.
- MILLS:** B. Faye: Evangelist changes his theology, 2256: 6-9.
- MILLSTONE:** Hung about the neck, meaning of phrase, 5130: 9, 12-14.
- MIND:** Affected by physical derangements, 1412: 16; change of, necessary to aid work in knowledge, 358; cleansing should be not only in body but also in the, 5738: 5-11; consider him lest ye be weary and faint in your, 2313: 9; control, avoid clubs seeking, 2719: 5; culture may hinder our spiritual development, 627: 15, 16; cure and science, 894, 895; demons seek to dominate the, 4311: 3-6; dependent on physical condition, 2586: 4; diseases of the body affect the, 1502: 1; asserts power over the body, 2584: 7, 14, 15.
- Facilities of: And the new will, 5149: 2-4; compared to congress, 5488: 14; God's drawing power exercised through, 5201: 1-7.
- Filled with chips or apples (illustration), 5518: 16-18; government of, consists of conscience, judgment, will, 5488: 12-14; 5489: 1, 7.
- Has: Telepathic power, 5204: 2; vital influence over body, 2322: 1.
- Heads of, aid to physical health, 3336: 15, 16-18; demons operate on the, 6143: 6; importance of purity of, 2014: 12-14; 2015: 6, 7; 2516, 2517; impurity of, dangerous to new creature, 2516, 2517.
- In: Animals and man different in degree only, 3760: 4-10; you same as in Christ Jesus, 3140: 9, 10, 12.
- Loading of the, a dangerous habit, 977; joins of, glad up, the, 3149: 2-5; 4687: 12-16.
- Lawfulness of: Defined, 5842: 10, 11; esteems others better, 2328: 1, 2; sees the good in, 9-13; 1854: 12; 1855; what is signified by, 5810: 8-10.
- Men led astray by corruption of, 4438, 4439; must be transformed and carried by new will, 5482: 10-17; no man has a sound, 1412: 16.
- Of: Saints the battle ground, 6143: 6, 6; spirit-begotten requires cleansing also, 5738: 7, 8, 10.
- Part of, in the body of Christ, 1162: 7.
- Power: Its important effect upon character, 3304: 6; over the body, 2013: 4-8; 5035: 11-14.
- Reading: Probably the power of the perfect man, 1604: 10, 17; 1954: 12; Satan attacks by blinding the, 6385: 4; should be centered in heaven, 6335, 6336; sin is conceived in the, 5019: 3, 8.
- Source: Balances power and love, 6281: 8; humility essential to a, 5843: 8, 9; necessary steps taken in formation of a, 6282, 6283; no man has it, 1412: 16; its power ennobling, 1122: 9-11; spirit given us of a, 1079-181: 1414: 15, 6-12; 5094: 16-18; three foes to the exercise of a, 6284: 2-6, 8-13; truth gives us the spirit of a, 5978: 1, 2; what it is, 1412: 15.
- To be put under control of new creature, 4975: 2-4; transformed, the ego is changed, 5525; desire to turn into channels of usefulness, 6165: 7; two unappreciated qualities of, 1162: 9-12; various grades of ability of the, 1737: 8; and will, distinction between the, 3203: 6, 7; 6333: 7-10.
- See Brain; Mentality.
- MINDS:** Corrupt, lead men astray, 4438, 4439.
- MINERS:** Denied their constitutional rights, 2216.
- MINISTER:** Answers the truth with slander (Letter), 5995: 5-10; argues in favor of church federation, 3388: 1-14; call or work of a, 2874: 12-16; consists of a, 605: 1-5; conversion to the truth, 806: 9-17; co-operates with Brother Russell in spreading truth, 5106: 3-5.
- Defends:** Bible against higher critics, 4362, 4363; Brother Russell's doctrines, 5260, 5261.
- Denies the teachings of the prophets, 3961: 4-5; denies his influence for good by checker-playing, 1839: 11; explains why men leave churches, 3380: 11-18; leaves pulpit for freedom's sake, 4286: 1; 4350: 5-9.
- Led into the truth by: A blind boy (Letter), 5903; through persecution of Brother Russell (Letter), 5685: 4-6, 9, 10.
- Makes all religions equal, 3366, 3367; not unfrocked for infidelity, 4762: 21, 22; 6743: 1-4.
- Of: Baptist church received the truth, 5477: 10-15; and India received the truth, 5232: 6-9, 12, 13; gospel discredited the Bible, 3256; Presbyterian church received the truth, 5235, 5236.
- Opposing the truth confounded by a sister (Letter), 5572, 5573; preached lies for twenty years, 4135: 3-7; protest against teachings of higher criticism, 3068: 10-14; salary of a, drives him into the world, 4845: 6-10; to cure by faith and hypnotism, 4163: 8-13; victim of Spiritism, 3741: 15-17; 3742; would like to have heretics burned at stake, 4094: 10, 21; writes his appreciation of freedom from Babylon (Letter), 5945: 9-17.
- MINISTERING:** One to another, 567: 11-14; to the saints to be rewarded by



**Jehovah, 5818:** 10-12; 5819: 1, 7, 8.  
**MINISTERS:** Alarmed at falling out of membership, 3449: 18, 19; apologize for or refuse to preach Christ, 5126: 4, 5, 9.  
**Are:** Getting the truth, 438: 13, 14; not always Christians, 3365: 7, 9-14.  
**Assigned by:** the prophet Jeremiah, 4046: 7; as masters of lords, 3248: 3-7, 11; 3249: 1, 2; averse to belief in second coming of Christ, 2111: 6, 9.  
**Becoming:** Discouraged, 4230: 1-7; higher critics, 2450: 6, 10.  
**Behind the banning of Society's publications, 6221:** 2; 5; betrayers of Christianity, 3460; blind to fundamentals of Christianity, 3403: 15-17; Brother Russell foresees persecution from, 3194: 6; causes of their present plight, 5154: 1-16; chargeable to no man, 2500: 6-9, 12-14; Christianity betrayed by its, 3460; colporteurs are true, 1349: 17; consolation of, 1041: 15; death of Protestant, 3724: 1-3; deceive as to converted heathen, 831: 10; defective education of, 2696: 13-17; denounced by labor journals of London, 3489: 1-3; deny inspiration of Bible, 2499: deplore our taking no collections, 5374: 9-12; disbelievers and hypocrites among, 2537, 2538; drowsy, and the Bible sealed, 588: 16; express belief in Spiritism, 3524.  
**Falling:** Away from the Bible truths, 3949, 3950; into Satan's trap of healing, 4250: 13-18, 4251: 1-6, 13, 14.  
**Financial support of, Scriptural, 2514:** 4-7; and relief in the New Theology, 4581: 7-9; foster infidelity, 325: 20; grieved that people are taught, 541: 10, 16, 17; how far we should follow, 651: 16, 17; humane hatred encouraged by, 5852: 11-13; hypocrites in pulpits, 3418: 12-18; in Germany nine-tenths infidels, 3783: 7; infidels out of place in pulpits, 3567: 27-29; 3568: 1, 2; list of Society's public, 2829; majority of, are higher critics, 5104: 14, 15.  
**Nominal:** Grieved at hearing of people, 541: 10, 16, 17; neither priests nor Levites, 3054: 5, 7-10.  
**Of:**  
**CHRISTENDOM:** Decline in number of, 602: 2-4; expounders of Satan's gospel, 5848: 7, 8; have departed from the true faith, 5816.  
**Christian religion, what they should be,** 3839, 3840.  
**GOSPEL:** As recruiting agents, 5754: 11, 12; 5755: 4-4; provide things needful as applied to, 2500: 6-9, 12-14; refute the Bible, 5238.  
**House:** "shall build sacrifice of the people", 6279: 8-17; Methodist churches resign, 4719: 6-8; prominent higher critics and evolutionists, 2106: 1-4.  
**TIE:** I. B. S. A. are ordained, 5447: 5-8; new covenant, how the church are, 4331: 1-3; 4332: 1-3; 4496: 6-10; 4596: 6-9; 4597: 1-7.  
**Today do not preach Jesus' teachings,** 5507: 14-16; 5508: 1.  
**Only duly ordained, are those divinely commissioned, 1715:** 3, 4; 2080: spread of truth, 2522, 2523; 2680: 2-5; opinion to card-pulling dared not stop it, 1208: 5; opportunity of, to truth will lead to riot, 3160: 8; overproduction of, 2168: 12-17; 2169; persecute truth people, 2710: 12; power of today, 595: 9; pray for cardinal, 813: 13; question existence of Abraham, 2875: 2; receive truth, remain in Babylon, 832: 3-6.  
**Reject:** Bible, 2450: 6, 10; 3479: 8; Jesus' reference to Jonah, 2451: 18-21.  
**Rejoicing in the truth (Letters), 5961:** 14-19; 5962: 8-12; responsible for loss of faith in Bible, 3846: 16; 3847: 1, 2, 7-9; Rev. C. Jefferson comments on the proper work of, 4025: 1-7; sample of dishonesty of, 2738, 2739; scoff at belief in near establishment of Christ's kingdom, 6192: 5, 6; secretly investigate Spiritism, 3491: 2-5, 11, 12; support infidelity, 4471: 1-5; titles of, unworthy of the Bible, 4336: 6; today the same as in Jesus' day, 2096; unfaithful, called dumb dogs, 2674: 9; unite against Socialism and Communism, 2106: 8-10; use carnal weapons, 2779: 9; views on extravagant spending, 2105: 7, 8, 12-14.  
**Who:** Are true, 3491: 11; support capital denounced by Bryan, 2045: 8-10.  
**Why they:** Hated and opposed Brother Russell, 5971: 5-7; have lost their power, 4185: 4, 5; lose faith in the Bible, 3221: 1; oppose the truth today, 3160: 8.  
**Will not embrace Socialism, 4144:** 3, 4; worldly-minded, 2427: 23.

**And:** Lally: Are one in I. B. S. A., 2432: 11; members, advice to, 2939: 1, 5-9, 13; missionaries, colporteurs are true, 1349: 17, 18.  
**See Clergy.**  
**MINISTRY:** Be not blamed, cautions to carefulness that the, 5774: 1-3, 9, 10; commensurate in the, 5112: 7, 8, 14; discouragement in the nominal, 4230: 1-7; Lords, lasted three and one-half years, 6139: 10.  
**Of:** Evil, 1759; John the Baptist, 1916; service, true church all share in the, 3002: 1.  
**Overcrowded with professionals, 2168:** 12-17; 2169; what constitutes a call to the, 537: 2.  
**Why young men:** Are forsaking the, 4049: 2-6, 8, 9; do not enter the, 1157: 4, 9.  
**MINORITY:** In elections should be considered by majority, 5350: 13, 14; how considers the wish of the, in class elections, 5793: 13-17; of Christians obnoxious to majority, 3524: 20; should abide by decision of majority, 4772: 14.  
**See Classes.**  
**MIRACLES:**  
**Of:** Grace, Paul A., 1558: 5-7, 11, 12.  
**ISRAELITES CROSSING:** Red Sea explained, 3998: 1-11; the Jordan explained, 4063: 6-9.  
**Jordan's subsiding explained, 3085:** 11; 3086: 1; Peter's deliverance from prison, 2140: 3, 5, 7; 3003: 3004; restoring sight to blind man a picture, 3520; water changed to wine, 1695; 2418: 5-7, 11; 2419: 3485: 4, 5, 8-11; 5271: 18, 19.  
**MIRACLES:** Are they gifts of church? 103: 4; Christians must believe in, 3106; difference between the Lord's healings and present-day, 1921: 13, 14; disadvantage to development of faith, 2995: 4; explained by astronomers, 2383: 2, 3.  
**In:** Every day life overlooked, 3333: 3-5; nature, 917: 5, 6.  
**Jesus:** object in performing, 2582: 4; 3495: 8; natural, from God's viewpoint, 23: 4; never performed for the temporal benefit of the consecrated, 1754: 13.  
**Not:** Performed in Nazareth, 2579: 6-9; to be expected in our day, 3401: 1; violations of laws of nature, 1313: 5, 1314: 1, 12.  
**Of:** Bible roused for by Jesus, 728: 2; every day life, 4617: 9-11; God done by peculiar means, 833: 1; Paul brought converts who had been obsessed, 4421: 9, 10.  
**Of the:** Apostles proved Jesus' resurrection, 2095: 13; Bible accepted only by those having faith, 1617: 3-6, 9-11.  
**NEW TESTAMENT:** Centurion's servant, healed, 1922: 5-7, 11, 12; feeding five thousand, 1754; lame man healed, 1421; Lazarus raised, 1774; man born blind, healed, 1773; man with palsy, healed, 1921; son of widow of Nain, raised, 1922: 5, 10; water turned to wine, 1695.  
**Old Testament, sun and moon stopped, 1381.**  
**Often explainable by nature's laws, 5271:** 8, 9, 18, 19; 5277: 7; one form used by the Lord now, 1200: 1; opinion of the philosopher Montaigne, 1762: 16, 17; 1763: 1; possible to God, 2281: 9; result of natural laws, 3589: 1-3, 6; to church today greater than those to the Jews, 3503: 7, 8; true reason does not reject, 1763: 9, 10; various views respecting, 3495: 1, 2.  
**Why:** Not prevalent since days of apostles, 1450: 7, 8, 13-16; 2582: 8-10; 3301: 8-11; 3310: 1; performed by early church, 1422: 1-5, 8-11; 1742: 12, 13; Satan is now casting out Satan by, 1644.  
**MIRIAM:** Leprosy of, a lesson to the church, 3061: 5-8; punished for envy and jealousy, 5307, 5308.  
**MIRROR:** Word of God likened to a, 3656: 3, 4.  
**MISERS:** All are insane, 1413: 12.  
**Misrepresentation:** Bishop Foster's description of, 857, 858; of the world, 670: 1.  
**MISREPRESENTATION:**  
**Is:** Injustice, 3888: 5; theft, 3045: 5, 6.  
**Truth:** should not be preached under, 4369: 4, 5.  
**MISSES:** List of troubleosome, 1317: 2.  
**MISSION:** Board against future probation, 889: 2, 3.  
**Fields:** Reverses in the, 2663: 8-9; scarcely touched by Christianity, 4096: 2, 3, 7, 8.  
**Jesus:** at first advent, 3519: 6, 7.  
**MISSIONARIES:** Accept the truth, 3402: 3; among heathen, results of, 558: 12;

11; Babylon's inconsistency in sending out, 6: 13; backed by cannon and war, 2685: 7; child-killers make more Christians than they? 1315: 11, 12; Christ not limited to efforts of, 3637: 1-4; colporteurs are true, 1349: 17; do not live extravagantly, 1111: 1-5; doing Millennium work, 2690: 1-5; fail to Christianize Navajo Indians, 3016: 12-16; failure of their work in Japan, 2704: 1-8; first Christian, 1461; killed in China (1895), 1876: 4, 5; letters of encouragement to true, 1011: 3-8; 1038: 6-9; lives not sacrificial, 4041: 5-8, 11-13; mistaken benevolence of, 2680, 2691: 1-4; mostly sincere, though mistaken, 1348: 3; neglect own development, 2861: 5, 8; numerical growth and influence of, 4691; of present truth, in 1888, in India, Turkey, China, Hayti, S. America and Africa, 1011: 2; oppose spread of truth in heathen lands, 4849: 4, 5, 10, 11.  
**Sent forth:** By church at Antioch, 3005: 6-8; today, 3005: 8.  
**Served with truth, 2490:** 9-11; though mistaken, Lord will reward, 1348: 8.  
**Te:** Heathen, hopeless, world of the, 4322: 4, 5, 8-11; ignore secular matters, 2685: 6-8.  
**Work of, in Korea (Letter), 5525:** 6-14; enterprises profitable to Mr. J. D. Rockefeller, 3627: 16-21.  
**Envelopes:** Announced, 967; commended, 1112: 2, 12.  
**Use:** In India, 1701.  
**Reports:** Salvation vs. sectarianism, 1078: 2-8; torment dogma causes misery, 1044: 6, 7.  
**Societies:** controlled by higher critics, 3465, 3466; to Japanese receives the truth, 4028: 1-5, 9-14; tour of Paul was not to save, 5214: 4; 1141: 2.  
**Work:** Editor, attitude toward, 1141: 2; how the Lord conducts, 885: 10; humanitarian rather than religious, 5007: 5-15.  
**IN:** China a failure, 3147: 6, 7; India destroyed by "Russellism" (Letter), 6226: 2-5.  
**Inconsistency of, 414:** 4; needed among denominations, 4140: 7-11; of early and latter harvests similar, 4468: 6, 7, 11.  
**OF SOCIETY:** Different from Christendom's, 4359: 2-4; 4360: 1; in foreign field, 4042: 1-6, 9, 10.  
**Our attitude toward, 5302:** 7, 8; report of committee on, 5007: 5015; sorry aspect of, 535.  
**WHY:** It should not be done for heathen, 3482: 8, 9; ours is not, 3942: 4.  
**MISSIONS:** Christianizing Hebrews in New York city (1893), 1531: 7, 15, 16; Church of England on the failure of, 1078: 13-22; Jesus' failure, 1876: 10, 11; 1877: fallacy of, 258: 1; for world conversion under false dogmas injurious, 6304: 10; 6305: 1-4.  
**Foreign:** Apostles, were not among savages, 1347: 2-9; attempting restitution, 1348: 5-8; cause of failure of, 2112: 3; commercial investment, 3627: 16-21.  
**ELLIS:** Criticism of, by, 4041: 5, 8-11, 13; report of, on, 4096: 2, 3.  
**Eternal:** returned their unholy basis, 1348: 1, 2.  
**FAILURE:** Of, 1876: 10, 11; 1877: 18-22; in China, 3147: 6, 7; in India, 1613: 5.  
**Heathen:** better off without hell-fire, 1348: 1, 2; in Japan, report of two Japanese Christians, 1595-1597; inspiration for the work of, 3732; investigating committee hold meeting at Valparaiso, 3871; Japanese dislike sects, 1078: 2-8; killing of Christian missionaries in China (1895), 1876: 4, 5; making infidels in India, 1071, 1072.  
**NUMBER OF:** Converts vs. increase of population in India, 1990: 14; peasant and workers in India (1896), 1960: 13, 14.  
**Pierson's report on, 2112:** 2115; Plymouth church, Brooklyn, in 1893 refuses to support hell-fire, 1495: 2, 3, 13; report of Committee on, 5007: 5015; totally fail to do Lord's work, 1347: 13; of truth regarding, 3871; the gospel was turned from Asia into Europe, 1545: 9, 10, 14-16; will not convert the world now, 1940: 11, 18; 1941: 1-8; work of, based on false convictions, 2861: 4; world's hope not in, 2861: 3.  
**Modern, their purpose not self-saving, 5905:** 8, 19; 5906: 5; Papal and Protestant, co-operating, 1090: 1-5; self-confessed failures, 1078: 13-22;

unite to attack truth, 1090: 12-15; vs. starvation, 1144: 4, 5.  
**MISTAKES:** Do not brood over, 849: 16; our trials are often the natural result of our own, 1938: 5.  
**MISUNDERSTANDINGS:** Scriptural rule for adjusting, 4984, 4985.  
**MITCHELL:** Dr. A. F., on Presbyterian Confession of Faith, 539, 540.  
**MITES:**  
**Widow's:** Greatest sacrifice, 3863: 7, 8; 5522: 9-11; why the Lord approved, 1327: 7.  
**MOR:**  
**Violence:** Encouraged against Bible Students by uniformed officer, 6257: 13, 16; increasing everywhere, 3628: 2, 3; Paul's courage amidst, 4485: 5-7; practised on Bible Students, 6245: 12; Roosevelt's views on anarchy and, 3241: 3-12.  
**MORBS:** Impelled by desire for justice, 4650: 2, 3; unreasonable course of, 4485: 1-3.  
**MOCKERS:** "Now therefore be ye not", 1487: 4, 5; 1488: 8-11.  
**MODERATION:** Applies to every phase of adjusting, 4984, 4985; of Christians should be manifested, 1440: 1; 3128: 4, 5; should be manifested in forecasts of future, 5249: 3-9, 11-15; value of, 5840.  
**MODERN:** Worthless, who will constitute the, 6359: 4, 5, 8.  
**MODESTY:** Essential to Christians, 733: 8, 11, 12.  
**Explicated:** by John, 2418: 1; Saul, 3218: 3.  
**In prayer essential, 5833:** 14, 15; 5834: 1-3.  
**Of:** Brother Russell described by Bro. Driscoll, 6008: 3, 11, 12; Jesus in not announcing his Messiahship, 3851: 1. Proper reserve between brethren and sisters imperative, 1586: 14-16.  
**MOHAMMEDANISM:** In Africa, 934: 4, 9; miserable hash, 1184: 10-12; spread of, 2695: 1-14.  
**MOHAMMEDANS:** Descendants of Abraham through Ishmael, Keturah and Esau, 6320: 1; faith of, in Christ, 618: 2-7, 8-10; preserve holy places, 2510: 11.  
**MOLOGIC:** Demons instituted the worship of, 3059: 1, 2; how he is worshiped today, 3069: 3; 3464: 11; worship of, by Christendom greater than by natural Israel, 2360: 1, 2.  
**MONARCHS:** Power of, in Paul's day, 3179: 8; why their reigns are not perfect, 5023: 13.  
**MONARCHY:** Christ's kingdom to be a, 2888: 8; Christ's kingdom will be a, 1163: 8; in United States predicted, 969: 6.  
**MONASTIC:** Life unscriptural, 1658: 2, 11-13.  
**MONEY:** Accumulation of, shows insanity, 1080: 6-8; 1413: 5, 7, 12.  
**Cannot:** Evangelize the world, 2246: 3; 3321: 13; purchase spiritual gifts, 4330: 7, 8.  
**Changers:** Business of, in the Temple, 4122: 11; in the nominal temple, 3851: 9; 3852: 1, 2.  
**Christians:** merely stewards of, 185, 186; 187: 1-4; make contributions of, advice to the duty-bound, 1334: 13-16; controls the United States, 4771: 11, 21; 4772: 1-6; detriment to the churches, 2463: 1-4; direct appeals for it in Lord's name are wrong, 1172: 15; evils of gold as a standard, 1894: 1606: 17-20; Jesus sold by Judas for, in love, 4906: 4-8; king of the world, 4539; laying up, for children, 8207: 6, 7; love of it the root of evil, 2747: 11, 12; 5552: 3-6; lovers bring sorrow upon themselves, 5552: 3-6.  
**Making:** Enterprise, Waltham Tower used for, 1513: 14; for the snare, 1047: 3.  
**Never:** solicited for Lord's work, 2482: 14-17; 3448: 13; object of Methodist appeal, 6425: 19; 6426: 1-3, 8, 9; of the consecrated belongs to the Lord, 5376: 12-14; orders should be procured in sending orders, 5822: 21; proper use of, for consecrated, 5220: 4, 5; raised for religious purposes, 3107: 2, 3; selling the Lord for, 3368: 8, 13; sent by mail unsafe, 5822: 21; solicited by Christendom for world's conversion, 4484: 5-8; soul-salvation dependent upon, 3272: 11-13; spending and saving, 139: 1; of consecrated, 874: 6, 7; talent to be used, 2259: 4, 5; to use for God a privilege, 1173: 3; unscriptural to beg for, 865: 1; 885: 9, 10; 2511: 2; use and abuse of, 1045: 1-5, 11-14; where does Society get it? 1172; why the Lord leaves big work to need of, 5220: 4, 5; worship supplants the worship of God, 3829: 10-12; and blasphemy, 794: 11-14.



**MONISM:** Baptist D. D. embraces, 1752: 9-18; "new theology," 1752: 9-18.  
**MONKEYS:** Descended from man, Haeckel's later view, 2915: 22-24.

**MONTFLORE:** Claude G. (his) review of Christianity, 3731: 9-9.  
**Sir Moses:** Death of, 4000: 801: 1, 8; Jewish philanthropist, 519: 9.

**MONUMENTS:** Christians' lives are to be, 2988: 4.

**MOODY:** Attacks ministers' preaching, 1210: 2107: 1; believed in Lord's return, 2954: 2; denounced modern churches, 2427: 21; firm defense of the Bible by, 1214; inconsistency of, 1758: 1; power lay in preaching God's love, 855: 17-20; 856: 1-3; and the London Revival, 831: 10.

**MOON:** Eclipse of the, B. C. 1, 569: 19. Symbol of Law, 499: 11; nation of Israel, 1289: 7; 5191: 6.

**And sun:** As symbols, 2270: 10; stood still, 1381: 9-11; 1813: 10-13.

**MOOREHEAD:** Attacks of, on the truth dissected, 1904: 9-13; charges against Brother Russell examined, 2736; examination of his tract, "Millennium Dawn," 3074: 12-18; 3075; minister's reply to Rev. Mr. 5260, 5261; on Man of Sin, 3082.

**MORAL:** Decline: Chargeable to the clergy class, 6046: 3, 6, 7; of Christendom, 8739, 30: 9.

**MORALISTS:** Appreciate mercy less than prodigals, 3762: 1; led away from ransom, 728: 6-10; mistaken for Christians, 731: 2.

**MORALITY:** Cannot bring salvation, 864: 4; Christianity is more than, 6328: 1-3; in outward form leads to self-righteousness, 4417: 1, 2; may be our test as blasphemy was Jesus', 4751: 18.

**Not:** Christianity, 761: 1-4; 1942: 17, 18; 2193: 15-18; 3234; 3323: 1-1; 3328: 1-3; gospel message, 886: 2; 887: 5, 9, 10; to be mistaken for true light, 5339: 1-3.

**Of:** Australia declining, 3024: 10-16; suggested test for Methodist doctrine, 1375; and temperance not the narrow way, 2074: 8-11.

**MORALS:** Lord's people to maintain high standard of, 2962: 2, 3; menaced by yellow-journalism, 4430: 16-18; 4431: 1, 2; and health benefited by reasonable self-esteem, 5114: 2-6, 10-14. See Religion.

**MORDECAI:** Blest, but Haman hanged, 3656-3658.

**MORGAN:** J. P.: Aids in church federation, 4735: 6, 7; believer in Jesus as our ransomer, 5252: 8, 15; 5253: 5; death of Christ a puzzle to, 3234: 1; giant of the last days, 3138: 13-16; leader of trust movement, 5170: 26; manager of Church Unity Movement, 4720: 9-16; practically turned Catholic, 4025: 12; says he is no infidel, 3263: 1, 2, 11, 12.

**MORMON:** Theory of pre-existence, 2668: 1-3.

**MORNING:** Blessings of Millennial, 2609; cometh, a night also, 3519: 6-10; "My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that watch for the," 1759: 16; 1760: 1-3, 10.

**Of:** Judgment day glorious, 268, 269; Millennium to dispense gloom of earth's night, 6013: 5, 7.

**Resolve and Vow:** Brother Russell's, 5165: 6-9, 14-17; kept under pillow, 5282: 4, 5.

**Worth of the,** (Psalm 110:3) explained, 2935: 7.

**MORTAL:** Body is quickened, 93: 2-4; 5035, 5036; man is, 78: 7; meaning of word, 673: 1, 2; 1879: 2-5; must put on immortality, 6355: 1, 2; and immortal life, 92: 3; 803: 7.

**MORTALITY:** Vs. immortality, 142.

**MOSSES:** Absent, Israel set up the golden calf, 5297, 5298; Israel of the Lord's call, presence and help, 5517: 6-8; beautiful self-forgetfulness, humility and loving spirit of, 1842: 7, 8; brackish waters healed by, 4010: 4, 7, 8; brief summary of the life of, 2909, 2910; called to the deliverance of Israel, 5261, 5262; childhood of and his instruments of divine providence and election, 1651: 3-9, 13-15; choosing another leader than, 3064: 1, 2; Christ, the antitypical, 3068: 2; death under his law a type, 388: 1; demanded of Pharaoh the freedom of Israelites, 5263: 13; dying message to Israel, Deuteronomy is, 5334: 10-18; early life of, 2902: 6-9; 2903: 1, 2, 5-8; education and literacy well developed in age of, 3443, 3444; (an) evidence against evolution

of man, 737: 8; example in meekness and humility, 3990: 5-9; 4038: 5, 6, 8; exonerated, Miriam punished, 5308. Experiences of, a lesson: For leaders and teachers, 5315: 17-19; to the church, 2909: 5, 7; 2910: 1-6. Failure through lack of humility, 4047: 5, 6; given a view of the promised land, 4053: 4, 5. How: God disciplined him in meekness, 5252; he demonstrated his faith in God, 4388: 3-5; the type of Christ, 1321: 324; 4058: 1, 2. Humble, meet for the Lord's use, 3990; humility and meekness of, 2903: 6, 7; in smiting the rock the second time, type of the second death class, 1840: 10, 17; Israelites fed by Jehovah, not by, 4146: 4, 6; last message to Israel, 1850: 2-4, 9, 13; lesson for the church in life of, 2909: 5, 7; 2910: 1.

**Life of:** A type, 2909: 6; divided into three forty-year periods, 3989: 3. Lifting up the antitypical, 5839: 7-9. Messenger: And prophet, 2858: 4; of the new covenant, 4038: 8, 9; typical, 738: 4-6; 4999, 5000; 6344: 1-4. Meekest and greatest man, 4054: 10-12; 4055: 1-5, 11, 12; nobility of character, of, 3046: 6; 3048: 5; 5333: 3-8; noble sacrifice of, on behalf of Israel, 4023: 7, 8; offering himself to Israel twice, 4054: 10-12, 13.

**1, 2:** on Mount of Transfiguration in vision, 201: 2; 1761: 5; orations of, found in Deuteronomy, 4050: 9, 17; overburdened, the Sanhedrin instituted, 5308: 8-10; parting sermon of, was for spiritual Israel, 1509: 6, 9, 9.

**Parished:** For, Pride, 41: 1; smiling rock second time, 5315: 5-7. Recounts to Israel God's care over them, 5527: 6, 10, 12; represented the law, justice, 4570: 14; review of his life and greatness, 3077: 1-3; rod turned to serpent in the hand of, 3138, 5419; saved by strategy and divine providence, 5250, 5251.

**Seat of:** Doctors of law sat in, 2715: 10; in what sense scribes and Pharisees sat in, 5749: 5.

**Sent as a deliverer,** 1651; showed forth Christ's resurrection, 3443: 10-12.

**Sin:** Along the line of his strongest characteristic, 4047: 5; one of spiritual pride, 5957: 5-10.

**Smiting the rock a type,** 2299: 4; 4498: 8; 5285: 2-4; 5315: 15, 16; song of, 76: 8-11, 18; sons of God numbered than, 3988: 10-12; specially prepared for his work, 3987: 7; stronger character than Aaron, 3046: 7, 8; taught restitution by type, 413: 2; type of Christ, 68: 2; 96: 7; 113: 4, 10, 11; 181: 6; 1651: 11, 16, 17; 2910: 3; 3046-3048; 4023: 7-10; 4254: 7-9; 5298: 9, 11; typified work of Christ, 113: 4, 10, 11; yelled before Israel, antitypical significance of, 5299: 3-6; warns Israel against spiritism, 3068: 4-7; was under the law covenant, 4696: 1-8; what was represented by the vision of, 2289: 1, 2.

**Why:** HE: Could not be a perfect mediator, 121: 16; 2122: 1-6; used the blood of many bulls and goats, 5874: 8-10.

**HIS:** Body was hidden, 1054: 8, 9; grave was hidden, 3077: 9; 4054: 8, 9.

**Wrote most of Pentateuch,** 691: 2, 3; 3735: 6.

**And:** Aaron as types of Christ, 4503, 4504; Elijah, vision of, 558: 6, 12; 2639: 5-8; 3794: 4-8.

**LABOR:** 3998: 12, 13; 3999: 1; chiefly intended for spiritual Israel, 3078: 3; church now learning the, 4236: 7, 8; explained, 76: 8-11, 18; 130: 2-8, 10-12; 2569: 8; who may sing, 2712: 8-10; 2713.

**Plagues:** 3994-3996; the three signs, 2712: 16, 17.

**See:** Law Covenant.

**MOSQUE:** Of Omar: Occupies site of Temple, 2510: 11; what and where it is, 2908: 2.

**MOST:** High God, heathen use this name, 1091: 1, 2; Holy, Seventh Day Adventist view vs. truth, 1732: 8-14.

**MOTHER:** Affects character of offspring, 2320: 5-7; church to be world's, (1880 view), 25: 4, 11; 70: 2-7, 12-14;

3434: 2; gives form and nature, 777: 4; influence of, for good or evil, 3462: 11; of us all, Jerusalem from above in the, 5246: 2-4, 11; prenatal influences upon the child controlled by, 5612: 8; 5618: 6-8; and brethren, 5612: 8; 5619: 14, 15.  
**MOTHERHOOD:** Pictures development of new creatures, 1273: 20, 29, 30.  
**MOTHER-IN-LAW:** Of Peter cured by Jesus, 3310: 9.

**MOTHERS:** Christ should have first place instead of, 1211: 5, 9-11; power for good in the home, 3607: 6, 15.

**MOTIVE:** Decides the virtue of service, 6139: 4, 10-13; in prayer an important consideration, 5311: 2, 3; prompting us to seek the high calling, 4240: 13.

**Pew, no excuse for:** Laxity in conduct, 5332: 1; speaking evil, 5528: 7; 5529: 1, 2.

**MOTTO:** Cards, 1891 list, 1339. **NOTES:** Some 1892 ones, 1397: 15; 1398: 2; text for the year 1913, 5155: 4-6, 14, 15; tracts, Watch Tower subscription, renewed, 2670: 2-7; useless unless practical, 618.

**MOUNT:** Ararat, earthquake on, (1883), 525: 2.

**Mount:** ANTITYPICAL MEANING OF: Elijah's vision on, 2289: 1, 2; 5752, 5753; Moses and Aaron meeting at, 4011: 3.

**Revelation given:** Elijah at, 3414: 4-6. **Moriah site of restored Temple,** 2510: 5.

**Of:** Beatitude, last of Crusaders destroyed on, 2249: 6.

**OF:** Jesus: Seen on Feet upon (1879 view), 26: 9; 5437: 4, 5, 13, 14; 617: 3, 4, 5-8; Impressions of, during Brother Russell's tour in 1891, 1395: 1-4; shall leave in the midst thereof (Zech. 14: 4, 5), 6177: 3.

**4, 6-8;** typical, 2586: 12-20. **Transfiguration, vision in the,** 1761: 5; 2288, 2289: 3790: 10-13.

**Perazim pictures:** Christendom's destruction, 564: 12 sermon on the (Matthew 5: 1-16), 1493; 1735: 2585-2590.

**Sign:** Finding of an old Syrian manuscript, 1893, 1529: 4; giving of the law at, 3037: 4-8; home of trouble was typified at, 153: 6, 9-14; 5285: 15-17; Israelites organized into a nation at, 4037: 2-6; typical of God's kingdom, 5285: 13-15.

**Zion:** Located on "the sides of the north," 5710: 12, 13; 5711: 2, 3; type of spiritual kingdom, 286: 19.

**MOUNTAIN:** Symbol of kingdom, 26: 6; 286: 12-20; 303: 5; 686: 4; 716: 1-3; 4898: 17; 4990: 1, 2.

**See:** Earth; Hill.

**MOUNTAINS:** Brought him in trouble, 268: 18, 19; melting like wax, 4573: 7-10; removing by faith, 1967: 7, 11; Scriptural, symbolic meaning of, 716: 3; should saints hide their families in, in the time of trouble? 1963; subsidence of the Andes, 1215; and hills Jews sought for protection and covering, 5577: 4-7.

**MOURN:** Blessed are they that, 2585: 11, 12; comfort them that, 2664: 8, 9; 3436: 1, 2; time to rejoice; time to, 3677: 5-8.

**MOURNERS:** Blessed and comforted, 3734: 1-5; how we should console, 3530: 1; in Zion, 1441: 4-9.

**MOURNING:** Eastern practices of, 3530: 2-6; of Samuel for Saul, why a lack of faith, 3226: 2.

**MOUTH:** Expression of the, an index of the character, 1937: 3; I will keep my, with a bride, while the wicked is before me, 1937: 8-10; while the pure, unpersecuted, opened not his, 3591: 1-3; of lion, beast had, 319: 3; sharp, two-edged sword proceeded out of Jesus', 3570: 8, 9; speaketh out of the abundance of the heart, 1937: 3-7; 1938: 1, 3; 3505: 11-15.

**OF:** Confessing the Lord with our, 3071: 1-4; 3072: 1; meaning of expression, blind, 3172: 4.

**MULTITUDE:** Fed by Jesus from seven loaves, 5104: 12, 13; Jesus had compassion upon the, 3332: 8, 9; 5087: 2, 8, 11-16; not with Jesus, but friendly, 4907: 2-9.

**MUNICIPAL:** Ownership, disadvantages of, 3924: 1-4.

**MUNSELL:** And Holmes, death of Sisters, 4082: 2, 7.

**MURDER:** All hatred is, 3928: 5-7; 3929: anger is a form of, 3254: 1; as applied to the new creation, 4019: 7, 8; 4020: 1, 2; by a Christian would mean second death, 3930: 6; followed even of Joseph's brethren, 3971: 8; 3972: 1, 2; hatred of brethren is

4275: 7, 10, 11; how the Jewish law dealt with, 3092, 3093; jealousy and hatred is the spirit of, 5151: 3, 4, 9-12.

**Of:** Abel, 1614; Philistines by David most unjust, 5663: 2-11.

**Sinners:** In, 167: 3; thou shalt do no, its higher meaning, 3045: 1, 2. **And:** Envy and jealousy Israelites warned against, 4218, 4219; the Passover observance, strange inconsistency of Jews respecting, 2139: 6.

**See:** Envy; Jealousy.

**MURDERER:** Minister's idea of how they should be punished, 3320: 7-11; not to inherit the kingdom, 4992: 10-12; provided with city of refuge under Jewish law, 4079: 4, 15; 4080: 1, 10.

**See:** Thieves.

**MURMURERS:** Against the Lord's reward for service, 4666; and complainers, one class of unfaithful Christians, 6256: 1, 2.

**MURMURING:** Against: God's providences inexcusable, 4502: 8; 5278: 15-17; Moses, typical, 5287: 11-14; 5278: 8, 9, 14-17.

**Denial:** Of the site of, 5306: 5-7; evidence of lack of faith, 6100: 13; 6101: 1, 2; in the early church corrected, 6286: 6; obedience to the Lord opposed to, 2228: 11; 4929: 12.

**Of:** Israelites due to lack of faith, 4011: 6, 7, 9; 4012: 1, 2.

**NATURE:** 5655: 13; 5566: 1; gross caused death of Israelites, 5306: 14, 15; lower standards deplored (Letter), 5382: 17-19.

**MUSCLE:** Inferior to brain, 1162: 5-12; vs. brains, unbiased view, 1243: 12, 13; 1244: 3-5.

**MUSIC:** Paid, opposed by minister, 4151: 12-14.

**MYRROR:** Represents wisdom, 4093: 4; and frankincense and gold, offerings of wise men to Jesus, 3703: 8, 9.

**MYSTERIES:** Hidden from worldly-minded, 10-14, 2713.

**Of:** Nature, 786: 5.

**THE KINGDOM:** Finished during harvest of the age, 2208: 4, 5; revealed to but few, 4644: 10-12.

**MYSTERY:** Begun and finished in gospel age, 368; behold, I show you a, 368: 12-16; 2982: 5, 6; church is the, 368: 14, 15; finished, 368: 15.

**Hidden:** 283: 3, 4; from all but truly consecrated, 3192: 6, 7; 3763: 7-13; 4368: 11, 12; 4377: 1-7; 4398: 7, 11; 4741: is Christ in you the hope of glory, 5549: 5, 6.

**Of:** Church does not preclude blessings to Israel, 4452: 8-13; God explained, 3192: 8-10; inquiry defined, 711: 2-4.

**MYTHOLOGY:** In re city of Lystra, 3011: 6.

**NAAMAN:** Healing of, by Elisha, 2346-2349; 3438, 3439; 4768, 4769; 5780: 10-14.

**NABOTH:** Victim of Ahab's covetousness, 4741, 4742; 5770, 5771.

**NADAB:** And Abihu: Do they typify a class worthy of second death? 3055: 10, 11; intoxicated when sacrificing, 3054, 3055; lesson to spiritual Israel in, cutting off of, 3055: 6-11; types, 4030: 8-12; 4031: 1, 2.

**NAGGING:** Impropriety of, 2575: 7.

**NAHUM:** Chapter 2, describes engines, 480: 11.

**NAME:** "Christian" proper for truthpeople, 1071: 10.

**Of:** God, of witness of the spirit, 531: 5; precludes the stealing of one's, 4021: 1, 3.

**New:** For Christ and church, 237: 8.

**NAMES:** Biblical, significant—examples, 48: 1; sectarian, 918: 7.

**NAOMI:** Lesson of her life, 3110, 3111, and Ruth, course of, considered, 4089, 4090: 1-9, 11-13.

**NAPOLEON:** (His) estimate of Jesus and Christianity, 926: 5; Papal agreement with the Concordat, 3984: 7-9; took pope prisoner, 319: 3; tribute of, to Jesus, 462: 7.

**NARCOTIC:** Coffee classified as a dangerous matter, 4833: 13-15.

**NARROW:** Way: Becomes narrower, 6500: 8; contrasted with broad way, 4245: 12-17; 4246: 1; experiences in the, 946: 4-7;



faith and consecration in, 1753: 8-9; gate to, is faith, 1771: 3, 6; more than morality and temperance, 2074: 8-11.

**OF:** Christians pictured as a race course, 5859: 12-14; gospel age, advantages of the, 2242: 10-12; sacrifice, 455: 15-17; 814: 7-10. Only happy way to life, 4838: 1-4, 8, 9; opposed to branching paths, 2389: 1-5; rejecting and accepting the, 3843: 38-45; why narrow and difficult to find, 1771: 3, 6; will never become wider, but will become more blessed, 1751: 5, 6; vs. the highway, 2590: 7-9.

**NARROW-MINDEDNESS:** To confine our studies to the divine plan is not, 1900: 11, 12.

#### NARROWNESS:

**OF:** The Christian's way, 5045: 7-9; Pharisees, ancient and modern, 988: 4. **NATHANIEL:** How he became a disciple of Jesus, 4117: 4-11; Israelite indeed, 2071: 3; 5483: 7-10; probably same as Nathanael, 2071: 12.

**NATION:** Bringing forth the fruits thereof, 2123: 15-20.

**Holy:** 1567: 9; church a separate and, 2127: 15; 3621: 8, 9; 5461: 1-3. Scattered and peeled, 3405: 8-10. **Jewish:** Affliction of, will prove a blessing, 5721: 1-4.

**CASTING:** Away and receiving, 107: 1-12; of, 107: 3, 4; 599: 7.

Cut off from God's favor, 4958: 13, 14; God's purpose in permitting seven times of punishment upon, 5721: 1-11; in prophecy, 232: 15-22; 233: 1-12; like the fig-tree, 143: 9, 10; 244: time of, 4705: 11; national sin of, 1846: 1-11; 1847: 11; prodigal son parable pictured, 5434, 5435; receiving of, 107: 5-12; rich man in Jesus' parable pictured, 283: 11; 1000: 3; 2604: 3.

**TYPIFIED BY:** Fig tree, 127: 3-5, 11, 12; 4794, 4795; 5920: 10-12; Jonah, 92: 7.

Vineyard used to picture, 4788: 1-5, 11-14. Righteousness exalts a, 3399: 8, 9.

**NATIONAL:** Reform Bureau, influence of, in politics, 3107: 4, 5, 7, 8.

**NATIONALISM:** Is a glance in the right direction, 1243: 9, 10; 244: time of, 4705: 11.

**NATIONS:** All to be shaken, 3052: 9, 10; blessed through Israel, 4464: 8, 9. **Christian:** A misnomer, 811: 10-12; at war without Christianity, 2255: 1-6; what are, 625: 2, 3.

**Debs increasing in civilized (1911), 4703: 10-16; desire of, 107: 8-11. Lord:** 59: 10, 11, 14; 1091-1094; 3052, 3053; added to the battle of the great day, 4411-4414; God is not now dealing with the, 5414: 4, 5, 9; God's wrath upon, 409: 8-10; heathen and Christian contrasted, 3342: 6, 7; jealousies and greed of, 387: 3-7; Jehovah does not generally desire the, 4454: 4, 5; made drunk with wine of, 4287, 4288; modern, to be destroyed, 855: 4; of heathendom robbed by Christian nations, 2255: 1-6; plunged into debt by militarism, 4413, 4414; prove their inability to govern, 5204: 13-15; reap their wild, 107: time of, 4705: 11; 16, 18; 1654: 8, 9; receive their judgment now, 2305-2307; selfish in their patriotism, 2001: 31; 2002: 1-3, 8-10; shall worship Christ shortly, 497: 11; warring, coalition of in 1915, 4257: 6588.

**NATURAL:** Being susceptible of, 205: 12-14; body, earthly resurrection for, 62: 10, 11; death, really is no such thing as, 1014: 12; food, none have tasted man's, 2536: 2; law of development resembles spiritual law, 1906: life distinct from spiritual, 68: 1-2, 4, 8.

**Man:** Essentially selfish, 3029: 4; meaning of term, 636: 2, 3; understands not the spiritual, 5054: 3-7; and new creature, sharp contrast between, 191: 7-9, 15, 16; 3913: 4-8. **Mind:** receives no spiritual things, 813: 7, 8, 13; relation of, to spirit, 107: 11; selection considering the theory of, 3514-3517.

**NATURE:** Attests Bible story of deluge, 2842: 3, 4; book of, declares God's glory, 1390: 5, 7, 8; 1391: 1-10; determined by what spiritual food we feed upon, 4605: 9-11.

**Quality of:** Is in the souls, not minds of new creatures, 5325: 14-17; 5326: 1-3; Jesus', 106: 6, 7; peculiar to Christians, 5220: 6. **Human:** Defined, 89: 2-4; of Jesus personality, 240: 2-8.

**Laws of:** Miracles not violations of, 1313: 5, 13; 11: 11; not, not justly operative now, 3304: 7, 9; retributive char-

acter of, 1654: 5, 6; vs. the laws of God, 3049: 7-18.

**Light of:** not a means of salvation, 3030: 14-17; moral, supercedes selfishness, 3515: 35-37.

**Met:** Cruc. 2726: 3, 4, 8-12; (a) system of learning, 2726: 4, 11.

**Of:** Children of church, 70: 14; Christ, 82: 5; Christians, dual, 5220: 6; 5325: 14-15; 5326: 1-3; church is dual, 89: 9-11; 138: 8; 150: 13-15; Jesus was dual, 106: 6, 7; 297: 6; offering not determined by father, 297: 1; risen Lord is divine, 1817: 1-4, 14-16; 5622: 8-14.

**Physical changes in,** expected with time of trouble, 2019: 5; proper theme for our meditation, 1390: 5, 7, 8; 1391: 1-10; seeks to restore original types, 4559: 6-13; speaks of a God, 1150.

**Spirit:** Different from human, 5352: 4, 9; distinct from immortality, 281: 5, 6; Jesus glorified with, 122: 6-9; may be future reward of ancient worthies, 5182: 8-17.

**Spiritual and human, 277: 3; versus the laws of God, 3049: 7-18; and form distinguished, 89: 8, 9.**

**NATURES:** Distinct, 329: 6-16; 385: 10; 456: 8-10, 17; 626: 13-16; 4847: 15-18; human and divine, 80: 1-4; new and old not blended, 147: 6.

**NAUO:** Indians cannot be Christianized, 3018: 12-16.

#### NAVY:

**See Army.**

**NAZARENES:** Rejected the teachings of Jesus, 5068: 1-8, 10-15; and Nazarets distinguished, 4087: 13; 4088: 1.

**NAZARETH:** Can any good thing come out of, 3483: 2, 3; Capernaum more noble than, 3309: 1-4.

**Jesus:** in the synagogue at, 2579: 2-6; refused to perform miracles in, 3301: 8-11.

**Source of blessing, 2418: 4; visit of the Lord to, 1714.**

**NAZARITES:** Taken under special vows were called, 5012: 1-3.

**NEBUCHADNEZZAR:** Dream of, 166: 1-15; see Vision; image of, see Image; madness of, a type, 3361: 3; seven years insanity of, 109: 14.

**NECESSITY:** For Christ's death and glorification, 1393: 1394.

**See Faith.**

**NECK:** Bind mercy and truth about thy, 5309: 2-4.

**NEED:** Among Christians a test to stewards of wealth, 2102: 2.

**NEEDLE'S-EYE:** An opening in a city gate, 377: 6; 384: 8, 9; rich entering the, 377: 6; harder to than for a camel to go through, 4658: 10-12; 5466: 1-4.

**See Camel.**

**NEEDS:** God shall supply all your, 572: 7, 8; temporal, of God's people supplied by the Lord, 4101: 4, 8, 13-15.

**NEGLECT:** Not to neglect the casting off of anxiety, 6276: 3-6.

**NEGRO:** Not a beast, 3042-3044; turned white, 2706: 2, 3, 8; 3320: 17-22.

**NENEHIAH:** Building wall of Jerusalem, lessons to church in, 1498; 2526, 2527; 2512; commission of, typical, 3375-3379; the nation of, 2524: 6-8, 10; devotion of, a lesson to Christians, 2525: 7-14; faith and works of, 3674-3676; (his) method of teaching the law, 3676: 10, 11; prayer and fasting of, rewarded, 1495; 3663: 6-12; 3664: 3, 4; protected poor Jews from the Jews, 1498; 2534.

**And Ezra:** Efforts of, contrasted, 2530: 23; historical books of, 2509, 2510.

**NEIGHBOR:** Duty to our, 606: 3, 4; 1939; edification the object of pleasing one's, 6338: 4, 9-11; loving thy, 2683, 2684; 3030: 4; 380: 3, 4; 37: 10; 5005: 5006; parable of the true, 2684; 3804: 2-4; 5699: 7, 11, 12; pleasing our, 5412; 6338: 4, 9-11; who is my, 1787: 4-8, 16, 18; 2683: 12; 2684; 3804: 1-9; 5369: 9, 13, 14; working his, to less than law of justice, 4850: 1-4, 6.

**NEPHILIM:** Is there hope for the? 3341: 6, 7; prove that nature comes from matter, 777: 4.

**NERO:** Christians persecuted under, 2229: 1-3; 3210: 1-3.

**NERVES:** Disorders of the, due to modern living, 4860: 13-17; 4861: 1, 2, 10.

**NET:** See Parable.

**NEUTRALITY:** Brother Russell's position in the World War was one of (Letter and reply), 5787, 5788.

**OF U. S. during World War:** Encouraged, 5762, 5763; 5766: 15-24; similar to belligerency of Japan, 5784: 3-15.

**Prophetic attitude of:** Christian, 5825: 10, 11; will cause persecution upon

church, 5568: 1.

#### NEW:

**Creation:** Adultery, meaning of word to, 3254: 1; ambition dangerous to the, 3832: 3-5; battles of, described, 5687: 11-16.

**BRETHREN TO:** Be viewed as, 2321: 7-12; love as, 3247: 6, 7.

**Church:** is called a, 5050: 16, 17; commandment of, greater than Decalogue, 3831: 10, 11; covetousness a foe to the, 5396: 2-4; danger lines of the, 5742: 12; 5743: 1, 9; described by the prophet Zechariah, 6198: 18-6199: 1; developed, 385: 11-16; divine call of the, unique feature of God's plan, 6303: 13, 14.

**ENEMIES OF:** 2309, 2310; 4214: 14; 4215: 1-5; 5127: 2-7; 6128: 4-8; 6437: 6-11; 6438: 1-4; need to be slain, 5648: 4; no fellowship with, 1589: 10; 1589: 9; three points of attack by, 1859: 8-11, 15, 16; threefold, 2769: 5-7, 13; typified by Canaanites, 5509: 12, 13; who are, 5686: 8-11; 6137: 6-11; 6438: 1-4; 6439: 13, 14.

**First day of week a type of, 1089: 9; foes of the world, flesh and devil, 5127: 2-7; God's plan in the selection of the, 6148: 1-3; guarded from evil, 4252: 5, 6, 11; have already entered antitypical Canaan, 3087: 1; higher meaning of commandments to the, 4226: 4, 6-8; immortality the prize of the, 1642: 3-7; importance of the selection of the, 6148: 1-3; law of the, 973: 9; not human perfection, 104: 7; organization of, 458: 13-17; result of spirit of Christ, 371; seven walks of, 4189: 4-11; 4190; suffers for loyalty to God, 6293: 4-9; tested in humility as was Jesus, 6168: 10-14; under the law of Christ, 4014: 1-3.**

**See Brethren:** Bride of Christ; Christ, Body of; Christian; Christians; Church, True; Elect; Elijah Christ; God, Sons of; Little Flock; New Creature; Overcomers; Priesthood, Royal; Saints; The Christ. **Creation:** Body is the slave of the, 5101: 3; can enter before the, 4757: 12-11; cannot practice sin and live, 4614, 4615; 5041: 10-13; causes which lead to death of, 5102: 2, 9; ceases to exist, 4616: 2-4; character of each must be definite, individual, 3250: 10; controls the mind of the flesh, 4975: 1-5; developed by renewal of mind, 5686: 1-3; 6115.

**DEVELOPMENT OF:** Compared to eggs in incubator, 4924: 8, 14-18; gradual, 5090: 1-6, 9-13; 5208: 10-13; pictured in natural birth, 1273: 20, 29, 30; the child pictures that of the, 1906.

**Ego or individuality of:** to be preserved, 6296: 8-11; free to will, 3156: 6, 7; fulfills the law, 4868, 4869.

**HAMPERED BY:** Earthly loves, 5248: 13, 14; 5249: 1, 2, 10; mind of flesh, 5211.

**How we become a, 5559: 7, 8, 13, 14; 6295: 11-13.**

**Kind of:** Sin possible to body of the 1742: 16-20; sinless mind operating in old body, 6347: 7.

**Kind of life they will receive, 6308: 11-13; law of development, 1906; life on the spirit plane dependent upon our becoming a, 6308: 8-10; Lord protects the, 3601: 9, 10; means of development of the, 3914: 1-4, 9; 2068: 9; are established character, 1274: 1, 3, 5-8; needs an Advocate, 4585: 2-5; new mind in spirit-begotten condition is the embryo, 4961: 7, 8, 11; 6296: 1-3.**

**NOT:** A restoration, 30: 2; sacrificed, but rather the flesh, 6123: 7, 13.

**Principle of:** 5310: 11-13; pupil in school of Christ, 2439: 12-14; responsible for deeds of the flesh, 4615; 5089: 4, 5; 5439: 5491: 12; 5492: 1; Sarah Covenant the mother of the, 4019: 5, 6; spirit-begotten, is neither immortal nor incorruptible, 38: 3-4; 169; tempt those that beset the, 4470: 11; term applied to individuals, 5022: 6-8; thrives at expense of flesh, 2967: 6; 5220, 5221.

**TO:** Have a body in harmony with the embryo, 6296: 8-11; live must overcome desires of flesh, 5313: 1-4; sheep would not die, 2068: 9. **Weights and hindrances of the, 5319: 3-9.**

**WHAT:** Constitutes the, 5439: 3-8; sins are forgiven the, 5428: 2-8. **Without sin, 2440: 3-14; and old contrasted, 2721: 4-6.**

**See Brethren:** Bride of Christ; Christ, Body of; Christian; Christians; Church,

**True;** Elect; Elijah Christ; God, Sons of; Little Flock; New Creation; Overcomers; Priesthood, Royal; Saints; The Christ. **Creators:** All have right to life, 5103: 2-4.

**CHURCH:** In flesh are actual, not reckoned, 5325: 5-7; protected as, 5330: 14-17.

**Conduct proper to, 4190-4192; dangers confronting, 482: 8-10; dual souls, 5325: 14-17, 5326: 1-3; God's dealing with us is purely as, 5325, 5326; in Christ are not Jews, 5586: 2, 7, 10-15; knowing each other as, 216: 4, 5, 12, 13; their power to control flesh depends upon inheritance, 4470: 8, 9; priests, 713: 11, 12; second death always possible to, while in the flesh, 1693: 3-24; tempted as, 5585: 8-12.**

**See Nature:** Man. **Earth means a new order of government, 5735: 1-3.**

**England:** Catholicism causes crime in, 1190; 1191: 2, 3; degeneracy of, denounced by minister, 3898: 8, 9.

**Heavens and new earth:** Description of the church, 5735: 1-9; symbolic language, 2322: 4.

**Jerusalem:** Christ's kingdom, 333: 7-19; 654: 13, 14; City of God, 6328: 6; new spiritual government, 2832: 6, 7; "strong city," 1352: 10-15; 1353: 1-3; and Babylon, two great cities, 1352: 15, 1353: 1-3, 8-10.

**Man:** Renewed in knowledge after the image of God, 6347: 8, 9, 13; what it means to put on the, 6347: 4-6.

**Mind:** In embryo is new creature, 4981: 7, 8, 11; means of escape from the mind of Satan, 6294: 1-5.

**MYSTIC:** Contrasted with body of flesh, 500: 5, 6, 11-14; put away the old mind, 4894, 4895.

**Robe of Christ** does not cover sins of the, 4742: 12; and old at war, 2445: 9, 10.

**Testament, see Testament.**

**Years:** Exhortations, 1485: 3-10; 1751: 2-7; festival (of the Jews, 3508: 14; greetings (1890), 171: (1894), 1605; thoughts for 1891—our talents and their use, 1281, 1282.

#### YORK:

**CITY:** Catholics control in, 2727: 5; Christianizing of Hebrews (1893), 1531: 7, 15, 16; conversion to Christianity among the Jews (1895), 1786: 2, 3, 7; corruptions of (1894), 1620: 13-20; D. D. says New York churches are a curse (1895), 1825: 11, 12; sixty churches united in charity, 1232: 1232; under control of Catholics, 1682: 2727: 5.

**Sun denounces Lyman Abbott's views on the Bible, 2114: 7-11.**

**TEMPLE:** Dedication of the, 5365: 3-5, 11-13; picture of floral display at funeral services of Brother Russell in, 5996: 6000: 15-17.

**FOUNDATIONS:** Reveal the Photo-

**Letter:** 6063: 16-19.

**NEWMAN:** John Henry, apostasy of, to Romanism, 1990: 9, 10; 1991: 12.

**NEWSPAPER:** Syndicate, see Russell.

**NEWSPAPERS:** Advice in re patronizing of, 5934: 2, 8; can saints deal in, generally 1986: 3, 4; carrying sermons of Brother Russell criticized by some, 4370: 3-14; co-operation of, 291: 8, 4; guarded against in corrected, 1501; given Brother Russell's sermons, 4303: 5.

**In re:** Amnesty and case of our brethren appreciated, 6382: 2; writing for, 1940: 15-17.

**Journalist's eulogy of the Bible, 1831: 10-14; letters in re advertising in, 6355: 6-8.**

**Publishing Brother Russell's sermons:** 4470: 6, 13; cause phenomenal spread of truth, 4936: 3; should be encouraged, 5131: 5, 6, 12.

**Replying to attacks in, 1852: 7; spread the truth, what it may indicate, 1648: 7; wasting of consecrated time in reading, 5907: 1, 2.**

**NEWTON:**

**Rev. R. H.:** Archaic nominal Christianity, 2679: 1-6; on election, 756: 2-4, 7; sees decline of, 1890: 10; Niagara Falls, 2248: 1-5, 8, 9.

**NICOLAS:** Of Russia worshiped, 2151: 9.

**NICE:**

**Council of:** False stories of, 483: 1-7; ordained the wrong time for Memorial celebration, 1837: 3-5, 9, 10; work of, 484.



**NICHOLSON:** Bishop: His view of end of earth, 1904: 6.

**NICODEMUS:** Diving plan outlined to, 2573; 2-10; interview of, with Jesus, 1696; lacking in the courage of a disciple, 3485; 6; 7; 4173; 11; learns of Jesus, 837; 8-20; 4124, 4125; type, 2421; 5; 6; 11; 21; 2572; 3-4.

**NICOLAITANES:** Doctrine of, 359; 19; 491; 9.

**NICOLL:** Dr. avows his belief in miracles, 3108.

**NIGHT:** Began in Russia (1895), 1757; 6. Geneth: Wherein no man can work, 3390; 3; 10; 11; what for the, 587; 9; 14; 588; 1-3; 9-11.

Follows the morning of the Millennium, 3519; 6-10; is far spent, how the Apostle could say, 4401; 9-12; 4691; 5097; 5-8; 12-14; 6299; 1-7; not afraid of the terror of, 3332; 1; of the world's experience serves divine purpose, 6013; 1-4; preceding Millennial day, 3012; 4; 5097; 13; 14; terror of, the time of anarchy, 3332; 1; time of trouble called, 208; 12-19; when sin reigns, 5770; 7; 8; world's 6000 years of sin pictured as, 5708, 5709.

**NILHISM:** "Civilization" afraid of it, 26; 12; not practical, 518; 16; risings in Russia of, 847; 1-3.

**NIMROD:** Founded Babylonian empire, 2702; 5, 6.

**NINEVEH:** Discovery of, 520; 3-6; 9-12; Jewish disappointed in the salvation of, 4785; 10-13.

**NISAN:** 14th of, not the Jewish Passover feast, 2283; 4.

**NOAH:** As it was in the days of, 348; 12; 2844; 3; 7; 8; 3934; 11; 3935; 1-4; 7; 8; 4227; curse of, upon Ham, 5043; 12; 3044; 1; day of, like days of Son of man, 20; 8; 9; 113; 11; 12; 264; 7; 8; 2459-2463; 4706; 3-7; 4797; 4-6; 13; faith of, was tested, 4386; 10-12; faithful to his generation, 6167; 10; God's covenant with, 1614; intonation of, ecclesial, 2553; 4-7; perfect in his generation, 2844; 1.

And: Ark, types, 181; 3-7; family typified church, 3757; 2.

**NOAH'S:**

ARK: Alleged discovery of, 524; 6; 7; found on Mt. Ararat by Rev. J. J. Nouri, D. D., L. L. D. (1894), 1689; 6; 7; model for ship-building, 3525; 9; scientific dimensions of, 408; 2; 3; 2679; 14; 15; 3336; 3, 4.

**NOBILITY:** Evils of, in Great Britain, 1152.

Of character: Exemplified by Samuel, 3223; 8; 9; of David displayed, 2017; 7; sometimes a stumbling stone, 3762; 1.

True, in action, 1555; 12.

**NORLEMAN:** Inquired of Jesus the way of eternal life, 4638; 4-7.

**NORLE-MINDED:** Not necessarily Christians, 2331; 2-7, 10-13; seek not the Christian's attitude, 5897, 5898; taught by Christ Jesus, 1735; 15-17.

**NORSEMAN:**

Theories: A P. A. Adams' book examined, 1297-1299; controverted, 863-867; four theories and four journals, 1453; 3; no grounds for, 997-999; not to be waded through to help others out, 1890; 7; 10; popular, 925; 3-4; seductive, 1205; 8; 9; should we study? 1025; test to apply to, 1205; 2-11.

**NORDAU:**

Max: Views of, respecting Zionism, 4572; 3-7; Zionist's view of Jesus, 2630, 2631.

**NORTH:** America, tropical at one time, 4136; 11-14.

Dakota: Bloodless revolution in, 6431; 7, 8; 6432; 1-13.

**NORTHROP:** Pres. Cyrus, on the decay of belief in God, 2938; 9-11.

**ORTHAW:** Call for truth in, 707; 4, 7-10; influenced by higher criticism, 4136; 15; religious conditions in, 1333; 7; 10; truth received in, 3402; 11, 12; 3523; 2-4; 17-19; welcomes Papacy (1896), 194; 12.

**NOSE:** Roman, what it indicates, 2900; 8.

**NOURI:** Rev. Dr. J. J. claims to have

found Noah's ark on Mt. Ararat (1894), 1689; 6, 7.

**NOVELS:** Can saints sell? 1986; 3, 4.

**NOVICES:** In the church detected by V. D. M. questions, 5941; 8; 9; not to be leaders, 3012; 1; 5982; 7-11.

**NOW:** Significance of word in Bible, 518; 10.

**NUMBERED:** With the transgressors, 2473, 2474.

**NUMBERING:** Our days a profitable practice, 2896; 8; tribes of Israel (Letter), 5355; 10-15.

**NUMBERS:** Climax of fifty in Scriptures, 5139; 15.

Forty: Days upon Judah (Ezek. 4:1-8); 1341; 9; in Scriptures indicates a complete period of testing, 5374; 10; in Revelation are literal, 2782; 2.

Seven: As it occurred in Jacob's life, 109; 2; creative days, symbolic, 91; 6; 7; 9; in Bible symbology, 314, 315; significance of, 918; 7-9.

10-14; 109; 3; symbol of perfection, 5139; 15; use of, in re Noah and ark, 109; 1.

AND: Pharaoh's dream, 109; 4; the time of gentiles, 109; 10.

Three hundred and three days upon Israel (Ezek. 4:1-8), 1341; 9; three, sacred number, 197; 2; 210; 5, 6, 8; 211; 1-3, 7, 8; two, in Bible, 56; 7.

**OATH:** About taking one in court, 3737; 8; coronation, of British opened to Mass, 2822; 9; God's promise and, 111; 1, 2, 8, 10; to Abraham renewed by Jehovah, 3944, 3945.

**OATHS:** To be taken only when prescribed by law, 1827; 15.

**OATS:**

Wild: Bitter harvest of, 2147; 1; 3267; 7; fruitage of, always evil, 4487; 12; nations reap, in the time of trouble, 1653; 5-7, 18-18; 1654; 8-10; will forgiveness of sins save any one from reaping his, 1654; 1-12; 345.

**OBADIAH:** Timid, fearful, type of great company, 3401; 5.

**OBEDIENCE:** "All of you be subject one to another", 1553; 4; 5; better than sacrifice—an example, 1481, 1482; 3234; 2-4; 4206-4208; Christ learned, by the things which he suffered, 1807; 2-6; David and Israel taught a lesson in, 4259; 4260; double-minded man is unstable, 1562; 5; 10, 11.

Essential: To all overcomers, 5481; 8; life, 282; 1; maintenance of love, 4910; 4-8.

Fearful, not good, 21; 5; God's just requirement, 1117; 6; 7, 8, 9; great curse the result of turning from, 3622; 10; humility renders it possible, 2228; 5-11; "If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them", 1802; importunate, of, 1568; 10, 11; is most thoroughly tested by suffering matters, 1543; 7; learned by inflicting, 3591; 1-3; love and heart-harmony the tests at end of Millennium, 1773; 3, 12; means cheerful endurance, 4910; 1-3; more acceptable than sacrifice, 5647.

Of: Christ won life for us, 624; 4-9; 16-23; royal priesthood tested, 4207; 10; 4208; Saul to heavenly vision, 2823-2825; women to husbands, Scriptural teaching on, 2724; 1-3.

Proved faith of Abram, 2847; 5, 7, 8; quickening includes activity of fixed, 1271; 1-3; 5-8; required in Millennium to be absolutely, 1773; 3, 4; 5; Scriptural meaning of the word, 4769; 15; "submit yourselves to every ordinance of man in", 1553; 3-5; test of love, 5082; 12, 13.

To:

BE: Final test at close of Millennium, 2331; 1; required individually at close of Millennium, 5210; 14.

GOD: Dependent upon faith in him, 3936; 4; not compulsory, 770; 2; 3; precedes obedience to earthly powers, 4317; 7-9; the only means of gaining, 1893; 17-19.

GOD's will the test of our relationship to him, 5939; 11-13.

PARENTS: Important, 2024; 4, 5, 14; is source of true prosperity, 2053; 12.

Power that be, 409; 15.

THE LORD: Not acceptable than sacrifice, 5431; 1-7; not now compulsory, 5520; 6; 9-11.

Truth, 49; 10; 78; 4; voice of the Lord, 3163; 5-7, 11, 12.

Warning of, in King Saul's course, 1888; 10-13; why the church needs now to learn 89; 3, 4.

With murmurings: And disputings impossible, 5855; 13; 5856; 1; unaccept-

able, 4929; 12.

AND: Knowledge, 85; 3; sacrifice, required of all overcomers, 4715; 12; 13; 4716; 1, 2.

See Love.

**OBEDIENT:** Only shall live forever, 1107; 10.

**OBJECT:** And Manner of Our Lord's Return, first publication by Brother Russell, 3822; 1.

**OBLIGATION:** Of God to save human race, There is no, 2127; 7.

**OBLIGATIONS:** Of reformed thief, 804; receiving the truth does not release from, 5498; 1-5.

**OBOLIVION:** And Annihilation differentiated, 5327; 2-4, 16-18.

**OBSERVATION:** Kingdom cometh not with, 793; 6; 794; 1, 2, 9.

**OBSESSION:** Demon, see Demon Obsession.

**OBSCULES:** To faith in Millennium, 1092; 3-6.

**OBSTINACY:** Not necessarily a firm will, 5653; 9; vs. constancy, 954; 16.

**OCULT:** Phenomena understood only by Bible students, 4351; 4-15; powers under divine direction distinguished from evil occult powers, 5637; 8-14; teaching demons are spreading, 270; 8.

**OCULTISM:** Church not instructed through, 5637; 12-14; destroys faith in Bible, 650; 12; is demonism, 1992; 6-9; spreading in London, 4195; 11, 15, 16; two sources of, 5271; 17; 5671; 12-14.

Will: Calls us to resist that which is akin to, 6385; 3; will guard against, 4548; 1-3, 16-19.

**OCCUPATION:** Of consecrated to be chosen for spiritual advantages, 5358; 4, 9, 10.

**ODD:**

Follows: Pictured by rocks, 26; 6; Pope puts, under his ban (1895), 1759; 12, 13.

**ODIUM:** Attached to the truth, why permitted, 3468; 6.

**OFFENSE:** Caution to carefulness in not giving, 5774; 1-3, 9, 10; Jesus a rock of 175-177; 2658; 8; not to be taken easily, 3504; 1; 2; 4978; 4; to be ignored where none is meant, 2206; 1.

**OFFERING:** In righteousness, they shall offer an, 3887; 7; 8; meat, in type and antitype, 84; 3-7; wave, type and antitype, 73; 11-14; 2271; 1-2; word used in two senses, 4867; 9, 10.

**OFFERINGS:** Sacrificial, type and antitype, explained, 4545, 4546; to the Lord by the consecrated, 3703; 10-14.

**OFFICE:** Holding in civil life is it proper for the saints? 1531; 3, 4, 14; not every member has same, 733; 7.

**OFFICES:** Successful colportaging in (Letter), 5713; 1-5, 9-12.

**OFFICIALS:** Of the law its violators, 525; 5, 11.

**OFFICIALNESS:** A menace to new creation, 3061; 8.

**OIL:** Anointing, in antitype, 134; 10; 6307; 2; use of your, 3868; 7-9; 5523; 4-6, 12.

**Holy Anointing:** Typical features in connection with, 4092, 4093; used on priests and kings of Israel, 5549; 1-2.

Increase of the widow's cruse of, 558; 7; 3430, 3431.

Of holy spirit: Anoints our heads, 3270; 8; essential to standing, 3868; 5-9; illuminating and comforting, 3435; 10; 11; thou anointest my head with, 4280; 8.

Used as type of holy spirit throughout Scriptures, 183; 1; 2225; 1, 2; 3431; 8, 9; what it typifies, 84; 6, 7; 134; 10; and coal trusts scored by N. Y. American, 3073, 3074.

**ONION:**

Antitype: Anointing the Lord with, 2448; 2, 3.

**OLD:** Age, Solomon's, vivid pen picture of, 1533; 3-8, 14, 15.

**Man:** Human will pictured as, 5685; 6, 13; mortification of, typified by fall of Jericho, 4070; 4-6, 9-11.

PIT: A deep, how, 1214; new creature predominates, 4894, 4895; 5221; 1, 2, 8-10.

We have put off the, 6347; 1-3.

**OLIVE:** Branch and dove are symbols of peace, 2237; 5.

**OMNIPOTENCE:** Jehovah not now in every matter exercising his, 1780; 15-20; 1781; 15; no such thing as a love, 1329; 5; of God not exercised now, 1272; 2-7, 9-11; one of Jehovah's attributes, 5210; 3-5.

**OMNIPRESENCE:**

Of: God a false theory, 5547; 10-13; Jehovah not taught in Bible, 5210; 1, 2.

**OMRI:** Unscrupulous but successful king, 3399; 2, 3.

**ONE:**

Even as: Jesus and Father are, disciples to be, 3553; 3, 4, 6; misapplication of text, we are, 3534; 1, 2, 8.

Baptism refers to consecration, 3356; 8, 9.

God: Not a Trinity, 389; 5-9, 11, 12; 12; 13; 714; 715; 4107; 1, 2.

How, we are all called in, 3634; 7-11; 3635; 1-2; hundred years old, child shall die, 1772; 1-10; taken, other left, 4347; 5, 6.

Thing: Have I desired of the Lord, 1915; 5, 4; Paul, died, 478; 10-14; work denunciated, 3200; 1-4.

**ONENESS:** In Christ, 68; 7.

Of: Body members, 2481; 6-8; 5212, 5213.

**CHRIST:** And church, 827; 7-17; pictured by pyramid, 271; 1, 2, 9.

**FATHER AND SON:** 80; 8; is in sentiment, 3661; 8, 9.

Head and body, 270; 13; Jesus and the Father is in spirit, 3553; 3, 4, 6; mind in the Lord, exhortation to, 3127; 8-10; the divine family, 3160, 3161.

**OPEN:** Face, beholding the Lord with, 3566; 9; shop effect on Socialism, 3566; 9.

**OPERA:** "Christus" commended (1895), 1838; 9-12; 1839; 1.

**OPPIATES:** Editor's view on use of, 2544; 14; forced upon China by Britain, 4799; 14-21; 4877; 15, 17.

**OPINIONS:** And judging differentiated, 4799; 14-21.

**OPIMUM:** And Bibles, Christendom's gift to China, 4799; 14-21.

**OPPORTUNITIES:**

Of: God's purposes always thwarted, 4293; 5, 8; Society urged to co-operate with it again, 6202; 10; truth, how we treat, 4482; 7-10; Watch Tower again thwarted, 4293; 5, 8.

Willful, do not waste time with, 567; 7.

**OPPORTUNITIES:**

For Service: 942; 11, 12; 943; 1, 5, 6; why denied, 2412; 3.

Increase responsibilities, 5386; 16; 5387; 2.

**OPPORTUNITY:**

Universal: 1261; 10, 11; as taught in, Presbyterian creed, 1309; 22, 23; 1310; 1-5.

**OPPOSERS:** Our proper attitude toward, 2836; 1-3.

**OPPOSITION:** Answer to open letter sent out by (1909), 4562; 8-13, 15-26; between Catholic orders and Catholic clergy, 2062; 8, 9, 12, 13; Brother Russell's attitude toward, 1192; 9, 18; how Christ Jesus met, 1735; inevitable cessation of activity in God's service, 1736; 12; Jewish, to Brother Russell's message abroad, 4801, 4802; letters of encouragement to those meeting, 1843; 15, 25-28; more effectual, coming from the religious element, 4583; 8, 9; proper attitude toward, 1736; 12; replies to be made earlier to, 616; 11; replying to attacks of, in newspapers, 1852; 7.

To: Jesus came from the clergy of his day, 3316; 2.

**THE:** Light chiefly from nominal Christians, 5719; 8-10; love and new covenant teaching, 4326, 4327.

**THIRTH:** 431; 4-12; advantage, 4416; 5, 8, 9; by clergy, 325; 1-4, 12; how to handle, 340; 2-5, 10-12; often from leaders, 4365; 5, 6; often the result of ignorance, 5145; 2-9; sometimes evidences sincerity, 2121; 2.

**OPPOSITIONS:** Sifting of 1894 discussed, 1659-1667; in harvest work fruitful of good, 3883; 9-11.

**OPPRESSION:** Cause of uprisings, 743; 3-7.

Of: Jews kept them to their faith, 742; 9; laboring class, 3329; 17; the poor by wealthy unwise, 5723; 10-12.

And feed: no portion of the saints, 3051; 5, 6.

**ORATORY:** See Speaking, Public.

**ORDAINED:** All the spirit-begetten are divinely, 5363; to preach, all Christians are, 646; 3-8.

**ORDERS:** Among the royal priesthood, 1137; 6, 7.

In God's: Arrangements, 576; 2; universe, 627; 8, 9; man and woman, 1548-1551.

Resurrection to be in, 62; 11, 12; social of today doomed, said Brother Russell, 6091; 9, 10, 21, 22; 6092; value of, 833; 18.

**ORDERS:** And Money Orders, should be sent to Society, not to individuals, 5822; 15.

**ORDINATION:** Clergy, their right to preach, 64; 6; false views respecting, 5939; 7; 5940; 6-8; fraudulent in Methodism, 986; 1-3; human and







**Temporal Power** of: 539-800 A.D., 1093-11; ended 1798: 24-16.

Thinks she can control the laborers, 1741: 17-26; 1773: 4-7; alarming proposition, 1168; attempts at (1896), 1959: 20-23.

**CARDINAL GIBBONS:** On the subject of, 1740: 6-13; welcomed by Protestant (?) clergy, 1207.

Catholic priests attend Protestant D.D.s in Bay City sign a compact (1895), 1766: 1-8.

**CHURCH:** Federation attempts (1896), 1959: 20-23; of England on (1894), 1741: 14-20; 4186: 7-14; of England seeks recognition from, 2048: 2.

Encyclical of Pope Leo XIII on (1894), 1704, 1705; English Church's attitude on (1895), 1791: 9-13; Episcopallians' attitude on (1895), 1859: 1-2; "Father" Doyle speaks before a Presbyterian seminar (1894), 1752: 2-4; government's, 817: 1-2; Greek church possible, 486: 3, 5, 9; heavens rolled together as a scroll, 1474; 1488: 3-5; how the Episcopallian archbishop views (1895), 1817: 5-7; love letters between a Roman Catholic cardinal and a Methodist D.D., 1764: 2-15; movement to reunite with the various oriental divisions, 1740: 14-23; 1741: 1-4; mutual recognition in Africa first step towards, 1090: 1-5; Pan-American convention of religions proposed (1895), 1770: 6-8; POPE: Long for, 1740: 14-23; and state in the United States, 1770: 1-5; offers indulgence for prayers for conversion of Protestants (1895), 1824: 9-11; 1825: 1, 2, 10; to draw Anglicans, disposed to let "secular clergy" marry (1895), 1804: 18-20. Progress of Protestant (1894), 1741: 5-8, 11-20.

**PROTESTANT:** Love for the "old mother"—Papacy, 1790: 6, 9; mayor and officials of Southampton attend Catholic mass, 1514: 2.

Protestantism in process, 1355: 13, 14; 1741: 5-8, 11-20.

**PROTESTANTS:** Desire, 1547: 9-12; getting "liberal" toward, 1166: 6; will fraternalize, but not perfect, 1752: 5-8; yearn for, 1079: 10-14; 1547: 9-12.

Prussian government, 817: 1, 2; straw indicates the wind, 1207: 4; 1208: 2; there will be, but merely sympathy and co-operation, 1817: 5-7; "United Religious Association" (1895), 1858: 8.

Unscriptural errors of, 560.

**View** of: Civil power, 1049: 14-18; Protestantism, 1764: 16-26; 1765: 1-4; the church vs. the true view, 1573: 10-13; 1574.

Views of, on education, liberty of conscience, governmental rights, and Protestantism, 1518: 1.

**Why:** Compared to leopard in Revelation 13: 2, 2538: 21; hated in Catholic countries and welcomed in Protestant countries, 1941: 12, 13; "Protestants" no longer protest against, 1775: 14, 15; 1776: 1, 2.

**THE:** Antichrist, 305: 5, 6; Douay Version was published by the, 2012: 8.

Woman clothed with sun and the, 306: 4-6; work in Germany, 4725: 3-8, 11; worse than grossest heathenism, 1185: 1-4; worshiping, 817: 2.

**And:** Greek church union, 486: 3-5, 9; Protestantism compared, 322.

**VS.:** Declaration of Independence, 1049: 7; schools in 1888, 1022.

See Antichrist; Apostasy; Babylon; East Church of England; Declaration of Independence; Man of Sin; Roman Catholicism.

**PARABLE:** Bride of Christ, 2976: 2, 3; 2978: 5-7; building on rock or sand foundation, 5407: 5, 6; camel and needle's eye explained, 2762: 6; 3644: 6-9; 4658: 10-12; 5466: 1-4; definition of, 5707: 4; Dives and Lazarus, explained, 283: 5, 6, 11; 487: 10; 1000: 1042; 1086: 11-13; 1965: 2803-2805; 5004, 5005; 5444, 5445; drag-net, 920: 1, 2; 1718: 1, 2, 6, 7; 3508: 8; 4637: 1, 2; 5048: 8; embryological, 5049, 5050; false prop-foals, 1577: 4-11; faulty band, foot or eye, 5130: 15, 16; 5131: 1, 2, 9; feast rejected by some, explanation of the, 5415: 5-8, 11-13.

**Field:** Explained, 97: 8; is the world of Christendom, 2277: 2.

**WHEAT:** Of harvest period limited, 4254: 8; of wheat, with tares by Satan, 5910: 4, 18; parable of the, 5048, 5049.

**Good Samaritan, 1767; 1939; 3804: 2-4; 5699: 7, 11, 12; great supper, 1957: Ground:**

**GOOD:** Children of the kingdom, the seed in, 5736: 6, 8, 9; seed that falls upon, 3764: 11; what constitutes, 2628: 4, 9, 11.

**STONY:** Hearers of the kingdom message, 4635: 1; heart of some Christians is, 2791: 2.

**THORN:** Seed that falls upon, 3764: 9, 10; 4635: 2; some Christians are, hearers, 5736: 5; what constitutes, 2627: 9, 10.

**Guests:** At marriage feast, examination by the king of, 2301: 9-11; of wedding, who they are, 58: 5.

**House** built upon sand and upon sand, 4568: 17; 5407: 5, 6; illustrative of the kingdom message, 3635, 3636.

**Jews:** Rejection of call foretold in marriage feast, 5415: 5-8, 11-18; return to God pictured in prodigal son, 4568: 17; 5407: 5, 6; illustrative of the kingdom message, 3635, 3636.

**Justification** pictured in prodigal son, 4568: 17; 5407: 5, 6; 5492: 5493: 1, 2.

**Kingdom:** Explained, 58: 2-5, 8-13.

**OF HEAVEN:** Likened to mustard seed, 45: 11; nucleus of all parables, 2276: 1-3; 5414, 5415.

**Laborers** in the vineyard considered, 4667: 5473, 5474; leaven, 2635: 1-3; 5050: 3, 4.

**Lest:** Coin explained, 2707: 3, 6-11; 5427: 11; sheep; 1216; 2706: 6, 7, 8; 5427: 2-3.

**Marriage** feast explained, 4: 15-19; 58: 2-5, 9-13; 342: 6-8; 343; 2300-2302; 2701, 2702; 3833, 3834; 4525; 4679; 5510, 5511.

**Mustard** seed: Christendom likened to grain of, 4636: 3; nominal church like grain of, 2634: 12, 13; 5049: 14; 5406: 11-13.

**See Grain.**

**Obsession** of an empty heart, 4291: 7, 8; pearl of great price is gospel calling, 4636: 8, 9; 5048: 3-5; penny explained, 4666; picturing Lord's return, 2974: 9-10; 2975: 1-3; pounds;

1972; 2735, 2736; 2975: 2, 3; 3869: 4, 5; 3948: 5, 6, 10; 3949: 1, 2; 5387: 3, 10-13; 5492; 5493: 1, 2.

**Prodigal** son: 1958; 2708; 3360, 3361; 3365, 3366; 5434, 5435; pictures publican and sinners, 1450: 3260: 5; twofold interpretation of, 2708: 4-5.

**Rich** farmer explained, 5306: 8-11; sheep and goats, 454, 655; 1086: 7-10; 2606, 2607; 4694, 4695; 5530; 5531; sheep-fold, 2672, 2673; slumbering of ten virgins explained, 41: 1-2; sower and seed, 97: 9, 11-14; 1023: 3-6; 1024: 1-2; 2027, 2628; 3763; 3764; 4254, 4255; 5639: 1-7, 9-16; 5736; steward, Pharisees denounced by Jesus in the, 5436, 5437; talents, 1972; 2764, 2765; 3695: 6, 8; 3696; 3870, 3871; 4693; 5398: 1-11; 6311; 6312; the great supper, 1957; three measures of meal, 2635: 2; treasure hid in the field, 5047: 8; two debtors, 2295: 4-6; 2668: 8, 9; unfaithful husbandmen, 4678: 4-12.

**Unforgiving:** Officer, 3802; servant explained, 1713: 10-15; 5413: 14-16; 5135.

**Unjust:** Judge, 3841: 2-6; steward, 1626; 2715, 2716; 4650: 7, 8; 5386: 7-11; 5749: 6, 9, 10.

**View** of our opponents on ten virgins, 49: 3; wine-drawers, 4504, 5505: 8.

**Vineyard:** Teaches eleventh hour consecration, 4303: 6-9; 4304; 4678: 4; and wicked husbandmen, 1795; 1982.

**Virgins:** 38, 39; 40: 7; 87: 10-13; 88: 2-5; 110: 7-8; 141: 10-12, 22, 23; 288: 8; 1941: 13-15; 1952: 1, 8, 8-10; 2763: 3-5; 2976: 2, 3; 2978: 5-7; 3867-3869; 4654: 8; 4692; 4693; 5522: 8; 5523; going forth, explained, 40: 1; pictured in Solomon's Song, 4249: 7, 10-14.

**Watchful** servants, 2692, 2693.

**Widow:**

**GARMENT:** Binding him hand and foot, 954: 10-14; casting off of, 40: 7; 41: 1, 2, 9; 190: 1-3; 4548: 13-15; explanation of, 88: 9; 4679; of bride of Christ, 4525; rejected by some, 2302: 2; relation of creed to the, 76: 2; removal of means, the second death, 4525: 9-11; robe of Christ's righteousness pictured by the, 2301: 11; 5511: 1-4; theology not, 50: 3, 10; what it is, 40: 7;

41: 1, 2, 8, 9; 49: 6; 50: 1-3, 8-12; 76: 2-7, 15-17; what it represents, 426: 6; 50: 1-3, 8-12; 76: 2-7, 15-17; who wears, 58: 13.

**Who** is Bridegroom of, 58: 5.

**Wheat:**

**AND:** Darnel illustrate real and nominal Christians, 4635: 3-5; tares, 20: 1, 2; 87: 3-9, 11-14; 593: 12; 1362: 1-8; 2633, 2634; 4635; tares, difference between, 2567: 11.

**Field,** 5048, 5049; sown by Lord, tares by Satan, 3769-3771.

**See Seed.**

**PARABLES:** Almost entirely concerning the kingdom, 5406: 3-8; cannot be taken literally, 454: 2-7; drawn out of the honest-hearted, 5508: 8, 9, 15; explain ransom and sin-offering, 4535; 7, 12, 13; 4536; forgiveness taught in, 3801-3803.

**Kingdom:** Clarify ransom and sin-offering, 4535: 7, 12, 13; 4536; explained, 2717: 6.

**Of Jesus:** Likened to smoked glass, 22: 7; perplexing until holy spirit was given, 3518: 9.

**Of talents** and pounds: 2975: 2, 3; difference between, 6311: 3, 4.

**Pharisees** taught, 920: 6, 2707; relate to church class, 920: 6; review of, 2717: 6.

**Why:** Jesus spoke in, 29: 5; 801: 2-5; 1741: 276: 7; 3768: 7-13; 4644: 2-7, 10-12; 5087: 17; 5088: 1-3; so expressive, 29: 5.

**See Seed.**

**PARADISE:** Garden of Eden was, 2832, 2833; in Millennium the earth to be a, 2832; meaning of word, 506: 17, 18; proper use in Greek of the comma in Scripture regarding their in, 6250: 15; 6251: 1; thou shalt be with me in, 506: 4-9, 17-19; 2011: 13-17; 2788: 1-5; 3902: 2-7; 4172: 9; 5132: 14-18; 5133: 1; 5578: 4, 9, 10.

**PARALLELS:** Jewish and gospel ages, 39: 1-6; 114: 5, 6, 11; 224: 2-10; 238: 1-18; 289: 8; 559: 8-10; 600: 1-9, 12-18; 2977: 2-5.

**Of:** The two ages applicable only to nominal systems, 4742: 9, 10; 5950: 9-12; time correct, 188-190.

**Showing** preparation for cornucopia, 1546, 4537.

**PARALYSIS:** Infantine, remedy for, 5946: 15; Jesus heals a paralytic, 1722; rejoicing in the truth despite extreme (letter), 5311: 1-7, 9-14.

**PARASITES:** Aristocrats and landlords are, 1032: 12.

**PARADOX:** Distinct from ransom, 324: 1-13; 13-18; does not forgive or, 1059: 10.

**For:** Editors of "The Finisher's Mystery" urged by Scranton paper, 6383: 4-9, 11; us found on the Lord's table, 1494: 6.

**And** acquittal differentiated, 838: 9.

**PARANTAGE:** Neither sinful nor dishonorable, 4090: 13.

**PARENTHOOD:** Sane and insane, 1080: 9-12.

**PARENTS:** Absalom an example of dishonoring, 3262: 1-8; attitude of, toward worldly offspring, 634: 5-10.

**Typical** of many children of the kingdom, 1865: 12; disobedience to, a sign in the last days, 2074: 5-7; 2460: 2; duty to children of, 2886: 1; 4776: 3, 7, 10-13; influence over children, 5242: 9; obedience to, source of prosperity, 2053: 12; obligated to children, 1869: 5; provision for children in time of trouble, 1963; responsibility of, to children, 719: 6; 874: 1, 2, 6; 1097: 5, 6; 1882: 8, 19; 2766: 7; 2902: 3, 4; 2903: 3, 4; 3094: 9; 3598: 9; 3608: 1-2; 4091: 5-7; 5287: 6-9; 5700: 1-3; sanctify unbellying children, 2991: 1-3, 5.

**Should:** Bring up our children in the truth, 1871: 14, 15; 1872: 1-3, 9-11; consecrate their children before birth, 1671: 6, 7; dedicate their children to the Lord, 4835: 5, 6, 9, 10; demand obedience, 2024: 4, 6, 14; properly advise their children, 2388: 7.

**TEACH THEIR CHILDREN:** Religion, 1191: 4, 7; the hollowness of worldly pleasure, 1872: 2, 3; the truth, 1104: 9-11; 1142: 1-5; 1191: 4, 7.

**To** give the family a sign of insanity of, 1732: 8-11; how kind of, unfaithful, 4091: 12-14; 4092: 1; why their influence with children is limited, 5242: 9.

**PARIS:** Impressions of, during Brother Russell's tour (1891), 1377: 5, 8.

**PAUL:** King's, sought for farm use, 4143: 17.

**PARLIAMENT:** Of Religions: see Religious.

**PAROCHIAL:** Schools, see Schools.

**PAROUSIA:** Light upon (1881), 188,

189; meaning of word, 20: 7-9; 580: 10.

**Of the Lord:** 228: 4, 5; 348; 2974: 2, 3; 2978: 8; due (1874), 5565: 16. Who is Bridegroom of, 58: 5.

**See Presence.**

**And:** Epiphania defined, 4543: 7, 8, 15; glorification, 51: 2.

**PARTAKING:** Of Memorial should be with pure heart, 6219: 8.

**See Memorial.**

**PARTIALITY:** Wisdom from above is without, 2263: 14.

**PARTICIPATION:** Of church in one loaf, 840: 9, 10.

**PARTITION:** What was the middle wall of, 4485: 1.

**PARTS:** Two: Shall be cut off and die, 3834: 1-3.

**PASCHAL:** Lamb: See Passover Lamb.

**PASSION:** An expensive luxury, 3602: 4-8.

**And:** Crime, greater were accounted for, 5248: 2-6; principle, distinguished, 6142: 10.

**Vs.** principle, evidences of, 6385: 12-15.

**PASSIONS:** Blood poisoned by evil, 2384: 3.

**PASSOVER:** Antitypical significance of, 208: 1-7; 225, 226; 2918; 4492: 13; 4703: 1-8, 10-13; beginning of, blood of, 4576: 7, 8; 4772: 9, 10; 1015: 9, 10; 1016: 1-11.

**Celebration** of At Pittsburgh, 476: 9-11, 19, 20; Memorial, 325: 5-10.

**Christ** our slain, 839: 840; church's part in, 211: 13, 14; 212; explained in type and antitype, 6218: 7-11.

**Fasts:** Ann observed by nation under Heshkiah, 2379: 10; antitype of, 2271: 5; following the supper, 900: 2-6; regular time for keeping the, 3526: 2-5, 13; what it typified, 3363: 4.

**Now:** Jesus reckon the date for the, 2124: 2-4; reckoned among Christian sects, 2991: 5, 10; the date is arrived at, 4127: 21; 5192: 3-3; 6215: 3, 4. In 1907 was March 28, 3968: 2; instituted, 1857; 2917: 5, 11; 3996: 1, 3, 5-7; 6059: 4-13.

**When:** Celebrated the, 2711: 7; prepares to celebrate his last, 3850: 2. Jewish method of ascertaining date of the, 2270: 5, 7.

**Lamb:**

**BLOOD** OF: Applied for world in Millennium, 4555: 11, 12; in type and antitype, 1321: 6.

**Christ** the antitypical, 17: 12; 24: 2-4, 9; 208: 1-3; 2918: 5; flesh and blood in type and antitype, 1321: 6; typified Jesus, 900: 1; when slain, 2953: 3-5, 8-10.

**Night** picture of gospel age, 3525: 7; time of special favor to Jews shown by prophecy, 6235-6237.

**Partaken** by the unsanctified, 4812: 17; proper method of figuring, 1289: 4-13; sacrifice, church has no share in the, 4535: 1; significance to Jews and Christians, 2749: 9, 9; 5869: 9, 10, 22; special trials permitted at the, 2134: 6; 2793: 5-9; 3760: 5-8.

**Supper:** Jewish method of reckoning date of, 5191: 3-6; what it signifies, 740.

**Typical** of the type to picture two in antitype, 5870: 1, 2.

**Type:** And antitype, 94: 2; 211: 5, 6, 10-13; 465; 721: 1-4, 7-13; 839, 840; 2429: 4, 5; 3959-3961; 5640, 5641; ceased with Jesus, the antitype of the lamb, 6072: 13, 18.

**When** celebrated, 833: 8-13; who a set time for celebration of the, 3526: 2-5; and Atonement Day sacrifices different, 4384, 4385.

**See Memorial.**

**PASTOR:** Russell: See Russell, C. T.

**PASTORS:** Deacons are not, 2205: 13; deacon in number of, 609: 2; scarer in Nebraska, 3853: 13; unfaithful, 1208.

**And** teachers in church, 365: 1-6, 10-16.

**PASTURES:**

**Great:** Of truth for God's sheep, 3269: 4; provided for true followers of Jesus, 4279: 6-9.

**In the East** and at home different, 3269: 1; 4278: 6.

**PATCHING:** Of old garment ineffectual, 349: 5.

**PATENTS:** Justice of, 1162: 10.

**PATN:** Of the justified, the way of righteousness, 2389: 8-10.

**PATNS:** Straight, for your feet, 4348: 2; 5974, 5975; that branch from the Christian's walk, 2389: 1-5.



11-13; waiting upon God, 3784: 2. In tribulation, 1721: 5.  
**Essential** in running the Christian's race, 5319: 12-17; exemplified by Abraham, 2857: 1; exercises of, in Berean classes, 4008: 7; 4009: 1-5; experience and hope, parts of character development, 1588: 18, 19; final test of, 5650: 11-18; 6246: 3, 4; good and bad motives for manifestation of, 6261: 10-12; how to develop, 6261: 3-5; "Let patience have her perfect work," 1721; manifestation of love, 2204: 2.  
**Meaning**: Of the word to the world, 2790: 10; to Christians, 2791: 1.  
**Messias** cheerful, 4501: 1; 4502: 1; meek, uncomplaining endurance of suffering with humble resignation and perseverance, 1721: 2; necessary to endure unto the end, 6261: 14.  
**Needed**: To develop fruitage, 2155: 5-9; endure the final testing time, 6429: 6-10; obtain the reward, 4503: 5; No other grace more needed, 1656: 5; No indifference, 438: 8-10.  
**Of**: Jesus in dealing with Judas, 3543: 7; Job, 1721: 9-11.  
**(Ira)** Part in character development, 1721; required to receive the promises, 3245: 6; 3246: 5; "Rest in the Lord and wait patiently for him," 1840: 7-9; self-examination in, 1114: 11; test after harvest is over, 6428: 12; 6429: 9; 6430: 3; we are not to be disappointed when the test of endurance is applied, 1759: 16; what it is, 1628: 2-6; why we should have, 3593: 22.  
**With our weaknesses** should be limited, 5650: 8-9; word of my: I will keep thee, because thou hast kept the, 5718: 3, 4; and long suffering not to be confused, 6260: 6.  
**Endurance**: Humility.  
**PATNOS**: Apostle John a convict on the Isle of, 1598: 11, 12; meaning of word, 529: 2.  
**PATON**:  
**Mr. J. H.**: Erroneous views on ransom, 483; rejected tabernacle teachings in, 1861, 3925: 3.  
**PATRIARCHAL**: Age, see Age.  
**PATRIOTISM**: Archbishop Ireland's words of, at Rome, 1784: 3-6; Christian's attitude toward, 2001: 31; 2002: 1, 3, 8-10; encouraged through fear of revolution, 5518: 4-8; factor in holding nations together, 5516: 8; of Moses unequalled, 5298: 5-8; often assumed, 139: 3; pure, the welfare of, 1602: 1; 1563: 10; Saint Paul's pure, 1692: 1; specimen of Papal love for the flag, 1839: 9, 10, 14-17; true and false defined, 6241: 6-9; what is true, 2001: 31; 2002: 1, 3, 8-10.  
**PATTEN**: J. N., death of Brother (1906), 1860: 1, 2, 9.  
**PATTERMAN**: All saints should be a earnest endeavor to copy Christ, 1886: 1, 6; changed by watching the perfect, 3739: 7-9.  
**PATTON**: Dr. F. L., denounces the new Christianity, 3602: 15-21.  
**PAUL**: Accomplishments of, 478: 7-9; advantages of, as a man, 6442: 3, 14; (his) argument in support of Israel's part in the new covenant, 4497: 9-12. As: An acute logician, 1565: 6, 10, 11; 1566: 1; one born before due time, saw Jesus, 5035: 1, 2.  
**At**: Corinth, 1557; Ephesus, 1558; 4432: 4-8; Rome, 1570.  
**Becoming** a Christian, harmony of various accounts of, 2117: 6, 7.  
**Before**: Agrippa, 1568; Felix, 1564.  
**Bids** the Ephesian elders farewell at Miletus, 1558.  
**Birth** of: Natural and spiritual, 152: 10; under divine superintendence, 97: 2.  
**Blindness**: A thorn in the flesh, 2118: 3; removed by Ananias, 4356: 1-3.  
**Brought**: Gospel to Athenians, 4409, 4410; to Antioch to serve Christians, 4358: 2, 10.  
**Carrying** the gospel into Macedonia, 4399, 4400; caution of, developed by experience, 2191: 13; changed under the influence of the holy spirit, 5637: 8-11.  
**Character** of: Beautiful, 1232; sublime, 1558: 5-7, 11, 12.  
**Charge** of, to Timothy, 1127, 1128; chief of apostles, 550: 10-16, 1551.  
**Chosen**: "From his mother's womb," 2823: 2, 3; 3987: 6, 7; 4356: 4-6; to succeed Judas, 550: 5; 1523: 1, 2; (the) Christian vs. Saul the persecutor, 4239: 20; 4240: 1-3; circumcision of Timothy advised by, 2157: 7, 8; 3022: 3, 4; clergy deny his inspiration, 1419; comforted by the brethren, 4507: 2, 3; concession of, to Jerusalem church brought trials, 4484: 9; 4485: 1; con-

secrated before converted, 953: 9; considered his yoke easy, 1961: 13, 14.  
**Conversion** of: complete, 2117: 2; to Christianity, 551: 1-3; 1444: 2824: 8-6; 2969, 2970; 4355: 8-11. Could wish himself accused for his brethren, 4692: 1, 3-6; counsel of, to elders, 2221: 1-5; counted all things loss, 478: 10-15; courage of amidst mob violence, 4505: 5-7; counsel recorded in Acts 21: 30-26; was not compromising the truth, 1526: 12-14; 1527: 1, 2; death of, was by beheading, 2229: 3. Defense of: Against charges of false brethren, 4517, 4518; before Felix examined, 3194: 8-10; 3195: 1-5.  
**Delivered** from the hands of Lystra, 4593: 3, 4, 10-12; denounced by higher critics, 3481: 4, 5, 8; describes man's fall into sin, 2719: 4; description of personal appearance of, 2969: 1; desire of, 1018-1020.  
**Did** not: Beg money from churches, 2211: 10; believe in Trinity, 2199: 6-8.  
**Disagreement** of, with Barnabas, 1545: 17; 1546: 1, 2; discouraged and sick yet faithful, 4416: 3-5.  
**Discouragement** of: At Corinth, 3143: 8, 9; offset by a vision, 4416: 3, 10-12.  
**Discourse** of: At Athens, 1557; on Mars Hill, 1557: 5, 10-17.  
**Divine** supervision of his birth, 4197: 4; early life and parentage of, 4355: 2-7; earnest desire of, 1018-1020; 1827; education and training of, 2117: 3-6; effort of, to gain Christ, 478; 1514: 1; eloquence of before governors, 646: 10, 12; Elymas blinded by, as a rebuke, 2141: 6; 4360: 7, 8; emphatically taught the fall of Adam, 1794: 8-18.  
**Eglist** of, to the Ephesians analyzed, 2220, 2221; Philipians indicates their high development, 5810: 5-7.  
**Exile** of, some written while a prisoner, 3208: 4.  
**Example** of: An encouragement, 1558: 5-7, 11, 12.  
**IN**: Decision of character, 2951: 2; endurance, 6130: 3, 7, 8; faithfulness through good and evil report, 5774: 1-3, 9; faith-like love, 4141: 2, 7; humility and patience, 5636: 1-4; rejoicing in the Lord always, 1556: 8; singleness of purpose, 478: 7-14.  
**To elders** and pilgrims today, 5987: 18; 5988: 1-4.  
**Execution** of, when? 1570: 10; exhortation of, to elderly men, 2723: 4-7.  
**Experiences** of, in Lystra, 1471: 5-8, 14; faithful witness of Christ by, 3057: 5-11; favored above Barnabas as chief in the work, 2141: 6, 7.  
**First**: Missionary sermon of, 1465; to see that Mosaic law is not binding on Christians, 1728: 8-11.  
**Formerly** a mistaken zealot, 4355: 8-11.  
**Given**: A thorn in the flesh, 2825: 1; change of heart by Lord, 4197: 7, 8; special revelations, 1523: 1, 2.  
**God's** chosen vessel, 4356: 4-6; guided of the Lord by, 3184: 4; healed others, could not heal himself, 2118: 3; hearing of, before Festus and Agrippa, 3196-3198; honest in persecuting Christians, 2969: 2-5.  
**How**:  
**HE**: Could see the glorified Jesus, 5408: 5-8, 13, 14; let his light shine before men, 993: 9-13; ran the Christian race, 1884, 1885; resembled Napoleon Bonaparte, 1232: 5, 6. His epistles were written and preserved, 1582: 1-3.  
**Humility** of, at Corinth, 2191: 12; "I thank God that I am counted none of you," said, 1539: 21; 1540: 8-11; imprisonment and death of, at Rome, 2229; insisted on his rights as a Roman citizen, 4407: 8-10; inspired apostle, 448: 8, 9, 23; instructs Titus as overseer, 2728: 27-29; Jesus revealed in vision to, 2824: 1-3; journey of, from Ephesus to Jerusalem, 2222; kept certain features of the law as a justifiable expediency, 1559: 10; labored with his hands, 2009: 6, 9.  
**Last**: Visit of, to Jerusalem, 1559; words of, 4520, 4527; 4533, 4534.  
**Leader** in the stoning of St. Stephen, 5858: 1, 2, 11; light to the Gentiles, 2150: 3, 4, 7; manifested a pleasing lack of arrogance, 6443: 3.  
**Message** of: To Athenian philosophers, 3138-3140; was Jesus and forgiveness of sin, 3009: 6, 8-12.  
**Mobbed** and imprisoned at Jerusalem, 4484, 4485; name formerly Sbeol, 2066: 5; need for boasting his qual-

ifications set forth by, 5941: 6, 10-12; 5942: 1-3.  
**Messias**: Example of self-sacrifice, 946: 10-12; 5935: 3, 8; to us, 946: 10-12; 1041: 8.  
**Mist**: Ashamed of the true gospel of Christ, 402, 403; 6248: 12; 6249: 1, 5-8; converted but enlightened, 2117: 2; deterred from duty by bonds and imprisonment, 587: 7, 8; joined with Christ at death immediately, 5133: 2, 3, 10-13; member of a paid ministry, 3157: 6; the founder of the doctrine of redemption, 3481: 4, 5, 8-14.  
**One** great mistake of, 972: 9-13; parting message to Ephesians, 4458, 4459; persecution of, 900: 8; 1840: 1-4; persecution of, and work at Ephesus, 2206, 2207; pointed to himself as an example, 4460: 1, 2, 10; position of, one of great honor, 1744: 7; prayer for healing not answered, 4433: 4, 7, 8.  
**Preached**:  
**CHRIST**: Alone, 5125, 5126; to Jews, 320: 1; rulers, 4500, 4501.  
**Jesus** in synagogue of Antioch, 3364: 4-16.  
**THE**: Gospel without remuneration, 5927: 1, 3; truth in Rome, 3208, 3209.  
**To**: Jewish leaders at Rome, 4507: 5; Jews at Antioch, 2149, 2150; 3009: 8-12; the Athenians, 4409, 4410.  
**Preaching** to the Gentiles, 1466; preparation of, for the Christian ministry, 4356: 12, 13.  
**Prisoner** at: Philipp, 2181: 6, 13, 15; at Rome, 2206, 2207; 1840: 1-4. Probably: A member of Sanhedrin, 2952: 7; the author of Hebrews, 2821: 3.  
**Proofs** of his apostleship: 551; protected from murderous Jews, 4486: 9, 10; proved the resurrection of Jesus, 5034, 5035; purpose of his epistles, 728: 3; rank and precedence, 2968: 9; ready to die for the name of Jesus, 2222, 2223; reasons for his power of endurance, 5951: 4, 10, 11.  
**Refused** to: Give bribe for his release, 4507: 4; preach worldly philosophy, 5125, 5126.  
**Resisted** in his imprisonment, 6430: 6; rejoices that Christ is preached, 831; riot at Ephesus against, 4432: 4-6; sacrifices and sufferings of, 552: 3; sent as light to gentiles, 353: 10-16; shipwreck of, enroute to Rome, 3204, 3205; shipwrecked, 1569; singleness of purpose of, 5950: 10; some of his epistles written while a prisoner, 3208: 4; sometimes preached to worldly, 931: 8; sought freedom from the dead body of the law covenant, 2721: 1, 2; specially loved Philipians, 2227: 3-5.  
**Stoned**: And left for dead, 2151: 3; 4369: 6-10; at Lystra, 3012: 3-5; 4369: 6-10.  
**Sublim** character of, 1558: 5-7, 11, 12; 1581: 9.  
**Sufferings** of: As a Christian at Jerusalem, 3188, 3189; for Christ, 4518: 3, 6; 6265: 5-9.  
**Supercedes** Barnabas in the ministry, 4364: 1, 2; taken prisoner to Caesarea, 4486: 9.  
**Taught**: Christianity to the rulers, 4500, 4501; Christians to expect tribulation, 4369: 11, 12; Galatians freedom from the law, 4510: 9-12.  
**Teaching** of, on: Circumcision not contradictory, 1526: 9-11; ransom, 652: 1.  
**Tears** of, were for others, 1886; tempest tossed but calm, 4505, 4506; tender solicitude of, for Timothy, 2165: 7-11; tent-maker, 619: 2-8, 13-15; testimony of, before Felix, the Roman governor, 4459, 4460; "I have used my liberty from all men," said, 4433: 1-4; too broad for Foreign Mission Board, 962: 7-12, 17, 18; took Judas' place as an apostle, 5002: 5-7, 10, 11; tradition respecting closing days of, 3209: 5; treatment of, at Philipp, 3122, 3123; type or figure of Israel, 4436: 6; used his liberty from all men, 4433: 1-4; various pictures of the character of, 4506: 3; visions and revelations of, 551: 13-15; visit of, to Jerusalem colly received, 2206: 1-3.  
**Warned**: Of bonds awaiting at Jerusalem, 4467: 7, 8; of food, night and day with Jews, 4459: 9, 10.  
**Whole** gospel which he did not shun to declare, 1571: 13; 1572: 1-10.  
**Why**:  
**HE**: Labored only on behalf of the elect, 3586: 6; was chosen after 2667 other candidates, 3057: 7; turned from Asia to Europe with the gospel, 1545: 9, 10, 14-16.

His epistles are numerous, 1523: 3; the special messenger to first epoch of church, 1195: 5.  
**Withstanding** Peter in gospel, 551: 7, 8.  
**Witnessed**: To Christ before Sanhedrin, 4485: 6; 4486: 1-3; the gospel before the Sanhedrin, 5952: 12-14; 5953: 1-4, 10-12.  
**Wrote**: Miracles of, at Ephesus, 3157, 3158; 4420, 4421.  
**And**:  
**BARNABAS**: Dispute between, no proof of bitterness, 2175: 4, 5; explain the circumcising of gentiles, 2158; sent forth as missionaries, 1461; 4560: 2, 3, 4; working as gods at Lystra, 2150: 9; 3011: 5-7; 4369: 2-4.  
**Peter**, likenesses of, 3212: 2; Silas as convicts at Philipp, 1556.  
**PAX**: Pin means of purification (Letter), 5937: 18-22.  
**PEACE**: Abraham the exemplar of, 2848: 4; Andrew's earnest desire for, 1840: 1; nations, 3737: 8-14; army and navy as menaces to, 2915: 10, 12, 14; as assured through war preparations, 4799: 5-8; to be this house, 5979: 7, 8; blessed portion of only the consecrated, 1432: 3; Christ's rich legacy is, 1834: 1-12; 1835: 1-12; 1836: 1-12; 1837: 1-12; the Father, 2057: 7; compelling naval display at Kiel (1895), 1838: conference called by Czar of Russia, 2515: 3-5; dove the symbol of, 2237: 5; followed where principle is not involved, 2128: 4; found only in harmony with truth, 1840: 1-4; 1841: 1-4; 1842: 1-4; foundation of, is faith, 1834: 12; 1835: 1-3, 7-10; given by Redeemer, 2456: 11, 12; God the true source of our, 6278: 8-10; grace and, are multiplied through the knowledge of God, 1531: 8, 9, 17; 1532: 1, 2; has ever been the basis of, 1840: 1-4; 1841: 1-4; how lost and how regained, an example, 1481: 4-7, 11-13; 1482: 2; I give unto you, 821: 3; "If thou hast known the things which belong unto thee," 1847: 2-5.  
**In**: Christ, 347: 13, 14.  
**THE**: Church, how to obtain, 4418: 6, 7; heart, not outward, 1653: 7; midst of trouble, not outside for Christians, 5879: 2-4.  
**Tribulation**, Christians have, 1068-1070.  
**Lord's** rich legacy of, 1834: 1-12; 1835: 1-3, 7-10; maintained in tribulation, 1068-1070; nations preparing for war while they talk of, 4411-4414; obtained by sacrificing preferences, 5929: 3, 4, 8-11.  
**Of**: Heart attained through prayer, 4883: 7; mind and heart a medicine, 2083: 6, 12; nominal Christendom—the slumber of superstition, 1634: 3, 9.  
**On**: God's good will toward men to be the outcome of God's plan, 5576: 1-4, 5-9; peace, but there is no, 577: 14-16; 720: 2.  
**Prince** of: 1746; first to destroy old kingdoms, 621: 14; Jesus the, 5495: 7-9.  
**Promised** disciples, an inward rest, 4818: 2, 3; reign on earth of, 3702: 1-2; rest of faith, 1658: 1, 2, 11, 12.  
**Saints**: Have, amid turmoil, how! 1245: 4; should be at, with all, 1716.  
**Scriptural** admonitions on, 2946, 2947; should accompany Christians everywhere, 2834: 8, 248: 1.  
**Sought**: For, but there is no peace, 4373: 15-21; with God left out, 2112: 11; 2113.  
**State** of quiet or tranquility, freedom from disturbance or agitation, calmness, repose, 1832: 11.  
**With** God: Different from peace of God, 5432: 12; when justified to, 4576: 6, 7, 9.  
**World**: Argument in favor of U. S. neutrality and the, 5762, 5763; sought and world war impending, 4403: 1-11; wide, proposed by Russian Czar, 2360: 9, 10; 2361: 1-3.  
**As**: A gift, viewed by Czar of Russia, 2914, 2915; course of Christians, 5923: 5, 6.  
**See** Grace.  
**PEACEABLE**: Extent to which Isaac was, 3953: 5-9; first pure, then, 2214: 8; wisdom from above is, 2263: 11; 3604: 1-4.  
**PEACEABLENESS**: Exemplified by Isaac, 2860: 8.  
**PEACE-MAKERS**: Blessed are the, 2250: 11; 2251: 1; 2588: 1-6; 3739: 11, 12; 3739: 1-2; Christians are to be, 2667: 5; messengers of God are, 5979: 13; 5980: 1-3; needed among the Lord's people, 4772: 7-14.



**PEARL:** Is a trouble made beautiful, 1785: 5, 6.  
**PEARLS:** Cast before swine, 2590: 1.  
**PELLAGRA:** Recommended cure for (Letter), 5937: 6-9.  
**PENALTY:** Is death a consequence of a, 1683-1685.  
**Of Sin:**  
 NOT: Life in misery, 1449: 9-11; torture, 392: 11.  
**Of the fallen angels:** Not severe than man's, 1682: 7-14; restraint and confinement, 1680: 4, 11-13.  
 Upon Adam is death, 381: 2; 1477: 4; 5; utter extinction, 1177: 2, 3.  
 See Sin, Wages of.  
**PENNY:** Brother Russell's views on, 6003: 9; 6183: 6, 7; is kingdom honors, 6149: 13, 14; seventh volume, 6149: 13, 14.  
**PENSIONS:** France in the lead in the matter of granting old-age (1895), 1819: 4, 5.  
**PENTATEUCH:** Laws of spiritual Israel more than the law of the, 3080: 4, 5; written largely by Moses, 691: 2, 3; 3935: 6.  
**PENITENCE:** Beginning of the church, 1416: 5-7, 10-12; disciples became sons of God at, 5623: 3, 7, 10; new covenant ratified at (1885) view, 788: 8; not God's redemption, 2068: 2.  
**Of Human redemption:** 5224: 8, 15; the Jewish harvest, 6148: 14, 15; 6149: 1.  
 Significance of, 2819: 4; 4307: 4-8; 5830, 5831.  
**PENTECOSTAL:** Movement, truth delivered by the (Letter), 5273: 7, 8, 14, 15; sermon by Peter brought 3000 believers, 4308; 5831, 5832.  
**PEOPLE:** Come my, hide thyself until the indignation be overpast, 1787, 1788; controlled by clergy, 1136: 11-13; 1137: 1-5; kept in subjection by aristocracy and clergy, 1605: 7, 9-14; God's, delivered in the time of trouble, 2920: 1.  
**Pestifer:** In what sense the church are, 1567: 2128: 2; 3621: 3-5; zealous of good works, 5461: 7-14.  
 Satisfied and dissatisfied, 743: 1-7, 11-12; selected for Christ's name, 48: 3; "shall be my people, thy," 5614: 6; 5615: 1.  
**PEOPLES:** Pulpit Ass'n, why organized, its board of directors named, 6162: 13, 20.  
**PERCEPTION:** Part of, in the development of a sound mind, 6282: 9-14.  
 See Mind.  
**PERDITION:** "We are not that dark back into," 1798: 13; 1799: 1, 2; son of, see Antichrist.  
**PERFECT:** Ancient worthies through church to be made, 2035: 4; as your Father in heaven, 3307: 3, 7; 3739: 4, 5, 7-9; God's ways are, 3336, 3337; how Christ was made as through suffering, 1807: 2-11; mankind not made instantly, in resurrection, 1260: 5, 6, 15; 1261: 1-13; spirits of just men made, 2709: 1-6; 10-12.  
**PERFECTED:** And sanctified through one offering, 4390: 3-5, 8-10; through suffering, 4750: 12-15.  
**PERFECTION:** Attained through submission to fiery experiences, 578, 5779; brute force no evidence of, 5787: 3; condition of life eternal, 1220: 6-8.  
 Does not: Consist in coarseness of organism, 2787: 3; give the right to everlasting life, 5089: 1-3.  
**Human:** How it, 859: 1; 2535, 2536; given up by church, 859: 1; 2535, 2536; impossible at present, 714: 6, 10; in Millennium attained by individual effort, 4991: 18; includes combativeness, 3928: 2; Jesus reached only plane of human, 196: 5, 9; lost to race, 603: 4-6; love is bond of, 2002: 3-5; man restored to, 269; mental, moral, physical, 104: 6.  
**Not:** Attained until Millennium, 759: 11; in flesh, 162: 2, 3.  
 How relates to will or intention, 5101: 9.  
**Of:**  
 ADAM: 465: 1; and Eve, its loss, 778: 18-22.  
 Being is not perfection of character, 1807: 5; 3631: 4-6.  
**CHARACTER:** Essential to saints, 2754, 2755; more than, of organism, 5074: 1, 7, 8; must precede crystallization of, 5080-5082; what constitutes, 4611: 6, 7, 12; 4612.  
 Earth and mankind waiting for the church, 5058: 7-9.  
**HEART:** Meaning of, 6440: 2, 11; 6441: 1-4; required of church, 3267: 3; required of overcomers, 4663: 7-9.

Human race lost and restored, 2535, 2536.  
**JESUS:** 463: 1-3, 12-14, 16-18; a human being did not reveal spiritual things, 5157: 4, 13; born of woman, 776, 777; its beauty, 104: 1-5; not in giant strength, 2787: 3; not increased by his sacrifice, 5079: 3, 4; pictured by seamless robe, 2315: 5; through suffering, 313, 314.  
**Love in the heart is possible,** 4837: 8, 9; organism not necessary to trial for life, 4985, 4986.  
**Proofs of restitution to,** 412: 16, 17; 413; required of Jesus as the life-giver, 4941: 5-7; restitution to, 334: 1-7, 9-14; restoration of race to, 37: 1-27; 116, 165; resurrection implies, 360, 361; sanctification will not bring us human, 5126: 14, 15.  
**Standard:** Not our attainment, 3938: 9; 3939: 1; of the Christian, 5359: 1.  
**That is required of the church,** 3292: 12; 3293; we must seek after, 3453: 1, 2.  
**Vs:** Falling away, 78: 3, 4; purity of heart, 2587: 5-11.  
**PERFECTION:** Love "the bond of," 163.  
**PERFUME:** Anointing Jesus with, 2448: 2, 3; 3534: 14; 3535: 1, 2; 3877: 3-9; 5541: 5, 9.  
**PERGAMOS:** Message to third stage of church, 359; stage of church considered, 491: 8; 5992: 11; 5993: 1-3.  
**PERISH:** Does not mean preserve, 290: 18; Lord unwilling that one of his children should, 3798: 3, 7-9; meaning of word, 406: 3.  
**PERPLEXITY:** Fulfillment of Jesus' prophecy of, 6191: 7-13; of ministers caused by errors, 869: 14.  
**PERSECUTE:** Bless them that, 917: 8; 2214: 3.  
**PERSECUTED:** Blessed are the, 2588: 7-11; companions of, also rewarded, 5670: 5-7, 12; flee to another city when, 2645: 4-6; for righteousness' sake, 2251: 2, 7-9; 3736: 3, 4; in one neighborhood, flee to another, 5674: 4; reward also for the companions of the, 5057: 5, 7-12; we should flee, 4409: 7; why church is, 80: 1-3.  
**PERSECUTION:** All who live godly in Christ shall suffer, 4813; attitude of the consecrated under, 5545: 5-10; 6266: 9; based on selfishness, 3159: 5, 8; 3160: 8; brethren a source of trials and, 5778: 10; 5779: 4, 5, 7-9; By: Arrest for trafficking in 1888, 1012; Indicts, 594: 5, 8, 11; physical torture may be revived, 3524: 18-21.  
 Cause of rejoicing if suffered for Christ, 5544: 8, 11-14; causes one class of consecrated to who away, 5914: 2, 3; church federation will lead to religious, 3864: 1-9, 11-16.  
**Comes:** Chiefly from brethren in Christendom, 5215: 11-14.  
**TO:** All the consecrated, 5778, 5779; 5937: 1-4; honest-hearted from hypocrites, 5390: 6-8.  
**Companionship in,** 6139: 6, 7; continues until death, 5045: 4; creeds have led to bloody, 5474: 6, 11; crystallizes Christian character, 6240, 6241; Czar of Russia ends Stundists' (1896), 1918: 3; defined, 6240: 4-6; depends to some degree upon talents, 6139: 6; discipline evidenced by, 2412: 4-6; essential that the "called" ones suffer, 1782: 16, 17; 1783: 1-5; even unto death probable for church, 3210: 2.  
**Evidence of:** Discipleship, 2412: 4-6; godliness, 374: 7.  
**Expected:** By Christians, 5172: 9-15; 5173: 1, 2; from civil rulers also, 3050: 9, 10.  
**Fidelity:** proven by willingness to suffer, 3524: 18; follows the spread of the Gospel, 6139: 6, 7-9.  
**For:** Christ, evidence of sonship, 2437: 6; church's development, 4813: 11-13; the truth's sake a cause of rejoicing, 6292: 12, 13; 6293: 1.  
**Foreseen by Brother Russell,** 3194: 6.  
**From:** Clergy, 2432: 6; ecclesiastics, 913: 4; ministers, 2710: 19; nominal brethren, 5215: 11-14; Papacy, 319: 9-11; professed servants of God, 4368: 6, 10; tares of Christendom, 5395: 3-6.  
 In France and America, 2799, 2680; modern methods of, 2416: 12, 13; not to be sought, 1447: 9.  
**Of:**  
**APOSTLES:** 2947, 2948; at Thessalonica, 4407, 4408.  
**Bible Students by clergy,** 2947: 12; brethren at Ephesus for worldly gain, 2207.  
**CHRISTIANS:** A present menace,

203: 1-4; by clergy denounced by St. James, 6428: 2; temporarily ceased (A. D. 38-41), 2988: 3-5; under human beings, 2929: 1-5; varied, 2496; 2502: 9-12.  
**God's people comes from clergy,** 6398: 8-10.  
**JEWES:** 368: 2-5, 12, 13; 568: 1-3; (1893), 1531: 5, 6; in Austria (1895), 1898: 12, 13; in Russia (1910), 2929: 1, 11; prophetic aspect of, 399: 5-8.  
**John typical of church's experiences,** 3568: 19, 27; last members of the body to be special, 5569: 9-13; light-bearers come from nominal Christians, 5479: 2-6; native brethren in Africa, 429: 18; Nebuchadnezzar typical, 3675: 4-10; Paul did not decrease his fidelity, 2191: 13; 2192: 10, 11; saints are sins requiring expiation, 5443: 11-14; the truth cannot await foretold trouble, 1372: 2, 5, 6; today differs only in outward operation, 5545: 4, 5; out-ward people today expected, 2959: 8, 9.  
**Overruled for good (1918-1919),** 6422: 5-7; predicted for last members of church, 4870: 1, 2; rejoicing in the midst of, 4885: 16; 4886: 1, 8.  
**Religions:** Established by Jesebel, 2325: 1-5; authorized in Bible, 2363: 10; 2364: 1.  
**Reward of faithfulness in the present life,** 1917: 6; scattered the truth abroad, 2959: 4, 5; 2960: 1; separates from the church the unconsecrated, 4994: 8, 9, 17; severe as of old, though different, 5939: 1, 2; special upon members of body of Christ, 5959: 9-13.  
**Tests:** character of all faithful followers, 3617: 10; Christians' loyalty to God, 6241: 12; texts that warn us of, 3776 4-12, 17-26.  
**To:** Expected from religious world, 5872: 1-3; punishment, 5100: 9, 12-14.  
**Today more refined,** 4399: 8; value of, 801: 9; Watch Tower requests detailed report of all, 6434: 5.  
**Why:** Chiefly from religious leaders, 3130: 9; 3131; future glory is dependent on present, 1652: 11; 1653: 1-4.  
**GOD PERMITS:** Church to suffer, 3591: 1-3; 6429: 7, 9; 6430: 2, 3; present, 6429: 7, 9; 6430: 2, 3.  
**Increased with increased activity,** 1653: 10; the Bible Students received, 6241: 1-6.  
**PERSECUTIONS:**  
 And: Afflictions of Paul, 4416: 3-5; trials essential to Christian development, 4326: 1, 2, 10-12.  
**See:** Trials; Tribulations.  
**PERSEVERANCE:**  
 In prayer: Essential, 5835: 8, 9, 11, 12; 5836: 1; virtue of, 5480: 10-16.  
**Peter's:** chiefest the home of the wise men, 1674: 9, 10; Socialism spreading to, 3722: 14; Zoroaster of, foretold Christ's birth, 1674: 10.  
**PERSISTENCY:** In supplication rewarded, 587: 16.  
**PERSONALITIES:** Not discussed in Watch Tower, 881: 13; 2837: 3.  
**PERSONALITY:** Most precious thing, 1095: 6, 10; preserved through death, 1263: 3-5, 7-10; 1264: 1, 2, 6, 7.  
**PERSONS:** Three, in God, false theory, 1687: 16, 17.  
**PERSUASION:** Of gospel, right and wrong, 687.  
**PESTILENCE:** (Psalm 91) Defined, 112: 6, 7.  
**Foreseen by:** A Congregational minister (1894), 1612: 3; Brother Russell, 1245: 6, 7.  
**In age,** 879: 2-5; manifestations of Satan's power, 2189: 7, 11.  
**Of:** Destruction, church delivered from the, 3331: 11; influenza a fulfillment of prophecy, 6431: 4, 5.  
**Saints:** delivered from the noisome, 4926: 11; walketh in darkness, 3392: 2; will mingle with anarchy of the time of trouble, 1805: 16-18.  
**See:** Calamities; Earthquakes; Famines.  
**PESTS:** Created by Satan, 1685.  
**PETER:** Acknowledged Jesus as Son of the living God, 5120.  
**Attestation of:** God, 5120: 7, 8; Jesus, 2686: 6; 3340: 5; 5331: 5, 6; 5483: 1-6.  
**Approved for not withstanding God,** 2996: 7, 8; battles and victory of, 1041: 5-7; before the Sanhedrin, 5839: 3-6, 10-13; brought the gospel to Cornelius, 2133: 3-6; 2512: 17, 18.  
**Character of:** 628: 5, 10, 17, 18.  
**3367: 8, 9; changed,** 5571: 8, 7.  
**Characteristics of,** 2449: 10-12; Christians in early church prayed all night for, 2139: 8; claimed as first pope of Catholicism, 812: 4-6; class, how they

differ from Judas class, 3760: 1-4; comes to Jesus on the water, 2650: 2; confesses Jesus the Christ, 3788-3790; 4644: 10; conversion of, 306, 1526; by 2090: 1; converts the first gentile, Cornelius, 1451.  
**Courage of:** After receiving holy spirit, 2930: 6; became his weak point, 5563: 1-3; in preaching the gospel, 5840: 3, 8-12.  
**Crucified,** asked to have head downward, 5563: 12; declares his love for Jesus, 2806: 9.  
**Delivered by:** Angel from prison, 3003, 3004; prayer of church, 4346, 4347.  
**Discourse of,** at the Pentecost blessing, 1889; dissembling of, on one occasion did not wear his apostolic robe, 1526; 7; Dorcas raised to life by, 1450; explained his visit to Cornelius to apostles, 2996: 3, 8; faith of, tested by walking on the sea, 5095: 12, 13; gave Jesus the glory; an example to Christians, 5833: 9, 11; gave the keys of the kingdom, 3789: 7-10; 4644: 7-10; good confession of, 1760; healing of cripple by, accredited to necromancy, 2939: 16, 17.  
**Heals:** A lame man, 1421; and resuscitates the dead, 4335: 8-10; 4336: 1, 8.  
**Holy spirit:** changed, 4307, 4308; home of, of orbital build, 3314: 5, 7; how Jesus rebuked, 3434: 7, 8; "I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven," 1525: 4, 7; identifies Jesus as Messiah, 2656: 7.  
**Jesus:** openly reproves, 2807: 95; prophesied resurrection, 2808: 6, 7, 1184: 2; questions the love of, 5052: 9-11; 5053: 10-14.  
**Lord's:** warning to, 1987; love of, questioned by the Lord, 4183: 15; loyalty of, tested, 3367: 8, 9; manner of death of, 2808: 6, 7; meek and teachable, 5098: 1; mother-in-law of, cured of fever, 3310: 9; mouthpiece of Satan, 2287: 12; noble, yet impulsive, 4711, 4712.  
**Not:** A pope, 2657: 11; condemned by Jesus for exercising some faith, 6187: 13; the foundation of church, 812: 10; 1760: 6-8.  
**Pentecost:** sermon of, on restitution, 5831, 5832; 5838; points to eight elements of Christian character, 1114; 4808, 4809; power of the holy spirit upon, 551: 7; preached Christ to the Jews, 2089: 9.  
**Proclaims:** Jesus: The Christ, 3339: 10; to Jews as their only Savior, 2940: 1-3.  
**Questions to,** by the risen Christ, 1823; raises Dorcas to life, 1450; 2988: 7, 8; rebuked by Jesus after resurrection, 1823: 10; receives the truth respecting the Messiah, 4116: 8, 9.  
**Refused:** To receive homage, 2989: 7; washing of feet by Jesus, 2201: 1, 2.  
**Repentant,** forgiven, 4169: 9, 10; represents a class throughout gospel age, 4908: 2, 5-8; rewarded for a little faith, 4618: 3, 4; sank with the washing of his faith, 4618: 3, 4; Satan desired to sift him as wheat, 5563; sin of, differed from Judas', 4907: 12-15; 4908: 1-3; slept while awaiting execution, 2140: 2; teaching of, on ransom, 652: 14; triumphs and failures of, 4711: 3, 4; turning again to Moses' Law, 551: 7; unlocked way to Jews and gentiles, 504: 4-6; "upon this rock I will build my church," 1525: 3-5; used the keys of the kingdom of heaven, 1760: 12; weak on his strong point, 2469: 3-6, 8; weaknesses and strength of, 629: 5, 10, 17, 18; why beloved of the Lord, 3208: 3.  
**And John:** Arrested for preaching Jesus, 4316, 4317; before the council, 1424; were kindred spirits and why, 2933: 1. See Judas; Paul.  
**PETERS:** Dr. Madison, Arraigns worldly character, 2428: 8-12; G. M. H., work on eschatology by, 477: 7, 8.  
**PETITION:** In behalf of imprisoned brethren effective, 6411: 16-20; 6420: 3-9; to British premier regarding military service, 5929: 14-17.  
**PETRIE:** Finders, tells of evil effects of European "mission" upon heathen, 1876: 10, 11, 1877.  
**PHARAOH:** His restraint of Israelites may be the, 6237: 10-12.  
**How:** God: Hardened heart of, 1652: 8, 9; 2911: 1-3; raised up, 5263, 5264.  
**In:** Joseph's time, type of Jehovah, 752: 9; 1645: 14; Moses' time, type of Satan, 1652: 10; 2622: 4; 2910: 3.  
**Influence of the plagues upon,** 5272: 4, 8-13; man of destiny, 5263, 5264; type of God and of Satan, 6371: 5, 6; and plagues, 5271, 5272.



port hell-fire missions, 1495: 2, 3, 13;  
views of Lyman Abbott, 1202: 5, 6, 8.  
**NEUMONIA:** Cure for, 5691: 9, 10.  
**OEMS:** A Beautiful Robe, 56; A Bruised  
Reed, 880; A Cup of Cold Water, 2458;



Salvation, 440; A Gracious Prince!  
1530; A Happy New Year, 571; A  
Heavenly Poem, 1614; A Little Child  
Shall Lead Them, 3919; A Little Talk  
with Jesus, 81; 3556; "A Little While",  
3011; 721; 2508; 5586; A New Leaf,  
1611; A Prayer of Thanksgiving, 6356;  
A Royal Service, 2254; A Saint in the  
Shadow, 1240; A Savior and a Great  
One! 1615; A Sermon for Children—  
The Rose, 1986; A Song of Triumph,  
6209; A Thought, 1027; A Token of  
My Covenant, 5820; A Visit to the  
Heavenly Court, 2475; A Word to Christians,  
502; Abide in Me, 2034;  
Acquaint Thyself with Him, 969; "All  
My Springs are in Thee", 2287; "All  
Things New, 1064; All Things Work for  
Good, 3794; All this Be Thy Portion,  
1248; Almost Home, 5477; "And Sit-  
ting Down, They Watched Him There",  
5837; "And There Was a Great Calm",  
6351; Another Day With Thee, 6088;  
"Are Ye Able?" 5033; Are Ye Able?  
5479; Are You Watching?, 2899; As  
Moments Pass, the Kingdom Nears,  
2590; "As the Father, Lord I Pray",  
1475; As Unknown and Yet Well Known,  
65; Ascend, Beloved, 138; Aspirations  
of a New Convert, 2436; "Aspirations  
of the Royal Priesthood", 2168; "At  
All Times", 1295; At Close of Day,  
1431; Awake, My Awake! 5698;  
Be Patient and Submissive! 5180; Be  
Patient, Brethren, 4488; Be Ready?  
For the Days are Evil, 5599; Be Strong,  
4101; "Be Thou Faithful unto Death",  
6381; Be Vigilant, 369; Bear Thou Me  
Up, 6387; Behold the Bridegroom!  
1438; Beyond the Shadow, 1240; Be-  
yond the Veil, 5050; Birthday Greetings,  
4604; "By Myself Have I Sworn",  
3645.  
Cesar's Friends or Friends of  
Jesus? 1013; Called, 5926; Calmness  
of Truth, 5127; Calvary, 2187; Castles  
in the Air, 4347; Chalk All in  
All, 1112; Christ in Gethsemane, 6407;  
Christ in the Heart, 5352; Christ is  
All, 6260; Christ Jesus a Gracious  
Prince, 1530; Christ Our All, 573;  
Christ, Our Passover, 4358, 4359;  
Christ's Discipline, 4301; Clear the Way,  
4440; Come, Follow Me! 6196;  
Coming By-and-by, 761; Communion  
with Our Father, 4529; Compensation,  
6215; Confidence, 5190; Consecration  
Prayer, 178; Contentment, 2111; "Could  
Ye Not Watch with Me One Hour?"  
6339; Count Them Thally, 199; Cour-  
teous Press on Thine, 2079; Earnestly  
the Best, 2078, 2079; Cowper's View of  
Restitution Glory, 2057; Cumbered with  
Much Serving, 610; 2184.  
Day By Day, Hour By Hour, 5539;  
Dedicated to Brother Russell, 5110;  
6; Deeds, Not Words, 5267; Defeat  
of the Assyrian, 4833; 12; Deliv-  
erance, 1288; Discipline, 5143; Divine  
Love's Consumption, 4771; Divine  
Truth, 6154; Dreamer of Dreams,  
6322.  
Earth's Jubilee, 771; Ecce Homo! 5995;  
Encouragement to Faithfuls and Prodigals,  
5429; Endurance, 835; 1979;  
Entering in, 1102; Entire Subjection,  
6188; 6346; Everlasting Blessings,  
6301.  
Face to Face with Trouble, 1537;  
Faith, 1053; 6104; Faith: What  
It Is and What It Does, 6430;  
Faithful over Fear, 6262; Faithful  
Servant, 1431; "Faithful Unto Death",  
6111; Faith's Priceless Dowry, 6371;  
Falling Away From Steadfastness,  
2218; "Father, Glorify Thy Name!"  
1467; For Love of Thee, O Lord, 6345;  
Forgiveness, 5290; Formal Prayer,  
6355; Forsake Thy Prayer, 2247;  
Foul Scandal's Danger, 6091; Free  
Bondsman, 2026; Friendships, 3105;  
"From Glory unto Glory", 1284; Full  
Consecration, 348.  
Gather All Thy Children Home, 2688;  
Gethsemane, 5206; 5214; Golden's Bed,  
6035; Give Me Sanctified Love, 4276;  
God Holds the Key, 1870; God Is Good,  
1202, 1203; God Knows, 230; God's  
Burdens, 1441; God's Inheritance,  
5007; God's Love to Me, 204; God's  
Perfect Peace, 4760; God's Providential  
Care, 6599; God's Ways Not Man's  
Way, 4607; God's Will, 4276;  
"Good for Those Who Love God, 2367;  
Groaning Creation, 696; Grow in Love,  
as well as in Knowledge, 2297; Grow-  
ing in Grace, 808.  
Harvest Work, 6052; Have Faith  
in God, 684; He Is Better for Thee,  
2254; He Careth for Thee, 6102; "He  
Careth for You", 1385; He Knoweth  
the Way That I Take, 5218; "He  
Knows, He Loves, He Cares", 6386;

He Restored My Soul, 1074; "He  
Seats Here on His Throne", 9; He Shall  
Sit as a Refiner, 4570; He That Seat-  
eth Increaseth, 1431; He Thresheth  
His Wheat, 3899; Healing for Broken  
Hearts, 2333; Heart Purity, 2011;  
Herodias, 4439; Hiding Things Shall  
Be Revealed, 4724; His Grace Sufficient,  
1183; His Holy Name to Bear, 239;  
His Presence, 4076; His Vellied Angels  
Guard Thee, 3655; His Will, Not Mine,  
Be Done, 452; Ho, Prodigal, Return!  
327; Hope, 5258; How Can I Keep  
From Singing?, 708; "How Long O  
Lord, How Long?" 5991; How Loudeth  
Thou? 402; How To Live, 537; How  
We Learn, 826; How Wonderful, 5895;  
Humanity's True Support, 630.  
I am My Beloved's, 1507; I am the Way,  
1288; "I Surrender All", 4071;  
That Speak Am He, 2646; It, 618:  
If They Only Knew, 6186; If We Had  
but a Day, 1837; I'll Do My Best,  
2331; In Everything Give Thanks,  
5572; In His Likeness, 700; In  
Memoriam, 6350; "In My Name",  
1287; In Pasture Green, 6387;  
In the Furnace, 6402; In the Garden of  
the Lord, 3665; In the Presence of  
the King, 4034; In the Wilderness,  
3642; "In the Winepress Alone",  
3293; In Thee I Trust, 4787; Is This  
Your God? 921; Isaac and Rebecca,  
6049; It Is Not the Deed We Do,  
5040.  
Jesus of Nazareth, 843; Jesus Shall  
Reign, 3154; Jesus, the Burden-bearer,  
5119; Jesus the True Vine, 6082;  
Jewish Hope, 1300; Joyful in Tribu-  
lations, 4603; Jubilee Recessional,  
1200; Judge Not, 516; Just For  
Today, 3293; 4283.  
Kept For the Master's Use, 2923.  
Laborer, Go On, 835; "Launching  
the Ship", Adapted, 4508; 6; Lead  
Me, 1564; Lead Thou Me! 1912;  
"Let Us Draw Nigh with a True  
Heart", 4295; Let There Be Light,  
579; Let Your Light Shine out! 1886;  
Life and Death, 3169; Life Only through  
Christ, 673; Life's Storms are Passing,  
950; "Like As a Father Pitieth", 5795;  
Little Opportunities, 3993; Living for  
Jesus, 1338; Lo, I Am with Thee!  
2450; Longing for Home, 2780; Look-  
ing for Home, 1258; Looking unto Jesus,  
2472; Lord, Choose My Cross for Me,  
3606, 3607; Lord, This Vow that I  
Have Taken, 4270; "Lord, What Will  
Thou Have me to Do?" 3221; Love  
Anew, 6362; Love's Alchemy, 5758;  
Loving Submissiveness, 6387;  
Mahamati-Two Hosts, 4805; Marah and  
Elim, 6380; Martyr John Brown, 1050;  
"Master, Say On!" 776; Mispah, 6423;  
Mortally Wounded, 2253; 4; Mountain  
of the Lord, 144; "Much Remains to  
Conquer Still", 1123; My Beautiful  
Sister, 5487; My Beloved, 2284;  
Friend, 6117; My Comfort, 1246; My  
Confidence, 5085; My One Talent,  
1193; My Peace I Give unto You, 2238;  
My Prayer, 595; "My Presence Shall  
Go with Thee", 5577; My Redeemer,  
6117; My Sacrifice, 125; My Shepherd,  
179; My Song, 103; My Trustful  
Obedience, 4610.  
Nearing the Goal, 4706; New Blessings  
Be Thy Portion, 1748; New Year's  
Hymn, 999; No Cross No Crown, 4851;  
5532; Not Now, My Child, 4057; Not  
Thee, I Trust, 1936; Now His Will Is  
Mine, 2417.  
O Christ Our Immortality, 1934; O  
Glorious Day, 4834; O Heart, Be Strong,  
2013; O'er Take Us on Our Journey,  
Lord! 2282; Of Welcome by Sister,  
4424; 8; Oh, the Depth of Divine  
Wisdom! 1407; Only a Few More Tears,  
2630; "Only You, Precious One", 618;  
Dead, 6040; Our Bow of Promise, 918;  
Our Elms—To My Beloved Father,  
2552; Our Greeting, 4457; Our Heav-  
enly Home, 4444; Our King is Marching  
On, 6194; Our Master, 721; Our  
Monthly Spread, 49; Our New Name,  
202; Our Path, 618; Our Saviour's  
Pathway, 3700; Our Sufficiency Is of  
Christ, 4099; Our Teacher, 186; Our  
Under Shepherd, 6121; Out and Into,  
786; Out of Babylon the Great, 3409.  
Palestine, 1508; Parables of the  
Heavenly Calling, 5381; Pass under the  
Raid, 2881; Passover, Provoking, 5875;  
Peace, 5432; Peace Be upon Thee,  
1380; Perfect Perfect Peace! 1857;  
Perfect Love, 963; Perfect through  
Suffering, 1448; 6297; Perilous Times,  
313; Phillips Brooks, 4518; 1; Pil-  
grims all in Solenn, 4786; 6753;  
Praise Our God, 524; Praise the Lord,  
1668; Pray without Ceasing, 1753;  
Prayer, 3096; Prayer of the Consecrated,

4933; Prepared Hearts, 5506; Press  
Toward the Mark, 2500; Prodigal,  
Return! 1460; Progress of the Warfare,  
6391; Put on thy Beautiful Robes,  
Bride of Christ, 156.  
Rejoicing Here and Yearning, 2205;  
Renew a Right Spirit within Me, 1344;  
Renewed Devotions, 2086; Redemption,  
1434; Rest, 5965; Rest of Faith,  
1138; Rest in God's Will, 4485; Rest  
in the Lord, 1559; 5419; Resurrection,  
5875; Retrospection, 1673; Right Must  
Win, 6309.  
Scatter Seeds of Kindness, 2215; Seed-  
time and Harvest, 5361; "See Hath  
Done What Shall Come to Pass", 508;  
Shower Me Thy Face, 4893; So as by Fire,  
2794; Some Better Things, 1786; Some  
Day, 2350; Sometime, Somewhere,  
1753; Sometime, Somewhere, Each Finds  
Gethsemane, 6072; Sometime We'll  
Understand, 1570; Song of "Cruis"  
Men, 3140; St. John, 44; Wed, 635;  
Still Let our Hallowed Altars Burn,  
1914; Still There Is Room, 5526;  
Strength-Development, 5457; Stum-  
bling Stones or Stepping Stones, 3446;  
Sunshine over All, 749; Sweet Day of  
Rest, 4262; Sweet The Hour at Jesus'  
Feet, 2270.  
Take Time to Be Holy! 1810; That I  
May Know Him, 1739; The Angel of  
Gethsemane, 3785; The Angels' Song,  
2238; The Army of Gideon, 5707; The  
Bible, 2575; The Blessing of Thorns,  
3833; The Bride of the Lamb, 326;  
The Bridegroom's Door, 5759; The  
Carol of the Bride, 5815; The Chestnut  
Burr, 3744; The Christian's Battle,  
4580; The Christian's Goal, 2711;  
The Christian's Path, 1276; The Church  
of God, 909; The Church Walking with  
the World, 408; The Coming Storm, 207;  
The Costly Pearl, 2890; The Daily  
Count, 1915; The Daily Cup, 5868;  
The Day is at Hand, 598; The Dearest  
Name, 1346; The Divine Weaving,  
556; The Divine Word, 478; The  
Overcoming of the World, 326;  
The Faithful Servant, 1431; The Faithful Ser-  
vant's Prayer, 993; The Family Wel-  
come, 4424; "The Father Himself  
Loveth You", 1004; The Field of  
Battle, 4429; The Fragrant Lump of  
Clay, 4317; The Good Fight of Faith,  
5133; The Gospel of Grace, 959; The  
Grace of God, 5858; The Great  
Jehovah's Plan, 2945; The Great  
Pyramid, 1950; The Harvest Call,  
5307; The Harvester's Prayer, 1034;  
The Hidden Cross, 5521; The Host of  
Faithful Warriors, 6330; The Inner  
Sanctuary, 6376; The King, 1530;  
The King Cometh, 6052; "The  
King in His Beauty", 5907; The Light  
of Love, 6376; The Light of the World,  
2334; The Lily and the Mignonette,  
4286; The Lord be with You, 5169;  
The Master of the Feast, 4694;  
The Master's Touch, 3635; The Mas-  
sachusetts, 5943; The Mighty King  
of Kings, 4187; The Morn is Coming,  
3095; The Morning Cometh, 2957;  
The New Year, 1174; The Ninety-First  
Psalm, 677; The 1906 Conventions",  
3254; The Old Year, 2533; 10;  
The Only Begotten, 2519; The Peace  
of Christ, 1876; The Perfect Cup,  
3505; The Pilgrim, 2199; The Pil-  
grim's Wanta, 3311; The Plan of the  
Ages, 1901; The Potter's Hand, 464;  
The Praise Belongs to Him, 4960; The  
Prayer, the Consolation, 910; The  
Present and the Future, 1367; The  
Promise, 1924; The Refiner's Fire,  
5264; The Reformer, 1360; The Rest  
of Faith, 1138; The Rose, 3883;  
The Sacrificial Loaf and Cup, 5195;  
The Secret of a Happy Day, 2153; The  
Secret of the Future, 618; The Secret  
of the Saints, 623; The Secret Place,  
5799; The Servant's Path in a Day of  
Rejection, 4508; The Seventh Trumpet,  
1214; The Shadow of God's Hand,  
3927; The Solitary Way, 5395; The  
Soul, 1020; "The Stone Witness",  
4196; 4143; The Sufferer, 318;  
3677; The Temple of God is Building,  
4301; The Tamed and Tied, 490;  
The Thought of Christ, 6085; The  
Thought of God, 5934; The Time is  
Short, 2551; The Time, My Soul, is  
Short, 5227; The Tone of Voice, 5639;  
The True Hour, 468; The True Church,  
1497; The Truth Shall Conquer, 2314;  
The Two Words, 5100; The Untried Year,  
6097; The Value of Discipline, 6351;  
"The Voice is Nigh Thee", 1353; The  
Waiting Ones, 1229; The Waiting  
Virgin, 134; The Waters of Life, 28;  
The Wilderness Way, 177; The Year,  
Before Us, 5158; "There was also a  
Strife among Them", 6286; There Were

Only Two or Three, 1687; These Many  
Years, 1703; This is My Will for Thee,  
4718; Thou Knowest, 2889; "Thou  
Wilt Keep Him in Perfect Peace",  
1857; Three Gates of Gold, 4923; 2;  
Through a Needle's Eye, 4658; 12;  
Through Favor of Our God, 1521;  
Thy Days May Be as the Days of  
4923; Thy Kingdom Come, 427; 3204;  
Thy Truth is my Shield and Buckler,  
46; Thy Will Be Done, 1153; 3007;  
6226; To Be Willing, 4910; "To Obey  
is Better Than Sacrifice", 3357; "To  
the Feet of His Feet", 4199; "Trans-  
formed", 3952; What I Hear in the Furnace,  
5321; Truly Beautiful, 5138; Two Years  
More, 5138.  
Unfinished Music, 1023; Unto Him  
Belongeth All, 2678; "Unto the End",  
6122.  
Wait on the Lord, 390; Waiting and  
Watching, 195; Walking in the Narrow  
Way, 4264; 4; Wed, 635; What? 6287;  
"Watch Tower", 38; We Reap What We  
Sow, 18; We should Seek Him, 1497;  
We Work Together, 629; We're Dear  
to God, 337; What a Triumph of His  
Grace It Will Be, 3277; What Became of  
a Lie, 2347; What Has He Done? 4023;  
What Is His Profit? 2995; What of  
the Night! 1318; What Shall I Render  
unto the Lord? 5221; What the Prince  
of Peace Might Say, 1716; What We  
Should Seek—Christ, 1497; What Would  
Jesus Do? 2021; When That Which is  
Perfect Has Come, 114; Where Art Thou,  
Lord? 1952; Why Loved Me? 518;  
Why Will He Serve? 1013; Why Should  
I Fear? 4790; "Within the Veil",  
4156; Words and Deeds, 631; Wrath,  
586.  
Ye Are Christ's! 1217; Ye Are Dead,  
6422; Ye Will Be Living in the Lord,  
6762; Yield Not to Fear, 1144; Your  
Knowledge What Things Ye Have  
Need of, 4021.  
Zion's Glad Songs of the Morning (11  
hymns), 1925-1934.  
POEMS: Of Dawn ready for sale (May  
1914), 5024; 2; Of Dawn, Hymns of Dawn,  
1239; "as profitable as Dawns", 1211.  
POETRY: Bible abounds in, 1812; 12, 13,  
21.  
POISON: In the heart a foe to Christian  
development, 4584; 1-3, 5-7.  
POLAND: Expulsion of Jews from (1893),  
1534.  
POLICE: Form an independent American  
Catholic Church (1894), 1700; some  
receive the truth (Letter), 1345; 8-12.  
POLISH: Not to be mistaken for love,  
4917; 8-10.  
POLISHING: Necessary to Temple class,  
4287; 12-15; of Christians pictured in  
glass, 2405; 2-6; yields beauty and  
grace to character, 3656; 1-2.  
POLITENESS: Conduct of, in Christians,  
3194-5; either polish or pure love,  
4918-4; mistaken for fruits of the  
spirit, 6115-9; of men vs. fruits of  
spirit, 1919; 1-7; sometimes a veneer,  
2226; 2-3.  
POLITICIANS: See the approach of Arma-  
geddon, 5062; 6-12.  
POLITICS: Activity of the clergy in,  
1756; 7-10.  
POLISH: Endeavor entering (1895),  
1864-3; viewpoint of, 1096.  
Christians should take no part in, 424;  
7-8; 1563; 2003; 5, 6; 2785; 11;  
church's duty with respect to, 3112,  
3113; clergy should withdraw from,  
6433; 8-12; ecclesiastical, 3419; 18-  
23; evil-speaking and conciseness,  
4762; 13-20; for Christian develop-  
ment, 4765-17; generally to be avoided  
by Lord's people, 4156; 1.  
In: Religion a part of Jewish history  
and, 4710; 12; the pulpits, 887; 7, 8.  
Methodism in (1895), 1858; 6, 7;  
nominal church entering (1895), 181;  
15-17; of Christians, 1906; preached by  
ministry, its fruitage, 2107; 1; Roman  
Catholicism in, 2737; 1-5, 8; Ro-  
manism in New York City (1894),  
1682; Satan a past-master in, 6431;  
3; universal suffrage compared to a  
lighted candle in, 1621; 8-12; why true Christians  
cannot co-operate with human plans and  
6431; 2.  
And: Babylon, 1897; 19; Religion  
mingling, 3107; 4, 5, 7, 8.  
POMPEII: Impressions of, in 1891, during  
Brother Russell's tour, 1377; 2-4.  
POOL: Medicinal water of Bethesda's,  
3500; 2-4, 7; of Siloam, water flows  
in, 2946; 9; should the saints play?  
1942; 17, 18; and billiard tables  
introduced into the Y. M. C. A. (1896),  
1942; 15-18.  
POOL: Church's privilege in providing for  
the, 2932; 5, 6; condition of the, 706;



10-15, 26, 27; contributions to the 917-2; duty of rich to the, 820:8, 11, 12; economy needed most by the, 3781:9-12; excluded from the churches — a Japanese view, 1700:1-3; how Papacy "loves" the, 1765:6-9; in this world's goods encouraged, 1605:1, 2, 8; not wanted in modern Methodist churches? 1825:16; 1832:6; one of the Lord's (Letter), 608:12, providing for the Lord's (Letter), 5812:17-21; remembering the, 583:1; susceptible to pride as well as the rich, 1820:8; to have Watch Tower free, 708:17, 18; viewpoint of the, 683:5-8; ye have always with you, 4702:11; and rich, struggle between, 590:1-3; and rich, 1825:12-14; and rich, 1825:15; 1536:9, 10; bulwark against Socialism and Atheism, 2369:9; Charlemagne crowned by the (800 A.D.), 1093:11; claims infallibility when he speaks "ex cathedra", or officially, 1526:6; confers titles, 285:6; Confession of Russia to be Jerusalem? 987:1; declares the Bible to be verbally inspired (1894), 1625; decorates Prince Bismarck, 823:14; encyclical of, Leo XIII (1894), 1704; English Church union and the, 1791:9-13; Agnewhead, 3581:6; funds United States too free, 2921:1; first declared infallible in 1870, 1993:14; given copy of U. S. Constitution, 1050:8; gives blessing on spread of Gospels, 3652:8-12; jubilee of, Leo XIII (1888), 1002; Leo X pronounced the soul immortal, 3602:9-12.  
**Leo XIII:** Encyclical of, 1704, 1705; in purgatory, 3227:9; 3228:1, 2; President of U. S. expresses regret at death of, 3227:2-4.  
**RECEIVED GIFT FROM:** German and English rulers, 989:4, 10-12; Pres. Cleveland, 1050:8.  
**States Catholic view of federation,** 2018, 2019.  
**Luther, "The German,"** 1094:4-7; observes ceremony of feet-washing, 2450:7; offers prayers for conversion of Protestants, 1824:9-11; 1825:1, 2, 10; on the question of trusts, 3603:1, 2.  
**Paul X:** Commended for his loyalty to the Bible, 4772:15, 16; controlled by Cardinals, 3881:8-12; denounces modern theology, 4074:8-17; instructs Catholics to read the Bible, 5002:2; open criticism of, 3881:8-12; reformer, 3615, 3646; seeks to be at peace with Italian king, 1002:1-3.  
**Recognized by Justinian in 534 A. D.,** 1093:9; refused to recognize Church of England, 2046:9; Satan Romanism's real, 1991:10; seeks temporal power in Rome, 2784:16, 17; 2785:1, 2; sends Dr. Ruppert to America to oppose Spiritism, 4404:12-20; 4405, 4406.  
**View of:** Civil power, 1049:14-18; liberty of conscience, 1049:8.  
**Works for re-establishment of Church Federation,** 6043:21; 6044:1-5.  
**Of:** Emperor have united policies, 3532:4; France disengage, 3557:7-10; 3558:1-10; Italy's king (1888), 1002.  
**POPE'S:** Infallibility of, 54:14; less humble than Peter, who refused homage, 2989:7; prophecy regarding the character of next two, 3228:12, 13.  
**POPULARITY:**  
**Of:** Jesus with common people, 575:3, 4; truth not to be expected now, 1564:5; 4469:8.  
**Opposed to gospel of Christ,** 468:5, 6, 11; we seek it from one source, 110:1; vs. conviction, 468:5, 6, 11.  
**POPULATION:** Alexander Campbell's calculations on increase of, 1713; classified religiously, 535; density of, 85:5-7, 19; 86:10-14; entire, plenty of room for, 2775:6, 7.  
**Of:** Race through Noah's sons, 2846:2, 3; the earth 20,736,000,000, 3326:14-18.  
**PORTER:** "To him the porter [the holy spirit] openeth", 1647:5.  
**PORTRAITS:** Painted by spirits, 3567:10-26.  
**PORTUGAL:** Catholicism brought revolution to, 4845:12-22.  
**POS:** Rev. De Ronden, in bondage to Babylon, 2266:7.  
**POSITION:** Of consecrated determined at end of race, 4921:4, 8, 9.  
**POSITIONS:**  
**In the Church arranged by the Lord,** 5321, 5322; kingdom arranged by Father, 3362:3-6.

**POSITIVENESS:** When it is essential, 4416:5.  
**POSSESSION:** Last stage of attack from demons, 6143:1.  
**POSSESSIONS:** Earthly, not the Christian's life, 2130:11.  
**POST:** Cards, see Photo-Drama.  
**POSTAL:** And express rates increased, 2957:1, 3, 9.  
**POSTAL TELEGRAMS:** Error of, 470:1, 2; on Lord's return, 531:11; 532; views of, 4:8-19.  
**POTATOES:** Turned to stone in 24 hours, 3312:13.  
**POTIPHAR:** Joseph's character revealed in dealing with, 3973:1, 2.  
**POTIPHAR'S WIFE:** Saw Joseph's brightness of, 5198; healed by Elisha (2 Kings 4:38-41), 558:7.  
**POTTER:**  
**Bishop:** Establishes saloon in New York City, 3418:5-8, 11; prayer of, for peace and the Millennium, 3627:12, 14, 15.  
**Was power over clay,** 589:12-14; 1225:9-12; new creature's moulding compared to work of, 5081:1-3.  
**POVERTY:** Conductive to Christian living, 3534:11-13; how prayer assists in, 1865:14, 15.  
**Let:** Edmund 3147:8, 21, 22; Germany appalling, 2255:5, 6.  
**POWER:** And privilege of prayer, 1864:1866.  
**Civil:** As viewed by Papacy, 1049:14-18; typified by Abraham, 3408:4. Early vs. heavenly, 1919:7-9, 14, 15; Jehovah not now exercising his, 15:20; 1781:1-5.  
**Of:** Christ is complete, 51:19; 61:4-14, 19-22; death held by Satan, how, 1271:6; 1638:8-11; 1684; 1685; 1686:8; 1778:16; faith, 1719; God unlimited, 1718:1-3.  
**THE:** Lord Jesus to forgive and heal, 1921; Papacy, 319:4-11.  
**Operation of:** in the divine plan, 1681:12-14; our faith in God's, strengthened by modern inventions, 1935:5-9, 11.  
**Patients:** Control sought by church federation, 21:4-6, 11; of churches, increasing, 2091:6, 7.  
**Resurrection,** now at work in the church, 5060:11-13; secret of all, in the work of the Lord—the holy spirit, 1917:3-5; spiritual, lost to Christendom forever, 777:17; subtle temptations of, 2016:4, 5; symbolized by horns, 96:1.  
**Temporal:** Of Pope abandoned, 3636:11-14; Papists say Rome will have, 1027.  
**To preach and teach,** but no human authority, 2068:6; 2067:1-3.  
**POWERS:** Of a perfect man beyond our conception, 1683:12-14; preconcurs are not imperial, 2132:4-6; procreative, to be eliminated, 2836; psychic, sought by ministers, 4251:1-6, 13, 14.  
**Subject to:** Applies to earthly matters, 4317:7-9; interpretation of, 1440:1; 5840:9-11.  
**PRACTICE:** Of the spirit of Christ aids in seeing his doctrines clearly, 1593:16; 1594:1.  
**PRaise:** Jehovah, the saints shall, 2737; of Heshkiah for deliverance from death, 3589:7, 8; our causes for rendering the Lord due, 1402; these, therefore my lips shall, 5435, 5438; to God from the wrath of man, 5061:1, 2, 8, 9.  
**PRAY:** Always, meaning of admonition to, 5835:4, 5, 10; children of believers may, 952:10.  
**For:** All men, Christians should, 1235:3-5; enemies, 798:13; 1569:7-9; of Christians, 2002:3-5, 10, 15; 3407:2-4; 4913:2, 5, 10-13; 5311:6-10; 5480:13; 5481:9; 5624:6, 8-11; 5833:10-14; 5835:1-3; 6032:4-9; whom we may, 2008:10-12; 5204:5-10; whom we should, 1410:1-5, 15, 16.  
**How and what:** church should, 3589:8-10; in harmony with Jehovah's will, 1998, 1999; 2864:8; Jesus teaches his disciples how to, 1945:9; 5832-5835; teaching children to, 799:9; 952:10; that your flight be not in the winter, 590, 591; who may pray to Jehovah, 94:1; 2268:8; 3205:3, 4; 3806:3, 4; without ceasing, 1316:11-13; 3351; 3551:1-3; 3806:1, 2; 4419:4; 4893:3-7, 13, 14; 5203:15-18; 5709:8-11; and watch lest ye enter temptation, 3178, 3179.  
**PRAYER:** Agonizing, unnecessary, 5203:9-12; to health, 3925:1, 2, 4.  
**Answer to:** Often delayed for our good, 3787:6-8; 4993:12-14; 5203:9-11; should be marked with gratitude, 5481:13, 14.  
**Appropriateness of public,** 2023, 2024.

**Asking:**  
**AMISS:** 798:12; unfavorable results of, 3216, 3217.  
**When ye will be in, conditional,** 1999:1-11.  
**Attitude in, considered,** 5312:1.  
**Borean questions on, for:** January, 1906, 3698:7; February, 1906, 3715:4; March, 1906, 3733.  
**By the authorities of Anglicans,** 1213:9-12; brings visions of coming age, 2659:11; by Russians for victory over Japs, 3441:4, 5, 10, 11; children of the consecrated have privilege of, 6833:6; consecrated also have the privilege of, 5201:8-10; 5692:4-11; co-operation, 2661:10; 2665:5-7.  
**6:** 5708:2, 3; Daniel's habit of, 2501:10, 11; defined, 90:22; 2251:3; 5200:4, 5; develops the higher faculties, 5311:14-16; difference between opportunity and vain repetition in, 5020:1-5; discussed by ministers, 24:13-19.  
**Distinction between:** Supplication and, 5835:7; thanksgiving and, 5835:6; worship and, 5692:1, 2; 5833:9.  
**Effect of, upon others,** 746:6-16, 20-22; effective only if we abide in the Lord, 5311:4, 5; essential to Christian living, 2501:11; 2853:19, 20; 5201:12-14.  
**For:** All men, why, 1235:3-5.  
**DELIVERANCE:** From trial is proper, 5498:2; of Peter, proper for church, 4346:11; 4347:1-4; proper and improper, 4346:11; 4347:1-4.  
**Forbidden,** 5803:1, 6, 7.  
**HEALING:** Improper for sacrificers, 4133:4, 7-10; not sinful, 378:12-15; of others, 798:11.  
**Kings and rulers,** 5204:10-16; 5205:1-4, 9, 10; healing essential, 653:3, 4; one another, 585:2-4, 12-14; 4625, 4626; 5204:2-4; our own healing is taking sacrifice of the altar, 1689:4; 5, 9-11; special manifestations of Lord's favor improper, 5961:1-5; temporal blessings improper, 1998:13-15; 1999:1-11; 3588:8-10; 5202:9-16; 5745:7-10; their children may be offered by Christian parents, 1865:12; unconsecrated and even enemy's enemies proper, 1569:7-9; what we may offer, 202:1-5, 10-15.  
**Forgive us:** As we forgive others, 3806:10, 11; 3807:1; 3892:6, 7; our debts (Matthew 18:21-35), 2665-2667; 3808:10, 11; 3807:1; our trespasses, 3522:11.  
**See Forgive.**  
**Fruitage of,** 670:3; God hears all humble, contrite, 1945:5, 6, 8; God's manner of answering, 2526:1, 6, 7; 3494:8-10.  
**How it:**  
**ASSISTS IN:** Business cares, 1865:13; poverty, 1865:14, 15.  
**Leads us to know God,** 1532:2, 11.  
**Importance IN:** 3353:10, 11; Acceptable to the Lord, 3786:11, 12; 3787; appropriate, 4347:14; is not vain repetition, 5020:1-5.  
**Inappropriate at:** political meetings, 2023:20; indispensable to spiritual life, 2213:12; instant in, 917:1; interruptions in, how to overcome them, 5746:6, 7; is the soul's sincere desire, 4883:3-6.  
**Isaac's:** Model one, 2865:5; prevailing power of, 1834; similar to Lord's prayer, 3969:4.  
**Jesus realized the value of,** 2649:7, 11; links us to heaven, 23:4, 5.  
**Lord's:** Exploined, 91:1-3, 8; 1864:11; 1945:10; 2252:8; 2253:1-3, 5-7; 3353, 3353, 3805-3807; 4560:4, 8-11; 5279:6-8, 14-17; examination of the, 6268, 6269; merely an outline, not as a form to repeat, 4984:9; model for Christians, 2004:14; 2005:1-7; 5022:2-5, 11-14.  
**Manner of:** 90:11-13; dependent upon circumstances, 2253:6, 10, 11.  
**May** 30, 1918, appointed a day of supplication and, 6271:7-9, 14.  
**Means of:** Avoiding temptation, 5201:2-8; escape in crisis in Christian's life, 5603:8-13; purification, 2022:4, 7-14.  
**Mustings:** Aid to Christian growth, 3090:9-12; abolition by Christendom of, 2883:14-20; attend Babylon's, and let your light shine (1894 suggestions), 1850:17-19; in I. B. S. A. and in Christendom compared, 3449:11, 16.  
**Of:** once every quarter, 5384:10; of, pastoral advice in, 5384, 5385; uniform topics for regular, 4833:4-8; what is purpose of, 597:3-5.  
**Must be fervent in spirit to be acceptable,** 5745:4-6; natural attitude of

human mind, 5833:7; necessity of, 1858:14; 2004:13; 5311:16; 5312:10; 5269:11-15.  
**More than:** long, but simple and earnest, 4560:2-4, 8-11; 5022:1; of persistence taught by Jesus in parable, 5707:6; 5708:1, 4-6.  
**Nehemiah's:** 1495; lesson to Christians, 2525:11-14; 3663:6-12.  
**Not:** An excuse for negligence, 23:2; merely political, but also involving adoration, communion and thanksgiving, 1580:20; the world's privilege, 2644:2.  
**Object and manner of,** 90:11-13; 797:15; 5219:6, 9, 10; occasions for, 2006:2-7.  
**Of:**  
**A:** Sinner different from that of a son, 2251:5; sister for her husband's consecration answered, 3787:9, 10.  
**Christian Scientists for healing,** 3187:10, 11; consecrated when heard, 3103:6.  
**ELIJAH:** For rain not promptly answered, 2332:13; 2333:6; heard by Jehovah, 4740:2-5, 7-11.  
**FAITH:** And full submission, 3529:2-4; has power, 3787:4-10; shall save sick, 2007, 2008; 4099.  
**Heshkiah answered,** 2382:8; 3588:1, 2.  
**How:** Jacob a model, 2366:1-5.  
**JESUS:** For passing of cup, 3367:1, 2; was for church and not for world, 3551:4-6; 3552.  
**Pentence by David,** 1396; the Pharisee contrasted with prayer of publican, 3841, 3842.  
**On behalf of:** knee repulsive to preacher, 3286:8-13; only through Jesus comes privilege of, 5200:17; 5201; our blessed privilege and its blessed results, 1937:9-11; pictured by incense, 17:4.  
**Power of:** To defeat the foe, 3582:4; taking sacrifice of the altar, 1869:13; Principles of the Lord's, 1945:10.  
**Privilege:** And power of, 1864-1866; 4875:6, 10; 5310, 5311; for Christians, 4419:3; 4984:8; 5021:8, 11-13; 5200:6-9, 14-17; 5201:8-10; 5219:12-14; 5378, 5379; 5480:1-5; 5692:4-11; 5833:5-6; 5834:12, 13.  
**Pro:**  
**ATTITUDE OF:** Christians in, 5624:6, 8-11; the body in, 5385:5-7.  
**Subjects for,** 5202:9, 10, 17; 5203:1-5.  
**Propriety:** In time, place and manner of, 3640:4, 5; of continuing in, 1346:13, 454:1.  
**Province of,** 797-799; 4983:1-5, 17.  
**Principle:** 799:12, 13; 5095:6; 5385:12, 13, 16, 17; 5833:15; 5834:1-3; (Letter), 6288:16; sanctioned by Jesus, 4162:1, 2; should be short and pointed, 5020:15.  
**Purpose of:** delaying answers to, 3787:6; resurrection of world probably in answer to, 1529:3-10; sanctification comes through the Word and not through, 5709:8, 9; Scriptures assembled by Bro. Toole on, 5379-5382.  
**Secret:** Advantages of, 489:5-7, 14-16; need for, 489:5-7, 14-16; not properly the only kind, 2252:1; of receiving prompt answers to, 1945:9. Selfish and unselfish, 2005:17; 2006:9; seven requests in Lord's, 136:3, 4.  
**Should be:** For spiritual needs, 5745:7-10; only according to God's will, 4913:2-5; 5203:1-5.  
**Sure to bring blessings,** 2775:4; things proper to bring to the Lord in, 5708:8-15.  
**To:** Be used for benefit of new creature, 5310:11-13; escape trials unwise, 2936:3; the Father a privilege, 3805:5, 8, 9.  
**Vain repetition in:** Hypocrisies of, 2005; to be avoided, 2252:4, 6, 7; 5020:12; written in, 5708:7.  
**Value of:** intercessory, 1842:8-11; was the secret of Abraham's faith and obedience, 1624:1.  
**What:** God is pleased to give us should be sought in, 1948:1; should be the burden of our, 4898:10; 5709:5, 12; 5710:1.  
**When:** you offer, 94:1; 469:1-3, 8-15; 6268:4-6.  
**Why:** Answers to, are often delayed, 1865:9-11; 1866:4, 18; 3353:10, 11; 3841:4-10; 5480:11-13; our requests are granted only through, 3128:7.  
**Will:** unlose the tongue, 1186:4.  
**Without:** Corresponding endeavor is like faith without works, 1972:8, 9; 4913:1; 5692:12, 13; study is unavailing, 653:1-20.  
**Writing in:** Jacob and Jesus examples



of, 3969: 10; 3970: 1, 2; unnecessary, 5835: 11, 12; 5836: 1.

And: Faith: Power of, in overcoming, 2240: 1, 2, 7.

**FASTING:** Benefit to both houses of Israel, 3659; demons cast out by, 5129: 10-12; profitable to new creatures, 3006: 1.

Supplication: Day of May 30, 1918, appointed as, 6271: 7-9, 14; trust always rewarded, 3664: 4-9; watchfulness essential, 2692, 2693.

See Worship.

**PRAYERS:** Answers sometimes delayed by heavenly wisdom, 3662: 10, 11; 3663: 1-5; appropriate for natural and spiritual Israel, 4039: 1-3, 13, 14; by Protestants for Catholic Pope, 3228: 6-11; cost of covetous, 4876: 11; Editor sends you, 2576: 1-5.

For: Children of the consecrated, 5165.

DEAD: Advocated by Protestants, 2681: 3-7; Methodists not averse to, 4026: 3, 4, 11.

Earthly rulers still proper, 3600: 4-9; miraculous healing improper, 3012: 9; peace contrary to Lord's will, 5554: 17-22.

Of: Brother Russell are simple, 5709: 11; Christ unselfish, 2006: 9; Christian, for spiritual, not natural things, 3061: 4; 3338: 9, 10; 3665: 1, 2; consecrated to be always in harmony with God's will, 3217: 6, 7; Cornelius not answered until end of "seventy weeks", 5200: 15-17; 5832: 12; 5833: 1, 3; 5834: 11, 12.

Offered for victory in war unheeded, 3333: 3, 7; proper and improper, 3807: 4-9; unfavorable answers, 3216, 3217; when we may look for answers to our, 2333: 6.

Why: God delayed answering Cornelius', 5200: 15-17; often unanswered, 1902: 13-18.

**PRAYING:**

For: Kings (1 Tim. 2: 12), 798: 11, 15; our enemies, 798: 13; sinners, 790: 2-6.

In the spirit defined, 5745: 5, 6; to God and to men, 2252: 1, 2; and living, 585: 6-9.

See Watchfulness.

**PREACH:** All Christians ordained to, 646: 3; 890: 5; 1922: 3; 1987: 1-3; authority to teach and, 2066: 6; 2067: 1-3; every member of church is ordained to, 1917: 13; 1936: 15; 2157: 2, 4, 7-11; gospel to world, 605: 2-9; Jesus anointed to, 240: 1-3, 9-16; in the gospel, vne is unto me if I, 5893: 1, 2, 11; only divinely authorized are commissioned to, 1715: 3, 4; Word of the Lord, 3211: 1.

**PREACHER:** Every member of true church a, 334: 8; 670: 4, 5; 942: 8, 9; 2157: 2-4, 7-11; Hebrew, opposed to prayer on knees, 3286: 8-13; sees decline of Christendom, 2247, 2248.

See Minister.

**PREACHERS:** Are blind leaders of blind, 2814; deceived by spiritualism, 226: 7; how called, 310: 6-9, 15; in Christendom rejecting the Bible, 3015: 1-5; living in apostles' day and now, 2096; despised in luxury, 870: 12; longing to come out of Babylon, 3625: 4, 5.

Of: Christendom, some dishonest, 2944: 2-1; I. R. A. how ordained and sent forth, 5808: 4-6; trust to beware of flattery, 3011: 11.

Professional and sincere, 330: 7; should preach the Word, 3373: 19; vision and judgment of, spoiled by false doctrine, 4288: 1; why there is a dearth of, 481: 1-3.

See Ministers.

**PREACHING:** By truth people should contain hopeful message, 5213, 5214; character is best way of, 1151: 5, 10.

Christ: Of envy and strife, 831; should know our business, 5330: 9.

Colporteur work more important than, 1434: 4, 6; courage of Peter and John in gospel, 5840: 3, 8-12; every influence we can send out is, 1917: 13; foolishness of, 790: 10; glad tidings to the meek the Christian's duty, 6083: 4-6.

Gospel: As colporteur, 825, 826; not to be limited to the pulpit, 5893: 3, 4, 7, 8.

How Christ preached to the spirits in prison, 1678; 4176: 10; 4177: 1, 2.

In: Colored business owners, 4817: 3-5; market places commanded, 378: 2, 3; this harvest only to seekers, 651: 3.

Jesus gave sample of good, 3243: 1; may be done privately, 476: 4, 5; no preaching of value except it be in the power of the holy spirit, 1917: 3-5;

not always public declaration, 1917: 13.

Of:

GOSPEL: Is our duty, 1128: 2-5, 14; to every creature under heaven, how, 1969: 1971; 2518, 2519.

Peter worthy of emulation, 2930: 11; 2931: 1-3.

One engaged in, tells truth about prevailing type of, 1486: 15.

Only: Divinely authorized commission for, 1715: 3, 4; 5363: 3; proper for those having natural talent, 1848: 6.

Over the heads of the heavens unwise, 4360: 6; practical vs. prophetic, 298: 1, 2; principles of modern, as explained by a D. D., 1492: 11-13; properly follows anointing, 3711: 11-13; propriety in dress when, 4816, 4817; saved through the foolishness of, 3521: 1-3; self-love and pride creeping into our, 3478: 1; singing in one way of, 1935: 1; the word, manner of, 468: 3, 4.

To: Audience of one man not to be spurned, 1973: 6, 7, 12-14; others, one may become a castaway, 4810, 4811; 5688: 12-14; popular demands, 3157: 4-8; shine before men, 1125: 8, 9, 17; spirits in prison, 458: 7, 8.

Truth, 31: 5.

Truth: Less important than living it, 4968: 11-13; out of season, 3189: 2; to women by sister is proper, 5161, 5162; without reward, 4383: 4.

When an abomination, 2265: 14.

**PREDINATION:** As taught in Presbyterian creed, 1309: 8-16; Bible teaching on, 2540: 10-13; 2652: 6, 7; doctrine of, 403: 1, 2; general, not individual, 613: 5, 15; not for the entire world, 2378; of damnation inconsistent, 8: 7; stated frankly, 1182: 14.

And: Election, true and false view of, 4213, 4214; foreknowledge, 486: 1, 2, 8.

See Foreknowledge; Foreordination.

**PREDICTIONS:** Of time of trouble, 587: 9, 14; 592, 593.

**PREFERENCES:** Sacrificed, a form of service, 5557: 3, 4, 8, 9.

**PREHUMAN:** Meaning of word, 2510: 4, 9.

**PREJUDICE:** Letters of encouragement to those meeting opposition, 1843: 15, 25-28; we should not needlessly arouse, 2621: 8, 9; what it is and does, 947: 5.

**PREPARATION:** For God's service principally holiness of heart, 1915: 12; of God's "chosen vessels", 1915: 5-7, 12.

**PREPARATIONS:**

For war in: Great Britain and Germany (1910), 4697: 5-8; the midst of peace, 4573: 4-6.

**PREPAREDNESS:** Peace policy of U. S. changed to (1916), 5852: 1-3.

**PRESBYTERIAN:** Do not believe their creed, 1168: 6; evolution, 717: 6, 12-17; entranced to reject Westminster Confession, 3584: 3-6, 8, 17; foreordination the back-bone of, 1167; four parties among, 1165: 2; free will as taught by the creed, of 1309: 19; 21: I have difficulty in uniting 3848: 2-7; launch fight against Bolshevism 6133: 3-8; must replace their brains with sawdust? 1308: 7.

See Church, Presbyterian.

**PRESENCE:**

Lord's Second: 228: 4, 5; began in 1874, 1152: 4; brethren not in ignorance of, 598: 4, 5; 2198: 9; Christendom rejects, 591: 8; church awake to, 539: 19, 20; 598: 4, 5; epiphania of, 2974: 3; 2979: 10-15, 28-30; 2983: 4; evidences of, 20: 7-9; 82: 2, 3; 748: 9-15; 749: 21; seen by Brother Russell in 1876, 3822: 2-6; how and when seen, 513: 3-9.

IN: Gospel harvest, 223: 1-6, 11, 12; 236: 7-11, 16-18; spirit promised to end of age, 6305: 11-13.

KNOWN TO: 1915: 8; 5193: 8, 9; his servants, 5399, 5400.

Paul's teaching on, 665: 7-15; proofs of, 123: 16-20; 124: 1-4; 237: 11-13; 348; 554: 4-10, 18-20; purpose and work during, 3193: 9; reveals errors, 287: 10-15; seen by Dr. Joseph Seiss, 3612: 6, 8; sign of, 98: 1-4; 341: 7, 555: 1; 710: 4-7; 4706; spiritual, 546: 14; 547: 1, 2, 8; strength to Israelites, 4064: 1, 3; symbolized by Ark of Covenant, 2002: 8; taught only in Watch Tower, 546: 8, 9, 14; unknown to world, 153: 2; 265: 1-9; 3355: 4-7.

**PRESERVATION:** In time of trouble, 1995: 3, 4; of identity through death, how, 1263: 3-5, 7-10; 1264: 1, 2, 6, 7.

**PRESS:** Free, suspicious aroused by op-

position to (Letter), 6243: 3, 9-11.

Of America: Christianity condemned by the secular, 2912, 2913; power of, in the spread of truth, 4946.

UNDER: Control of Wall Street, 4772: 1-6; Papal influence, 6374: 9-13; 1-3.

Plate service, how furnished to the world, 4954; religious, is aid to capital, 2043: 14; and public to weigh the worth of sectarianism, 4945.

**PRESSURE:** Test of Christian character, 3104: 1-3.

**PRESUMPTION:** In re the daily cleansing of robe, 5924: 4; sometimes mistaken for courage, 5539: 11; 5540: 1.

See Faith.

**PRICE:** Bought with a, 464: 11-13; 3088.

Of: A share in the kingdom—our all, 175: 6-13, 17; 1657: 1-3, 12, 13; man's redemption paid by Jesus, 710: 1-3, 8-11.

Ransom:

APPLICATION OF: For church and great company, 4601; for church first, 4633: 12, 13; 4634; why delayed, 4515: 2, 5, 6.

Church to have no part in providing, 4998: 5-8.

HOW: It differs from sin-offering, 4933: 11-13; 4494: 1-3; when, where and by whom provided, 5880.

Nor deposited, not paid over to divine justice, 6168: 2, 5, 6; provided at Calvary, 4493: 9; 4905: 4-6; sin-offering the application of the, 4493: 11-13; 4494: 1-3.

WHEN: It will be fully paid, 5882: 10, 11; provided, when applied, 4819: 2, 8, 10.

See Atonement; Ransom; Reconciliation; Redemption.

**PRIDE:** Abominable trait of character, 4898: 5, 13; 5185: 14-19; 5704: 1, 5, 10, 12; affects rich and poor, learned and ignorant, 1920: 8.

Among prominent brethren, 309: 3; basis of earthly wisdom, 1448; be- setting sin, 764: 17; blinded the better class of Jews to Christianity, 5928: 4, 5; Brother Toole writes concerning (Letter) 6451: 12, 17.

Cat of: Class friction, 5347: 13, 14; Satan's fall, 2228: 3.

Danger to ourselves of, 3337: 1-3; 4047: 6; 5955-5958.

Elders: Hampered in service by, 5347: 13, 14; in danger or arrogance and, 5348: 7, 8.

Enemy to new creation, 499: 5; evil effects of, and how to overcome it— an example, 1481: 4-7, 11-13; 1482; false motive for contending for, 5057: 7, 8; foe of discipleship, 844: 8, 11; 2450: 8, 9; 3599: 11-15; 3599; 3599: 1-5-5 6100: 3-1; goeth before destruction, 3384, 3385; hid the truths of Jesus from the Nazarenes, 5068: 6, 7.

How: It asserts itself in service, 3363: 5, 6; to guard against, 1987: 12.

In the heart, 5000, 5001; indicated by, 664: 10-12; 1087: 1; leading to fall of both capital and labor, 1245: 8, 10; leads to unbalance and dangerous self-esteem, 5890: 4, 5; leaves mind open to evil spirits, 6169: 3-6; makes God's conditions seem hard, 1920: 3; may lead to murder, 4777: 2, 3; most detestable form of, 5001: 2.

Of: Life a detriment, 873: 10; 1859: 11; religionists a detriment, 2626: 8. Prevented the Jews from recognizing the Messiah, 3511: 6, 8-11; 4782: 3-5; prevents proper apologies, 5125: 15, 16; probably led to the fall of the church with Paul, 1545: 17; 1546: 1, 2; prominent factor in continuing the World War, 5805: 1-5, 9-11; result of prosperity often, 2382: 7; road to destruction, 5704: 5, 10-12; selfishness gone to seed, bring chastisements, 1486: 8, 16; 1487: 3-3; 5185: 15-18; sin of the nations, 2306: 13-16.

**Spiritual:** Elders and deacons specially tested on, 5956: 11-15; danger to Christians of, 5955-5958; foe to Christians, 764: 17; how to keep ourselves from, 5958: 6-8; rarely recognized by persons infected, 5957: 3; various manifestations of, 6385: 5-11, 14.

Subtle forms of, 5842: 11; various manifestations of, 5125: 12-16.

And:

AMBITION: Dangers of, to teachers, 4380: 5-8; 16: 10; Jews, reproved by Jesus, 2700: 5-7.

Charity defined, 2455: 5, 6; covetousness sins of Pharisees, 5389: 6, 7, 10-14; humility opposed, 2449: 12, 13; 5186; power chief dangers of elders, 5185.

See Covetousness.

**PRIEST:**

Catholic: Defines the pope, 939: 1-3, 7, 8; foretells the time of trouble (?) (1896), 1969: 10-13; former, discloses plan to "make America Catholic", 1517: 17; speaks before a Presbyterian seminar (1894), 1752: 9-4; "unfroked" and "retroked", 1826: 5; view of a future Millennium by, 1969: 10.

High: In antitype, 78: 5, 6, 11-14; Jesus the antitype, 713: 6; 2821, 2822; not underpriests, performs all sacrificing, 4620: 10; of our profession was Jesus, 5472: 2-8; pictured Christ Jesus, 17: 5; training to be a sympathetic, 3007; type of Christ, 157: 11-18; typified Jesus as the new creature, 5580: 1-3; why in type he made two offerings, 4546: 12, 13; 484: 1-5.

Meaning of title, 31: 1; power invested in, 713: 5, 6; what the office implies, 713: 3-6.

And: Bullock both typified Jesus, 3708: 5-10; king, Jesus as, 3951: 4-8, 14-16.

**PRIESTCRAFT:** How it became powerful, 64: 4; once more controls all, 1134: 1138; opposed to liberty, 1808: 1821.

**PRIESTHOOD:**

Aaronic: Type of the royal priesthood, 4511: 1-5; what it typified, 3951: 14-17; what function in Millennium, 4877: 12-14.

Consecration of the, 78: 5, 6, 11-14; 3280, 3281; means the entire church, 1137: 6-8.

Melchisedec: Church are members of the, 5424: 2-4; 5922: 14, 20; what it typified, 4511: 1-5; what it typified, 3951: 14-17; what function in Millennium, 4877: 12-14.

Consecration of the, 78: 5, 6, 11-14; 3280, 3281; means the entire church, 1137: 6-8.

Melchisedec: Church are members of the, 5424: 2-4; 5922: 14, 20; what it typified, 4511: 1-5; what it typified, 3951: 14-17; what function in Millennium, 4877: 12-14.

Papal, an unwarranted, unscripural class, 1808: 5-8, 12, 13; 1809: 3-11.

Royal: 12: 13, 16-25; church in the flesh is not, 4697: 3, 4, 11; future of, 4697: 3, 4, 11; new nation, 3021: 4-6; selected in gospel, 443: 1-5; special mission now is to sacrifice, 3265; to be both priests and kings, 2128: 6-9; work of, 86: 9.

See Brethren; Bride of Christ; Church, Body of; Christian; Christians; Church, Body of; Elders; God, Sons of; Little flock; New Creation, New Creature; Overcomer; Saints; The Christ.

**PRIESTHOODS:** Aaronic and Melchisedec, both types of the Christ, 4759: 7, 14, 15.

**PRIESTS:** Alone may offer sacrifices, 5638: 6; great company, in Papal counterfeit, 355: 19.

Catholic:

IN: France take to "test-manna", 4095: 6-9; Hungary have wives and children, 2047: 14.

Punished in court for denouncing, 3837: 6, 7.

Consecration of, 117: 3; duties of, 12: 7; Hindoo, how they keep the people in ignorance, 1613: 4.

Of: Baal, Elijah justified in destroying the, 3406: 6, 7; God, training to be, 2879: 8, 9; Israel hid the truths of God's Word, 2390: 11.

Offering strange fire into second death, 1836; pictured the little flock, 17: 2-8; type and antitype, 128: 12; unto God, how we are made, 3265: 6, 7; wicked husbands, 1795.

And: False prophets opponents of Jeremiah, 4857: 1, 2, 8; Levites, true and false, 5904: 5, 7-10.

**PROPHETS:** Err through wine of false doctrines, 562, 563; 4288: 1; in antitypical Israel, church are, 292: 15; 5616: 3, 4, 8, 9.

**PRIMOGENITURE:**

Law: In its ends, 1152: 2-12; true operation of, 1164: 4, 12.

**PRINCE:** Means leader, 354: 14, 17.

Of: Power of the air, 615: 1, 2; 1684: 3-11.

**THIS WORLD:** Cast out, 2759: 1, 2; is Satan, 1684-1688; 3032: 2-4.

**PRINCES:** All die like men and fall like one of the 2862: 7; walk all the earth, 554: 10-12; 6325: 3, 14.

**PRINCIPLE:** Evil always exists as a, 5356: 9-11; first essential in character development, 4391: 2, 3, 14; is devil merely an agent, 44: 7-9; not always at stake when strife prevails in classes, 5929: 3, 4, 8; Ralph Waldo Emerson's definition of a, 1507: 10; and passion distinguished, 6142: 10; vs. rule, defined, 1045: 3.

**PRINCIPLES:** May never be sacrificed, 3266: 6; recognized are not always applied, 5958: 10-12; righteous, reward of, 2087: 5-7; varying views respecting



loyalty to, 6267:11; 6268:1, 2, 7, 8.  
**PRINTING:** Will be unnecessary when man is perfected, 1717:7-11.  
**PRISON:** At Rome where Paul was confined, described, 2229:3; Atlanta, Geo. Rutherford writes from, 6510, 6511; brethren who receive the truth in, 5493:11; doors opened for John and Peter, 4325:3-6; experience of Joseph, 3973:4-12.  
**Nesse:** Death pictured as a, 4793:3-5; we are commissioned to preach the opening of the, 3201:4.  
**Memorial celebrated in London (Letter),** 6146:2-10; Sing Ring, letters from, 1512:11; 1513:1-7; spirits in, and how Christ preached to them, 1678:5043:5044; who are spirits in, 1501:2.  
**PRISONER:**  
 At: Philippi, Paul a, 2181:6, 13; 2182: Rome, Paul a, 4507.  
 For: Christ's sake, an English (Letter), 6053:9-23; truth's sake at age of 14, 5921:9; 6222:1.  
 Letter of appreciation from a fellow, 6419:8; of war, in France, found to be a German truth brother (Letter), 6444:1-4; Russian, also a brother in Christ (Letter), 5783:12-14.  
**PRISONERS:**  
 Apprehended: Seeing the Photo-Drama (Letter), 5668:10-14; the truth, 3316:1.  
 Encouraging letters from, 1013:3, 7; in Germany, letters from brethren who were, 5783:12-14.  
 Fictitious: In Italy, released, 6403:5; inconsistent with democracy, 6389:7-11; trouble feared from delay in freeing, 6382:5.  
 See: Convicts.  
**PRIVILEGE:** And power of prayer, 1864-1869; Danish publications denied second class postal, 2916, 2917.  
**PRIVILEGES:** Of Christian in giving, 547:6, 7, 10-12; present, of the embryo kingdom, 1580:1-3, 14-17; sacrificing, to cease with close of gospel age, 5068:14, 15.  
**PRIZE:** Fights in a church, 2484:7-12; gained by church through God's mercy, 2001:1-3; mark for, to be viewed from two standpoints, 5080:1-3; only one, during the gospel age, the divine nature, 1668; should be held continually before us, 5082:5-7.  
**PROBATION:** After death, 545:9; 903, 903; does death end it, 7:5, 6.  
**Faith:** Arguments against and for, 2062:11, 20; 2063:1-10; belief in, Rev. C. A. Briggs D.D. regarding, 1313:7, 20; 1314:13-15; 1315:1-20.  
**FOR:** Fallen angels, 697:1-3, 6; 1679; the dead, 1449.  
**Japanese-Christian view,** 1596:11; Mission Board against, 189:13; no license to sin, 691:9; views of a Presbyterian D.D., 1334.  
**Gladstone** did not believe it would end with the present life, 1898:1-3; none beyond Millennium, 726:3-5, 16-19; 763:11, 12; 764:1-10.  
**PROCLAMATION:** Of Cleveland on Thanksgiving unique, 2091:17; 2092:1-9.  
**PROFANITY:** Careless living a form of, 5404:8, 9, 14-17.  
**PROFIT:** A man to gain the world, what doth it, 2288:4; 32:1-3, 10; using the truth for, 2567:1-3; "what hath a man for all his labor", 1532:4-10, 14-16.  
**PROFITS:** Nothing to possess gifts of spirit without love, 3203:2; should be used to divide with the poor, 1533:1-3.  
**PROGRESS:** Causes of present, 1257:3-5, 9-12; 1258:1, 3; hindrances to Christian, 758:2-6.  
**OF:** A true Christian, 1528:1-3; 2239:6; light on pathway to joy, 512, 514; past 100 years phenomena, 513:1-23; present does not disprove man's fall, 1257:3-5, 9-12; 1258:1, 3; the fact, 4915-4917; leads to discontent, 2351:1-3. Social, in present evil day detrimental, 2024:10-16.  
**PROGRESSIVE:** Thinker, spiritualist organ, 2180:14.  
**PROHIBITION:** Amendment, ease with which it was ratified, marvelous, 6402:15; effect of, in Kansas, 5762:6-15; future, belief of Rev. A. Briggs D.D., 1313:7, 20; 1314:13-15; 1315:1-20; Japanese-Christian view of, 1596:11; one Rev. Dr. of advice to another D.D. on, 1492:8-17; only the Millennium will bring it to all mankind, 1863:6-9; proving a blessing to Kansas, 3967:3; sentiment growing against, 4066:9; views of a Presbyterian D.D. on, 1834.

See Socialism.  
**PROMISE:**  
**OF:** Brother Russell in public life a trial to some, 4824:1-3, 10-12; Lord's people does not mean popularity, 6194:8.  
**PROMISE:**  
 Seed of: Fulfilled primarily in Jesus alone, 1386:15; how church becomes part of, 1386:15, 16; medium of God's blessings, 1438:3, 4; Satan's efforts to destroy the, 5847:13; 5848:1-4; where, 134:6, 8, 9.  
**PROMISES:** "And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way", 1753; blessed assurances, 1585.  
 Earthly: Made to natural Israel, 4051:1-4; v. heavenly, 874:219; 2130, 4071-4072.  
 Exceeding great and precious, 297:11-17; 2138:8-12; exhortations to activity, 1281:1-6; "He shall give thee the desires of thy heart", 1840:6-9; "I am thy shield and thine exceeding great reward", 1905; incentives to faithfulness, 5862:9-13; 5863:1-3.  
**OF:** Ancient wonders earthly, of church, heavenly, 5859:2-11; consolation amid suffering, 28; encouragement to the bride, 1820:8-10; 1821:1-3; salvation for would tread through the ages, 4930:4, 8, 13-18; spiritual Israel are heavenly, 4072:1-4, 9, 10.  
 Should become living realities, 1835:8-10; spiritual, Old Testament contains no, 4675:4-6.  
 Truly: Earthly seed, 11:17, 18; him that overcometh, 1719:5, 6.  
**THE:** Bible present and future, 4784; church, 717:1; 1141:2-16; 5244:15-18; 5245:1, 10, 11; church obtained through patient endurance, 6382, 6383.  
 "When thou passest through the waters I will be with thee", 1857:2, 3, 9. See Restoration.  
**PROMPTNESS:**  
 In: Attending meetings (Letter), 5487:13-16; opening meetings, 5487:13-16; character development (Letter and reply), 6331:24-28.  
**PROPAGANDA:** German, Bible students accused of spreading, 6240:6.  
**PROPAGATION:** Intemperance, a sin, 1631:9; of race not the sin of Adam, 1631:9; Eve, 2835:5; reckless, form of insanity, 1413:8-11; should be limited by ability to provide, 2513:8.  
**PROPERTY:** In land discussed, 1170. See Wealth.  
**PSYCHICS:** Explained in "Day Dawn", 94; false of Totton and Dimbleby, 1974-1979.  
 Fulfilled: But discerned long after (Letter), 5528:17; despite destruction of God's Word, 3614:5, 6; respecting the return of favor to the Jews, 6235:6237.  
 Fulfillment of conflicting, 3402:2; gradual unfolding of, 5565, 5567.  
**New Jews:** Interpret Messianic, 2256:10-12; stumbled over Messianic, 3192:1-5.  
 Jesus uttered, in the Temple, 4942:7, 8, 12.  
**OF:** Amos opposed by the clergy, 3423:9; 3424:4.  
**DANIEL:** And John related, 662:1; respecting Babylon's fall, 2498:1-4; respecting Messiah fulfilled, 3630:2-4.  
 Jeremiah burned, 3614:5, 6; Old Testament for Christians, 598:7; times and seasons correct, 188-190.  
 Proving Jesus' lineage, 468:3, 9, 10; Jesus related to Jesus, 98:5; 350:1-4; 436:1-7, 14-24; 2089:6, 7, 9, 10; 2149:14-17; relating to Jews, 107:1-12.  
 Respecting: Jesus' humiliation and exaltation, 4731, 4732; violence to Paul, 3423:2, 3.  
 Sealed to nonbeliever ministers, 588:16; 589:2; Society hopes to publish an exposition of the minor, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13.  
 Time: 124:1-4, 7-14; 180, 181; correct, 181-180; first seen by Brother Russell in 1876, 3822:2-6; Gabriel gives to Daniel the key, 6139:4, 8-10; Lord expects us to discern, 2981:8; of divine plan, 124:1-4, 7-14; proof of correctness of, 233:1-6, 11, 12.  
 Twenty-four elders represent the, 180, 181; 434:6, 8.  
 See Zionism.  
**PROPHECY:** As understood by Congregational minister (1894), 1611, 1612; being fulfilled unthought by him, 5007:1-3; by Habakkuk, of last days, 622: call to Christians to aid in fulfilling, 2039:3, 4; Christ's death and glorification necessary to fulfill, 1394:2, 3, 6-9; Church Federation fulfills, 4610:3; 4611.  
 Clergy: Disbelieve it, 1418:7-11; Daniel: 1-12; oppose, 3423:9; 3424:4, 4; sought to understand, 6139:2-4; date 1878 in time, 47:18; dates in (1874, 1878), 513; delay in the fulfillment of, 4610:3; 4611; demonstration of silver as related to, 2039-2045; earthquakes and cyclones in, 534:11-16; forced interpretations wrong, 11:10.  
 Fulfilled: Before our eyes, 6188:1-6, 9; proof of Millennium dawn, 6014:1-3; unknown to world, 3901:7.  
 Fulfillment of: Always gradual, 5565, 5566.  
 IN: Jesus, 436:1-7, 14-24; Palestine, 512.  
 Gabriel gives to Daniel the key to time, 6139:4, 8-10; God's view of, 3:6, 7; how interpreted, 59:4-11; illuminated by New Testament, 686:3; is for the church, 66:6.  
 Joel's: Partly fulfilled at Pentecost, 4308:3, 4; two-fold fulfillment of, 2930:5.  
 Nahum 2:3, 4 first applied to locomotives in Jerusalem, 1394:11; need for study of, 47:14, 10-12; no persecution can avert trouble outlined in, 1372:2, 5, 6.  
 Not: To be scorned, 481:1-6, 10-14; understood by prophets, 516:7.  
 Of: Amos against ten tribes of Israel, 2356, 2357; 3423, 3424.  
 Of: Elijah: Regarding divine judgment, 2326:2; to Abah fulfilled in anti-type, 5741, 5742.  
 Habakkuk regarding time of trouble, 5383; Hosea regarding Israel, 2490, 2491.  
**JESUS:** And time of end, 661:1-5; being fulfilled, 6411:2-7.  
 Prof. Buchanan, 1246:1-3, 5-7; Simon concerning Jesus, 1674:5, 7, 14, 15.  
 Presence of Lord based on, 223:14, 15; "Prophetic Conference" criticized, 1872, 1873; 1903, 1904.  
 Regarding: Character of popes, 3228:12, 13; future of Europe, 3162:7-10. Relating to defrauding of farmers, 2444, 2045.  
 Respecting: Exaltation of the Christ, 2935:2-10; Paul's imprisonment, 2223:1.  
 Take heed to sure word of, 481:8; three hundred ninety days upon Israel and forty days upon Judah, 1341:9. Understood: As fulfilled, 39:11.  
 BY: Apostles, 189:13; 2992:1-3; the church, 517:10-12.  
 Value of, in night of trouble, 668:3; why ridiculed, 481:10; wonders of, 662:3; worldly view of, 3:6, 7.  
**PROPHETS:** Daughters of Philip did, 2222:6-8; 47:2, 3; your sons and daughters shall, 189:13; 3-6.  
**PROPHECYINGS:** Despire not, 4419:7, 8.  
**PROPHET:** Beast, dragon and false, in Bible symbolism, 63:6; 5108; Jesus as, 79:1, 2; 5009:6; "like unto Moses", 1321-1322; 2858-2860; lying (Isaiah 9:15), 295:5.  
**PROPHETS:** Corroborated Jesus, 442:12; did not understand divine plan, 6437:1, 2; examples of patient endurance, 6261:9, 13, 1904.  
 False: Denominations are, 4872:11; for proving of saints, 767:11; in last days, 113:13, 14.  
 Minor, Society hopes to publish an exposition of, 6452:5, 6, 12, 13; none receive full reward until resurrection, 1821-1816.  
 Not: Greater than apostles, 435:10; members of Christ, 218:8, 8-11.  
**OF:** God, angels probable source of information of, 2349:4-5; Israel ministered to church, 4881:1-3.  
 School of, instituted by Elijah, 3341:1; songs of restitution, 541:4-6, 14, 15.  
 Sons of: Picture of earthly class, 5772:1; typify theologies, 558:4; unconsecrated Bible students, 4757:12.  
 Spoken of by moved by holy spirit, 2921:5; speak of time of trouble, 592:6; why sent to the ten-tribe kingdom (Ephraim), 3463:11; wrote as moved, not understanding, 598:6; and teachers differentiated, 3805:3.  
 See Priest.  
**PROSPECT:** Kingdom, incentive to faithfulness, 6225:6-11; 6226:1, 9.  
**PROSPERITY:** Danger of, to Christian, 526:3; 1759:6, 7; 5802:4, 5; due to war, 2875:14; evil effects of, 1651:2; index to religion, 3541:9-12; greater test of character than adversity, 2382:7; in America, cause and effect of, 3117, 3118.

Of: Israel is one of an earthly kind, 4768:1-6, 9-14; Jews typical, 2860:3, 4.  
 Part of, in the time of trouble, 2875:14; was King David's undevoted, 3235:3; without righteousness injurious, 4729:11-13.  
**AND:** Adversity: How church should view, 4730:6, 8, 11; depression, periodical, 4016:6-10.  
**PROTECTION:**  
 Against: Adversity by taking the Vow, 4191, 4192; time of trouble, suggestions for, 5854:8-10.  
 Divine, should not lead to presumption, 5539:11; 5540:1; how we may have God's, 862:7, 8, 13; 3601:9, 10; 3945:7, 8; 4292:5, 6, 11; 4379:7, 10; 4926:2, 3; 5330:14-17; 5500:2, 3.  
 Of: Our interests no lack of faith in God, 3674:5, 6; the consecrated in time of trouble, 2020:13; 2021:1, 2; Christian has right to, 3124:1-3, 8-11; 4485:9.  
**PROTESTANT:** Episcopallians and Presbyterians desire union, 1547:10-12; one real, 1207:5; view of church's mission, 2413:7-11.  
**PROTESTANTISM:** About as bad as Papacy, 1169:2-4; accepting Lombard Lombard, 1009; became anism early, 1094:7-11; being terribly shaken, 1305-1308; bishop's true description of, 1491; 1492:1, 20, 21; 1493:1-4, 8, 9; bowing to Papacy, 743, 744; Catholic survey of, 498:8, 9; Catholicism's claims against, during the World War, 6375:12-17; Christian union vs. unity, 1504; Church of England gives power to, 4109:2; 4196:8-15; clergy and laity becoming infidels, 1417-1420; councils of, 695, 696; daughter of mother harlot, 595:11; 743:10; decline of, 512:1-3; 4719:10, 20; 4720:4, 6; formation of, 321:11-20; hospital full of incurables is, says a D. D., 1476:1-15; how it is losing its life, 1476:15-15; Image of Papacy, 65:1-14; 322.  
**IN:** America waning, 2538:5-5; France differs from American, 2679:18-23; 2680; Germany split over the divinity of Christ, 3783:1-8, 11-14.  
 Likened to a carcass, 3975:10-13; long ground says Dr. Lorimer, 2946:2-8; New York Presbyterian supports Dr. Briggs' heresy (1892), 1489:11; not to unite with Catholicism, 2018, 2019; organizing into the image of the beast, 1476:1-15; 1477:1-15.  
**PAPACY:** Advantages over, 1129:9-12; spirit in, 926:4, 10.  
 Persecution of truth by, 325:12-15; Presbyterian D. D. convicted of heresy (1892), 1489:1-5, 9, 10; reasons for, 1476:1-15; 1477:1-15; Rev. R. H. Newton's view on, 2679:1-8; use of indulgences by, 554:15-17; seeks union with Catholicism, 813:3-6, 11, 12; sins of, 183:5, 6, 8-10; supports divine right of kings, 507:12-17; true as, 1476:1-15; view of, 1573:10-13; 1574; union of with Papacy in progress, 1355:13, 14.  
 View of: Catholicism in re union with, 596:11; Christ's kingdom by, 5829:5-13.  
 Wants union with Papacy, 1168:1488:3, 4; without the protest, 743, 744; 853:4, 5; 1094:7-11; 1468; yields to Satan, 680:17, 18.  
 And Catholicism: Falling, yet prospering, 4136:1-9; in Germany, a plea for unity between, 3533.  
**PROTESTANT:** Prayers for the dead, 2881:3-7; attempts of, at union with Papacy (1896), 1959:20-23; attitude of Papacy and, toward each other, 1776:3-6; Bishop Foster's new gospel to, 1709, 1710; 1716-1718.  
 Catholic: Gibbons on reunion with Papacy, 1740:6-13; welcomed by Protestant (7) clergy, 1207.  
 Catholic: Priest speaks before a Presbyterian seminar (1894), 1752:2-4; priests and Protestant D. D. in Bay City sign a compact (1895), 1766:1-3.  
 Cause of the Reformation is going by default, confesses an archdeacon, 1619:5, 6.  
 Church of ENGLAND: Co-operating with other, 5550:1; holds aloof from, 2882:1-3.  
 Statistics of the United States (1893), 1515.  
 Conference between Jews and "Christians" in Chicago (1894), 1758:9-12; Congregationalists install a pastor after he denies the ransom (1895), 1797:7, 8; D.D. says New York churches



- are a curse (1895), 1925: 11, 12; D. S. refuse an evangelist because he preached second coming of Christ, 1818; 16; desire union with Papacy, 1547: 9-12; drifting toward infidelity, formalism and ceremonialism, 1919: 4, 10; encouraging a military spirit (1895), 1757: 7-13; Episcopals and Papacy (1895), 1859: 1-2; fear the power of Catholics, 6374: 8-16; fraternizing with Papacy is wholly to their disadvantage, 1875: 47; glory of, is in her shame, 1825, 1826; 632: 7-10, 17; have built with hay and stubble, 1205: 12, 13; how to test their teachings, 1206: 1-4; Ideas of heaven by, nonsensical, 1468: 16, 17; 1469: 1-5; Illustration of Papal love for, 1832: 1-4.
- Papal Politics (1895), 1858: 6, 7;** United States no longer tolerated by Papacy, 2061: 7; 2062.
- International federation of, proposed (1895), 1768: 9-10;** League of Catholic Unity (1895), 1839: 2-7; liberal view of Papacy, 1205: 12, 14; for the "old mother"—Papacy, 1790: 6, 9; make overtures in Papacy, 995: 10-13.
- Many:** Drifting into Papacy and the Episcopal church (1896), 1919: 4; on right foundation, 1205: 12, 14; for the Methodist: Bishop denies inspiration of the Bible (1895), 1797: 5, 6; church buys a Congregational church-building, people and pastor, 1593: 1.
- Most inconsistent of all religionists, 1758: 1-12;** use desire forms of worship rather than words, 1205: 12, 14; 11, 12; number of missions and workers in India (1896), 1960: 13, 14; one Methodist D. D. begins thinking, 1770: 16-19; origin of their clergy, 1128: 6, 7, 15; 1131: 1-14; Pan-American convention of religionists (1895), 1770: 6-8; Papacy views her, 1764: 16-26; 1765: 1-4.
- Papal:** Love for, 1050; recognition of, in Africa, 1090: 1-5.
- Persecute the truth, 2679: 21-23;** persecuted by Catholics in France, 2679: 7-17.
- Pope:** Offers indulgence for prayers for conversion of (1895), 1824: 0-11; 1825: 1, 2, 10; very solicitous for their salvation (1895), 1760: 14, 15.
- Pray for Pope Leo XIII, 3228: 6-11;** Presbyterian D. D. calls a Jewish rabbi "a representative of the Almighty God", 1798: 1, 8.
- Progress of:** Church federation among (1894), 1739; reunion with Papacy (1894), 1741: 9-11; 1742: 1-3.
- Prophetic Conference in Allegheny discussed (1895), 1872-1874; 1903, 1904;** proposals for church unity by, 1197, 1198; Protestant mayor and officials of Southampton (1893) attend Catholic mass, 184: 2; purposes and creed of "Evangelical Alliance" in, 1845: 6-16; rapidly preparing for church federation (1895), 1785: 5, 10-15; reformation spirit dying, 1134-1348; specimen of Papal love for, 1839: 9, 11-17; spread of infidelity among (1895), 1824: 2-6; 111: 4-9, 12; support Papal error, 362: 11, 12; there will be no union with Papacy, but merely sympathy and co-operation, 1817: 5, 7; three "satisfactory" opinions of, on the fate of the heathen after death, 1818: 13, 14; to receive help from Episcopals, 4109: 2; union of, foretold, 1138: 1-3, 5-7; "United Religious Association" (1895), 1858: 8; Vatican council for, 993.
- Why:** Church federation will be antagonistic to God and will be wrecked, 1817: 7-13, 18; 1818: 1-3; impossible for her "scholars" to agree on doctrine, 1832: 5, 12; Protestant countries welcome Papacy, 1941: 12, 13; they have no longer protest, they have rejected the ransom, 1775: 14, 15; 1776: 1, 2 will fraternize, but not unite, with Papacy, 1752: 5-8; wonderful thing in religion, 32: D. S. and a rabbi dedicate a synagogue, 1723; 1758: 4-8.
- And Catholics:** Never to become one church, 2046: 5, 9, 10; union of, 595: 1-8, 10-15.
- Vs. Papacy in India, 1131: 6, 7.**
- See Church of England.**
- PROUD:** Are now happy, humble are trodden down, 5218: 8-13; encourage not the even though he have ability, 1829: 4, 7, 8; God gives to the humble, 1849: 1920: 3; God reverts the, 3370: 4, 5, 10, 11; in last days men shall be, 2459: 9.
- PROVERBS:** Probably the latest production of Solomon, 1517: 8; quoted in New Testament, 2053: 5; some words remem-
- bering, 987: 8-10; wisdom personified wars against danger, 1518, 1519.
- PROVIDENCE:** God overrules all of earth's affairs, 1561: 5-11; God's special, only for the converted, 1561: 1-5, 11; 1562: 1-3, 6-9; 2880: 8; Lord's, extent of the, 6295: 2, 3, 8; marvellous of, 917; no special, for the world now, 1560: 5-10; 1561: 10; of God not in worldly calamities, 2356: 4, 5; three limits of divine, 1560: 1, 2.
- PROVIDENCES:**
- Of God:** Are for the faithful, 1239; best for saints, 3061: 2-4; extent of, in our lives, 6295: 2, 3, 8; mysterious, 746: 6-16, 20-22.
- OVER:** All in due time, 3219: 3-5; Moses as a youth, 5250, 5251; the consecrated exemplified in him, 5220: 9-15.
- Reviewed:** From November 1, 1918, to November, 1918, 6349, 6350; to be considered in every step, 5712: 1-3; will work for good to Christians, 2130: 2; vs. devices of Satan, 614: 7.
- We:** should look for divine, 5844: 3-6.
- PROVING:** Of saints by the Lord, 766, 767; 2258; what is truth, 386: 4.
- PROVOCATION:** Proper and improper causes of, 5124: 16-19.
- PROVOKED:** Love is not easily, 2204: 8; 4918: 7-11.
- PROVOKING:**
- One another:** For good or ill, 3859: 6.
- 70:** Love and good works, 1078: 1-7; 4078: 1; 5412: 16-18; 5978: 13-15; strife or love, 4009: 5.
- PROXIES:** Advice regarding, 6181: 6; for annual election enclosed with Dec, 1918 Watch Tower, 6366: 21; to whom properly given, 6164: 10.
- PROXY:** For annual election purposes, form of, 6164: 2-7.
- PRUNING:** Of fruitful vines, 477: 10; 2465: 1-6; 3545: 3-5.
- PSALM:**
- 23:** Jehovah pictured as a Shepherd, 5653, 5654.
- 32:** Acknowledges divine forgiveness, 3260, 3261.
- 50:** Christendom arraigned in, 3647, 3648.
- 51:** Declares David's contrition, 3254; 2: explained, 3600: 10, 11.
- 91:** Explained: 112: 5-8; verse by verse, 3331, 3332.
- 126:** Pictures return of Israelites from Babylon, 3643: 1-3.
- 149:** (1880 view), 82: 4, 6; to be fulfilled this side of the valley, 6193: 8.
- PSALMIST:** Pictures blessings from God, 5654.
- PSALMS:** Higher criticism denies that David is author of, 1418: 1-5; Messianic, many are, 3609: 1; not to be used exclusively for hymns, 2345: 10-12.
- PSYCHIC:** Science is demonism, 6219: 6.
- PSYCHICAL:** Research, dangers of, 4403: 4406.
- PSYCHOGRAPH:** What it is and how it operates, 2180: 11-13.
- PSYCHOLOGISTS:** Discover no trace of soul, 3766: 6-10.
- PSYCHOLOGY:** Of crowds, 3976: 6-9.
- PTOLEMY:** Chronology of, 1975: 7-8.
- PUBLIC:** Taxed for sectarian charities, 1232.
- PUBLICAN:** Matthew 2, 2260: 2, 3; meaning of word, 4986: 5; odium became attached to the word, 3648: 9-11; prayer of, more acceptable than the Pharisee's, 3842: 7; Zaccheus the, 1783.
- PUBLICANS:** Considered as sinners and outcasts, 2260: 3; no greater sinners than the Pharisees, 5464: 1-7; why Jews hated, 2591: 2, 4; 2730: 4; 1587: 9-11.
- And Sinners:** Attracted by Jesus' gospel, 2260: 5, 6; why welcomed by Jesus, 2414: 2.
- PUBLICATIONS:** Do not circulate anything they have failed to comprehend, 1629: 1, 2; 1636: 3, 4, 12; of Brother Russell described, 6012: 8-10; outside the Society's, not advantageous (Letter), 6075: 2-9; 6105: 13, 23-25.
- See Books; Literature.**
- PUBLICITY:** Not always disadvantageous to Lord's cause, 4824: 10-12.
- PUBLISHING:** Literature of one's own, 1640: 12; of pamphlets by brethren disappointed, 4798: 13.
- PULPITS:** Need of religion, says Bishop Foster, 727: 4-7; would now be closed to Jesus, 2635: 4.
- PUNCTUALITY:** A mark of character development, 5187: 12-14.
- PUNCTUATION:** A recent invention, 506: 19.
- PUNISHMENT:**
- Capital:** Biblically supported, 5150: 12-14; is justifiable, 991: 1, 2; Jews were denied power of, 3554: 8.
- Chastisements:** not always, 5147: 1-7, 10-16; divine retributions, here and hereafter, 1653-1655; everlasting, 926: 2, 3, 8, 9; 1039, 1040; 2607: 2412.
- For:** Evil-doers in Millennium, 722: 8.
- SIN:** Is death, not torment, 699: 8; may not prevent stripes therefore, 4272: 3-6; operative through natural law, 5691: 8.
- Sins:** committed before consecration, 5933: 10, 11; transgressions certain, 5225; willful sin, 4552: 5; wrong-doing improper, 2807: 25.
- Of:** Brethren by brethren unChristlike spirit, 6396: 4, 5, 9; Christians proportionate to wilfulness, 5106: 1, 2, 7-9; fellow-members not permitted by Lord, 3744: 3, 4, 8, 9; wicked, 605: 16, 17; the willfully wicked, 1882: 1-6, 15-17.
- Proportional:** to Crime, 523: 11-15; Wilfulness and responsibility, 4990: 7, 8, 14.
- Upon:** Jews: And Christians because of divine relationship, 4902: 1, 2; for Jesus' crucifixion not opposed by Jesus, 5577: 9-12.
- Without:** vildictiveness helpful, 2893: 3.
- PUNISHMENTS:** To those who recognize and reject the truth, 1743: 6.
- Upon:** Natural Israel, 1701: 16, 1702: 1-3; nominal spiritual Israel, 1702: 9-11.
- PURCHASE:** Man's, precedes freeing from death, 1286: 4-11.
- PURE:**
- All things:** are, 2516, 2517; 4085: 5; unto the pure, 5746: 3-5.
- What:** it means to think on "whatsoever things are", 1712: 9; whosoever shall a young man keep his way, 2146, 2147; wisdom from above is first, 2263: 10; 3604: 1-4.
- PURGATORY:** Advantage of, to Papacy, 364: 13; Catholic teaching respecting, 3608: 30-32; correct views respecting, 3228: 3-5.
- Fires of:** Burning during Jewish and gospel ages, 1316: 7-11.
- IN:** Jewish and gospel harvests, how, 1316: 13; 1317: 1; Millennial harvest, how, 1317: 7.
- Scriptural:** and their effects, 1469: 12; will burn in Millennial age, how, 1316: 9-11.
- Millennial age:** s, how, 1316: 9-11; of the great creation—the time of trouble, 1470: 1, 2; papal sabbat for release of souls in, 1376: 7; Pope Leo XIII did not escape, 3227: 9; 3228: 1, 2; society for delivering the poor souls from, 1392; supported by Protestants, 2681: 4-7; see Scriptural.—the Millennium, 1468-1471; unscriptural, 359: 10-12; views of Rev. C. A. Briggs, D.D. on, 1313: 8-20; 1314: 13-15; 1315: 1-20.
- PURIFICATION:** Begins at heart, 829: 4, 5; by fasting and prayer, 2022: 4, 7-14; of heart and life, process of, 2022: 6-11; our work of, 1071: 5-7.
- PURIFIES:** Himself, every man with this hope, 829; hope that, 1138; how the truth, 1670: 9-11.
- PURIFYING:** Sons of Levi, 4708, 4709.
- PURITY:** Beecher's view of, amiss, 1061; Congress: International, Brother Russell described, 6360, 5561; essential to Christianity, 121: 2-4, 10, 104: 2; foundation of the new life, 3045: 3; holiness in heart and life, 50: 8, 9, 12; how to attain, 1456: 9-10.
- In:** Church as excuse for busyness, 5237: 13-15; word and deed not proper example as believers, 5194: 1-5, 9-13.
- Invites:** Satan's attacks, 5259: 11-13.
- Of:** Brother Russell asserted in affidavit, 6015: 1-8; flesh to be earnestly sought, 2022.
- HEART:** And mind the same of Christians, 4975: 2-4; defined, 5133: 8-11; first essential, 829: 4; 3603: 15; 3604: 1-3; how to attain, 3735: 6-10; must precede service for the Lord, 5258, 5259; obtained through prayer, 3596: 2, 3; rather than character perfection required, 5264: 11-14; what is meant by, 3114: 8.
- Life:** dependent upon pure thoughts, 2891: 9-10; mind essential to health, 2014: 12-14; 2015: 6, 7.
- Proper:** reparation between brethren and sisters imperative to, 1586: 14-16.
- See Perfection.**
- PURPOSE:** Importance of singleness of, 1885: 6.
- Of:** Election of church, 24: 19; 25: 1, 4, 11.
- God:** Never changes though his con-
- duct may, 4755: 14; 4786: 1; shall he be accomplished, 1023.
- Judgment day, 34: 13-20; 35: 1-3, 8-10.**
- PYLES:** Bro. J. T. D., tribute to Brother Russell by, 6009: 1, 2, 11.
- PYRAMID:** Account of, Pastor Russell's (1910) visit to, 4621: 7-9; church petitioned as a, 3622: 6-10; 5505: 11-13; construction disproves evolution theory, 4790: 4-6, 9, 10; corroborating witness, 224: 13, 14; 225: 1-4; cult as used in the Temple, Tabernacle and, 6185: 9-14; Edgar's book on the, 4658: 8; God's stone witness, 4953: 3-5; great company not shown in, 5060: 3-6; jewelled drills used in building, 3620: 1; learned corroborations of Brother Russell's teachings on the, 4953: 3-5; measurements of the, 3451: 3-5, 12, 13; Passages: by Morton Edgar, for sale, 5336: 1-14; picture of Christ, 1536: 1, 2, 6; pictures oneness of Christ, 271: 1, 2, 9; Prof. Plazal Smyth comments on, 5533: 3-6; proves evolution false, 737: 10, 11; sign and witness, 525: 2; "Ye are built up a spiritual house", 1568: 7-11.
- PYTHONESS:** Delivered by Paul from power of, 5908: 2, 3.
- PUZZLES:** Key, for free distribution, 5079: 7.
- QUAIL:** Darwinism possible antitype of Israel's "lust for, 5267: 6; over-supply, miracle explained, 460: 8; 5306: 11-15; provided by the Lord for Israel, 4012: 3, 8.
- See Manna.**
- QUARRELS:** Result of selfishness, 3939: 9.
- QUARRELSOMENESS:** Not fighting good fight, 1040: 8.
- QUEEN:**
- Of:** Sheba: See Sheba.
- Victoria:** In 1898 sent Pope costly gifts, 1002: 7; looked for Lord's coming, 2199: 11; nominal ruler, 2177: 13-16; reign of, origin of its blessings, 517: 13-16.
- QUESTION:** Books; see Books; serious one, 1622.
- QUICKENING:** Follows the formation of established character, 1274: 1-3, 5; means activity of fixed character, 1273: 29, 30; 1274: 4-8; "you hath he quickened", 1856: 5-7.
- QUIET:** Study to be, 2196: 7; 5167, 5168.
- QUIETNESS:** Who then can make trouble, when God gives, 2058: 4-7, 13-15; 2058: 8, 9.
- QUIGLEY:** Bishop, views on Socialism by, 3017: 3-6.
- RABBI:** Denies the truths of the Bible, 4689: 3-15; denying faith of his fathers, 3008: 13-17; only contemptible, "they will be the Messiah, 1763: 12; 1764: 1; recognizes Christ, 2776: 8, 9.
- RABBIS:** Leading the Jews into infidelity, 1762: 4-8, 13-15; 1763: 10-12.
- RABBI:** Judith, 992: 11, 12.
- RABINOWITZ:**
- Joseph:** Author of Kishenev movement, 1035; Brother Russell visits him in 1891, 1325: 2-7, 10-12; Christian Jew, 703: 6; converted Jew, 750: 7; explanation of Dec. 12-10; 1948: 9; letter to Brother Russell (1893) from, 1589: 4, 5; message to the Jews, 1559: 7; proposes to remove from Kishenev to Palestine (1896), 1918: 8; visit of, with Brother Russell in Allegheny (1893), 1559; work for Christianity to 1890 among Russian Jews, 1307.
- RACE:**
- Christian:** For the prize of the high calling, two views of the, 4050: 3-6, 11-16.
- HOW:** It must be run, 3070: 3-7, 11; the Apostle in the, 1864, 1885. Some turned from, 292: 20-24; why run in the, 2119: 13.
- Human:** Bought with a price, 2098: 5 has no right to life, 6133: 5, 6; imperfection of, 104: 6, 7; pre-Adamite, a false theory, 234: 5, 6, 9, 10; to have life everlasting, 143: 2.
- See World of Mankind.**
- Yellow:** peril to Christendom, 3619: 9-12.
- RACE-COURSE:** Apostle Paul's example, 1884, 1885; narrow way of Christians as a, 1885: 12-14.
- RACES:** How to account for differences in, 3043: 3-11.
- RACINE:** Type and antitype, 184: 4-6, 12-15; types dual feature of original covenant, 4436; typical of sacrificial covenant, 2371: 7.
- RADICALISM:** Ecclesiasticism against,



1921: 1-4; not anarchy, 397:11,12.  
 RAGGARDS: God's instruments, 281:13;  
 mustering for Armageddon, 409:14.  
 15.  
 RAHAB: Deliverance of, typical, 4079:10.  
 10.  
 RAINBOWS: K. V. Debe, union leader in  
 testimony to imprisonment (1894),  
 1751:8, 9; from Jaffa to Jerusalem  
 planned in 1890, 1174; labor leader's  
 view of government ownership of, 1676:  
 3-5; murderous corporate greed of,  
 1876: Nahum 2:3, 4 first applied to  
 traitors to Jerusalem, 1504:11; strike  
 on, as viewed by a labor leader, 1675:  
 18; 1676: 4, 5; under construction in  
 Palestine (1893), 1589:14.  
 RAINMENT:  
 Writings of overcomers represents just  
 claim, 666:9 2, 3; significance of being  
 clothed in, 4870: symbol of future  
 perfection of saints, 2159: 6.  
 RAIN: Elijah prophesied to Ahab a death  
 of, 3400:2; Elijah's prayer for, not  
 promptly answered, 3332:13; 3333:  
 6; represents truth, 557:6; showers  
 on, Elijah, type and antitype,  
 3408:5; upon Israelites after three  
 and one half years drought, 4740.  
 RAINBOW: Covenant, 1614; 6180:4-7; in  
 symbol, 243:4; 539:9.  
 RAINS: Early and latter explained, 103:  
 1-3.  
 RAISE:  
 Jesus: Proposed for Memorial, 909:  
 8; 1101: 3, 9; inappropriate as emblem,  
 348:4.  
 RAM: In sacrifice symbolises the seed of  
 Abraham, 6180:15.  
 RAMESSES II: Ruler of Egypt after Joseph,  
 3900:8.  
 RAINS: Elders deciding the pure stream of  
 water compared to, 5389:15, 9; in  
 type and antitype, 73: 6, 7.  
 RANDELL: H. A., missionary, accosts truth,  
 1876: 10; 1878, 3098:8; believed by  
 Dr. Lyman Abbott in 1875; denied by  
 him in 1895, 1792; believers in, are  
 justified, 689:1-3.  
 Bible: Denounces disbelievers in, 918:  
 1; teaching on, antagonises current  
 theories, 559:2.  
 Bishop: Venerable, 558:5; broader  
 term than substitute, 1238:6, 7; Bro-  
 ther Russell charged with denying, 420:  
 2, 3, 6; Catholics deny efficacy of the,  
 2771:3, 4.  
 Christ: In the flesh not the representa-  
 tion, but substitute for, 1660:10;  
 Jesus the, 428, 429; 1125:3-15.  
 Christ's sacrifice did not cancel our debt  
 but bought us, 1286:4-14; Christopan-  
 theism views examined, 1950; Christian's  
 anchor is the, 627:15.  
 Church: Has no part in providing the,  
 4819:3; 4864: 5622:3; 6380:10;  
 is first to receive benefit of the, 352:  
 19-23; 4633:3-6.  
 Day Dawn published in defense of the,  
 3824:2, 3; death by crucifixion not  
 essential to, 2467:8; 3901:5, 6;  
 day between resurrection and, 445:  
 1.  
 Death: Of 1900: 13; 464:14-19; 748:  
 8, 15-17; 4578:13-16; final test,  
 498:9-11; means second death, 431:  
 4; shown by removal of wedding garment  
 at the altar, 2302:2; typified by Cain,  
 2342:6, 9.  
 Denied:  
 BY: N. H. Barbour, in 1878, 3828:  
 10-15; Catholic mass, 2771:3, 4;  
 Christendom, 790:1; Christian  
 Science, 2013:7-9; Congregational-  
 ists, 1797:7, 8; contemporaries,  
 639:4, 5, 9; Dar Star, 423:  
 463; eternal torment dogma, 1026:  
 evolutionists, higher critics, etc.,  
 2135:3-16; Methodist Bishop, 1285:  
 4-8, 16, 17; Sir Oliver Lodge, 3930:  
 5; Thomas Gas God creates sin,  
 1850; Universalists, 1452:16; 1453:  
 4, 5; efficacious for all, 690:2; Ellen  
 shows the one thing needful is the

1506; 1542-14; erroneous views of, 392:  
1:4; 640.  
**Errors:** And denial of, 708:16; 709;  
on, taught in Millenarian, 640, 641.  
**Eternal torment:** Is a denial of  
the, 1086; left effect of, a denial of,  
1086:1-3; 1482:1-18; 1483:  
1; Evolution, Theosophy and Christian  
Sciences have no use for this doctrine,  
1643:13; 1644: "except a corn of  
wheat die," 1238; explanation of work  
of, 482; faith Jesus came around the,  
1086:1-3; 1482:1-18; 1483:1-3;  
views respecting the, 3390, 3391; first  
doctrine we should present to the error-  
blind, 1496:13; for all, in due time,  
33:2; 447:1-4; 1230:10, 14, 12;  
**Fundamental:** Doctrine, 1582: 4, 6, 12;  
1583: 1, 2, 11, 13.  
**Gifts:** Faith, 652: 2-4; truth,  
495:2, 3.  
**Tent,** 1205:2-8.  
**Foot** Ne-rassem: Journals, 1453: 3;  
theories, 1453:3.  
**From:** Second death impossible, 763:  
1-3.  
**God's Christ:** power over race, 62:3-9;  
God's method of atonement, 1172: 6-9;  
1177:1-15; 1178: 5-6; great test of  
the harvest, 1256: 2-4; guarantee resurrec-  
tion of Sodomites, etc., 5178:9-10;  
have no fellowship with those who deny,  
860:1-12.  
**New:** Applied for church, 132:2, 3.  
8, 9; Jesus gave himself, a, 464:6-7;  
642:3.  
**Imputed:** to church, later applied for  
world, 5978:10-14; in Old and New  
Testaments, 5978:15; includes mother  
Eve, 2100:6-7, 9-12; Jesus alone pre-  
sented the, 710: 8-11; 8710: 1, 2;  
4618:11-13; justice cannot demand a,  
848:13, 14; justifies believing sinners,  
657:7; key to every truth, 1462:14-  
16; majority of clergy have rejected the,  
1571:1-15; 1776:1-2.  
**Mary:** Degrading, 1256:1-4; saints ig-  
norantly deny, 882:7.  
**Meaning** of word, 689:17; 1228:1-4;  
means of justification by faith, 736:  
5; most prominent doctrine in Bible,  
1582:1-12.  
**Necessity** of, 69:13, 13; nominal church  
(1893) has held to, 516:5.  
**Not:** Applied for Nephilim, 3341:6-7;  
forfeited by Jesus' resurrection, 690:  
4; laying aside of spirit nature of  
man, 1988:5-7; 1899:1-6; pardon,  
but forgiveness, 1058; taken back, 16:  
13, 14.  
**Objections** controverted, 863-867.  
**Of:** The church, a false theory, 1589:  
6, 15; 1590:1-6, 10-13; world still  
future, 252:19, 20.  
**Philosophy,** see Philosophy; pictured by  
the Bible, 1228:5, 9; points to be  
remembered, 4518: 4519; Presby-  
terians' hope for unbelievers in, 800:  
proof provided by Jesus, 4905:4-6;  
proof of God's love, 880:14, 15; proper  
conception of God's character impossible  
without understanding of the, 1583:  
2, 2, 11-13; Protestant leaders have  
rejected, 1775:14, 15; 1776:1-2;  
prove all things by the, 887:2-4;  
prove sin's wages is death, 1086:4-6.  
**Provided:** At Calvary, not yet paid over,  
631:2.  
**Paid:** NOT: Paid by Jesus' death,  
1642:1-4; yet paid to Jehovah,  
5891:1-4.  
**Rite:** Death, not life of Jesus, 687,  
688; Logic becoming a human being,  
2409:8-11; love, 1621:2-4, 9-12.  
**Rev.** Eze, 1100:6-7; 1712:10.  
**Atone-**ment: Application of, 4633,  
4634; purchase and freeing from death  
two separate transactions, 1286:3-14;  
questions on, 495:8-15; "redeemed  
with the precious blood of Christ",  
1510:7-12.  
**Sacrifice:** by Christian Science, 1643:  
13; "leading" ministers, 948:13.  
**Sacrifice,** see Sacrifice; saints are not to  
wade through non-random doctrines to  
help others out, 1860:7, 10; salvation  
made possible by the, as a new trial  
bliss, 1591:1, 2; scope explained,  
33:2-4; 1698:1, 2; scope, 1698:1-3;  
fellowship, 1872:1-11; second death  
earned in other ways besides denial of  
the, 5684:7; seven denials of, by a  
Methodist bishop examined, 1285:6-  
8, 16, 17; 1286, 1287; shedding of  
blood, 1285:6-8; original law, 1285:  
10, 14; shown in statement day sacri-  
fice, 4915:8, 9; signifies corresponding  
price, 6050:13; stumbling to Christ-  
endom, 5683:7-14; substitution, 16:  
3, 4; subtle denial of, 728:6-10.  
**Suffering:** Not a necessary part of, 17:  
Suffering, 17:1-10; Jesus no part of,  
4618:5-7, 11-13.

symbolized: 1905:4; by garments of skin for Adam and Eve, 1614:3; 1945:2, 3.  
Taught in type by Moses, 692:5, 9-14; test upon both the houses of Israel, 7:1-10; 10:1-14; 14:5-10;  
time, 2:18-10; 4:4-9; Jerusalem testified in time, 2:58; 10:21, 21:26, 51:27; through death of Christ, 43:1-22; to whom paid (1901 year), 685; 2822:3-5; true meaning of, 1228:1-4, 10-14; two uses of the word, 4818, 4819-4821; 4822-4823; 4824-4825;  
8-3; view of Beecher on, 430:1-6; 9-13; voices lifted in defense of, 1186:1-3, 15-18; Watch Tower references to the subject of the (Letter), 5764:1. What:  
CONSTITUTES: A denial of, 4578:1-10; a rejection of the, 4605:1; 79:7.  
IT: Guarantee, 296:13-15; 2855:2856; means to acknowledge, 1256:7-17.  
When it will be paid to divine Justice, 614:11; who trusted so thoroughly in Water Tower, 708:9.  
Work: For church, 132:3, 8, 9-12; of Jesus, philosophy of the, 2476-2478. And: Propitiation and atonement defined, 2052:6-7.  
RESTITUTION: First seen by Brother Rutherford, 1872, 33:9; 10:10; explanation explained, 4535:7, 12; 4536:5872-5874; 5879-5882; two parts of redemption, 4832:4-7, 18-16; 5128; 5972, 5973.  
SIN-OFFERING: 4426-4429; difference between, 4564-4564.  
Vow of deliverance, 1589:6, 15; 1590:1-6, 10-13.  
See Price; Work.  
ATTENTION: Well balanced, suggested for times of famine, 6071:12; 6072:1-11.  
ATTENTIONALISTS: Theologians becoming, 11:1.  
AVERHOE: How they probably fed Elijah, 2326:3-5; 3400:4-6; 4781:3-13.  
AYMOND: St. jail, letter from Brother DeCicca from, 6380, 6381.  
EADE:  
Charles: Conversion of, 368:1; eulogy of David by, 423:5.  
READINGS: Along Jewish custom, 2965:4-6; daily, a blessing to friends, 5930 3,10,11; can we safely read everything, 1025; caution to carefulness about, 4470:6.  
OT: The law to the people by Ezra, 18:1-17; translated Hisroch to help others our unsafe, 1880:7, 10.  
Profitable, preceding the Memorial, 6216:10.  
See Literature; Study.  
EAL: Estate broken in Jerusalem (1890-1893), 1563:2.  
EATON: REVELATION: Is not resurrection, 1106:11.  
EAP: "Whosoever a man soweth, shall he also," 1853-1655; 2542-2544, 3859:7, 8; 4902:6-8; 6228:4-5; 9-12; 5563; 5665, 5666; 5899:1-7, 13-15.  
EASER: Christ as bridegroom and, 61:14, 15; shall be overtaken by plowman, 1161.  
EASPERS: Cry heard by the Lord against the clergy, 6427:6-8; no relief for the farmers or, 2061:4.  
EASE: Does ease reject revelation and miracle? 6283:9, 10; forecast or part of the process of developing a sound mind, 6283:9-12; God honors human, 1568:5, 6, 10, 11; 1568:1-5; God's only method of drawing in gospel age, and why, 3306:6-10; how to avoid, 4048:2, 3; natural and spiritual life, 1257:2; infidelity is the worship of human, 1762:15; 1763:6-7; means of salvation? 1312:3-4, 9-15; official, in formation of Christian character and faith, 1565; on Scriptures, 427:6; applied to Sabbath observance, 4878:2-4; Rev. C. Briggs' D. puts it ahead of Bible, 1813:8, 4, 9-20; shunned on Bible subjects, 883:3-5; two extremes—understanding and over-rating human, 1568:8-12.  
Eas Forces  
EASER: In antitype, 51:14-16; picture of church, 6320:1; type of bride of Christ, 70:13; 161:3-11; 283:8; 1227:2-4; 1386-1389; 2931:8; 3953:5; 4:3; 4518:3; and Isaac typical of Jesus and church, 5187, 5188.  
ELIJAH:  
Against: Christ typified by rebellion of Israelites against Moses, 2300:2; God marks character, 3240:1-3.  
Induced by selfishness, 5499:13.  
OF: Abaelard, 2024; Adontjak quailed, 4286, 4287; Israelites punished with sword, 4048:2, 3; natural and spiritual life, 1257:1-3; spiritual life, 1257:1-3.

avarities typified by Korah, 3100, 3101.  
 Sin of, 3044: 4: world now permeated with spirit of, 5368: 13.  
**REDEMPTION:** Of Palestine for Jews: 101: 6, 7; walls of Jerusalem and of Zion, 3675: 4-10.  
**REBUKE:** Not an elder, but entreat him, 4598: 3, 8; 9: 4977: 8-10; with firmness and love, 3865: 5-9.  
**Reprove.**  
**REBUKING:** And restoring to favor, 4384: 2, 3.  
**RECEIVE:** More blessed to give than to, 4526: 1, 4, 8-10; what hastu thou that thou didst not, 5284: 3, 14-16.  
**RECEPTION:** At Bethel and Brooklyn Tabernacle, 4356: 4356; for released brethren at Bethel, 6420: 13; 6421: 1, 2.  
**RECIPROCALITY:** Of God's love by man, 1328: 8, 9.  
**RECKONINGS:** Yearly, of character department, 3000: 4002.  
**RECOGNITION:** Of one another in the kingdom, 3462: 3, 4.  
**RECOGNIZE:** (Optional), 140: 7, 15, 16.  
**RECOMPENSE:** Giving without seeking a, 3852: 6; 10: 2; to no man evil for evil, 4526: 1, 2; 2214: 1.  
**RECONCILED:** To God, how world is, 678: 10-12.  
**RECONCILIATION:**  
 Of World: How, then, to what, 87: 1-27; to God is future, 3707: 6, 7; 3708. Sample of a letter effecting a, 5467: 18; through Christ's death, 43: 1-13.  
 See Atoneinent; Ransom.  
**RECRUITING:** Agents, ministers of the gospel as, 5754: 11, 12; 5755: 1-4; baits to lead, 4718: 3-7.  
**RECTORIES:** Sale of English, 917: 3, 4.  
**RED:**  
 Gress: Advice concerning donations by the consecrated to (Letter and reply), 5804: 14, 15.  
**AND LIBERTY BONDS:** Broad view respecting, 4268: 1, 2, 7; Society's estimate, 4257: 3, 9-16.  
**REDEEMER:** Flight into Egypt of infant, 1691; immortal only since his resurrection, 1642: 1, 2, 7; Logos, one of his many names, 1514: 5; of human race, sense in which the Father is the, 43: 4-4; and mediator, difference between, 4478: 1-3.  
 See Christ: Life-giver; Mediator.  
**REDEMPTION:** Act of grace, not of justice, 5644: 1; based on Jesus' keeping law and fulfilling covenant of sacrifice, 5078: 19, 30; 5079: 1-4; but not salvation, 5086: 1; by union, 5925: 1; by Christ's death, 43: 1-22; complete through Christ, 225: 9, 16; consecration follows gratitude for, 2723: 9; death of Jesus our, 43: 1-13; extends as far as the course, 3654, 3655.  
**REDEMPTION:** The church possible before Adam's, 1262: 2; the world, 458: 15.  
 From: Second death impossible, 770: 2; sin, 93: 6, 7, 15; the curse, 587: 13; vice and crime through Christ alone, 5360, 5361.  
 God could not die to procure, 735: 12-16.  
 Of: All through ransom, 4633, 4634.  
**CHURCH:** Is pligh, 137: 5, 11, 12; now, of world future, 4998, 4999.  
 Race could have been accomplished by other means, 3707: 5-7.  
**WORLD:** By Jesus, why delayed, 5966: 9; 12: 1; of God, 12: 1; for the, 4682, 4683; time of, 818: 11-13.  
 Separate work from institution, 5462: 4-7; there is but one, 769: 10, 11.  
 Through: Christ, 184, 165; Christ's blood, 5285: 7-11; Christ, 7: 2-16; work of Christ, 20: 1, 5, 9, 10.  
 Work: Consists of two parts, 5128.  
**OF:** 99: 1-4, 11, 12; Christ our means of grace, 2285: 3.  
 And Restoration: Jesus' work of, 3754: 5, 10; 3765: of grace, 352: 1-14.  
**REFINER:** Christ Jesus as the great, 4356: 4356; and silver, the Lord to sit as a, 6119.  
**REFORM:** Encouragement to those in work of (Letters), 1888: 6-9, 14-16; 1889: 1-4.  
**Industrial:** Crises occur every twenty years, 40: 16; necessary to escape reform, 1886: 9, 14, 15, 16.  
**Moral,** not work of church now, 2413: 9, 10; necessary, or Socialism must result, 4298: 7; only laid open for Christian Endeavor, 2192: 294; movements, proper attitudes of church toward, 1886: 15-16; 1884: 1-9; spirits of true, 1300: tolerance, not church's work, 2413: 2, 10; warfare of, 2413: 2, 10.



creatures not provided for world, 2311: 2-4.

**REFORMATION:** Among Israelites by King Josiah, 2390, 2391; Babylon's fall will be the greatest, 1572:15; 1573: 9; in vain without fasting and prayer, 4911:1-11; merits no reward, 1186: 29.

**REF:** Catholicism by Pope Pius X, 3645, 3646.

**CHARACTER:** By surgery, 3774:5-7; how accomplished, 1654:11, 12.

**THE:** Abandonment of human authority for divine, 2012:2-3; begun with Luther, 389:14-16; 2044:4; development and decline of, 319:18, 20; 1094:1-11; Ezra's commission antityped in, 1484; 3575:6-9; 3579; how Satan retarded the, 525:16; offset by Satan, 681:1-3; protests ignored by Protestants, 854:4; Scripturally called, "a little help", 5911:6; spirit of, dying, 1134-1138.

True repentance means both contrition and, 2517:8.

**REFORMERS:** Correct views of, on the Sabbath, 976:2-5; 1730:11-14; only partially reformed, 985:6.

**REFORMS:** Christians' attitude toward, 3112:13-17; 12:1-5.

**REF:** Due to kingdom of Christ, 5061: 1, 2, 8, 9; present work of church, 2413:9, 10.

Our sympathies should be with all, 3007:6-15.

**REFUGE:** Jews had a city of, 3092, 3093; in time of trouble is God, 2934: 4, 5; of God provided for his people, 629:5-7.

**REGENERATION:**

**OF:** Race in Millennium, 351:1; the world, how, 1388:2-13.

**REGISTRATION:** Required by law of all males of military age, 6086:6-8.

**REHOBAM:** Pictures the oppression of power today, 5723:10-12; result of Solomon's folly, 2324:8; ten tribes revolted under the reign of, 3384:12; 5723:1-4; victim of environment and luxury, 4742, 4743.

**REICHZUG:** German, Socialism growing in, 2210:1-12; pastor makes plea for Christian unity in Germany, 3533.

**REJECTION:**

**OF:** Gospel message more iniquitous than Sodom's sins, 5076:8-10.

**JESUS:** As head, 4200, 4201; by both houses of Israel, 2297:2-4; how natural and spiritual Israel are guilty of, 3217:1-4; the turning point in Israel's history, 5495:3-6.

**Natural Israel** typified, 2746:8-10; 5503:6-9; Saul preceded his removal by about ten years, 5048:13.

**REJOICE:**

**IN:** Our redemption drawing nigh, not in world's tribulations, 5813:12, 13; persecution, how, to, 5544:8, 11, 12; the Lord always—Paul's example, 1556: 8; 3128:2, 3.

Saints should always, 1948.

**REJOICING:** Church's chief cause for, 2075:9; great company's sufferings will lack, 1099:10.

**IN:** Iniquity foreign to love, 2204:10, 11; the Lord, great company pictured as, 5383:8-14.

**TRIBUTATION:** 2948:4-6; mark of development, 6140:3, 6-8; by both houses of Israel, 2297:2-4; Paul and Abilene examples of, 2182:4-8; 3123:1-3; through faith, 4465:8-9.

Letters of, 1038:16, 17.

**RELATIONSHIP:**

**OF:** Justified man to God, 1116:5-7; saints to others, 1117:9-12.

**RELATIONSHIPS:** Spiritual and earthly intertwined, 9768.

**RELATIVES:** Give the truth to your, 2571:5.

**RELICS:** Sacred, of Jews recovered from the River Tiber, 3800:7-10.

**RELIGION:** Absent in pupils, says Bishop Foster, 727:4; cause of its perversion in Christendom, 5798:8-14; 21-23; cloak for political intrigue, 5723:2; commercial factor in Wall Street, 3958: 1-6; Congregational variety is dying, 1187:2-4; culture is not, 2930:9; decadence in Germany (1894), 1752: 19-23; defined, 2930:9; effect of war upon, 5601:6-13; hampered by prosperity, 3541:9-12; heart of religion the necessity, 1581:12; how some truth in all, 1091:1, 2.

**IN:** Germany waning, 5369:1-4, 10-16; the home, 4028:14, 15.

**Japanese** view of, in America, 1699; lost in America, 3440.

**5-10:** merchandizing of, a common practice, 4123:3-5; new, . . . the

Christians of Jesus Christ, says a Reverend, 1621:16, 18.

**Not:** A luxury, 136:9; Christianity, 3366:1, 2, 11.

**Of:** Christ, what it should be, 3839, 3840; Jews contrasted with Christianity, 3731:1-9; Kaiser Wilhelm, 3177; Socialism described, 4204:13-17; 4205.

**Old system** must perish, 3335:5-10; personal views of naval officer on, 3234: 7-13; popular vs. Bible, 4152:3-11; popularized, 533:3; pre-Mosaic, 1090: 10; 1091:1; senator's view, 1212, 1213.

**Should be:** In the heart, 1240:5; taught in schools? 1191:4, 7.

**Source** of all religions, 1090:8-10; turned into a money-making device, 4123:3-5; used to suppress discontent, 3050:2-5, 9, 10; views on, by a senator, 1212; war's effect upon two classes in the matter of, 5823.

**What is:** Pure, 136:9; true, 73:10, 18.

**And:** Good morals not identical, 3234.

**POLITICS:** Combined under Jerusalem, 3366:7; mingling, 3107:4, 5, 7, 8.

**The World** War, puzzled over, 5587: 1-3, 10; wealth tainted by Rockefeller, 4471:1-5.

**See:** Men; Modern.

**RELIGIONISTS:** More blind than heathen, 525:13.

**RELIGIONS:** Christianity vs. heathen, 820:2, 3; 4981, 4982; five principal ones of the world, 1133.

**World's Congress of:**

**ADVANCE ANNOUNCEMENTS:**

(1892), 1475:4, 10, 11; show Babylon's confusion, 1546:9, 10, 13-19; 1547:1-3.

**Evil effects of, 1647:10.**

**REPORT ON:** Christianity in Japan, by two Japanese, 3813:1-15.

**557:** the social and religious life of India, 1601; 1607; 1612, 1613.

**SOME:** Missing cylinders, 1579; reports, 1592.

**RELIGIOUS:** Causes of time of trouble, 1690, 1691; condition in Europe, 718: 8, 9; 1333:6-7; delusions all traceable to demonism, 3068:4-9; Educational Ass'n, work and purpose of, 3178: 3-8, 14-18; Forward Movement, card of church connection for, 4903:10-13.

**REARRANGE:** One permissible ground for, 1554:11; 1555:6; when proper, 3584:8-10, 15.

**See:** Divorce.

**REMNANT:** Faithful, prepared to receive Messiah through the revolt of the ten tribes, 5732:7, 8, 10-14; of Israel chosen, 2615:6.

**RENDER:** Not evil for evil, 723:2, 12; 3136:6-9; 4418:11; 4419:1; 4584: 5-7; 5644, 5645; 5897, 5898; 6291: 6, 6; to clear his due, to God his due, 5512, 5513; upon the Lord sacrifice and service, 5538:4-6; "What shall I render unto the Lord?" 1673:1-3, 7-10.

**RENDERING:** To God his own will cost us, 12:1-3, 15.

**REPEAT:** God commandeth all men to, 2962:6, 7, 9; why did God (Gen. 6: 5-7), 2026:6-9, 13.

**REPENTANCE:** Difference between sorrow and, 6286:2; does not atone, 495: 20; essential to forgiveness, 3361:8-10; 5681:7-13; from Abraham to Jesus not commanded, 5083; God's love leads to, 78:2; hopeful sign for those fearful of second death, 5452:13, 14; import of baptism of, for Jews under the Mosaic law, 1541:8-11; impossible to renew some to, 383:8; 424:13, 14; 498:8, 9; 567:24; 572:10; 872:2; 5041:1-4; involves reformation and contrition, 2517:8; Jesus came to call not righteous but sinners to, 4987:2, 3; John's baptism unto, 1687:5-7; mercy always follows, 3599:10, 11; merits no reward, 1186:23; must precede forgiveness, 1693:6, 7, 11; 1694: 1-5, 11-18; of some of fallen angels possible, 5019:8, 9; on death-beds and the reward, 2258:2, 3; preached to the Jews by John the Baptist, 4959:1, 2; seldom found among self-righteous, 3761:7-11.

**What is:** true, 784:7; 2931:4; 3456: 11-15; it means to Christians, 4246: 2.

**Works** meet for, 747:6; and the kingdom preached by Jesus, 2245:2-4, 7.

**REPETITION:** Of same truth a feature of Bible, 330:5, 6.

**REPINING:** Under fiery trials an improper attitude, 6275:3-5, 11-15.

**REPORT:** Church are to be faithful

through evil and good, 5774:1-3, 9, 10.

**REPORTS:**

**Convention:** By Bro. L. W. Jones, 4469: 6, 7, 12; not published under direction of Society, 6146:20; 6147:1; 6452: 5, 13.

**Faith** on various subjects injuring the friends, 5724:5-7, 15.

**REPRESENTATIVE:** Adam's trial was personal and not, 1600:7-10, 21; 1601.

**Christ:** In flesh man's substitute but not, 1600; is not and never will be the one of any believers, 1601:8-9.

**Meaning of, as applied to ransom, 482;** our Lord's trial was personal and not, 1600:7-10; 1601.

**REPROACHES:** Of Christ our reproaches also, 2316:6-8.

**REPROBATION:** Does not mean "selected to go to eternal torment", 1457:2.

**See:** Creed, Presbyterian.

**REPROOF:** Enduring merit, 850:1, 8; lesson in gentle, 2807:25; may be given by proper conduct, 4978:14; not the mission of the church, 4978:11-15.

**Of:** Brother in power commendable, 2018:5; the righteous, as useful to true Christians, 5692:14; 5693:1, 2.

**When** and how to be administered, 4977, 4978; words of, necessary, 1480: 5, 11; vs. consolation, church's message, 3434:2-5.

**REPROVES:** Effect of, either good or evil, 4820:3, 4.

**REPROVE:**

**Rebuke,** exhort: 822; commission only to leaders, 3211:3; with wisdom and love, 2229:6.

**OF:** Sin, Christian's manner of, 2987: 3; the brethren should be done in love, 6290:4-7.

**Works** of darkness is proper, 5038: 12-14; world of sin, 375:3, 4.

**REPUBLIC:** After Millennium, world to be a, 655:6; 2304:8, 9; highest form of government, 5636:7-9, 15, 16; Messiah's kingdom will not be, 5636:13-14.

**REPUTATION:** Vs. character, 853:1-6.

**REQUIREMENTS:** Of God are justice, mercy, humility, 5309, 5310; what are the divine, 5408:4, 9-12; 6270:12.

**RESIGNMENT:** Banished by faith in God, 3981:10; why we should rid ourselves of, 3268:8.

**RESERVE:** Between brethren and sisters imperative, 1586:14-16.

**RESISTANCE:** By violence no proof of courage, 316:9.

**OF:** Enemies, Christian's method of, 3738:2-4.

**SATAN:** An effective means of freedom from sin, 5896:11; 5897:1-3; proper methods of, 5184:4-17.

**Temptation** gives strength, 5331:10-12.

**Positive,** aids in overcoming Satan, 299:9-12; 569:8-10; 6291:10.

**RESOLUTION:** Of confidence in imprisoned brethren, 6379:2-7; to President Wilson concerning military exemption, 6203:1-15; and decision of new creature must be firm, 3941:6-9.

**RESOLUTIONS:** Christians should make good, 2551:10; loyalty to Society gratefully received, 6382:3; value of good, 3116:1, 8.

**RESPECT:** For persons aside from character sinful, 5886:8; in presenting the truth, 1200:6.

**RESPONSES:** Prompt, 1486.

**RESPONSIBILITY:** Rest of an evil or sin upon, 1938:2, 3; increased with light, 722:2-7; 5075:10-12; increases with measure of perfection, 4786:17; knowledge of truth brings, 479:10; 1466:8-10; 2623-2625.

**OF:** Being a Christian, 5329:10, 18; others not to, 2625:1-4; 872:2-9; 4305:4; personal liberty, 1628.

**Parental:** 2903:3, 4; Ehl a sample of weakness in, 5296, 5297.

**Proportionate:** To knowledge, 2385: 15, 16; 3356:12; light and spirit, 15; to obtain light, 1986:1, 5; opportunities, 5386:16; 5387:1, 2; strength to resist temptation, 5701:9, 15.

**Toward** family, 854:12, 13.

**REST:** After persecution permits development, 4335:3, 4; come unto me and I will give you, 2625:1-10; day of the Christian, 1731:17; for spiritual Israel in antitypical Canaan, 5314: 1-4; 5345:10-15; how we hide and in the "secret place" amidst persecutions, 1788:2-11.

**IN:** Christian pastures for little flock, 4279:6-9; the Lord and wait patiently for him, 1840:7-9.

**Meek** and quiet spirit the secret of, 1961:13-15; 1962:1.

**OF:** Canaan for all God's people, 5388; faith, 1658:1, 10, 11, 12; heart, how lost and how regained, 1481:4-7, 11-13; 1482; 1483:1.

**Only** true source of, 785:4, 9, 10; or Sabbath of the new creation, 2289: 7-9; ours and God's, 875:3-8; present, of 1481:14; 1482:1; 1483:1; 1484:1; 1485:1; 5433; Sabbath of, type and antitype, 314, 315; seventh day of, 1609:24, 25; that remains for spiritual Israel, 4015; vain search of world for, 784:2, 3; word Sabbath signifies, and properly applies to any rest-day, 1733:11.

**RESTED:** From his work, in what sense God, 6376, 6377; on seventh day God, 1609:24, 25; 1731:11-14.

**RESTING:** At Jesus' feet does not mean idleness, 1754:8.

**RESTLESSNESS:** The result of knowledge, 2728:1-3.

**RESTITUTION:** After ransom is paid, 455:12; "anastasis", resurrection, restoration, 1509-1512; beginning of, (1875), 123:80; blessings pictured by prophet Elisha, 5780:2-14; 5781; cannot precede church's glorification, 2675, 2676; certainty of, 68:5.

**Christ:** And great company sacrifice, 6361:4-8; shares in, 105.

**Connection** of, with the fall, 1240; deserts blossoming in times of, 1379: 9, 17, 18; distinct from immortality, 439; dominion of earth, not a glory? 1267:4-7; Elisha's work viewed as blessings of, 5780:2-14; 5781; Ezekiel gives us a prophetic picture of, 4882, 4883.

**For:** Children of consecrated, 534:5-10; church is reckoned, 193:2-13; Israel prophesied, 2503, 2504; past sins, 804:10; the saints, justification its equivalent, 1669:16-18.

**WORLD:** Actual, 193:8-13; to follow release of Christ's merit by church, 5661:1-5.

**Full** meaning of, understood (1881), 3385:7; hopes found on the Lord's table, 1494:7, 10.

**Now:** And when first understood, 513:1-3.

**IT WILL:** Be accomplished in Millennium, 2379:4; rejuvenate the age, 1969:14-17.

**Long** to accomplish, 510:19.

**Impossible:** For spirit-begotten, 773: 18; until church is glorified, 6973: 15, 16.

**Imported** to church, 308:1-7.

**IN:** Jerusalem in 1881 to 1887, 1044; Palestine (1889 report), 1240:6.

**Instantaneous,** 1260:5-6.

**15:** 1261:1, 13; is call now open to 2675-2677; Jews were not called to, 2676:9-11; Job's life typical of, 1507:2; justice must be satisfied before the world's, 6293:15-19; length and breadth of, 2609:1-4; the Lord is, 8: makes evolution theory ludicrous, 1240:2, 3, 8; meaning of, 131:2; 252:1-14; millions now living will never die, 1669:14; must await selection of the bride of Christ, 485: 8, 9, 12; no one called to die during the age, 1668; none are now called to, 3834:7-11; 3635:1, 2.

**Not:** Provided for by Christ's death, 2855; to spiritual life, 30:2.

**OF:** Man to human perfection, 209: 1-3; 296:13; perfection waiting for completion of church, 5058:7-9.

**Operation** of love, 2585:5; "other sheep I have" a promise of, 1648:1, 10, 11; perfect man would have power over bacteria, disease germs, etc., 1885: 3; physically not due yet, 2901:3.

**Plagues:** By Ezekiel, 47th chapter, 2507, 2508; clearly by Job, 5403: 15, 16; from Bible by Brother Russell, 6082:1-4.

**Powers** of a perfect man beyond our conception, 1683:12-14; preached by Peter, 1422:1-3; Samaritan attempt at, 1422:1-3; probable manner of beginnings of, 1529; progress looking toward the promised, 4572:12-15; 4573:1; progressing gradually, 1173.

**Promised** to Jews, 7:12; Sodom, Gomorrah, Tyre, Sidon, Samaria and Iru, 1618; Sodomites, 7:13-16; 8:1.

**Promises** of, 717:3, 7-11.

**Proofs** of: 130:8, 10-12; 236:1-6; 412:16, 17; 413: time of, 541:4-6, 14, 15.

**Prophecy:** 259:3-10.

**By:** Ezekiel, 4881:6, 7, 9-11; Isah, 542:1, 2, 7-9.

**Reasonable** truth, 235:4-8, 14-17; relates to man and not to earth, 1240:2, 3, 8.



**Restored:** Mankind may communicate with each other without speech, 1604; 17: men will probably be mind-readers, 1954: 12.

**Resurrection:** by judgments, 1853: 3-12; 1854: 1-8; Son of Peter's sermon on, 5838, 5839; second part of the redemptive work, 5128; signs of the coming of, 4678: 16-20; 4674: 1-6; some "shall not be living", 1179: 5-7; song of saints, 292: 18, 19; T. De Wilt Talmage preached, 1156: 4; 5; Taught by Ellen, 1874: 1; in parable of lost sheep, 2707: 1, 2.

The Christ to be completed before, 2778: 1-4; times of, typified in tabernacle sacrifices, 2678: 2.

To be brought about by rewards and punishments, 5193: 1-4; extend to animals also, 1874: 5, 6; perfect human nature the world's portion, 334: 1, 7-9, 14; 5574: 13; 5575: 1.

Total number of mankind since creation, 1669: 9-13, 21-23; view of (1879), 16: 11; 17: 18; 27: 12; what it will mean to the world, 4768: 3-6, 9-14; when it will be, 165: 419: 1-6.

Why: A gradual work, 1260: 5, 6, 15; 1261: 1-13; it is delayed, 485; obscure before harvest period, 8: 2, 3. "With what body do they come?" 1852: 1854.

Work: Effected by new covenant, 1601: 10, 15.

OP: Christ's second advent, 3755: 1; church includes awakening and, 6361: 14, 15; Millennium, 763, 764.

Pictured in miracles of Jesus, 5104: 6.

World's Judgment time, 1248; resurrection, 1259: 1.

And: Election contrasted, 2397: 6-10; 2398: 1-3; faith healing (1885 view), 748: 12-15; 749; ransom made clear to Brother Russell (1872), 3821: 9, 10.

See: Redemption; Resurrection.

**RESTORATION:** "Anastasis", resurrection, 1509-1512.

Of: Ill-gotten wealth, 2730, 2731; race to perfection, 37: 1-27; 131: 5, 7-12. See Restoration.

**RESTORING:** A brother through prayer, 4925, 4926.

See Rebuking.

**RESTRAINT:** Of antitypical John the Baptist class to follow rebuking of church-state union, 6178: 4-6; on interpenetration a blessing, 4083: 6.

**RESULTS:**

Of: Fear doctrines miserable, 1122: 6; spirit of love beautiful, 1122: 9-11.

**RESURRECTION:**

At: In own order, 62: 11, 12; live unto him, 1881: 14.

"Anastasis", restoration, 92: 2, 3; 23: 15; 396: 11; 1251: 259; 1509-1512; Bible doctrine reasonable, 1509: 3, 4; Brooklyn clergy expresses nonsensical view of the, 1508: 18; 1509: 1, 2; called in question concerning the, 4499: 9-11; chief doctrine of early Christians, 601: 8; Christ's birth, death and three outstanding events, 1831; Christadelphian views regarding the, examined, 1950; 2337; condition of individuals when awakened in the, 4985: 14; considered, 2337: 10, 11; 2338; correct view in re the, 2795; David and all the prophets believed in the, 4961: 13, 19.

Denied: By philosophers, 4410: 5-7; spiritism supported by Dr. Lyman Abbott, 4373: 1-7.

Determined by kind of character, 4668: 6, 8.

Differences: Between awakening and, 1509: 6, 9; in, 360: 19-21.

Doctrine a stumbling-stone to philosophers of Athens, 3140: 2, 3; explanation of 1 Cor. 15, 1259: 3-14; 1260: 1-4, 7-14.

False: Theories regarding death and, 4781: 3-12; views respecting, 2794: 1-1; 3194: 10.

First: Chief, 277: 4-9; for church only, 1179: 8, 9; 1260: 1, 2; 2339: 24-26; holy ones to have part in, 4793: 6-8; instantaneous, 1259: 13; 1260: 1-4, 7-14; of the little flock to the divine nature, 1510: 15, 16; 11: 9, 12; to divine plane of existence, 1259: 10-14; 1260: 1-4, 7-14; who will share in, 2700: 12, 13; 4823: 2; and second, 2758: 7-9.

First-fruits and after-fruits, 3175: 8; Foreshadowed by work of Jesus, 5059, 5060.

General: 1853; 1854: 1-8; by judgments, 2051: 4-11; fifty or one hundred years after coming of kingdom, 5238: 10-12; gradual, why, 1260, 1261; 4989: 11-16; hope of mankind, 846;

humanity in the, 655: 11-13; Lazarus a sample of the, 4100-4162; natural, 47: 11-14.

Of: Damnation, 1371; 1853: 3-12; 1854: 1-8; dead, when, see, 1854: 4; some will be to shame and contempt, 1529: 8-10; 4992: 3-6, 9. Probable manner of, 1529: 3-10; restitution, 1259: 1-8; restoration to human perfection, 1510: 4, 10, 11; 1511: 6-9; time of, 500: 12; 501: 2, 4; 5238, 10-12; waits upon the church, 4553: 6-10; why a gradual work, 1260, 1261.

Gladstone's correct views on, 1889: 1; 2; greatest of miracles, 5612: 9-14; how Jesus expressed faith in his, 6313: 13, 14; identity preserved through death, 355: 3-5; 626: 19-20; 1263: 3-5, 7, 10; 1264: 1, 2, 6, 7; "If a man die, shall he live again?" 1506: 4-11; implied in the Old Testament, 3354: 5; importance of the doctrine, 1816: 4-7; 4587, 4588; in Millennium, the life and burial process carried forth last, 1529: 8; Job had hope of a, 5402: 6-12; kinds of, 206: 1-3, 8-10; letter and reply, 500, 501; limited Christadelphian view examined, 2337: 10, 11; 2338; mankind has no right to a, 5299: 10, 11, 18; means re-creation, 688: 19; 909: 5, 6; 1017: 15, 16; 1018: 1-7.

More than: Awakening from sleep of death, 3530: 15; 6232: 1, 2, 11, 12; resurrection, 3707: 1.

Neither: Of church nor of world will cause commotion; 883; understood not belied by Christendom, 6246: 5, 8, 9. No marriage in the, 1509: 10; 3854: 1-4.

Nice: From second death, 1453: 8, 9; 1454; receive full reward until, 1881: 21-46.

Not: Dependent upon justification, 3456: 8-7; merely reanimation, 1106: 11.

Of: All assured, 3725.

**ANCIENT WORTHIES:** A better, 6447: 3-5; probable manner of, 1529: 1, 2; to perfection, 5073: 14, 15; to precede great company (1904 view), 3445: 2-4, 11; why they hoped for a "better", 1409: 3, 8.

**BODY:** Children, their kind of bodies in the, 201: 12-15; 2266: 6; creedal fallacy, 4994: 1-3; "how are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come?" 95: 3; 1259: 7-14; 1510: 7-12; 1511: 6-9; 1852: 1856; illogical, unscriptural and untenable, 1591: 10; many bodies of the saints which slept arose, 1509: 7; medical comments on, 1852: 11, 12, 16-21; of ego, not, 2505: 2; to be with new bodies, 666: 9-17; unscriptural idea, 4794: 6, 7, 5758: 8-8; unscriptural, nonsensical and wrong, 1508: 18; 1509: 1-4; 1591: 10; 1852: 8-12, 16-21; 1853: 1, 2; 5612: 3-5.

Christ, why on third day, 643: 3-5.

Hebrew language, 1960: 15.

**THE JUST:** 1854: 9-14; 1855: 1-13; and unjust, how there will be a, 3195: 2-4; 6322: 4, 7-10, 13.

The Shunammite's son by Elisha a type, 3431, 3432; the Sodomites guaranteed by ransom, 5179: 9-16; world and church a mystery, 6296: 11-13.

Of Church: 41: 3-8, 10; 47: 9-11; 83: 12; 361: 3; 4; at beginning of harvest, 2981: 11; begun in the flesh, 247: 6; 6355: 7-9; chief, 361: 3, 4; dead in Christ first, 41: 3-8, 10; 170: 2; differs from that of world, 1106; 5107-5109; distinct, 47: 11-14; has no reference to the flesh, 3132: 7-9; instantaneous, 4989: 6-8; invisible to men, 19: 12; now accomplished, 47: 9-11; the sleeping saints began in 1878, 5568: 9, 10.

To: Newness of life, 3165: 8, 9; the divine nature, 1259: 3-14; 1260: 1-4, 7-14; 1510: 13-16; 1511: 9-11; 1512: 1-3.

To BE: A special one, 5107: 19, 41, 42; from corruption and mortality to immortality, 6355: 1, 2; like to that of Jesus', 5379: 13, 14; spirit-union, 5105: 15, 16.

Unconscious, 580: 4; vs. that of world, 1106.

Of Jesus: 92: 5; 1505: 1816; 1856: 8-14; 1857: 1, 8; 2795: 7-10; all-important, 1228: 15-17; 1229: 1-4, 6, 7; 1247: 12, 13; 1248: 3563-3568; 6246: 10; 6247: 10; 6248: 10; special witnesses of, 1522: 7-9; 1523: 1; appearances of our Lord after his, 5623: 2; 5625: 11-13; does not annul ransom, 2477: 3-7; false views respecting the, 5337: 14, 15; 5238: 1-4; hope of the world, 5018: 1-3, 8, 9;

necessarily for, 1393: 8; 1394; not that of the body, 4994: 3-7, 10-16; on third day significant, 643: 3-5; 1259: 10, 13; 2796: 9; our faith dependent upon, 5575: 5-7; Paul a witness to, 5034, 5035; proofs of the, 1995: 6-8, 11-13; 2477, 2478; 2797, 2798; 2801; 3375: 8-11; 3376, 3377; 3564; 3565; 3903: 11, 13-16; 3904, 3905; 4174-4176; 4413: 6, 7; 4414, 4415; 4416; 4417; 4418; 4419; 4420; 4421; 4422; 4423; 4424; 4425; 4426; 4427; 4428; 4429; 4430; 4431; 4432; 4433; 4434; 4435; 4436; 4437; 4438; 4439; 4440; 4441; 4442; 4443; 4444; 4445; 4446; 4447; 4448; 4449; 4450; 4451; 4452; 4453; 4454; 4455; 4456; 4457; 4458; 4459; 4460; 4461; 4462; 4463; 4464; 4465; 4466; 4467; 4468; 4469; 4470; 4471; 4472; 4473; 4474; 4475; 4476; 4477; 4478; 4479; 4480; 4481; 4482; 4483; 4484; 4485; 4486; 4487; 4488; 4489; 4490; 4491; 4492; 4493; 4494; 4495; 4496; 4497; 4498; 4499; 4500; 4501; 4502; 4503; 4504; 4505; 4506; 4507; 4508; 4509; 4510; 4511; 4512; 4513; 4514; 4515; 4516; 4517; 4518; 4519; 4520; 4521; 4522; 4523; 4524; 4525; 4526; 4527; 4528; 4529; 4530; 4531; 4532; 4533; 4534; 4535; 4536; 4537; 4538; 4539; 4540; 4541; 4542; 4543; 4544; 4545; 4546; 4547; 4548; 4549; 4550; 4551; 4552; 4553; 4554; 4555; 4556; 4557; 4558; 4559; 4560; 4561; 4562; 4563; 4564; 4565; 4566; 4567; 4568; 4569; 4570; 4571; 4572; 4573; 4574; 4575; 4576; 4577; 4578; 4579; 4580; 4581; 4582; 4583; 4584; 4585; 4586; 4587; 4588; 4589; 4590; 4591; 4592; 4593; 4594; 4595; 4596; 4597; 4598; 4599; 4600; 4601; 4602; 4603; 4604; 4605; 4606; 4607; 4608; 4609; 4610; 4611; 4612; 4613; 4614; 4615; 4616; 4617; 4618; 4619; 4620; 4621; 4622; 4623; 4624; 4625; 4626; 4627; 4628; 4629; 4630; 4631; 4632; 4633; 4634; 4635; 4636; 4637; 4638; 4639; 4640; 4641; 4642; 4643; 4644; 4645; 4646; 4647; 4648; 4649; 4650; 4651; 4652; 4653; 4654; 4655; 4656; 4657; 4658; 4659; 4660; 4661; 4662; 4663; 4664; 4665; 4666; 4667; 4668; 4669; 4670; 4671; 4672; 4673; 4674; 4675; 4676; 4677; 4678; 4679; 4680; 4681; 4682; 4683; 4684; 4685; 4686; 4687; 4688; 4689; 4690; 4691; 4692; 4693; 4694; 4695; 4696; 4697; 4698; 4699; 4700; 4701; 4702; 4703; 4704; 4705; 4706; 4707; 4708; 4709; 4710; 4711; 4712; 4713; 4714; 4715; 4716; 4717; 4718; 4719; 4720; 4721; 4722; 4723; 4724; 4725; 4726; 4727; 4728; 4729; 4730; 4731; 4732; 4733; 4734; 4735; 4736; 4737; 4738; 4739; 4740; 4741; 4742; 4743; 4744; 4745; 4746; 4747; 4748; 4749; 4750; 4751; 4752; 4753; 4754; 4755; 4756; 4757; 4758; 4759; 4760; 4761; 4762; 4763; 4764; 4765; 4766; 4767; 4768; 4769; 4770; 4771; 4772; 4773; 4774; 4775; 4776; 4777; 4778; 4779; 4780; 4781; 4782; 4783; 4784; 4785; 4786; 4787; 4788; 4789; 4790; 4791; 4792; 4793; 4794; 4795; 4796; 4797; 4798; 4799; 4800; 4801; 4802; 4803; 4804; 4805; 4806; 4807; 4808; 4809; 4810; 4811; 4812; 4813; 4814; 4815; 4816; 4817; 4818; 4819; 4820; 4821; 4822; 4823; 4824; 4825; 4826; 4827; 4828; 4829; 4830; 4831; 4832; 4833; 4834; 4835; 4836; 4837; 4838; 4839; 4840; 4841; 4842; 4843; 4844; 4845; 4846; 4847; 4848; 4849; 4850; 4851; 4852; 4853; 4854; 4855; 4856; 4857; 4858; 4859; 4860; 4861; 4862; 4863; 4864; 4865; 4866; 4867; 4868; 4869; 4870; 4871; 4872; 4873; 4874; 4875; 4876; 4877; 4878; 4879; 4880; 4881; 4882; 4883; 4884; 4885; 4886; 4887; 4888; 4889; 4890; 4891; 4892; 4893; 4894; 4895; 4896; 4897; 4898; 4899; 4900; 4901; 4902; 4903; 4904; 4905; 4906; 4907; 4908; 4909; 4910; 4911; 4912; 4913; 4914; 4915; 4916; 4917; 4918; 4919; 4920; 4921; 4922; 4923; 4924; 4925; 4926; 4927; 4928; 4929; 4930; 4931; 4932; 4933; 4934; 4935; 4936; 4937; 4938; 4939; 4940; 4941; 4942; 4943; 4944; 4945; 4946; 4947; 4948; 4949; 4950; 4951; 4952; 4953; 4954; 4955; 4956; 4957; 4958; 4959; 4960; 4961; 4962; 4963; 4964; 4965; 4966; 4967; 4968; 4969; 4970; 4971; 4972; 4973; 4974; 4975; 4976; 4977; 4978; 4979; 4980; 4981; 4982; 4983; 4984; 4985; 4986; 4987; 4988; 4989; 4990; 4991; 4992; 4993; 4994; 4995; 4996; 4997; 4998; 4999; 5000.

**TYPIFIED BY:** Offering of barley loaves, 5191: 9; waving of barley sheaf, 2271: 1, 6.

Only:

FOR: Believers, 1231: 6-9; the soul, the being, 205: 12-14; 277: 9; 1510: 4-8; 5017: 1-9; 5611, 5612.

Jewish and Christian religions include a, 3903: 13-16.

Operation of, a mystery, 5560: 11-13; order of, 277: 8, 9; 381; 1204: 1-17; Paul's teachings on, 846: 11; pharisees, 1852: 11; hint of, 1935: 8; pictured by Lazarus, 5552: 6-10; pointed texts on, 903: 2; power now in the church, 5080: 11-13; preached by apostles, 541: 7-10; proof of God's love for the wicked, 5535: 17-18; proven by Jesus, 5108: 9; 5109: 10; 5110: 11; 5111: 12; 5112: 13; 5113: 14; 5114: 15; 5115: 16; 5116: 17; 5117: 18; 5118: 19; 5119: 20; 5120: 21; 5121: 22; 5122: 23; 5123: 24; 5124: 25; 5125: 26; 5126: 27; 5127: 28; 5128: 29; 5129: 30; 5130: 31; 5131: 32; 5132: 33; 5133: 34; 5134: 35; 5135: 36; 5136: 37; 5137: 38; 5138: 39; 5139: 40; 5140: 41; 5141: 42; 5142: 43; 5143: 44; 5144: 45; 5145: 46; 5146: 47; 5147: 48; 5148: 49; 5149: 50; 5150: 51; 5151: 52; 5152: 53; 5153: 54; 5154: 55; 5155: 56; 5156: 57; 5157: 58; 5158: 59; 5159: 60; 5160: 61; 5161: 62; 5162: 63; 5163: 64; 5164: 65; 5165: 66; 5166: 67; 5167: 68; 5168: 69; 5169: 70; 5170: 71; 5171: 72; 5172: 73; 5173: 74; 5174: 75; 5175: 76; 5176: 77; 5177: 78; 5178: 79; 5179: 80; 5180: 81; 5181: 82; 5182: 83; 5183: 84; 5184: 85; 5185: 86; 5186: 87; 5187: 88; 5188: 89; 5189: 90; 5190: 91; 5191: 92; 5192: 93; 5193: 94; 5194: 95; 5195: 96; 5196: 97; 5197: 98; 5198: 99; 5199: 100; 5200: 101; 5201: 102; 5202: 103; 5203: 104; 5204: 105; 5205: 106; 5206: 107; 5207: 108; 5208: 109; 5209: 110; 5210: 111; 5211: 112; 5212: 113; 5213: 114; 5214: 115; 5215: 116; 5216: 117; 5217: 118; 5218: 119; 5219: 120; 5220: 121; 5221: 122; 5222: 123; 5223: 124; 5224: 125; 5225: 126; 5226: 127; 5227: 128; 5228: 129; 5229: 130; 5230: 131; 5231: 132; 5232: 133; 5233: 134; 5234: 135; 5235: 136; 5236: 137; 5237: 138; 5238: 139; 5239: 140; 5240: 141; 5241: 142; 5242: 143; 5243: 144; 5244: 145; 5245: 146; 5246: 147; 5247: 148; 5248: 149; 5249: 150; 5250: 151; 5251: 152; 5252: 153; 5253: 154; 5254: 155; 5255: 156; 5256: 157; 5257: 158; 5258: 159; 5259: 160; 5260: 161; 5261: 162; 5262: 163; 5263: 164; 5264: 165; 5265: 166; 5266: 167; 5267: 168; 5268: 169; 5269: 170; 5270: 171; 5271: 172; 5272: 173; 5273: 174; 5274: 175; 5275: 176; 5276: 177; 5277: 178; 5278: 179; 5279: 180; 5280: 181; 5281: 182; 5282: 183; 5283: 184; 5284: 185; 5285: 186; 5286: 187; 5287: 188; 5288: 189; 5289: 190; 5290: 191; 5291: 192; 5292: 193; 5293: 194; 5294: 195; 5295: 196; 5296: 197; 5297: 198; 5298: 199; 5299: 200; 5300: 201; 5301: 202; 5302: 203; 5303: 204; 5304: 205; 5305: 206; 5306: 207; 5307: 208; 5308: 209; 5309: 210; 5310: 211; 5311: 212; 5312: 213; 5313: 214; 5314: 215; 5315: 216; 5316: 217; 5317: 218; 5318: 219; 5319: 220; 5320: 221; 5321: 222; 5322: 223; 5323: 224; 5324: 225; 5325: 226; 5326: 227; 5327: 228; 5328: 229; 5329: 230; 5330: 231; 5331: 232; 5332: 233; 5333: 234; 5334: 235; 5335: 236; 5336: 237; 5337: 238; 5338: 239; 5339: 240; 5340: 241; 5341: 242; 5342: 243; 5343: 244; 5344: 245; 5345: 246; 5346: 247; 5347: 248; 5348: 249; 5349: 250; 5350: 251; 5351: 252; 5352: 253; 5353: 254; 5354: 255; 5355: 256; 5356: 257; 5357: 258; 5358: 259; 5359: 260; 5360: 261; 5361: 262; 5362: 263; 5363: 264; 5364: 265; 5365: 266; 5366: 267; 5367: 268; 5368: 269; 5369: 270; 5370: 271; 5371: 272; 5372: 273; 5373: 274; 5374: 275; 5375: 276; 5376: 277; 5377: 278; 5378: 279; 5379: 280; 5380: 281; 5381: 282; 5382: 283; 5383: 284; 5384: 285; 5385: 286; 5386: 287; 5387: 288; 5388: 289; 5389: 290; 5390: 291; 5391: 292; 5392: 293; 5393: 294; 5394: 295; 5395: 296; 5396: 297; 5397: 298; 5398: 299; 5399: 300; 5400: 301; 5401: 302; 5402: 303; 5403: 304; 5404: 305; 5405: 306; 5406: 307; 5407: 308; 5408: 309; 5409: 310; 5410: 311; 5411: 312; 5412: 313; 5413: 314; 5414: 315; 5415: 316; 5416: 317; 5417: 318; 5418: 319; 5419: 320; 5420: 321; 5421: 322; 5422: 323; 5423: 324; 5424: 325; 5425: 326; 5426: 327; 5427: 328; 5428: 329; 5429: 330; 5430: 331; 5431: 332; 5432: 333; 5433: 334; 5434: 335; 5435: 336; 5436: 337; 5437: 338; 5438: 339; 5439: 340; 5440: 341; 5441: 342; 5442: 343; 5443: 344; 5444: 345; 5445: 346; 5446: 347; 5447: 348; 5448: 349; 5449: 350; 5450: 351; 5451: 352; 5452: 353; 5453: 354; 5454: 355; 5455: 356; 5456: 357; 5457: 358; 5458: 359; 5459: 360; 5460: 361; 5461: 362; 5462: 363; 5463: 364; 5464: 365; 5465: 366; 5466: 367; 5467: 368; 5468: 369; 5469: 370; 5470: 371; 5471: 372; 5472: 373; 5473: 374; 5474: 375; 5



by Elijah, 3414-6; begun in Russia (Feb. 1918), 6200-10-15; 6207-10; brought on by combining of capital, 2248-8; 9; caused by hunger, 4532-6; 7-13; Christianity has failed to avert social, 4159-1-6.

**Church:** Also in danger of the spirit of, 6027-6-14; to be glorified during, 687-10.

**City smitten by:** In October 1917, 6390; 4-18; creeping on in Russia (1904), 3342-8-10, 14-18; feared in Great Britain (1906), 3732-2-7; following World War, 899-4; 5587-1; forced on Europe by Americans, 2938-1-6, 12; forecasted, 610-1-12, 20.

**Famine by:** Dr. Hirsch, 3113-9-17; Justice Brewer, 2906-2-7; New York American, 6044-6-10, 12-15; preacher, 2248-8; 9; secular paper, 6390-17-22; Swinton, John, 2884, 2885.

**In Portugal:** due to priests and Jesuits, 4845-12-22; inevitable to all the warring nations, 6207-11-17; Jesus encouraged religious, 2785-11; necessity of, 1326-14; of Spaniards feared by Vatican, 2307-3-5; or reform for Paris, 4403-15-16; outlook for Germany, 3141-6-7; power of Church Federation to be increased during, 5601-4-8; preached in 1897 by Eugene V. Debs, 2184-2-22; 17-19; predated for Germany, and England also, 6070-4-6; relation of, to Bible, 1064-4, 12-15.

**Rumors of:** 578-3, 4; in Russia (1902), 2024-1-5; 3523-5-16, 20-26; 3592-11-15.

**Saints should:** Do nothing to promote or hasten, 1678-17; 1677-1-3; neither advocate nor take part in, 1607-10-12.

**Second stage of trouble began October, 1917, 6390-10-16;** some saints will aid it and hard to keep out of, 1762-2-9; statesmen of Great Britain foresee it to be a certainty, 6207; symbolized in Scripture by earthquake, 2334-8-6; sympathy strikes are incipient, 1678-11-14; threatened in France, 1900, 3383-5-11, 17-19; to be world-wide, 6070-4-6; unless industrial reform is made, 3966-7-8, 11-13; will take place when the chains of reverence, true and false, finally break, 1606-1-6; world conditions that will lead to, 6068-4-18; 6067-1-5.

**See Earthquake; War.**

**REVOLUTIONS:** Bloody and bloodless, 6431-7-8; 6432; Christians' attitude toward, 2785-11.

**REWARD:** For Christian service, 785-3; how Jehovah is our, 1905; in the kingdom proportionate to faithfulness here, 6101-11-12.

**None:** For forsaking sin, 1186-23; receive full, until resurrection, 1881-21-46.

**Not to be our motive in seeking divine nature, 5066-11.**

**Of:** Christians' future, 2761; faithful, 195-13; faithfulness in the present life-persecution and suffering, 1917-6; prophets less than of saints, 220-9-11; righteous, 1955; suffering, 427-5, 8; unconsecrated believers, 1008-7.

**Sacrifice must not be offered to obtain the, 4836-6, 10-11;** saints look to Jehovah for, 2953-1-5; verily they have their, 955; and judgment of world to be at Christ's second coming, 2288-9.

**REWARDS:** Divine retributions, here and hereafter, 1853-1653; during the Millennium, 570-10; earthly, 1-6; earthly and heavenly, 637-9-13.

**In:** The kingdom dependent upon real here, 5492-12-14; this life of self-sacrifice, 2123-7-10.

**"Lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven," 1820-1821.**

**Of:** Natural Israel's temporal, 4071-2-5, 7-8; sacrifice and of obedience, 5623-1; spiritual-mindedness differ, 637-9-13; workers in the Jewish and gospel age harvest, 1742-5, 10.

**See Stripes.**

**RICE:** H. B., pilgrim service of, 121-2.

**RICH:** Blessings of the Lord make, 5171-4, 14-16; catered to by preachers, 4204.

**Control:** Churchianity, Japanese view, 1700-1-3; the churches, 2462-2-4.

**Disadvantaged as disciples of Christ, 5004-3-5;** duty of, to poor, 20-8, 11-12; how hardly shall they enter into the kingdom, 1774-19; 1775-1-2; 1954-13-21; 2728-10; 2762-1; 3844-4-9; 4658-10-12; 5465; Jesus was, 2729-2; man and Lazarus, see Parable.

**Men:** Go to, ye, applied to clergy class, 6126-11-13; 6429-5-6; to be the object of anarchists' attack, 4144-5-18; weep and howl for the miserie to come upon them, 592-8; 2039-2045; 6428-3-4.

**Need nothing—nominal church, 505-17, 18;** our sympathy should be also with the, 1678-15, 16; seeking the cover of "mountains," 4025-11-15; suggested remedy, 1919-8-10; warned by Dr. Dix, 3286-16-21; wealth questioned by labor, 621-9-13; why the present wealthy will suffer for sins of past generations, 1423-9; will suffer in the time of trouble, 5112-4-6, 11-15; and poor, trouble between, 683; 3923-3-4, 5.

**RICHES:** Are corrupted, your garments moth-eaten, 6127-2-4; brought we upon Israel, 5243-2-3; disadvantages of, 2728-11; earthly vs. heavenly, 1919-7-9, 14, 15; 2762-7-11; foolishness of hoarding, 5396-7-11; good and bad features connected with, 4109-3-5; interfere with sacrifice, 4658-10-12; modern, as compared with ancient, 3128-5-7.

**Of:** Abraham the reward of faithfulness, 510-5171; God's people not of an earthly kind, 359-9-10.

**One snare of Satan is the search for, 6276-8-10;** vanity of earthly, 1532-4-10, 14-16; what constitutes, 2761-7, 10, 11; 2762.

**See Wealth.**

**RIGOR:** Be able to despise, 620-5.

**RIGHT:** And truth to triumph over wrong, 774-10, 11.

**RIGHTEOUS:** Battle for the right, 773-11; be not overmuch, policy of tares and pleasure-seekers, 1532-15; fruit of the, is a tree of life, 1530-19.

**Law made no flesh, 2719-5-9, 11;** light is sown for, 945, 946; man, definition of a, 49-10; reward of, sure, 1955; shall flourish in Millennium, 774-6; to shine forth as the sun, 3522-11; truly, eternal, they merited the lower crown, 1520-17; who are the Lord's, 3155-9; and the wicked, they shall discern between the, 2406-1, 2.

**RIGHTEOUSLY:** What it is to walk, 1875-5, 6, 12.

**RIGHTOUSNESS:** Blessed are they which hunger and thirst after, 2550-7; 2586-7-9; 3735-1-3; Christ to judge world in, 268-3-7; comes by faith, not by the Law, 6442-8-12; correction in, not in wrath, 2686-1; crowns of life, glory, 3211-7-8; defined, 76-7, 15, 16; distinct from knowledge, 49-7; does Christ import to church his, 1877-5, 9; faith is counted for, 2944-4-8; imputed to church now, given to world in Millennium, 4986-8; Jesus made unto us, 5105-9-10, 13-17; laid to plummet, 564-2; new creatures alone are the servants of, 6294-4, 5.

**Of:** Christ compared to a robe or covering, 4998-13-17; church is imputed, 3322-8-11; disciples must exceed that of Pharisees, 3243-6-12; 5007-4, 7-9; faith vs. works, 4442-3-9, 13-16; law fulfilled in us, 5105-8, 5918-2-4, 7; saints is future, 2150-13.

**Proven by love of brethren, 49-10;** punished now, to be rewarded in Millennium, 632-14, 15; 6327-7; result of departure from, 4971-7, 8, 13.

**Robe of Christ's:** May become spotted, 5197; must be renewed daily, 5924-1-6; needed only in this life, 4998-1-4; not cast away by great company, 1008-9; only for consecrated, 1008; our "wedding garment," 2160-1; 2762-8, 12; to be kept unspotted from the world, 6271-11-13; what it covers, 2762-12.

**WORN BY:** Fleshly body, 4761-11-14; new creature, 4742-2.

**Royal priesthood described as trees of, 6084-16-18;** sufferings for, 2007-6-10.

**Sun of:** Blessings to the world from the, 4988-2-5, 9-13; to dispel the gloom of night, 5135-6, 7.

**Taught by judgments in Millennium, 2314-1; 3388-15-18;** to be rewarded in Millennium, 3587-8, 9; true Christians must love, 2754-10; we should love, and hate iniquity, 5125-1-5; whosoever doeth not, is not of God, 3223-10, 11; vs. merit of Christ, 4877-10, 11.

**See Truth.**

**RIGHTS:** Christians may not fight for, 388-6; 3889-1, 6; how we sacrifice, 1187-1; human, of church given up, 146-6, 7, 9-11; Jesus kept the Law and gained eternity, 4451-11; 4452-1; not to be sought by consecrated, 3799-13; of others should be respected

by Christians, 5740-11; relinquished and upheld, 4407-8-10; surrendered and Christian stewardship, 294, 294-5; to be sacrificed if they would stumble brethren, 2167-2-4; Woman's, not conducive to peace and happiness, 4899-13-14; yielded for sake of peace a form of sacrifice, 3266-5, 6.

**Breaking of, caused deluge, 5159-5, 6.**

**RINGS:** Earth once surrounded by, 5140-4, 8.

**RIO:** At Ephesus against Christians, 3159, 3160; 4432-4-8; Jewish, in Russia (1893), 1515.

**RIOTING:** Ministers' opposition to truth will lead to, 3160-8; and drunkenness unbecoming to Christians, 5098-13-16; 5340.

**RIOUS:** "Religious," 1547-13-15; 1548-15, 11.

**RIPESS:** Marks of character, 1317-9-12.

**RITCHE:** A. L., tribute to Brother Russell by Brother, 6010-3, 4, 12.

**RITUALISM:** Growth of, in the Episcopal and other churches (1898), 1527; in wicked hearts, let us give up, 2139-6; modern, is demonism, 1990-1993; originally the instrument of demon worship, 1990-1993; progress of, among Baptists and Methodists, 3024-17, 18; 3025-1, 2, 11, 12; spread in the Episcopal church (1882 to 1892), 1737-3; "trinkets of antichrist," 1009.

**RIVALRY:** And jealous, Jesus' example condemns, 3553-1, 2.

**RIVER:** Flowing from Eden pictorial of four classes, 4210-10-13; gladdening city of God, 46-4; 468-12; in symbol (Revelation 18:4-9), 49-1-7.

**Of:** Life, see Life; salvation, literal and symbolic, 2507, 2508.

**ROAD:** Broad and narrow, 282-1.

**ROBBERS:** Infested road from Jerusalem, 1854-7.

**ROBBERY:** Lordlurism is, 1033-1-3; modern methods more refined, 2054-1; "thought it not, to be equal with God," 1515-2-4.

**ROBE:** Justification illustrated by our wedding, 4525-5, 6, 8; seamless, of Jesus represented his perfection, 2515-5; 2474-1; 2788-4.

**Spots on:** 4870-8, 9, 11-14; of Christ's righteousness, 5197; should be removed immediately, 2160-2-7; 4643-2, 3, 9, 10; 5924-3-13.

**ROBES:** Washing of, referred to the nations, 108-2.

**ROCKEFORT:** Cruelty of, in the Dreyfus case, 2433-2, 3.

**ROCK:**

**Building on:** Jesus the, 428, 429; sand or, rewards of, 4568-17.

**Christ:** Stumbling stone to both houses, 288-5, 8; 563-7, 8.

**TIE:** Foundation of, our character-house, 1922-9, 10; 5407-5, 6; smitten, 1228-8, 9.

**Church of Christ built upon a, 97-9; 22-12; 3789-3-6;** or church built upon, 3748-5-7; Peter not foundation stone of church, 812-10.

**Smitten:**

**TWICE:** Displeasing to God, 5315-5-7; what it typified, 3077-4-6.

**TYPE:** And antitype, 5285-2-4; 5318-15, 16; of Christ's sacrifice, 2299-4.

**Upon this, I will build my church, 812, 813; 1525-3-5; 1760-6, 7; 2656-12-14; 3789-3-6; 4643-3-5.**

**ROCKEFELLER:** D. Four million quarterly dividend of (1896), 1954-13, 18; profited by missionary investments, 3627-16-21; wealth and religion tainted by, 4471-1-5.

**J. D. Jr., believes capital is ordained of God, 208-12.**

**ROCKS:** Picture secret societies, etc., 26-6; 409-16.

**ROD:** Cast upon the ground by Aaron explained, 4058-3-8; symbol of authority, 5119-11, 12; turned into serpent, typical lesson of the, 5419-10-14; and staff of Lord, how they comfort, 3269-8; 4280-5.

**ROENEL:** Frederick and wife, how they received the truth, 5476, 5477.

**ROENTGEN:** X-Rays, Edison's experiments with the (1896), 1942-4; 1954-9-12; 1960-4, 15.

**See X-Rays.**

**ROMAN:**

**Catholic:** Archbishop accepts truth, 2767-10.

**BISHOP:** Defines mortal sin, 2898-2; not permitted to preside at dedication of Grant monument, 2168-1-3.

**Breweries, 1863-6;** chapel at West

Point, 2168-4-6; Christian Science examined by, 4471, 4472; church, its various original divisions, 1740-16-23; contribution to Vatican, 285-6; doctrine, error of, 653-7; efforts to make America, 2727-8-10; in Episcopal pulpit, 6423-13-18; journal believes in Millennium, 5017-13; lectures from the Bible, 2147-2, 3, 9, 10; Morgan, J. P., considered as, 4025-12, 13; priest greater than Christ, says cardinal, 3871-19; 3873-1-12; priests undermining Italian government, 2370-5-10; view of church's mission, 2413-5, 6; views respecting heathen, 3185-1, 10, 11.

**CATHOLIC:**

**CONTROL:** In Germany, 3632-1-4; New York City, 2767-5.

**Dented church at West Point, 1740-16-23;** deny efficacy of ransom, 2771-3, 4; first Americans afterward, says priest, 6424-14, 15; forbidden to read certain publications and why, 6375-20.

**GAINING GROUND IN:** Britain and America, 4349-13-14; 14; England, 3320-23-25; 3321-1.

**HOW THEY:** Calculate the date for Easter Sunday, 5191-11; view Berlin Protestant cathedral, 3649-3-5.

**IN:** Control of U. S. government, 2307-17; 2308-17; France, revolution, 2308-4-12; Italy permitted by Vatican to vote, 3549-14-18.

**INFLUENCE OF, IN:** France and Germany, 3396-5-8; Germany, 3940-6, 8, 9.

**Instructed:** to read the Bible, 5003-2; haven not part of church, 355-18; Methodists and Baptists together, 1567; plan powerful union, 3672-19; power of, weakened in France, 3638-7-10; 3951-1, 2, 9-11; added with Spain in Spanish-American war, 2307-1-6; teach infant domination, 2718-11, 12; used cathedral in London as market place, 3462-12; view of Christ's kingdom, 5829-5-13; war with Protestants in France, 2879-7-17.

**See Papacy.**

**CONCERN:** Adopts doctrine of Assumption of Virgin, 3329-13-15; Bible suppressed and destroyed by, 3614-9; 3615.

**BULWARK:** Against Socialism, says minister, 2108-9; of capitalists' interests, 3413-3-4.

**Cause of:** revolution in Portugal, 4845-12-22; chief of false Christ, 787-1.

**CHURCH:** Federation not to include, 2018, 2019; of England joins hands with, 2368-8-11; of England permeated with virus of, 1784-2.

**CLAIMS:** Against Protestantism during World War, 6375-12-17; Peter as first pope, 812-5-7; the right to rule all nations, 6424-7-10.

**Clergy abandon, 3098-12; 3099-1, 2, 4;** complemented by Methodist Bishop, 4775-5-8, 12; counterforce of the true church, 4756-2-3; credits Protestantism with World War and herself with victory, 6375-12-17; did not originate with apostles, 660-10; Dr. Burt gives information respecting, 3881-1-8; enemy of the Bible, 3614-9; evils of, outlined by priest, 2898-4; explains meaning of indulgences, 3606-13-19; favored by Roosevelt and Taft, 3636-1-4; gaining in power in Germany, 4762-1-6; given thirty millions in the war chest drive, 6374-1-3; gospel of, 2594-5; Greek church of church age, 1405-4, D. I., 1740-18; higher criticism affecting, 3480-12-18.

**In:** Austria-Hungary waning, 2475; France suppressed, 3984, 3985; France under government control, 3881-1-3; Germany supporting the Kaiser, 4726-3-8; Italy threatened, 4065-9-13; politics, 2727-1-5, 8, 9; prophecy, 366-6-9; United States governmental affairs, 2168-4-6.

**INFLUENCE OF:** In politics not waning, 6383-12-14; increasing in Europe, 5135-2-4.

**Internal disorders of, 2061-6, 7, 10-18;** lends its support to capitalism, 3412-1; losing ground in France, 3359-5; losses and gains of, 3635-1-14; methods of proselyting among Protestants, 634-17; not to unite with Protestants, 2018, 2019; on church union, 813-12.

**OPPOSED TO:** Socialism, 3017-8-6; 3411-18; 3412-1; Spiritism, 4404-12-20; 4405, 4406-8, the Bible, 2545-18, 20; 4407-8, 13.

**Orders and clergy disserve, 2062-8, 9, 12-13;** origin of its doctrines, 660-10; Peter claimed as Pope of, 812-4-6.



**POWER OF, IN:** Germany, 3828: 5-7; her strongholds waning, 4073: 1-18.

**Protestantism:** Imitating, 695: 15-20; recognized by Protestants as mother system, 5092: 3, 4; reforms sought by Pope Pius X in, 3615, 3646; reveals its true policy in Boston, 1839: 9, 10, 14-17; Sec'y Tumulty wielding influence for, 6383: 14; spotted character of, 394-996; spread in Great Britain, 2308: 20; 2309: 1, 8; troubles in the east and foreign lands, 2061: 6, 7, 10-15; views of union with Protestantism, 596: 11.

**WORK OF, IN:** Hungary, 2047: 11-14; the Philippines, 3141: 13, 14. Yielded to Satan, 680: 16.

**AND PROTESTANTISM:** Ailing for unity between, 3533; falling yet prospering, 4136: 1-9; never to become one, 2046: 5, 9, 10; union of, 595: 1-8, 10-15.

And the Bible, six points concerning, 2012: 18-26.

See Papacy.

**ROMANS:**

**Chapter:** 4: 17; explained 3601: 1-3; 5: 12-20; explained, 3654, 3655.

First 8 chapters paraphrased, 1223: 5-8; 1224: 1-12; how the Epistle was written and preserved, 1582: 1-3; review of epistle to the, 929-931.

**ROME:** Church of, in prophecy, 366: 6-9; city of seven hills, 472: 16; dragon, Papacy a head, 306: 19; how Paul preached the truth in, 3208, 3209; impressions of, in 1891 during Brother Russell's tour, 1376: 4-7.

**Paul:** At, 1570; for two years a prisoner at, 4507.

Probable beginning of the church at, 1582: 3.

**ROOM:**

**Upper:** At Jerusalem, visited by Brother Russell, 4603: 5, 6; of the Last Supper, now under Mohammedan control, 5541: 1.

**ROOSEVELT:** As Commissioner, speaks in a church (1895), 1898: 1; views of, on mob violence and anarchy, 3241: 3-12; and Taft favor Catholicism, 3636: 1-4.

**ROOT:** Of David, Jesus the, 809: 4-9.

**ROSS:**

**Rev. J. J.:** Attacks of, on Brother Russell proved a boomerang, 5543: 10; proper focus on Brother Russell's lawsuit against (Letter and reply), 5782: 11-25.

**ROTHSCHILD:** Brother Russell suggests a new government for Palestine to, 1342; purchased land in Palestine (1892), 1374; to establish Jewish colonies in Palestine, 1491: 5.

**ROUMANIA:** Persecution of Jews in, 3099: 10-10.

**ROUSSEAU:** Renders tribute to Jesus, 462: 6.

**ROYAL:** Albert Hall: 6000 to hear Brother Russell in (1910), 4639: 2.

**Priesthood:** See Priesthood.

**ROYALTY:** Evils of, in Great Britain, 1152.

**RULE:** "As many as walk according to this, peace be on them and mercy", 1840.

**Golden:** Means simple justice, 1326: 17; mighty force, 1471: 4.

Of Matt. 18: 15-17; no exceptions to, 4984: 4; vs. principle, definition, 1045: 3.

**RULER:** Over all his goods, that servant made, 4483: 2-7.

**Rich young:** Eternal life sought by, 2727, 2728; Jesus and the, 855: 3, 11, 12; lesson taught by Jesus to the, 3843-3845; seeks eternal life, 2727, 2728; "sell all that thou hast and give to the poor", 1774: 17-19; 1775: 1, 2; supposed to be Lazarus, 3529: 1-6.

**RULERS:** Attempt to hold back the new order, 5568: 1; civil, to oppose present truth, 3050: 9, 10; controlled mob crying for Jesus' death, 3896: 4-6; God's hand over nations and, 5405: 1; over men must be just, 4198: 9-11; Paul preached Christ to, 4500, 4501; proper to pray for earthly, 3600: 4-9; religious, gain nothing by smiting God's people, 5315: 15, 16; thou shalt not speak evil of, 4486: 3-5. See Kings.

**RULES:** Reporting violation of, is not evil speaking, 5529: 3-8; that are helpful for daily living, 3593-3595.

**RULING:** By coercion, unwisdom of, 4723: 8-10; one's own spirit greater than taking a city, 4790: 2, 3; 5487, 5488; 5652, 5653.

**RUNNETH:** Not of him that, 2001: 1-3.

**RUNNING:**

**For the prize:** 406: 4-12; 1041; and

standing at the mark considered, 4050: 3-8, 11-16.

**To and fro,** time of end, 480: 16-18.

**RUPTURE:** In civilized world certain, 774: 10.

**RUSSELL:**

**Answer C. T.:** Accusations against himself answered by, 4473: 3-9; accused of boastfulness, 1235: 6-8, 14-16; admonitions of a brother to, 4439: 4-10, 15-18; affidavit in proof of purity of, 6015: 1-8; announcement of publication of Memoirs of, 6024: 8.

**ANSWER TO:** Criticism of, in re covenants, 4680, 4681; preacher's attack on, 5654, 5655.

Anticipates manner of his death, 2683: 7, 8; approach of, to infidelity, 2452: 11; attempt at recovering erring brethren, 4475: 4-7; attendance at International Congress, 5360, 5361.

**ATTITUDE OF:** Clergy toward, 1306: 20; 4094: 20-22; toward chronology, 5349: 3-9, 11-15; 5350: 2, 9-11; toward heaven, 2490: 1-5; toward opposition, 1192: 9-18; toward revivings, 1798: 2-4, 9-11.

Authorities support his views on chronology, 4093: 6, 14; 4094: 1-2; Berlin Impressions during his 1891 tour, 1370: 5-8; Bible subscription for deeds by, 6011: 19, 20; 6079: 9-11; biography of, 1, 2; 5997, 5998; blessed in being a "servant of all", 171: 8.

**BORN:** In a justified condition, 545: 15; of Christian parents, 3608: 8.

Boyhood days of, 6079: 9, 17; burial place of, 6016: 10; changes in his writings made in public print, 5281: 2.

**CHARACTER:** Above reproach, 6014: 15-17; 6015: 1-10; and work of, 6159-6161.

Characteristics of, outlined, 6007: 1, 8-10; chronological predictions of, correct, 4110: 4-6.

**CLAIMED NO:** Infallibility, 3745, 3746; special ability, 3595: 14, 15.

Colingwood seen in 1891 by, 1376: 5; comforting letters, 1370: 10; of trial, 3818, 3819; commission of, to "write the vision and make it plain", 1475: 9; consecrated at age of twelve, 5477: 9; consecrations renewed after death of, 6006: 8-13; contribution of land to, 1810: 5; censure reports approved by, 4469: 6, 7, 12; of charity and loyalty pledged at tier of, 6009: 6, 8, 11; criticism of, 425: 9-13.

**DEATH OF:** Announced, 5988: 8-10, 18-22; described, 6005: 12; 6006: 1; foreseen by himself, 6000: 19.

Defended as to character, 4589: 14; 4590: 1; defense of, by Brother Rutherford, 5685: 3-12; denying fact of the teachings of, 6049: 14-16; divine inspiration disclaimed by, 5280: 15-18.

**DOCTRINES OF:** Defended in a letter to Rev. Moorehead, 5260, 5261; deserve special consideration, 6193: 2.

Dying hours of, without complaint, 6003: 9, 12, 6004: 2, 6005: 11.

**EARLY:** Ambition to be a missionary, 4853: 10; experiences with infidelity, 5596: 3.

Elder brother, father and friend to pilgrims, 6007: 8; enemies grieved by the prominence of, 4824: 1-3, 10-12; of work, 2641: 10; European tours of, 1368: 6-7, 1369, 1370; 1375-1377; 3198; 3205-3207; 3213, 3214; 4343: 5-9; 4406: 3-5, 11; 4415; 4422-4424; 4586: 8, 9, 16, 17; 4621-4623; 4629-4632; 4638-4643; 4645; 4646; 4701: 7; 4800-4802; 4806, 4807; 4816; 4817; 5109: 15, 16; 5327; 5528; examination of Moorehead charges against, 2738; fallen angel impersonates, 4736: 6-12; false reports of, 3775.

**FIRST:** Publication by, 3822: 1; soundness of the light of truth in 1898, 3821: 6.

Foresee World War in 1889, 1904: 10; foresee of the World War, 1912: 2, 3.

**FUNERAL SERVICE OF:** Described, 6018: 6-8, 13-15; 6017; discourses at the, 6000-6013; hymn 98 sung as body of, was lowered into grave, 6016: 11.

Greatest claim for himself, 1321: 1; had the Lord's guidance, but claimed no inspiration, 1536: 8-10; handshaking, resolves not to withhold from, 4620: 3, 4; hated by clergy because he taught people the truth, 6078-6082.

**HIPPODROME MASS MEETING:** For Jews, 4700, 4701; great success, 5016: 4, 6, 15, 16.

**HOW HE:** Discerned God's will,

5212: 8, 13-15; received the truth, 5596: 1-5, 10-13.

**IMPRESSIONS:** During his tour abroad, 1368-1370; 1375-1377; 1394, 1395; 1400, 1401; of Constantinople during 1891 tour of, 1378: 2; of England during tour of, 1369: 7-9.

In his study (Illustration), 2687; inquiries of, regarding draft law, 5728: 10; Jewish women extend invitation to, 4523: 12; joins in volunteer work, 2641: 10.

**LAST:** Discourse to church was in Los Angeles, 6004: 5-9; discourse to New York congregation, 6064, 6065; letters dictated by, at Galveston, 6002: 9; meal of, taken at Galveston, 6002: 9; pilgrim trip of, described, 6001-6006; pilgrim trip of, experiences at Wichita, Kans., 6002: 3, 4; 6003: 2; public discourse of, at San Antonio, interrupted by sickness, 6003: 3-6; route sheet of, he refused to cancel, 6003: 11; sermon prepared by, read over his bier, 6013: 6.

**LETTER:** In re Philippines and Japan to Mr. Bryan by, 5659: 6-11; 5660; sent from Honolulu by, 4957; to the pilgrims from, 5040.

Letters of confidence in Society after death of, 6017-6021; life sketch of, 4047.

**LONDON:** Meetings of, in 1910, 4721; Tabernacle and preacher's gown worn by, arouse criticism, 4816, 4817.

Lord's presence and time prophecies first seen by, (1876), 3822: 2-5; mementoes of journey to Palestine, 1395; moral character unimpeachable, 6081: 14, 15; Morning Resolve of, 5165: 6-9, 14-17.

**NEVER:** Discussed men or personal affairs in the Tower, 1798: 4; missed appointments because of sickness, 5202: 14-16; prayed for physical strength, 5202: 14-16.

**NEWSPAPER:** Comments on the work of, 4950, 4951; service of sermons of, 4951; syndicate responsible for seeming extravagance of, 4960: 7.

No national prejudice on the part of (letter and reply), 5787, 5788; offers pilgrim service, 97; once Sunday School Superintendent, 502: 5; ordination of, 5807: 6-9, 13-15; 5808: 1-3; photograph of, at age of 59, 4732; pictures in newspapers criticized, 4376: 3-14; pilgrim visit of, 124: 5, 141; 152: 3, 4; 163; policy of, to be carried out, 6034: 1.

**PORTRAIT OF:** 4948, 4952; at three years of age, 4937.

Position of, in 1893 regarding debates, 1501: 1; prayer that God will bless the memory of, 6008; proclaimed by Society "that wise and faithful servant", 6049: 14-16; properly protects himself against slander, 4961, 4962; ransom and restitution made clear to (1872), 3821: 9-10; reason for coming to the aid of, 4597; 4598; referred to as Jesus' "fellow", 6001: 7; relationship to the Lord of, 6015: 18-21; report of suit of, against The Brooklyn Eagle, 5189, 5190; resolves not to conserve himself at conventions, 4630: 3-4; see Rev. J. J. Ross' attacks of slander upon, 5543: 544; "See thou do it not, worship God", 1867: 7.

**SERMONS OF:** In stock January 1, 1918, 6190: 9; now published in book form, 6147: 6, 7; two styles ready for sale, 6173: 12, 13.

Smitten by the enemy, 3766; special issue for newspapers on life and work of, 4943-4954; statements of, his trials to leading Hebrews, 3808-3817; suggestions to leading Hebrews a new government for Palestine (1891), 1342; teachings of, on covenants criticized, 4334, 4335; Temple services the first Sunday of each month by, 5820: 7; "that servant", 1946.

**TOUR OF:** Abroad in 1891, 1311; 1324: 1-5, 9-11; 1325: 1-7, 10-12; 1331: 7; 1332-1334; Britain (1908), 4177-4180; Britain (1911), 4885: 9; 4924-4925; 4938, 4939; Eastern, 112: 3-4; 120; European, (1903), 3205-3207; 3213; 3214; 3215; 3216; 3217; 3218; 3219; 3220; 3221; 3222; 3223; 3224; 3225; 3226; 3227; 3228; 3229; 3230; 3231; 3232; 3233; 3234; 3235; 3236; 3237; 3238; 3239; 3240; 3241; 3242; 3243; 3244; 3245; 3246; 3247; 3248; 3249; 3250; 3251; 3252; 3253; 3254; 3255; 3256; 3257; 3258; 3259; 3260; 3261; 3262; 3263; 3264; 3265; 3266; 3267; 3268; 3269; 3270; 3271; 3272; 3273; 3274; 3275; 3276; 3277; 3278; 3279; 3280; 3281; 3282; 3283; 3284; 3285; 3286; 3287; 3288; 3289; 3290; 3291; 3292; 3293; 3294; 3295; 3296; 3297; 3298; 3299; 3300; 3301; 3302; 3303; 3304; 3305; 3306; 3307; 3308; 3309; 3310; 3311; 3312; 3313; 3314; 3315; 3316; 3317; 3318; 3319; 3320; 3321; 3322; 3323; 3324; 3325; 3326; 3327; 3328; 3329; 3330; 3331; 3332; 3333; 3334; 3335; 3336; 3337; 3338; 3339; 3340; 3341; 3342; 3343; 3344; 3345; 3346; 3347; 3348; 3349; 3350; 3351; 3352; 3353; 3354; 3355; 3356; 3357; 3358; 3359; 3360; 3361; 3362; 3363; 3364; 3365; 3366; 3367; 3368; 3369; 3370; 3371; 3372; 3373; 3374; 3375; 3376; 3377; 3378; 3379; 3380; 3381; 3382; 3383; 3384; 3385; 3386; 3387; 3388; 3389; 3390; 3391; 3392; 3393; 3394; 3395; 3396; 3397; 3398; 3399; 3400; 3401; 3402; 3403; 3404; 3405; 3406; 3407; 3408; 3409; 3410; 3411; 3412; 3413; 3414; 3415; 3416; 3417; 3418; 3419; 3420; 3421; 3422; 3423; 3424; 3425; 3426; 3427; 3428; 3429; 3430; 3431; 3432; 3433; 3434; 3435; 3436; 3437; 3438; 3439; 3440; 3441; 3442; 3443; 3444; 3445; 3446; 3447; 3448; 3449; 3450; 3451; 3452; 3453; 3454; 3455; 3456; 3457; 3458; 3459; 3460; 3461; 3462; 3463; 3464; 3465; 3466; 3467; 3468; 3469; 3470; 3471; 3472; 3473; 3474; 3475; 3476; 3477; 3478; 3479; 3480; 3481; 3482; 3483; 3484; 3485; 3486; 3487; 3488; 3489; 3490; 3491; 3492; 3493; 3494; 3495; 3496; 3497; 3498; 3499; 3500; 3501; 3502; 3503; 3504; 3505; 3506; 3507; 3508; 3509; 3510; 3511; 3512; 3513; 3514; 3515; 3516; 3517; 3518; 3519; 3520; 3521; 3522; 3523; 3524; 3525; 3526; 3527; 3528; 3529; 3530; 3531; 3532; 3533; 3534; 3535; 3536; 3537; 3538; 3539; 3540; 3541; 3542; 3543; 3544; 3545; 3546; 3547; 3548; 3549; 3550; 3551; 3552; 3553; 3554; 3555; 3556; 3557; 3558; 3559; 3560; 3561; 3562; 3563; 3564; 3565; 3566; 3567; 3568; 3569; 3570; 3571; 3572; 3573; 3574; 3575; 3576; 3577; 3578; 3579; 3580; 3581; 3582; 3583; 3584; 3585; 3586; 3587; 3588; 3589; 3590; 3591; 3592; 3593; 3594; 3595; 3596; 3597; 3598; 3599; 3600; 3601; 3602; 3603; 3604; 3605; 3606; 3607; 3608; 3609; 3610; 3611; 3612; 3613; 3614; 3615; 3616; 3617; 3618; 3619; 3620; 3621; 3622; 3623; 3624; 3625; 3626; 3627; 3628; 3629; 3630; 3631; 3632; 3633; 3634; 3635; 3636; 3637; 3638; 3639; 3640; 3641; 3642; 3643; 3644; 3645; 3646; 3647; 3648; 3649; 3650; 3651; 3652; 3653; 3654; 3655; 3656; 3657; 3658; 3659; 3660; 3661; 3662; 3663; 3664; 3665; 3666; 3667; 3668; 3669; 3670; 3671; 3672; 3673; 3674; 3675; 3676; 3677; 3678; 3679; 3680; 3681; 3682; 3683; 3684; 3685; 3686; 3687; 3688; 3689; 3690; 3691; 3692; 3693; 3694; 3695; 3696; 3697; 3698; 3699; 3700; 3701; 3702; 3703; 3704; 3705; 3706; 3707; 3708; 3709; 3710; 3711; 3712; 3713; 3714; 3715; 3716; 3717; 3718; 3719; 3720; 3721; 3722; 3723; 3724; 3725; 3726; 3727; 3728; 3729; 3730; 3731; 3732; 3733; 3734; 3735; 3736; 3737; 3738; 3739; 3740; 3741; 3742; 3743; 3744; 3745; 3746; 3747; 3748; 3749; 3750; 3751; 3752; 3753; 3754; 3755; 3756; 3757; 3758; 3759; 3760; 3761; 3762; 3763; 3764; 3765; 3766; 3767; 3768; 3769; 3770; 3771; 3772; 3773; 3774; 3775; 3776; 3777; 3778; 3779; 3780; 3781; 3782; 3783; 3784; 3785; 3786; 3787; 3788; 3789; 3790; 3791; 3792; 3793; 3794; 3795; 3796; 3797; 3798; 3799; 3800; 3801; 3802; 3803; 3804; 3805; 3806; 3807; 3808; 3809; 3810; 3811; 3812; 3813; 3814; 3815; 3816; 3817; 3818; 3819; 3820; 3821; 3822; 3823; 3824; 3825; 3826; 3827; 3828; 3829; 3830; 3831; 3832; 3833; 3834; 3835; 3836; 3837; 3838; 3839; 3840; 3841; 3842; 3843; 3844; 3845; 3846; 3847; 3848; 3849; 3850; 3851; 3852; 3853; 3854; 3855; 3856; 3857; 3858; 3859; 3860; 3861; 3862; 3863; 3864; 3865; 3866; 3867; 3868; 3869; 3870; 3871; 3872; 3873; 3874; 3875; 3876; 3877; 3878; 3879; 3880; 3881; 3882; 3883; 3884; 3885; 3886; 3887; 3888; 3889; 3890; 3891; 3892; 3893; 3894; 3895; 3896; 3897; 3898; 3899; 3900; 3901; 3902; 3903; 3904; 3905; 3906; 3907; 3908; 3909; 3910; 3911; 3912; 3913; 3914; 3915; 3916; 3917; 3918; 3919; 3920; 3921; 3922; 3923; 3924; 3925; 3926; 3927; 3928; 3929; 3930; 3931; 3932; 3933; 3934; 3935; 3936; 3937; 3938; 3939; 3940; 3941; 3942; 3943; 3944; 3945; 3946; 3947; 3948; 3949; 3950; 3951; 3952; 3953; 3954; 3955; 3956; 3957; 3958; 3959; 3960; 3961; 3962; 3963; 3964; 3965; 3966; 3967; 3968; 3969; 3970; 3971; 3972; 3973; 3974; 3975; 3976; 3977; 3978; 3979; 3980; 3981; 3982; 3983; 3984; 3985; 3986; 3987; 3988; 3989; 3990; 3991; 3992; 3993; 3994; 3995; 3996; 3997; 3998; 3999; 4000; 4001; 4002; 4003; 4004; 4005; 4006; 4007; 4008; 4009; 4010; 4011; 4012; 4013; 4014; 4015; 4016; 4017; 4018; 4019; 4020; 4021; 4022; 4023; 4024; 4025; 4026; 4027; 4028; 4029; 4030; 4031; 4032; 4033; 4034; 4035; 4036; 4037; 4038; 4039; 4040; 4041; 4042; 4043; 4044; 4045; 4046; 4047; 4048; 4049; 4050; 4051; 4052; 4053; 4054; 4055; 4056; 4057; 4058; 4059; 4060; 4061; 4062; 4063; 4064; 4065; 4066; 4067; 4068; 4069; 4070; 4071; 4072; 4073; 4074; 4075; 4076; 4077; 4078; 4079; 4080; 4081; 4082; 4083; 4084; 4085; 4086; 4087; 4088; 4089; 4090; 4091; 4092; 4093; 4094; 4095; 4096; 4097; 4098; 4099; 4100; 4101; 4102; 4103; 4104; 4105; 4106; 4107; 4108; 4109; 4110; 4111; 4112; 4113; 4114; 4115; 4116; 4117; 4118; 4119; 4120; 4121; 4122; 4123; 4124; 4125; 4126; 4127; 4128; 4129; 4130; 4131; 4132; 4133; 4134; 4135; 4136; 4137; 4138; 4139; 4140; 4141; 4142; 4143; 4144; 4145; 4146; 4147; 4148; 4149; 4150; 4151; 4152; 4153; 4154; 4155; 4156; 4157; 4158; 4159; 4160; 4161; 4162; 4163; 4164; 4165; 4166; 4167; 4168; 4169; 4170; 4171; 4172; 4173; 4174; 4175; 4176; 4177; 4178; 4179; 4180; 4181; 4182; 4183; 4184; 4185; 4186; 4187; 4188; 4189; 4190; 4191; 4192; 4193; 4194; 4195; 4196; 4197; 4198; 4199; 4200; 4201; 4202; 4203; 4204; 4205; 4206; 4207; 4208; 4209; 4210; 4211; 4212; 4213; 4214; 4215; 4216; 4217; 4218; 4219; 4220; 4221; 4222; 4223; 4224; 4225; 4226; 4227; 4228; 4229; 4230; 4231; 4232; 4233; 4234; 4235; 4236; 4237; 4238; 4239; 4240; 4241; 4242; 4243; 4244; 4245; 4246; 4247; 4248; 4249; 4250; 4251; 4252; 4253; 4254; 4255; 4256; 4257; 4258; 4259; 4260; 4261; 4262; 4263; 4264; 4265; 4266; 4267; 4268; 4269; 4270; 4271; 4272; 4273; 4274; 4275; 4276; 4277; 4278; 4279; 4280; 4281; 4282; 4283; 4284; 4285; 4286; 4287; 4288; 4289; 4290; 4291; 4292; 4293; 4294; 4295; 4296; 4297; 4298; 4299; 4300; 4301; 4302; 4303; 4304; 4305; 4306; 4307; 4308; 4309; 4310; 4311; 4312; 4313; 4314; 4315; 4316; 4317; 4318; 4319; 4320; 4321; 4322; 4323; 4324; 4325; 4326; 4327; 4328; 4329; 4330; 4331; 4332; 4333; 4334; 4335; 4336; 4337; 4338; 4339



14-18; rumblings of revolution in (1905), 3523; 5-16, 20-26; sample of the future fate of kings, 6070-13, 14; 6071; size of standing army in (1896), 1960-2; slaughter of Chinese in, 2705; 11-13; social unrest begun in (1902), 3119; 19; state church of the Greek Catholic, 3565; 12; strained financial condition of (1894), 1632; 13; suffering and death with Japan, 3489; 10; "the night" came there in 1895 (1), 1757; 6; treatment of the Jews in, 394; 2-6, 9; truth-spreading difficult in, 4934; 7, 8, 12-16; unrest in (1902), 3023; 5, 6, 10; 3024; view of the Jews respecting, 13; 15; women demand their rights in, 3799; 8-12. And: Austria drifting into Socialism, 3799; 17-20; 3800; 1, 2; Great Britain referred to in Ezekiel 39, 2056; 12.

**RUSSIAN:** Church, see Church Nominal, Greek Catholic; war and Christianity, Tolstai's views on, 3449; 18-24. **RUSSIAN:** Prey for victory over Japan, 3441; 4, 5, 10, 11; seek freedom from bondage, 3559; 1-4.

**RUSO-JAPANESE:** War: Position of Russia in the, 3335, 3336.

**RUST:** Of them shall be a witness against you, Scripture explained, 6427; 6-8. **RUTH:** Ancestor of David, 5614; 11-13; faithfulness and loyalty of, 3111; 1-3; and Naomi, course of, considered, 4089, 4090.

**RUTHERFORD:** Brother J. F.: Defense of Brother Russell by, 5655; 5, 12.

(His) **DISCOURSE:** At funeral service of Brother Russell, 6000-6013; published in Convention Reports without consent of, 5382; 49, 50.

**LETTER FROM:** Atlanta Prison from, 6310, 6311; Long Island City Prison to Bebel family, 6208; 6-15. Received the truth in 1894, 1646; 7; refused to be elected as pastor, 6035; 2-9; succeeded Brother Russell as President of Society, 6033; 8; Temple meetings once each month addressed by, 6052; 1, 2, 11; and Brother W. E. Van Amburgh, married by, former official of Society, 6162; 2, 3, 9-11.

**RUTHERFORD-TROY:** Debates successful witness for truth, 5684, 5685.

**RYLE:** Views of the Kingdom by Bishop, 1072; 2798.

**SABBATH:** Breaking: By Jews corrected by Nehemiah, 3534; in letter and spirit, 3316; 4-7.

Change to the first day by "Christendom" is unscriptural, 1727; 3-5; Christians, 1498.

Christians: Do not keep literal, 543; 7, 8, 10-13.

NOT: Bound by the, 4599; 10, 15; to misuse liberty respecting the, 5028; 3-8.

Correct views of Luther and Calvin on the, 1730; 11-14; day and Sunday not the same, 620; 2, 9; 5028; 9-11; days and Sabbath years kept by Jews, 5028; 1, 2; erroneous views of Babylon respecting the, 1727; 3-5.

For Christians, 2553; 12; 2555; 2, 5, 11-15; church, a higher rest, 3753; 6, 7; man, not man for Sabbath, 2208; 4; the Jews only, 6195; 1-2.

Fourth commandment not "binding upon all men for all time", 1731; 15, 16. Hearing: Jesus condemned by Pharisees for, 3502; 5, 8, 9; on the, 2699; 6, 9-11.

Institution about two weeks before the formal covenant at Sinai, 1731; 5, 6. Jesus: Approved of healing on the, 3831; 2, 6, 8, 9; performed miracles on the, 2184; 1.

Jewish, not binding upon Christians, 1446, 1447; 177-1730; keepers usually inconsistent, 971; 18.

Keeping: By Jews was in letter, not in spirit, 2268; 3, 4, 6; for natural and spiritual Israel, 4014; 8; 4015; 5405; 10-13; not commanded for Christians, 4996; 2-6.

Made for man's blessing, 3316; 4-7; Nehemiah's zeal for observance of, 149.

Not: For Christians, 315; 1-6, 11-14; 508; 8-15; instituted before the Exodus, 971; 19, 20; ordained at creation, 1731; 7-14.

Obligatory upon Jews now and in the past, 5026; 5, 10; 5027; 1-5.

Observance: By Christians not obligatory, 5027; 5-8; 5028; may be restored literally at beginning of Millennium, 1732; 20, 21; 1733; 10.

Of: Church continuous, 4986; 11-13; rest for true Christians, 1446; 6, 7. Ordained for man, 4995; 6, 7, 13; Pharisees put burden upon the Jews respecting the, 4995; 13; 4996; 1, 2; rest, what it means to a Christian, 4600; 1, 2; Seventh Day Adventists' view of the, 1446, 1447; 1727; 1731-1734; signifies rest and properly applies to any rest day, 1733; 10, 11; Sunday observance not started by Papacy, 1446; 10-14; 1727; 6-10; 1733; 3-6; true of the Christian—the rest of faith, 1731; 17; 1734; 14; type and anti-type, 91; 7, 9; 108; 15; 314, 315; 970-976; 2269; 7-9; 5405, 5406; was made for man, 1732; 18, 19; why based on the, 3311; 1.

**SABBATHS:** Of: Jewish nation, 314, 315; law ceased with Jesus, 314; 21-23. Why the land of Israel was forced to keep it, 4931; 1, 2, 9.

**SACRIFICE:** Acceptable only when offered in obedience, 3224; 2-4; 4786; appreciated not started by Papacy, 1446; 10-14; 5430, 5431; beyond the laws of justice, 4835; 6-8.

Body: Of Christ prepared beforehand for, 4965; 3-5; to be presented a, 99. Church: Gives natural life in, 121; 7; received only through, 6486; 2-4.

Generation in: Only first step of, 4900; 10, 11; 5055; 12-14; to do God's will and not to, 5085, 5086. Covenants of, 6447; 3-15; economy is part of our covenant of, 1872; 15.

Essential: To Great salvation, 742; 8, 10, 11; overcoming, 4715; 12, 13; 4716; 1, 2.

Evidence of acceptable, 913; 7; exhortations to, 4244; 6-11; first made by God in Eden to clothe Adam and Eve, 1945; 2, 3.

In: Babylon less acceptable than obedience in coming out of her, 5647; 6, 7; spirit is honorable, 559; 13-16.

Justification: Not required, must precede, 6037-6039; never requires, 5844; 13. Justification must precede our, 1231; 3, 5, 11-14; Lord desires mercy, not, 538; 6; 539; 1-5; means giving up rights, 1187; 1; measure of our love, 3298; 1-4; no cost to missionaries' lives, 4041; 5-8, 12, 13.

Not: Compulsory, 6447; 7; merely giving up sin, 1186; required in the Millennium, 3844; 10; 5845; 1, 2. Obedience better than, 1481, 1482; 4206-4208.

Of: All essential to church, 729; 4; body performed by High Priest, 4965; Cain, who not accepted, 3927; 4, 5.

CHRIST: Did not cancel our debt, but bought us, 1286; 4-14; not the laying aside of his spirit nature, 1298; 5-7; 1299; 1-6; was voluntary, 198; 4; what constitutes it and for whom made, 47; 2-7.

Christians, 158; 10-12; 318; 1, 10; 479; 1, 2, 8, 10; accepted, 78; 13; earthly interests spiritual advantage, 5208; 1-7; Isaac by Abraham typical, 5180; 6-14.

JESUS: Added nothing to his perfection, 5079; 3-4; efficacious for church and world, 5776, 5777; in two parts, 5054; 10-13; occurred but once, 4780; 6-9, 16, 17; was finished at Calvary, 3387; 12, 13; and church is surrender of life-rights, 4492; 9; and church shown in type, 4545, 4546.

Pleasures of the duty of the Christian, 4402; 1, 2; 5658; 11-14; self the greatest offering, 36; 6-7; The Christ outlined, 5085, 5086.

Only begun with consecration, 4900; 10, 11.

Our: Bodies a, 100; 1-3, 9, 10; justified humanity is, 1231; 4, 12; not for us, 1231; 4, 12.

Present: Christian course is, 2761, 2762; your bodies are living, 328; 5-11, 19-22; 3703; 10-14; 5422, 5423.

Privilege, not necessity, 760; 5, 13. Ransom: Blood is the, 13; 1-7; 11-17; exhibits God's love, 9; 5, 8, 11; our only hope, 3; 4.

Refraining from sin is not, 931; 3, 9; 1186; 13, 14; rewarded a hundredfold in this life, 5468; 12-16.

To be: Acceptable must be from the heart, 5648; 1-4, 9-11; offered by priests alone, 5638; 6-8; salted with salt, 508; 2-12, 14-23.

Too difficult for most of the rich, 5465; used in Scriptures in double sense, 4966; 1, 8, 9; voluntary and involuntary, 2161; 5; we are not able

to judge one another's, 5855; 8, 9.

What: CHRISTIANS: Are obliged to, 2123; 4-11; should be, 4791; 2, 8-10.

High Priest and underpriests, 3265; 8, 9; is acceptable, 2412; 1, 2; life-rights the church have to, 4905; 16-18.

WE: 609; 13; 626; 4-6; 882; 11; may, 1672; 8, 12-16.

Which the church is called upon to, 6305; 14, 15; your life, 936.

And: Cross-bearing defined, 3236; 12; 3237; luxurious traveling considered (Letter and reply), 5282; 20-22; 5283; service our return for the Lord's benefits, 5538; 4-6.

See Obedience; Ransom.

**SACRIFICES:** Acceptable and unacceptable, 4908; 9-11; antitypical significance of, 2822.

Attention Day: How ransom was shown in, 4915; 8, 9; in antitype, 80; 1-3; 4397; pictured in Leviticus 9 and 16, 5391; 4-6, 12, 13; type and antitype, 4034-4036; 4397; 4427; typical cleansing of the, 5319; 8; 5307; 3508; 4655; 5, 6.

Christian's, 209; 4-7, 11, 12; 210; 1-4; 7; 328; 19-22; church not ordained to offer, 5719; 6, 11, 12; 5720; 1, 7, 8; costly and acceptable, 2148; 6-9; first were the slaying of animals for Adam and Eve's garments, 1614; 3.

For: One another a sweet perfume, 3536; two distinct classes and of two distinct times, 1871; 11, 12, 16. God cannot accept imperfect, 4447; 8-15; hindrances to acceptable, 3199; 9; inward parts of, what they typified, 72; 4, 5, 9.

Jewish: Antitypical significance of, 5191; 9-10; sermons of Jesus on, 573; 2.

May be restored literally at beginning of Millennium, 1732; 20, 21; Mosaic law, type and antitype, 72; 1-13; 73; 7-11, 11-17.

Must be: Unblemished, 967; 3; willing, 819; 8-10.

Not required in Millennium, 2676; 10. Of: Animals in Millennium, 2488; 15.

16; atonement day pictured in Leviticus 9 and 16, 539; 4-6, 12, 13; church, what these accomplish, 4855; 11-13; Israel typical of better sacrifices, 5299; 8, 9, 12-17.

LAW: Typified those of the new covenant, 4512; 3-5; 4513; 5-9; what they typified, 72; 2-4.

Mosaic law explained, 72; 10; new creature not sinful, 330; 2, 3; others than, 1618; 6-8; 1619; 10; 1620; 10; 1621; 10; 1622; 10; 1623; 10; 1624; 10; 1625; 10; 1626; 10; 1627; 10; 1628; 10; 1629; 10; 1630; 10; 1631; 10; 1632; 10; 1633; 10; 1634; 10; 1635; 10; 1636; 10; 1637; 10; 1638; 10; 1639; 10; 1640; 10; 1641; 10; 1642; 10; 1643; 10; 1644; 10; 1645; 10; 1646; 10; 1647; 10; 1648; 10; 1649; 10; 1650; 10; 1651; 10; 1652; 10; 1653; 10; 1654; 10; 1655; 10; 1656; 10; 1657; 10; 1658; 10; 1659; 10; 1660; 10; 1661; 10; 1662; 10; 1663; 10; 1664; 10; 1665; 10; 1666; 10; 1667; 10; 1668; 10; 1669; 10; 1670; 10; 1671; 10; 1672; 10; 1673; 10; 1674; 10; 1675; 10; 1676; 10; 1677; 10; 1678; 10; 1679; 10; 1680; 10; 1681; 10; 1682; 10; 1683; 10; 1684; 10; 1685; 10; 1686; 10; 1687; 10; 1688; 10; 1689; 10; 1690; 10; 1691; 10; 1692; 10; 1693; 10; 1694; 10; 1695; 10; 1696; 10; 1697; 10; 1698; 10; 1699; 10; 1700; 10; 1701; 10; 1702; 10; 1703; 10; 1704; 10; 1705; 10; 1706; 10; 1707; 10; 1708; 10; 1709; 10; 1710; 10; 1711; 10; 1712; 10; 1713; 10; 1714; 10; 1715; 10; 1716; 10; 1717; 10; 1718; 10; 1719; 10; 1720; 10; 1721; 10; 1722; 10; 1723; 10; 1724; 10; 1725; 10; 1726; 10; 1727; 10; 1728; 10; 1729; 10; 1730; 10; 1731; 10; 1732; 10; 1733; 10; 1734; 10; 1735; 10; 1736; 10; 1737; 10; 1738; 10; 1739; 10; 1740; 10; 1741; 10; 1742; 10; 1743; 10; 1744; 10; 1745; 10; 1746; 10; 1747; 10; 1748; 10; 1749; 10; 1750; 10; 1751; 10; 1752; 10; 1753; 10; 1754; 10; 1755; 10; 1756; 10; 1757; 10; 1758; 10; 1759; 10; 1760; 10; 1761; 10; 1762; 10; 1763; 10; 1764; 10; 1765; 10; 1766; 10; 1767; 10; 1768; 10; 1769; 10; 1770; 10; 1771; 10; 1772; 10; 1773; 10; 1774; 10; 1775; 10; 1776; 10; 1777; 10; 1778; 10; 1779; 10; 1780; 10; 1781; 10; 1782; 10; 1783; 10; 1784; 10; 1785; 10; 1786; 10; 1787; 10; 1788; 10; 1789; 10; 1790; 10; 1791; 10; 1792; 10; 1793; 10; 1794; 10; 1795; 10; 1796; 10; 1797; 10; 1798; 10; 1799; 10; 1800; 10; 1801; 10; 1802; 10; 1803; 10; 1804; 10; 1805; 10; 1806; 10; 1807; 10; 1808; 10; 1809; 10; 1810; 10; 1811; 10; 1812; 10; 1813; 10; 1814; 10; 1815; 10; 1816; 10; 1817; 10; 1818; 10; 1819; 10; 1820; 10; 1821; 10; 1822; 10; 1823; 10; 1824; 10; 1825; 10; 1826; 10; 1827; 10; 1828; 10; 1829; 10; 1830; 10; 1831; 10; 1832; 10; 1833; 10; 1834; 10; 1835; 10; 1836; 10; 1837; 10; 1838; 10; 1839; 10; 1840; 10; 1841; 10; 1842; 10; 1843; 10; 1844; 10; 1845; 10; 1846; 10; 1847; 10; 1848; 10; 1849; 10; 1850; 10; 1851; 10; 1852; 10; 1853; 10; 1854; 10; 1855; 10; 1856; 10; 1857; 10; 1858; 10; 1859; 10; 1860; 10; 1861; 10; 1862; 10; 1863; 10; 1864; 10; 1865; 10; 1866; 10; 1867; 10; 1868; 10; 1869; 10; 1870; 10; 1871; 10; 1872; 10; 1873; 10; 1874; 10; 1875; 10; 1876; 10; 1877; 10; 1878; 10; 1879; 10; 1880; 10; 1881; 10; 1882; 10; 1883; 10; 1884; 10; 1885; 10; 1886; 10; 1887; 10; 1888; 10; 1889; 10; 1890; 10; 1891; 10; 1892; 10; 1893; 10; 1894; 10; 1895; 10; 1896; 10; 1897; 10; 1898; 10; 1899; 10; 1900; 10; 1901; 10; 1902; 10; 1903; 10; 1904; 10; 1905; 10; 1906; 10; 1907; 10; 1908; 10; 1909; 10; 1910; 10; 1911; 10; 1912; 10; 1913; 10; 1914; 10; 1915; 10; 1916; 10; 1917; 10; 1918; 10; 1919; 10; 1920; 10; 1921; 10; 1922; 10; 1923; 10; 1924; 10; 1925; 10; 1926; 10; 1927; 10; 1928; 10; 1929; 10; 1930; 10; 1931; 10; 1932; 10; 1933; 10; 1934; 10; 1935; 10; 1936; 10; 1937; 10; 1938; 10; 1939; 10; 1940; 10; 1941; 10; 1942; 10; 1943; 10; 1944; 10; 1945; 10; 1946; 10; 1947; 10; 1948; 10; 1949; 10; 1950; 10; 1951; 10; 1952; 10; 1953; 10; 1954; 10; 1955; 10; 1956; 10; 1957; 10; 1958; 10; 1959; 10; 1960; 10; 1961; 10; 1962; 10; 1963; 10; 1964; 10; 1965; 10; 1966; 10; 1967; 10; 1968; 10; 1969; 10; 1970; 10; 1971; 10; 1972; 10; 1973; 10; 1974; 10; 1975; 10; 1976; 10; 1977; 10; 1978; 10; 1979; 10; 1980; 10; 1981; 10; 1982; 10; 1983; 10; 1984; 10; 1985; 10; 1986; 10; 1987; 10; 1988; 10; 1989; 10; 1990; 10; 1991; 10; 1992; 10; 1993; 10; 1994; 10; 1995; 10; 1996; 10; 1997; 10; 1998; 10; 1999; 10; 2000; 10; 2001; 10; 2002; 10; 2003; 10; 2004; 10; 2005; 10; 2006; 10; 2007; 10; 2008; 10; 2009; 10; 2010; 10; 2011; 10; 2012; 10; 2013; 10; 2014; 10; 2015; 10; 2016; 10; 2017; 10; 2018; 10; 2019; 10; 2020; 10; 2021; 10; 2022; 10; 2023; 10; 2024; 10; 2025; 10; 2026; 10; 2027; 10; 2028; 10; 2029; 10; 2030; 10; 2031; 10; 2032; 10; 2033; 10; 2034; 10; 2035; 10; 2036; 10; 2037; 10; 2038; 10; 2039; 10; 2040; 10; 2041; 10; 2042; 10; 2043; 10; 2044; 10; 2045; 10; 2046; 10; 2047; 10; 2048; 10; 2049; 10; 2050; 10; 2051; 10; 2052; 10; 2053; 10; 2054; 10; 2055; 10; 2056; 10; 2057; 10; 2058; 10; 2059; 10; 2060; 10; 2061; 10; 2062; 10; 2063; 10; 2064; 10; 2065; 10; 2066; 10; 2067; 10; 2068; 10; 2069; 10; 2070; 10; 2071; 10; 2072; 10; 2073; 10; 2074; 10; 2075; 10; 2076; 10; 2077; 10; 2078; 10; 2079; 10; 2080; 10; 2081; 10; 2082; 10; 2083; 10; 2084; 10; 2085; 10; 2086; 10; 2087; 10; 2088; 10; 2089; 10; 2090; 10; 2091; 10; 2092; 10; 2093; 10; 2094; 10; 2095; 10; 2096; 10; 2097; 10; 2098; 10; 2099; 10; 2100; 10; 2101; 10; 2102; 10; 2103; 10; 2104; 10; 2105; 10; 2106; 10; 2107; 10; 2108; 10; 2109; 10; 2110; 10; 2111; 10; 2112; 10; 2113; 10; 2114; 10; 2115; 10; 2116; 10; 2117; 10; 2118; 10; 2119; 10; 2120; 10; 2121; 10; 2122; 10; 2123; 10; 2124; 10; 2125; 10; 2126; 10; 2127; 10; 2128; 10; 2129; 10; 2130; 10; 2131; 10; 2132; 10; 2133; 10; 2134; 10; 2135; 10; 2136; 10; 2137; 10; 2138; 10; 2139; 10; 2140; 10; 2141; 10; 2142; 10; 2143; 10; 2144; 10; 2145; 10; 2146; 10; 2147; 10; 2148; 10; 2149; 10; 2150; 10; 2151; 10; 2152; 10; 2153; 10; 2154; 10; 2155; 10; 2156; 10; 2157; 10; 2158; 10; 2159; 10; 2160; 10; 2161; 10; 2162; 10; 2163; 10; 2164; 10; 2165; 10; 2166; 10; 2167; 10; 2168; 10; 2169; 10; 2170; 10; 2171; 10; 2172; 10; 2173; 10; 2174; 10; 2175; 10; 2176; 10; 2177; 10; 2178; 10; 2179; 10; 2180; 10; 2181; 10; 2182; 10; 21



those coming out of Babylon, 1575: 14; 1576: 1-5; 1577: 4-11.  
 Envy of the prosperity of the wicked a sign of ignorance in, 1562: 3, 6-8; example of the ancient worthies inspiring to, 1639: 3, 13, 14; 1640: 1, 4, 5.

**Faith:** Delivered to, 339: 7; encouraged in, 1938; foundation of their peace, 1834: 12; 1835: 1-3, 7-10.

**SHOULD:** Be just simple enough to take God at his word, 1528: 3; not depend upon voices from heaven, real or imaginary, 1624: 1.

**Fall of Jericho:** Illustrates victory of, 1857; faults which will lead into outer darkness, 1356: 2-5; fiery trials refine the gold of nature of, 1944: 5-10; first duty of, to make the truth their own, 1867: 12-14; five features of the time of trouble seen by, 1488.  
**Gathered:** To Christ, 154: 5, 6, 11, 12; together for perfection, 4379: 2-8.  
**Gideon's army:** type of, 1875; gifts of teachers and apostles are for the perfecting of, 5067.

**Glorification:** Of: To precede Babylon's fall, 1649: 1-10; typified by beholding of John the Baptist, 1754: 5, 10.  
 "Godliness with contentment is great gain" to the, 1851: 11; gospel for fallen by law of love, 1845: 1-5; governmental persecution of, cannot avert foretold trouble, 1372: 2, 5, 6; "greater works than these shall ye do," 1722: 14; greatest battle of, is against pride, 1920: 3-10; 1921: 8, 9; guarded by their angels, 3332: 6, 10, 11; habit of thought of, 1885: 8-10; happy are ye if ye do these things, 1802.

**Have:** No fear of man, 1788: 7-11.

**NO FELLOWSHIP WITH:** The ungodly, slanders, scornful, 1833; those who deny the ransom, 1860: 2-7, 9-12.

**The spirit of a sound mind,** 1414: 1-5, 9-12.  
**"He that marrieth not doeth better,"** 1554: 2-6.

**High calling:** The only call during the gospel age, 1668; their secret, 1598: 15.

**Holy and fervent emotion toward the Father:** the attitude of, 1914: 5, 10, 11.

**How:** All are inspired, 1148: 10-12; can they know each other? 1575: 2, 3; canonized by Papacy, 1139; (a) chosen generation, 1372: 5, 14; (b) Christ's freemen and bond-servants, 1738: 7-13; faith of, is increased, 1967; judgment must begin with, 1356: 1-10; pure in heart see God, 1739: 4, 7; resurrected, 93: 12, 13; "saved from this generation," 1151.

**THEY:** Are to follow one another, 1886: 1, 6; behold the beauty of the Lord, 1915: 4; escape purgatory, 1409: 10; 1471: 1; hide and rest in the "secret place" amidst persecutions, 1788: 2-11; may witness, 1215: 2-8, 16, 17; receive the holy spirit, 1456: 18-19; reflect Christ's image, 1844: 9-10; should love the truth, 1949: 11; 1950: 11; should resist the demons, 6285: 2.

**TO:** Deal with elders and leaders, 1695: 3-11; guard against pride, 1987: 12; guard against wolves, 1848: 1-5; manifest love, 1327: 11; strive against faults and blemishes, 1295: 3, 4, 11; sell whether or not you are in Babylon, 1573: 5-9.

**Humility of supreme importance to,** 1920: 3-10; 1921: 1, 2, 9.

**IN:** BABYLON: Cast out as evil, 731: 1; proper to fellowship, 2991: 8.

**Resurrection,** 1509: 10.  
**Influence of the resurrection:** assures upon their present lives, 1821: 8, 9; inheritance of, 337: 3-7, 11-17; insignificant error may be open switch for side-tracking, 1871: 10; instructions found on the Lord's table, 1494: 13; invited to the great supper, 1957; Jehovah their shield and exceeding great reward, 1905; journey to Canaan of the, 1841; judged daily by their words and acts, 1922: 4, 8; know the things belonging to their peace, 1847: 2-5.

**Law:** Covenant not binding upon, 1446, 1447; 1723-1730; 1734: 8-14; of development of, 1906; should be respected by, as long as there is any, 1440: 1.

**"Lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven,"** 1820, 1821; laying on of hands no longer proper for, 1956.

**Lessons:** FOR THEM IN: David's fight with

Goliath, 1902; Moses' last message, 1850: 3, 4, 9-13.

**Of Gethsemane for the,** 1801: 13.  
**Letters of encouragement to those coming out of Babylon,** 1635: 22; liberty of, now and hereafter, 1737: 12, 13; 1738: 4-13; life-long battle of, 1758: 7; like steel filings among sawdust, 1950: 11; likened to the diamond, 3104: 1-3; 3752: 1; 4995: 9-12.  
**Living:** After the flesh will die, 1748; by faith, 1798; stones, 1568: 7-11. Lord is the shepherd of the, 1745.

**Love:** FOR: Enemies, pity love, 1330: 11; 1331: 9; Father and the Lord Jesus, 1419: 9-11; God vs. false love, 1864: world, pity love, 1250: 5; 1251: 1-3; world and friends a benevolent hope, 2416: 3-6.  
 Must inspire them if they would be victors, 1799: 2.

**ONLY:** Law of, 1729: 8-10; proper basis of Christian union, 1817: 13; 1818: 1.

**"Lovest thou me more than these?"** Jesus' query to the, 1823: 16; 1824: 1, 2, 7, 8; loyalty to truth the one safe course for, 1356: 6-8; magnificent pagantry of the heavens should inspire holy and reverent devotion in, 1514: 32; manner of their death must be peaceful or troubled, 5403: 12-14; many which slept arose, 833: 6, 7; 2811: 5-10; marks of a ripe character on, 1317: 9-12; martyrs are not all, 3599: 13, 14.

**May:** Be perplexed but are never in despair, 5671: 2, 3; have desires for usefulness which will never be gratified, 1756: 12, 13.

**Meaning of:** "Until Christ be formed in you", 1273, 1274; word, 5856: 7.  
**Mentality among,** 1162: 7; minds attacked by demons endeavoring to lead to anarchy, 6200: 10-13; ministry of evil fruitful of good to, 1759; miracles never performed for temporal benefit of, 174: 13; mission how not to convert the world, but to harvest, 1940: 11, 18; 1941: 1-8.

**Met:** Appear unpatriotic, unavoidably, 1912: 6-10; be easy of entreatment, 3604: 5-7; become as little children, 1768; belong to Christ; not to secret societies, denominations, or to self, 1697: 1-5; die physically, 293; have complete faith in spiritual assurance and heart reliance, 1822: 6, 7; not bow down to creed-dolls, 1408: 13, 14; 1409: 1-3, 10, 11; serve the Lord, 1782: 16, 17; 1783: 1-5.

**Narrow way:** will never become wider, but will become more blessed to the, 1751: 5, 6; nature and revelation themes meditation in the, 1390: 5, 7, 8; 1391: 1-10; neglect to use their talents a proof of lack of love in, 1683: 3-9.  
**None:** Absolutely perfect in love, 1244: 7; receive full reward until resurrection, 1881: 21-46; will be total failures now except those who would also fail in Millennium, 1789: 15.

**Not:** Always in grace, 1697-1699; of them that draw into into perdition, 1798: 13; 1799: 1, 2.

**TO BE:** Perfected in flesh, 162: 2, 3; righteous overmuch, 1532: 15.  
**TO:** Expect physical healing, 2000: 1-6; look for further revelations through visions, dreams, etc., 1528: 2; remain in darkness, 647: 10; wake through no-ransom doctrines to help others out, 1860: 7, 10.

**Objects:** Of the demons' attack, 6199: 10; 6200; to be sought in meetings of the, 1894: 8-12.

**Of:** God, in Satan's kingdom, 841: 6-9; the past were sanctified with less truth than we now possess, 1782: 3-9, 12, 13.

**On:** Their journey toward their Father's House, 1401; trial for life, 1748.  
**One of their greatest temptations—** ambition, 1586: 7, 8; one-half of the consecrated go into second death? 1837: 7; one hundred and forty-four thousand in gospel age a reasonable number, 2941: 10-14; oneness should be of heart and mind; not in the minutia of doctrine, 1571: 12, 13.

**Only:** Ones of mankind who attain immortality, 1879: 6-15; proper fear of, 1807: 1; satisfaction, continued growth in Christlikeness, 1885: 5.  
**Order and organization:** in the church, 1889-1896; overcoming of Jesus' encouragement to the, 4761: 8-10; participation in antitypical paschal lamb by the, 1321: 6.  
**Peace of, is:** In the heart, not outward-

ly, 1652: 7; possible amid turmoil, 1245: 4; the Lord's rich legacy, 1834: 1-12; 1835: 1-3, 7-10.  
**Pearls** are troubles made beautiful, 1756: 5, 6; "perfecting holiness"—how accomplished, 1739; persecution only seems to prosper, 3050, 3051; personal love and friendship of Christ the chiefest of all treasures, 1820: 5, 6; physical death of, essential, 293; pictured by the prodigal son, 1460: 8, 9; pictures relating to, 170: 1-3, 6; praying for their own healing take the sacrifice off the altar, 1689: 4, 5, 9-11; preaching the gospel should begin at home, 1882: 19; presenting the truth by letter writing, 1852: 15; privilege and power of prayer, 1864-1866; privileged to spread the truth, 2714: 7; probably will communicate with earth, 2416: 3, 3462: 8-10.

**Progress:** In the narrow way, their conduct test, 1751: 4-6; of a true, 528: 1-3.  
**Promises of God to,** should become living realities, 1885: 8-10.  
**Proper Attitude of:** During labor and capital conflicts, 1423: 4, 5, 7; in the time of trouble, 1785: 5-9.

**TOWARD:** False brethren, 1320: 9; opposition, 1738: 12; publications from the Watch Tower office, 1929: 1, 2; 1636: 3-4, 12; reform movements, 1563: 11, 15-19; 1564: 1, 9; work done while in Babylon, 1029: 4-6.

**Proper:** Course of, in these perilous times, 1320: 12; 1321: 1-4, 7; exercise of forgiveness by, 1693, 1694; judging—between wheat and tares, between true brethren and false, 3622; reserve between brethren and sisters imperative, 1586: 14-16.  
**Properly say,** "I am of Christ", 1571: 3.

**Protected:** By angels from harm, 4926: 10-12; until the indignation be overpassed, 1787, 1788.

**Qualities necessary for successful living as,** 1640: 5; quickened by God, 1856: 5, 7; raised with spiritual bodies, 119: 7, 8, 13; receive first testing in evil day, 684: 3; relative claims of love and justice upon, 1534; "render honor to whom honor is due", 1555: 8-10; "rendering their all unto the Lord", 1673: 1-3, 7-10; replying to attacks in newspapers, 1852: 7; requested to write to congressmen in re postoffice rulings on Dawns (1896), 1943; 1955; 1962; "rest in the Lord and wait patiently for him", 1840: 7-9; "resting at Jesus' feet" does not mean idleness, 1754: 8; resurrected, 1747; 1810: 13-16; 1511: 9-11; 1512: 1-3; 1854: 9-14; 1855: 1-13; reward of heavenly, 1881: 15-22; royal priesthood the secret order of the, 1759: 13; running the Christian race, 1848, 1885; sabbath—the rest of faith, 1446: 6, 7; 1498; 1731: 17; 1734: 14; sabbath-keeping not binding upon, 1446, 1447; 1727-1730; 1734: 8-14; sacrifice of, defined, 1672: 8, 12-16; safety of, in the time of trouble, 1875: 5, 6, 12-15.

**Satan:** Cannot touch, except as God permits, 1779: 13-16; has no power over, 1684: 6, 13-15; 1686: 1.  
**Security:** Lies in activity for the truth, 1282: 6, 9; self one danger to the, 1458: 15-17; selfishness the battle of the, 1861: 2-7, 10, 11.

**Service:** Prayed for and neglected often by the, 1757: 14, 15; should be prompted by love, 1714: 4.

**Shall:** Be like him, 1856: 8-14; 1857: 1, 8; give account for every idle word, 1938: 1-5; hear a word behind him saying, This is the way, 1753.

**JUDGE:** THE Fallen angels, 4069; 4070: 8, 5044: 9; world, 4986: 4.

**Should:** Always be joyful in the Lord, 1915: 11; 1948; 2428: 2-5; avoid those who deny the ransom, 1453: 10, 11.  
**BE:** As separate as possible from all earthly unions, 1285: 1-3, 9-15; careful in conduct, conversation, manners, dress and habits, 1586: 9, 10, 12; 1587: 17; careful to require as little chastening as possible, 1748: 12; easy of entreatment, 3604: 5-7; patterns of earnest endeavor to copy Christ, 1886: 1, 6.  
**Bear:** reproaches of Christ as he did, 1864: 8; boast and glory in the Lord, 1919, 1920; do nothing to promote or hasten revolution, 1676: 17; 1677: 1-3; encourage none to use talents they do not possess, 1629: 4, 7, 8; extend their tender mercies to the lower crea-

tion, 1520: 17; forget the things that are behind, 1885: 7; grow like trees, 1886: 4; have no fellowship with the unbelieving, impure, disloyal or deceitful, 1588; keep their mouths with a bride, while the wicked is before them, 1937: 8-11; let patience have her perfect work, 1721; neither advocate nor take part in the world-wide revolution, 1607: 10-12.

**NOT:** Be disappointed when the test of endurance is applied, 1759: 16; belong to denominations, 1697: 3, 4; devote Sunday to the common pursuits of life, 1580: 16; permit other themes than the gospel to engross their time, 1811: 8; reject anything merely because Babylon has it, 1893: 3; rush into print with crude ideas, 1475: 13; think it strange concerning fiery trials, 1956: 4, 5, 10-13.

**Obeys:** civil laws in re rest from secular labor on Sunday, 1754: 5; place them, themselves, in the way of opportunity to serve, 1465: 4; prove all things, 1788: 9, 10; remember Lot's wife, 1860; return gratitude for all deeds of love and kindness toward them, 1673: 1; run for nothing less than the great prize, 1789: 6, 9, 15, 16; "speak as oracles of God", 1556: 9, 10; submit themselves to every ordinance of man, 1553: 3-5; take no part in politics or voting, 1563.

**THEY:** Favor war to prevent massacres? 1912: 6-10; join the A. P. A. beneficiary societies, etc? 1827; 1849: 1-5; 1935: 16; serve as jurors? 1531: 3, 4, 10-13; use tobacco? 1849: 12, 13.

**Warn:** for others, not for themselves, 1886: 2, 3, 7.  
**Show:** others the right path by keeping in it and calling to them, 1860: 7, 9; singleness of purpose imperative to, 1885: 6.

**Stripping:** Arose in 1878, 1982: 2; awarded, 81-3; proofs that they are raised, 328: 2, 4, 16-18.  
**Song:** of: Is restitution, 292: 18, 19; 497: 7, 8; Revelation 15, 497: 7, 8. "Speech should be always with grace, seasoned with salt", 1937: 6, 11.

**Spirit:** of Christ is one of service, 1707: 14; 1708: 1-3, 11-13; world vs. spirit of Christ, 1956: 1-3, 7-9.

**Spirit-begetting** new creature is not immortal nor incorruptible, 1698: 3-24.

**Stewardship:** of: 1327: 6-10; pounds and talents, 1972.

**Stripes:** proportionate to knowledge and opportunity to learn, 1985: 7, 8, 11; 1986: 1, 5; study of divine plan alone is not narrow-mindedness, 1900: 11, 12; suffering with Christ absolutely, 1872: 16, 17; 1783: 1-5.

**Suggestions:** FOR: Morning family services, 1808: 3, 4; 1811: 1, 2; service for those unable to colporteur, 1650: 4-10, 17-20.

**In re meetings (1895), 1866-1868;** that they attend Babylon's prayer meetings witness (1894), 1650: 17-19, 1669: 1-11.  
**Swear or affirm?** Is it proper to, 1531: 3, 4, 13; sympathy for rich and poor, employer and employee, 1676: 11-17; "Take no thought for the morrow", 1828: 11-13; talents and their use by, 1281, 1282; temporal deliverance not promised, 1408: 9-12; tempted like the Lord, how, 1688: 9-15; 1689: 1-5, 8-15.

**Templing God by:** Sowing to the flesh, 1688: 11; tampering with things known to be evil, 1888: 11.  
**Ten Commandments:** do not apply to, 1726: 5-19; term fully applied to true Christians, 2126: 5; test of fellowship is—be a Christian, 1578: 10.

**Tested:** by: Knowledge, 645: 1, 7, 13-15; 1685: 1995: 2, 9, 10; 5651: 3-6; faith, 6364: 13-17.  
**They:** that be wise shall shine as the brightness, 1955: 3-6; "think it not strange concerning the fiery trial", 1744; "born in the flesh" of, 1744.

**BE:** Gathered, 156: 4, 5, 9, 10; glorified, 167: 9, 10, 17; 168; 613: 13; kings and priests, 2879: 8, 9. Have spiritual bodies, 119: 7, 8, 13. Treasures of, are in heaven, 1513.  
**Trials of faith:** of: 1822; why permitted, 1949.  
**Typical:** of golden candlestick, 1491: 1. Use: And abuse of judgment, 1712; not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, 1580: 1-3, 14-17.

**Value of intercessory prayer to,** 1842:



8-11; various meanings given to word, 2967; 3; mental; mortal; and mixed sins of, 1983-1985; very elect not deceived, 1239-8-10; 15; voting or being elected to civil offices, is it proper? 1531:3, 4, 11; wait for the Lord more than they that watch for the morning, 1759-18; 1760:1-3, 10; walking according to God's rule find peace and mercy, 1840.

**Warfare** of the: 1859:4-11, 15-20; must be aggressive; not merely defensive, 1799:2.

**Warning** of King Saul's course to, 1888:4, 5, 10-13; watchwords of the Christian soldier, sobriety, vigilance, steadfastness, 1859.

**What:** Divine consolation is to, 1839.

**IT IS TO:** Live after the flesh, 1748:6-8; live in the spirit, 1748:10, 13; walk righteously and speak uprightly, 1875:5, 6, 12, 13.

**They** must pay for a share in the kingdom, 1856:6-13, 17; 1857:1-3, 12, 13.

**"Whatsoever** a man soweth, that shall he also reap", 1653-1655; when they pass through the waters, Lord will be with, 1857:2, 3, 9; where they are found, 591:10; which slept alone, 823:6, 7; 2811:5-10; who offer strange fire will go into second death, 1836.

**Why:** Brethren are properly called, 2987:5, 6; our day is peculiarly trying to, 1485:3; secure from delusions, 2770:10, 11.

**WISDOM:** Future glory is dependent on present sufferings, 1652:11; 1653:1-4; prayers are often unanswered, 1902:13-18.

**There** is strife and contention among all times, 1663:12, 13; 1664:1-3.

**TRUTH:** Have tribulation in the world, 4761:4-6; praise Jehovah, 2737:9-12.

**WHY:** Appear to world, 147:8; be assailed by Satan more fiercely as the night draws on, 1853:10-13; judge angels, 6143:3, 4; not all sleep, 473:8, 9, 11-16; share Christ's throne, 1283:4.

**With** what care should they deal with the hearts of men? 1784:1, 8; world they should love and world they should not love, 1955; worldly pleasures not for, 1790:7, 8, 13; yearly spiritual accounting by, 3900-3902; seek a necessity, 1835.

**See Brethren:** Bride of Christ; Christ, Body of; Christian; Christians; Church, True; Elect; Elijah class; God, Sons of; Little Flock; New Creation; New Creature; Overcomer; Priesthood, Royal; The Christ.

**SALOME:** Asks head of John the Baptist, 2637; under influence of Herodias, 3326:5-7.

**SALOMON:** Arguments against the, 4007:2-7; bishop starts a home, 1790:14; D.D.'s view on, 1492:19; established in New York by Bishop Potter, 3418:5-8, 11.

**SALOMONS:** And Church of England, 1852:1, 2, 13, 14; Roman Catholics in Philadelphia who keep, 1765:10-15.

**SALT:** Covenant of, a covenant of faithfulness, 3879:4; of earth, Christ's followers are the, 3738:10-12; our speech seasoned with, 116:7; to be effective to be like, 509:1; Scriptural meaning of, 84:13; symbol of loyalty and preservation, 5426:13, 14; that has lost its savor—second death class, 2073:5, 6, 9, 10; value as a condiment and preservative, 2099:2, 3; why Christians are compared to, 2099.

**SALUTE:** No one by the way, but minister, 2675:1.

**SALVATION:**

**All:** In Christ made alive, 1219:5; will not attain eternal, 7:8.

**Army:** Burned Satan in effigy (1895), 1870:13, 14; General Booth makes a prediction (1895), 179:1.

**Legislated** by capitalists in Denmark, 2254:7-9; philanthropic work of, in Great Britain (1891), 1333:8; 1371:8; self-denial campaigns of, 2169:11, 12; selfish ambition, self-aggrandizement and religious have crept into, 1587:15; workers receive the truth, 4704:6-8, 12, 13.

**As Christians,** our part and God's part in our, 5759:3, 4, 7-11.

**At:** Present by hope, 3701:6; such a cost, why Jehovah decried, 5429, 5430. Bailed in Christ essentially has, 604:7-13.

**By:** Life of Jesus, 1028:9, 10; 1028:15-17; 1229:1-4, 6, 7; works without a ransom a delusion, 1616:1, 8. Christ's part and ours in, 1167:1, 2;

Christianity alone to give the world, 4982:2, 3, 17, 18; church alone now called to, 5303, 5304; come to the house of Zacheus, 3848:9-11; 3849: common, from sin and death, 4398:2-4; comprehensive and yet exclusive, 1180:6; death of Jesus essential to, 426:1, 4; 127:12-14; 392:15, 16; 3563-3565; dependent upon money, says Bishop Fowler, 3272:11-13.

**Eternal,** only: Conditionally, 7:8; for the worthy, 1220.

**Evolution** theory opposed to need for, 5078:1-3, 10, 11.

**All:** Men, how? 1218:22; who will, 221:12, 222:8.

**Heathen,** 857, 858; infants, Presbyterian views on, 830.

**WORLD:** God's means of, 3522:1-5, 10, 11; impossible before Millennium, 6305:5-7; tracing God's promises of, 4999:4; 13:1-14.

**From** none but Christ, 800:9, 801:1, 8; general, Scriptural teaching of, 741:9-12; gift of God, 677:2, 4; great, how attained, 609:13; how universal, 1437; 1442, 1443; 1453, 1454.

**In** the cross, 443:1-22; of the Jews, 4131:3-6.

**Winds** of, 404:4-7; 433:9, 10; made possible by the ransom is a new trial for life, 1598:1, 2; Millennium to give one fair chance for, 2049:7-9.

**Not:** A contest between God and Satan, 1057:10-14; for all in this age, 2375:8; obtained through ignorance, 2428:22; 3521:6; through our own works, 4796:13-15; universal, 764:8.

**Now** is the day of, 858, 859.

**Of:**

**CHURCH:** Is special, 5596, 5597; and world, 778:13.

**Dying** infants, 830:8-12; God for all men, 1218:21, 22; 144:10; the gospel age a special one, 2932:8; ingersoll the belief of ministers, 3559:6-22; mankind in Millennium, 2652:8-10; souls not dependent upon mankind, 6208:23-26.

**WORLD:** Is future, 98:5; 603:11-13; lies in the cross of Christ, 5919:7, 9-11; not present work of church, 4878:23, 24; reduced to gaining of money, 3328:1-3; through Jesus' death, 676, 677.

**Offered** to all, refused by some, 5372:1-5; only one chance for, says P. Talmage, 2047, 2048; order in and degrees of, 404:4-7, 12, 13; our responsibility in working out our, 5303:15; 5304:1-9; Paul preached to Jews this, 352; plan of, 164, 165; reaches the first gentile, Cornelius, 1451; receiving vs. retaining, 1265:2, 9, 10; Scriptures able to make alive unto, 3210:4-11.

**Special:** For believers, 1437; 1442:2, 3; to the church, 741:13; 742:1, 2. Strive to enter in at the strait gate, 1951; three requirements upon us for, 1582:12.

**Through:** Grace of God, 3165, 3166; Jesus alone, 708:16.

**To:** Be worked out with fear and trembling, 5856:2, 3, 9, 10; come through neither ignorance nor innocence, 2063:1-5; high calling, this age offers, 859:1-5, 7-12.

**True** kinds of, 352; 609:5, 6; 630:3; 1149; 5078:10-15.

**Universal:** God the Savior of all men, 1437; 1442, 1443; 1453, 1454; only conditionally everlasting, 1220; opportunity for, 1261:10, 11; Scriptural limitation, 7:8.

**Unto** ends of earth, 541:17; various denominational views respecting, 4212, 4213.

**What:** From? 1151; it means, 3847:5, 6. Will not be universal, redemption will, 5925; work out your own, 1156:17-19.

**SALVATIONS:** Are two-fold, 741, 742; death of Christ provided two, 5596, 5597.

**SAMARIA:** Christ and the woman of, 1711:7, 8, 12, 13; I shall bring again the captivity of, 1617:15; 1618:1; preaching of Philip in, 1433; received the gospel through Philip, 2960, 2961.

**SAMARITAN:**

**Good:** Explanation of Jesus' parable of, 5699:7, 11, 12; true neighbor was the, 1767:2684.

**SAMARITANS:** Excluded from receiving gospel, 2423:3; injury to truly consecrated, 3649:11; Israelites refuse aid from, 2512:1, 2; Jews had no dealings with the, 2069:2; looking for Messiah, 906; origin of, 2574:2; people of the land, 2512:1, 2.

**Why:** Shunned by the Jews, 3495:4, 5; 4130:3-5; their assistance in building Temple was rejected, 3649:6-8.

**SAMSON:** Hayden L., death of Philistines Brother, 5401:7.

**(Strong Man):** See-story of, parallel in our day, 3329:16; delivered Israel from the Philistines, 4082:1-3; 4083:1-6; loyal to God, a soldier in Israel, 5612, 5613; pictured the Church's experience, 4089:3; what Christians can learn from life of, 5613:3-7, 11-14; woman the undoing of, 4088:6-8; worthy of emulation in some respects, unworthy in others, 5613:3-7.

**SAMUEL:**

**Anointed:** David as king, 4290, 4210; Saul as king, 3218:2, 4; 4197.

**As** a judge, 1882; beautiful character of, 1887:9, 10; 1888:13; became a judge over Israel, 5627:8, 9; 5628:2; character of, due to pre-natal influence, 4193:4; childhood, 4082:1-3; 4083:1-6; before birth, proved a loyal servant, 5615, 5616; demon impersonations, 754:10-15; 5673:8, 13-15; faithful servant of the Lord, 4193:2-8.

**Noble:** And strong character, 4090:4092; unselfish courage with Israel pursued, 4200:9, 4201:1-10.

**Points** Israel to their sin of ingratitude, 4199:5, 6; 4200, 4201: prophet of God and reformer, 5627, 5628; reviews the righteousness of his rule, 3222:4, 5, 8; selection of David as king by picture of Jesus and church, 6316, 6317.

**SARABALLAT:** Opposite of, to Nehemiah 11:12; 11:13-14.

**SANCTIFICATION:** Essential to membership in the elect, 3635:10, 11; follows justification, 2385:1-5, 12, 13; God's will concerning the church is, 2353:9-11; 2412:1, 2; 5126, 5127.

**Justification:** And consecration considered together with, 5410, 5411; distinct from, 3290:5, 12.

**Last** sight of by Christendom generally, 5677:9-11; meaning of word, 374:13, 14; 377:7, 11-13; means the giving of the heart to God; full complete consecration, 1563:1.

**Of:** Church, defined, 400:3-6; natural priests, 69:1-10; 14-20; world (1883 view), 442:14-16.

**Our** part and God's part in, 5877:4-6; progressive work, 1316:7.

**Through the Word:** Of truth, 442:10-13; the spirit, the blood, 5877:7-12.

**Truth:** Aided in the truth not to be given for the purpose of, 2079:4.

**Two** parts of, 374:14; 5319, 5320; view of (1883), 441:7-9, 17-20; will not bring human perfection, 5126:14, 15.

**And:** Consecration defined, 5876:23; high calling, 377:2-4.

**SANCTIFIED:** For sake of others, 835:9, 10; only the church are now, 3320, 3321; unbefitting parent is, 2991:1-3, 6.

**SANCTIFY:** Did God's people of the past have truth sufficient to? 1782:8-9, 12, 13; purpose of the truth not to satisfy curiosity, but to, 1530:3-6, 9, 10; through truth, 5319, 5320.

**SANCTUARY:** Cleansing of, what it typified, 159; divine, see Divine Sanctuary; Seventh Day Adventist views on, 4089:17, 18; 1732:8-14.

**SANDALS:** Consecration, patience and fortitude, 1658.

**SANDS:** Of the wilderness, Abraham's seed to be as the, 2067:4, 5, 10, 11; 3944:9; 3945:1, 2.

**SAN FRANCISCO:** Center of Papal secret societies, 1518:3, 15; earthquake, truth people all spared in, 3781:6, 7, 13.

**SANNEBRIE:** Charged Jesus with blasphemy, 1869:7, 8, 12, 13.

**Seared:** Doctrines of apostles, 2947:22; 2948:1-3; preaching of the apostles, 4325:9.

**Moly** criminals, 1809:6-8, 12-14; hypocrisy in dealing with Jesus, 2471:1-3; 3554:1, 2, 4-6; illegal trial of Jesus by the, 2581:12, 13.

**Testified** by: God, 5308:8-10; Moses, 2674:8.

**Jesus** before the, 2470-2472; 6239:11, 12; lacked civil authority, 1467:10; limited in power over Jesus' life, 2470:8, 13; Paul witnessed of Christ before, 4495:6; 4496:1, 3; Peter before John before, 5839:3-6, 10-13; sought to entrap Jesus, 3510:8-12; Stephen's defense before, 2957, 2958; and Church Federation both opponents of truth, 4162:3.

**SARAH:** Covenant, church are children of the, 777:10; 4019:5, 6; 4367:10-

13; 4368:1-5; 4436:5, 6; 4528:9; "even as, obeyed Abraham", 1553:7-9; numbered with the faithful, 4387:11, 12; pictured the church's share in the Abrahamic covenant, 4308:5, 6; sister, Isaac and wife of Abraham, 2934:2.

**Type:** 283:8; 973:5; of the Abrahamic covenant, 1386-1389; 2778:3.

**Typifies** one feature of oath-bound covenant, 6449:9-13.

**SARGASIM:** The devil's language, 5021:10.

**SARDINE:** Stone, red, symbol of love, 529:8.

**SARDIS:** Admonitions to the church of, 4870:6, 7; fifth stage of the church, 5993:6-8; great company class constituted majority in church of, 4870:10; meaning of word, 491:16; message to church of, 491:16.

**SATAN:** Ambassadors of, teach as angels in light, 3300:1-7; appeared to Lord as angel of light, 3299:2, 4; appears as an angel of light, 16:9; 1684:3, 5; 2135:1; 3717:5-8; 4979:5-8; arch-enemy of the Church, 6437:6-13; 3438:1-4; arguments to Eve, 911:2, 3.

**Attacks:** More virulent against prominent Christians, 3300:1; ransom to hold race, 431:1-4.

**THROUGH:** Blinding the mind, 6385:4; human agencies, 2770:2, 11. Attempts to discourage God's people, 5329:9, 14.

**Author:** All evil on earth, 583; magic healing, etc., 3157:11; 3158.

**Azazel:** a type of, 4035:7, 8; beginning of rebellion of, 2839:7-9; being, not a mere evil force, 5209, 5210; believed today even as Eve, 3926:2-5.

**Binding** of: 254:16; 331:5, 5; 1233, 1234; began with, 1883:10; 1883:4; preceded the Millennium, 3784:3, 5, 8-10; strong man, 5399:19; to be accompanied by loosing of fallen angels, 1619:7; truth the means of, 1233:4; when? 2645:16.

**Blights** of, 1686, 1687; blights created by, 1685; blinds those who believe not, 877:11, 12.

**Bound:** 1000 years, 269:6, 7; since 1874 (Letter), 4695:3-9, 11-15.

**Brother** delivered to, for destruction of flesh, 4625:10; 4626:1; burned in effigy by the Salvation Army, 1870:1.

**Culpable:** permanent holiness none but the culpable, 5259:12, 13; cannot touch the saints except as God permits, 1779:13-16; casting out Satan, his kingdom totters, 3784:3-5, 8-10; cause of sin of, 2839:8; causes the storm out of Sea of Galilee, 1854:9.

**Character** of, 1687:8; Christ shall triumph over, 2842:1, 2, 6-8; church to bruise, 5:19; church's greatest foe, 5183, 5184; compared to a roaring lion, 4988:6-8; compromising with, 3281; in diabolical to the, 1854:9, 6428:12; 6429:2; conceit leaves the mind open to, 6385:8, 9, 14; consecration with God as recorded in Job should be understood as allegorical, 1507:11; 1779:13; Christ should have chosen right, 725:14-16; counterfeits by, 760:2; course contrasted with that of Christ, 725:16; 1515:3, 4; creator of harmful bacteria, plagues, pests, diseases and calamities, 1684:7-14; 1685; creeds formed by, 2770:3; darkness of the world traceable to, 4987:5, 6, 11; 4988:1, 5, 18, 5719; deceived all nations, 390:7.

**Deception** by: 390:7; at end of Millennium, 1234:3, 10; traced throughout the ages, 5909-5912; varies according to need, 6841:1-3.

**Defection** of, the result, price, 2228:9; of delusions of, which blind to true gospel, 5849:1-4, 7-9; desires to sift the little flock, 3929:2-4; destruction of, 255:1, 2; 725:6-10, 14-16; doomed at Calvary, 669:5; "dust shall be the serpent's meat", means destruction of, 18:12; 19:12; 5574:7, 8; earliest teacher of human immortality, 1642:8-11; 1643, 1644; empire to be overthrown, 526:5, 6; enemy of man, 451:6, 12; 482:1, 9; epidemics caused by, 1685; evil-doers are children of, 1175:8, 9; evil of, origin of, 419:10; 419:12; 5574:7, 8; 5574:7, 8; Peter by many, 2169:5-7; extent of power and influence under God's control, 5896:2-6; final effort at the end of the Millennium, 1687:2; foe of God, 6167:9-16; found in church also, 3509:4-7; god of selfishness, 525:4, 5, 12-15.

**Gospel** of: Counterfeit of Christ's gospel, 525:4, 5, 12-15.



5848: 4-8; makes of Jehovah a demon, 6249: 2-4.  
Great company delivered unto, for the destruction of the flesh, 1699: 1-11; 5056: 1-6, 9-15.

Was: Blinded men to God's character, 3512: 14; no power over the true church, 1684: 6, 13-15; 1685: 1; not thwarted God's purposes respecting church's glorification, 6237: 10-12.

POWER: Of healing, 1685: 14; over insect life, 3079: 5.  
"The power of death", how, 1271: 6; 1683: 8, 11; 1684, 1685; 1687: 8; 1779: 16.

How:  
HE: Approaches his victims, 3299: 7, 8; attacks us, 1053: 3-6; deceives, 964: 1-4; devours as a roaring lion, 4988: 6-8; has opposed the truth from the beginning, 4583: 8, 9; leads to truth-binding, 121: 8, 15-17; may seal the lion of Christianity, 1121: 8, 15; seeks to thwart righteousness, 6431: 3.

His rule will end, 5: 1-4; successfully to oppose, 5184.

THE PRINCE OF: The power of the air, 1684: 3-11; this world, 1684: 1686.

Humility of Logos vs. pride of, 5843: 5, 6; 5844: 9-11; 5846: 10; in personality a glorious being, 2566: 8; 5084: 6.

Instigator of: Church's persecutions, 4813: 12, 13; division and strife in the harvest, 3884: 8-10.

Jesus: Beheld him fall from heaven, 2675: 5.

TEMPTEST: By, 314: 2-6; to compromise with, 3719: 3-11.

Knowledge of, increasing since 1799, 1685: 15.

Lie of: 254: 10-15; basis of all false religions and doctrines of devils, 1642: 8-11; 1643; 5601: 8-10; rest, 433: 1; 822: 3; in various forms, 1216: 3-5; monumental, 910: 8-12; original, 632: 3-5; still perpetuated, 1216: 3-5; 5044: 1, 2; to Mother Eve, 254: 10-15.

Loosed little season after the Millennium, 5253: 16-18.

Loosing of: At end of Millennium, 331: 1; 1233: 6-8; 1234: 1-5, 10; how accomplished, 2657: 11.

Love for our enemies should not include, 5267: 1; McNamara, Bro., delivered from the snare of, 4670: 3-9; manner of and time for binding, 4609, 4610; manifestations in God's children of the spirit of, 6395: 12-14; may play no part in judgment day, 5019: 2; meaning of the name, 5896: 1.

Methods of: Deception, 5183, 5184; ensnarement, crude and fine, 6384: 1-3.

Monism, his "new theology", 1752: 11-14; must be resisted steadfastly, 3378: 11-13.

Met: A principle but a personal devil, 5209, 5210; 5847: 11-13; immortal, 673: 16; 1641: 18; the source of all healing (1885 view), 760: 1, 9-12.

Now cast out, 518: 13; obsessed the serpent that beguiled Eve, 5150: 9-11; originator of Christian Science, 3310: 8; Papacy his masterpiece, 1686: 14; 1687: 1; personification of sin, 5356: 12, 15.

Power of: 1687: 3; over death permitted of God, 685: 8-10.

TO: Afflict saints limited, 452: 9-11; cause disease, 1684: 12-14; 1685.

Present: And future condition, 254: 4-6; policy to spread error, 3269: 10.

Prince of Darkness: Jesus the Prince of Light, 4987, 4988; this world (John 12: 31), 615; 1684: 16-18; 3032: 2-4.

Proper methods of resisting, 5184: 4-17; purpose of, to destroy the seed of promise, 6198: 4-6; real Pope of Romanism, 1991: 10.

Sign of:

EFFECT ON: Saints of, 492: 4-7; sinners of, 492: 4-7.

Religious zealots may be tools of, 4583: 8, 9; rendering service to, 450: 10-12; repeated efforts to destroy the seed of promise, 5847: 13; 5848: 1-4.

Refuter of: The present heathens, both heathen and nominal Christian, 1684: 3-6; this world, 518: 4.

Seat in Pergamos, 359: 13; sectarianism led away by, 2245: 1, 5, 6, seed of, is ecclesiasticism, 6437: 9; sentence upon, 1610: 6, 15, 19.

Servants of: Vs. servants of light, 5718, 5719; some are so ignorantly, 1217: 3, 4.

Should be alluded to with respect, 1200: 10.

Sin: And death twin monarchs of, 6034: 2-6, 9-12; of, greater than fallen angels, 696: 9.

Some serve him in ignorance, 1217: 3. The source of sin, 433: 13, 19, 22; specially active against saints, 5923: 7-9.

Tempted Jesus: In wilderness, 631; 680, 681; 1688; 4970: 5-13; and church to worship him, 2244: 6-9.

Three points of attack by, 1859: 8-11, 15, 16.

To be: Bound, when, 86: 9; cast out as prince of world, 2759: 1, 2; destroyed, 696: 9; 725: 6-10, 14-16; loosed at end of Millennium, 331: 1; 379: 8, 9.

Transformed into an angel of light, 171: 1-5; 3120; 3185-3187; tries to lead beyond the true light, into spicing, 1427: 9, 10; truth is the binding chain of, 1233: 4; unable to harm faithful new creature, 5148: 12-15; unbelief in, a device of, 3310: 7, 8; universalism one device of, 1217-1220; various means of beguiling by, 4525: 1; war of, against the true seed, 751: 9, 16; when will be bound, 2645: 16, 17.

Why: He often heals the sick, 1736: 2-5, 7; 2669: 13; kept alive during Millennium? 1235: 5-8.

PERMITTED TO: Deceive honest souls, 3841: 9, 10; have power, 1233: 2.

Will assail the saints more fiercely as the night draws on, 1653: 10-13.

And: Evil angels possessing humanity, 265; Jesus, examples of pride and humility, 5182.

See Adversary; Devil, 5.

SATURDAY: Keeping of, as Sabbath not binding upon Christians, 1446, 1447; 1727-1730; 1734: 8-14.

SAUL: (King): Anointed as Israel's first king, 3218: 2-4; 4197; 5635-5637: 4-7; chief sin of, was selfishness, 3240: 3; chosen king, 1887; contrasted with David, 3231, 3232; 4255: 1-3; coronation of, as king of Israel, 4199-4201; David noble in his treatment of, 4225, 4226; evil spirit from the Lord upon, 4218: 4, 5; failure of, due to double-mindedness, 4233: 5; how he sinned against the Lord, 3224, 3225; ignominious end of, 4233, 4234; real cause of, the outgrowth of selfishness, 5663: 1-3; killed in battle, mourned by David, 5674: 2-4; life spared by David, 3239: 1-6; 5672: 5-7; love of, for Jonathan, 1907: 6; pictures Christ in some respects, 5675: 5.

PUNISHED FOR: His disobedience to the Lord, 5431: 1-6; offering an unauthorized sacrifice, 5638: 10-14; 5647, 5648.

Selfishness of, contrasted with Jonathan's nobility, 5664: 1-11; Song of the Bow possibly suggested by, The Dead March from, 5674: 2; sought death of David repeatedly, 5663: 1-5.

TESTED: And rejected by the Lord, 5647, 5648; on obedience, failed, 4206-4208.

Invited, to the Witch of Endor, 4234: 3-5; warnings to spiritual Israel in the life of, 4218, 4219; why rejected, 1887.

AND DAVID: Opposite spirits of, 4218, 4219; and Solomon as types, 4018; 4-8; 4260, 4261.

(Of Tarzoo): See Paul.

SAVAGE: Minot J. views on Spiritism, 3524: 4, 5, 11.

SAVERGY: Of "Christian" nations, 2647: 14, 15.

SAVAGES: Apostles' mission work not among, 1347: 2-9.

SAVED: "All men to be," how? 1265: 2, 9.

By: God's grace, 429: 6, 7; 677: 2-4; his life, 1238: 15-17; hope, believers are now, 603: 12.

Escape from torment not its meaning, 1451: 9-13; in this untoward generation, how? 1151; 4309: 1, 7; in child-bearing, 3032: 10, 11; significance of word, 6030: 1; so as by fire, one class of Christians, 3513: 11, 12; saved by faith, 1264: 9; 1265: 12; through the foolishness of preaching, 3521: 1-3; to be greater in number than the lost, 860: 5-7; what did Christ come to save? 1264.

SAVIOR: Events surrounding birth of, the, 4534; how God, of all men, 1253: 7; 1437; 1442; Jesus born as the, 745: 1; 3701: 3-6.

Of the: Church and the world, Jesus

the, 4702: 2, 3, 8, 9; world, Jesus the, 2550; 4714, 4715.

(the) Personification of God's wisdom and love, 1519: 13; prophesied of for 4000 years, 3114: 6; signifies Life-giver, 2407: 5; 4941: 13, 14; tracing of, from Israel of A., 4939, 4940; why he must be present in order to redeem, 4963: 18; 4964: 1-3; will resurrect and restore, 4298: 4-7; the need of a, 5535: 12-14; and Life-giver, Christ the, 2856: 7.

SCAB: Justification for the, 3515: 2-9.

SCANDIAVIA: Successful meetings in (Letter), 5346: 2-8, 12-15.

SCANDIAVIA: Harvest work among (1883), 487: 10-12; 488: 2, 7, 13-19.

SCAPE-GOAT: Class bear transgressions other than Adamic sin, 4038: 1-8; 5874: 3-6; great company as, 150, 151; 3606: 3; 4427: 4-6; 4921: 1, 2; 2, 15; 245: 16; what sins are confessed upon the, 4015: 5-7, 12, 13; 4273: 4, 5, 8-10; 4274; 4428: 5; 4566: 2, 3.

See Goat.

SCATTERETH: There is that, 3504: 1-3.

SCENARIO: Special prices to colporteurs selling the, 578: 10-8; success in colporting with the (Letter), 5819: 4, 6, 11.

SCHIFF: Jacob, philanthropy to Jews by, 4442: 12.

SCHISM:

In the Body, how to avoid, 3647: 11-15; church unscriptural, 5225: 1, 9.

SCHOOL: Church, to be, 111: 4, 5; money given to denominations, 965: 6.

SCHOOLMASTER: How the Law was a, 6446: 11, 12.

SCHOOLS:

In: Christian homes, 1498; England under religious control, 3320: 23-25; 3321: 1.

Parochial, since 1890, twelve-month term for Catholics, 1241: 3, 4.

Public: In Manitoba vs. Roman Catholics (1895), 1805: 4-6; Papal designs to control, 994: 2-7; 3517: 5; 1518: 1; Romanism and the, 991: 2-7; should religion be taught in, 1191: 7, 8; some Catholic comments, 1190: 9-12; specimen of Papal love for, 1839: 9, 10, 14-17; vs. Papacy in 1888, 1022.

Theological, hotbeds of infidelity, 3611: 4, 5, 10-13.

See Colleges; Papacy.

SCIENCE: Attempts to disprove Bible chronology, 2033: 12, 13; 2034; Bible astronomy, 1811-1815.

Christian: Anti-Christian, 2013: 11; blasphemy, 3423: 12; cures unscriptural, 4472: 3-5, 8-15; define death as mortal error, 4743, 4744.

DOCTRINE EXAMINED: 894: 13; 318: 3187; by physician, 3422, 3423.

Has no use for the doctrine of the ransom, 1643: 13; healings are of Satan, 1736: 5, 7; mercenary spirit of, 894: 7; neither Christian nor scientific, 1643: 7; Satan the originator of, 3310: 8; Scientists not discouraged by death of Mrs. Edgy, 4744; self-deception, 5019: 6; silliest of silly fads, 1797: 14; trademark is Satan's original lie, 1643: 5, 7; United Presbyterian view of, 3187: 12-19; unscientific, 5800: 13, 14; unscriptural, 867: 5-10; 894: 13; 899.

VIEWS OF UPON: Bible, 4230: 16; 4231: 1-14; death of Mrs. Edgy, 4743, 4744.

AND: Mind cures, 894, 895; Theosophy, etc. of demon origin, 2189: 2-6.

Corroborates: Genesis account of creation, 5110; story of Noah, 2842: 5, 9.

Definition of term, 342: 7, 11-17; developments of, and their effects on society, 1620: 1-8; Edison's X-Ray experiments, 1942: 4; electrical energy from coal; and electric lights (1896), 1990: 15-18; falsely so-called, 3420: 3421, 3961: 9, 9; agreement with Bible, 299: 2775, 2777-2778; Lord's people have no time for discussion of false, 4921: 12; medical comments on "the resurrection of the body", 1852: 11, 12, 16-21; of child-training in brief, 1098: 3-9; revolutions in Biological, 2915: 12-14, 2915; saints should not permit other theories of the gospel to engross their time, 1811: 8; and the Brain Age refuted by Bible, 736-738.

SCIENTISTS: Change views after experiments of Mendel, 4459: 4860: 1-4; deceived by Spiritism, 2899: 19-25; duped by trick, 2810: 10; false to account for age of antediluvians, 4561:

8-11, 19-21; falling into the trap of demonism also, 6333: 8, 9, 15; have captured the theologians by their "science, falsely so-called", 1792; make other millions of years old, 4699: 13-18; prominent, victims of spiritism, 4441: 9, 10, 14, 15; updatists and indolent, also, 299: 4; theories of, proven foolish, 4825, 4826.

SCOFFERS: At presence of Lord, 794: 1.

SCORNFUL: Sit not in the seat of the, 1383; 2698: 7-13.

SCORPIONS: I will chastise you with, 3272: 1, 2.

SCOTLAND: Consecration law in, 5889: 11-15; debate between Bro. Houston and Rev. Mr. Davidson (1896), 1964, 1965; drifting away from Presbyterianism, 2516: 1-2; evils of landlording in, 1038: 2-5; fearful of Ireland's effort for home rule, 4935: 5-7; impressions of, in 1891 during Brother Russell's tour, 1389: 6, 7; three important churches of, 987: 6, 7, 11-13.

SCOURGE: Emblem of the harmonious doctrines of Christ, 1696: 1.

SCOURGING: Of Jesus by Pilate, motive of, 3896: 1.

SCROLLS: Beware of the, applies in Jesus' day and now, 3863: 3-6; wicked handsomen, 1795.

AND Pharisies: Type and antitype, 2715: 2-8.

WHO: Are they, 46: 2, 3, 7-9; condemned Jesus, outlook for, 4907: 8-11.

Why blinded to Jesus' message, 2246: 1; 5111: 1-5.

SCRIPTURE: Brother Russell's method of interpretation of, 4684: 11; canon of, 484; 1584: 9-13; colors, meaning of, 1511: 4-11, 13-23; compared with the Scriptures for truth, 638: 4; corroborated by science, 2775, 2776; exaggerations of evils in, 645: 2, 3, 11, 12; symbolic and literal, 715, 716; texts in Union railway depot at Washington, 4100; when symbolic and when literal, 715, 716.

See Bible.

SCROLL: After his ascension Jesus fully understood the, 5943; church now counted worthy to understand the, 5943; divine plan symbolized by a, 2208: 9-11; hidden from all but the spirit-begotten Jesus, 4641: 3-6; how the heavens are rolling together as a, 1474; 4683: 5-6; 5053: 10, 11; 3531: 6, 10, 17; God's love to open the, 4451: 2-4; (of Rev. 5: 2) refers to the divine plan of the ages, 5943: 1, 2; Protestantism and Catholicism to be united as a, 2061: 12; Revelation 5: 1, divine plan, 530: 4-6; sealed with seven seals, the plan of God, 2208: 9.

SCRUTINY: By saints of the past year's accounting, 3000-3002; daily, of our heart condition essential to overcomes, 5698: 9.

SCULPTOR: Divine, 896: 5.

SEA: Beast came out of, 319: 16, 20; Mediterranean, some day will be connected with the Dead, 3625: 6; net cast into, 920: 2, 1.

Red: Account of Israelites crossing, 2919; explanation of miracle of dividing waters of, 3998: 1-11; Israel's crossing typified resurrection, 1322: 1; symbol of anarchy, 1657: 9.

Subject to control by Jesus, 4577: 2-6; symbol of restless masses, 63: 6; 498: 7; 686: 6; 716: 2; and waves roaring prophesy fulfilled respecting, 6191: 14-18.

SEAL: How we set to our, that God is true, 1074: 5; in the foreheads of the elect, 2160: 10.

OF: God must remain stamped on our hearts, 2064: 17; the new covenant (1894), 2915: 7, 11-17.

Upon bottomless pit means enlightenment, 1233: 4.

SEALED: Unto the day of deliverance, 372: 1, 2; 2004; 5099: 15.

SEALING: As well as anointing of church comes through the Father, 5498: 7, 8; done by the consecrated "angels", 1279: 1, 2; in the forehead and in heart distinguished, 3991: 13, 14.

OF: God's servants, winds restrained for the, 5715: 7; Law and new covenants, 2859: 1, 2.

NEW COVENANT: Cannot take place until antitype of the seal is in, 619: 13, 14; church share in, 4438: 3, 4-10; must follow church's glorification, 5542: 15.

SALTS: In their foreheads, 2982: 8; must precede Babylon's destruction, 6243: 13-17; must precede end of great, 6203: 13-15.

Performed upon actively consecrated



only, 1279:4; lifting contents after, 1279:6,9; what about completed in spring of 1918; 9234:5.

**SEALS:** Opening of, signified revealing of plan, 2209:1-4; scroll sealed with seven, 2208:9-11; seven, explanation of, stamps Volume Seven as truth, 6422:7-10; 6423.

**SEAS:** And floods symbols of restless humanity, 2113:7,8.

**SEASON:** Preaching the truth in, 3124:1.

**SEATS:** Chief, sought by self-seeking Jews, 2700:5; in the kingdom to be granted by the Father, 4583:7-9.

**SECRETIVENESS:** Not deception, 3747:1; 3075:1.

**SECT:** Called: Heresy in Bible, 1130:11; schism in Bible, 1130:8-11.

**SECTARIANISM:** Distinction from schism, 538:3; true church not a, 1576:6-9; what the term implies, 413:14-18; 537:6,10.

**SECTARIAN:** Why the Bible Students are not, 3704:17; 3705:1,2,8,9.

**SECTARIANISM:** Bondage of, 993:4-6; goal of, will be the great blessing of the greatest of reforms, 1572:15; 1573:1-9; hindrance to new creature, 380:8-10; is not Christianity, 1074; led away by Satan, 2245:1,5,6; organized by Satan, 964:2,3; remedy for, 2113:15-17; result of errors and misunderstandings, 2065:12-18; slavery of, 993:4-6; spirit of division is the spirit of, 4251:11,12; 4252; to be weighed by press and public, 4945; true church and counterfeits, 4753-4755; unsupervised, unwarmed, 344:1-7; watching to avoid, 2293:8,9,14,15,17.

**SEE:** See Babylon.

**SECTS:** All claim to be right, 923:1-4; condemned by Scriptures, 81:2; 2998:4,5; evidences of carnality, 1571:2-13; 1577:1-3; 2134:8,9; in United States, 140; 2065:4; members are covenant-breakers, 383:2-4; of Babylon to be rebuked, 378:2; only two in the Bible, 1129:14; place hope in federation, 4878:13-16; remaining in, for truth's sake, 805:2-10; seek numbers and influence, 730:10-12; and creeds, John Bunyan's view of, 581:15.

**SEDITION:** Charge against Jesus before Pilate, 1809:15; 1810:1.

**SEE:** (Optional) Meaning of, 140:7,15,16.

**SEED:** By the wayside, 771:2; explanation of the parable of the sower, 5736; grain of mustard, parable explained, 45:11; Jesus planted the good, 2270:8,9.

**Of:** False doctrine planted by Satan, 2229:10; Satan and of woman, 191:6-8,14,15; 192; truth and error, 450:19.

**Own body to every, 95:3,7; sown upon good and poor ground, 4634; 4635; spiritual, developed in gospel, 39:9; of the word, of the heart, 3764; to bruise serpent's head, 544:3; typical, developed Jewish age, 39:4.**

**See:** Parables.

**SEEDS:** Thousands of years old, grew when planted, 1852:9,17.

**SEED-TIME:** Am harvest in God's plan, 528:3; 885,886.

**SEEMING:** But not perceiving, 3763:7-13.

**SEEK:** And ye shall find, 4971:3-6; first kingdom of heaven, 560:17; 2260:1,7; 3338:10; opportunities to do good, 4269:1-5.

**SEEKING:** For glory, honor, immortality, 4502-4503; the Lord, the future life, heritage of the nations, 4629:1-3,7-9.

**SEIBERT:** Dr. G. W.: Description of burial of Brother Russell, 6016:6-8,13-15; 6017:1-6; report of death of husband (Letter), 5281.

**SEISS:** Rev. Jos., on "the church of today", 3612; 3620:13-16.

**SELECTION:** Of the light-bearers in Christendom, 4126:7,8.

**SELF:** Ambition for, vs. for God, 1243:5,6; consciousness is the idolatry of, 6102:3; last not always the spirit prevailing in class elections, 5959:1-3,8,9; must be striven against, 2878:3,4; sin of being full of, 565:4,5; "ye are not your own", 1697:5.

**SELF-CONCEIT:** How to overcome, 2590:2,3; one of the greatest dangers to Christians, 2060:12.

**SELF-CONFIDENCE:** Distrust of self wiser than, 5186:1,11,12; evidence of weakness rather than strength, 5975:

11-14; of Peter a warning, 4711,4712.

**SELF-CONQUEST:** Greatest of all victories, 5488:8-14.

**SELF-CONTROL:** Essential to overcoming, 2194:2,3; in little things an index to the character, 5653:3,4,8,9; matter of development, 5488:5-9; relates to all our sentiments, 2155:4; will the determining factor in, 5488:12-14; 5489:1,7.

**See:** Temperance.

**SELF-DECEPTION:** "The way of a fool is right in his own eyes", 1520:18.

**SELF-DEFENSE:** Christians may not kill even in (Letter and reply), 5883:4-7; contrary to Christian's covenant, 3888:3; 3889:1; our duty in, 3190:7,8.

**SELF-DENIAL:** Christian proven by, 832:6,12,13; complete, required of Christ's followers, 5426; defined, 6352:1,2; edification of others the result of, 5556:6-13; 5557:1,2; included in suffering for righteousness' sake, 1672:8,12-16; not a duty, but a privilege, 1173:2-5,9-12; part of the Christian's sacrifice, 835:10; 5932:11; principle of love, 2198,2199; required of soldiers of cross, 3273:2,3; surest means of happiness, 211:5; symbolized by the cup, 1504:10-12; taught by Daniel's life, 2193:8-12; test of character, 3631:1,2; to avoid stumbling others the law of love, 3667:1-3,11; when a duty, 2513:8; and cross-bearing, 2015,2016.

**SELF-DENIALS:** Of consecration, 739:6-14.

**SELF-ESTEEM:** Advantages and drawbacks of, 5113,5114; courage born of, not the Christian kind, 4378:6; foe to the new creation, 3733:9,10.

**Lack of:** Affects mind and health, 5114:2-6,10-14; may cause one to judge himself too harshly, 520:1,2,8. Too much belittles us in God's sight, 5562:9-14.

**SELF-EXALTATION:** Paul and Barnabas resist the opportunity for, 2150:9,2151:1.

**SELF-EXAMINATION:** Heart-searching vs. life-searching, 1516; how to go about, 3604; Lord, is it 3364:4-6; means of, 5912:5-10; some searching questions for, 1520:7,8; suggestions for, 5842-5845; value of, at beginning of year, 3125:1-6; view from Tower, 571:1-5; we often blame others for our own faults, 1938:5.

**SELF-GRATIFICATION:** At expense of kingdom's interests, 5220:4,5.

**SELFISHNESS:** All sin is traceable to, 3223:571:5,8,11; almost forced upon fallen humanity, 5668:3,4; always opposed to love, 4898:5; among Israelites, 2541:1-4; antithesis of love, 4401:4-6; back of Socialism also, 2184:3-6.

**Basic of:** All rebellion against the divine will, 2786:2,3; 3715:5; 5688:1; earthly wisdom, 1448; 1518:10,11; present business dealings, 2033:7.

**PRESENT:** Civilization, 1189; 4109:3,5; unrepentant, 1483:11-13.

**Battle of the Christian against, 1861:2,7,10,11.**

**Cause of:** Advancement, 4109:3-5; anarchy, 1163:4-7; 1423:6-11; quarrels, 3939:9; rebellion, 5499:13; strikes, 1705:16-21; the time of trouble, 1470:2,3.

**Concist** is one phase of, 1131:11; contrasted with generosity, 3878:6-10; consciousness the result of, 4876:3-5,9-11; delays blessing to race, 738:2-4; detestable in a Christian, 1189:5-8; diversities of operation of, 1861:5,4; encouraged by power, 2046:2; essence of the natural man, 3029:4; exemplified by Lot, 2853:4; of form of idolatry, 2299:9; Gehazi received the reward of, 3440:6; gone to seed, pride defined as, 5185:15-18; greatest among civilized countries, 5062:2,3; has been a stimulus to advancement, 4109:3-5.

**Now:** Developed in human race, 2120:3-3; the Lord will remove, 1692:5,8.

**In:** Christian very detestable, 1169:5-8; keeping our covenant, 672:4,11,12; last days, 2459:6; love, 3542:8,12,13.

**Is it justifiable?** 3515,3516; leads to heart-worship, 2686:1; most dangerous idol, 3386:9; must be rooted out by new will, 6353:12.

**No:** Human legislation can displace it with love, 1692:1-5; part of nobility, 3439:7.

**Not:** Proper in contending for faith,

5057:1,7,8; trade, the cause of strife, 2867:7.

**Of:** Disciples rebuked, 843:5,6; hoarding unbecoming to Christians, 3334:1,2.

**Often:** marks consecration, 1169:7,14; on part of both capital and labor, 3319:5-7,11; pleases self, love pleases others, 5556:5-10; power for evil in, 4702:12,13.

**Prevalence of:** Answered but punished, 5307:5,9-12; too expensive, 3001:2,3.

**Pride** is one form of, 5001:1; pure love is entirely free from, 5276:11-16; reigns where love is weak, 4254:1,5; reproved by Jesus, 2700:6,7; removal of its removal as the world's motive power, 1691:9,10; ripens into pride and brings chastisements, 1486:8,16; 1487:1-3; root of disagreements, 5229:5-9; Satan the author of all, 5344:4-8,12,15; 5849:5,6; selfish love, the divine love, 1253:13,14; 1254:1-3; service of mammon the spirit of, 6401:7,8.

**Sin of:** 565:4,5; 671:9,10,17,18; Satan, 3240:3.

**Spill:** the blood of the world, 5138:8,9,14-16; that will shortly destroy this world, 5981:1-4.

**Strong factor in the time of trouble, 5112:11-16; surest cause of separation from God, 4850:9; talking about consecration, 5, 5002:2; various manifestations of, 3323; will lead to darkness, 5099:16; 5100:1,2; and envy governed the Sanhedrin, 3510:8-12. See Generosity.**

**SELF-PITY:** Poison to our hearts, 6277:7.

**SELF-RESTRAINT:** In liberty, 4478:17,22-34; 4479:1-8.

**SELF-RIGHTEOUS:** Danger of becoming, by outward morality, 4417:1,2; in prayer not acceptable to Lord, 3841:11; 3842; see no need of Christ, 2319:19; sentiments will separate us from the Lord, 6121:1.

**SELF-SACRIFICE:** Implied in "love thy neighbor as thyself" (1895 verse), 1774:16-18; means a life of storms and battles, 1944:11,12; portion of Christians, 267:262; vs. self-indulgence, 158:10-12.

**SELF-SATISFACTION:** Greatest hindrance to spiritual development, 1885:5.

**SELF-SEEKING:** Among elders, 5981:6-11.

**SELF-WILL:** Cause of all Christian failure, 4255:1-2; dangerous foe, 2411:10-12; the sin of, the sin to overcome, 1481:4-7,11-13; 1482; opposed to humility, 4233:6; takes us out of Jehovah's hands, 6329:8,9; to be surrendered to God's will, 2164,2165.

**SELLING:** All that we have, what is true, 3843-3845; birthright for a mess of pottage, 3341:10; what we must pay for a share in the kingdom, our all, 1656.

**SEMINARIES:** Female, hotbeds of infidelity, 4613,4614; unnecessary to Bible study, 796.

**SEMINARY:** Theological, where Brother Russell was trained, 5808:18-21.

**SENNACHERIB:** Boasting and defeat of, 2381,2382; 3582; 4833:3,10.

**SENSATION:** Religious, is not experience, 14021.

**SENSE:** Christian common, what it is and how it operates, 1776-1782.

**SENSITIVENESS:** Another means of enslavement, 6384:13.

**SENTENCE:** First death, and its execution, 1476:7,8,13,14; 1477; of death, 1478:13; from human race, 2999,3000; upon Satan, 1610:6,15,18.

**SENTIMENT:** And vanity two of Satan's modes of attack, 6384:9-12.

**SENTIMENTALITY:** Distinguished from sentiment, 6284:8-10.

**Sentiment:** John the Revelator not given to, 1598:12; pure love neither undue familiarity nor, 1586:14-16.

**SENTIMENTS:** Noble, proper subjects of meditation, 4728:9.

**SEPARATE:** Yourselves from the people of the land, 3394:3,4.

**SEPARATION:** From the world an advantage to Israelites, 4894:5-7,11-14; in classes, when advisable, 3940:1; 5284,5285; of true from false Israelites, God's method of, 3484:9-9; three periods of, 267:10-12; and divorce, divine law respecting, 6197:15-18.

**SERMON:** Book of Brother Russell for sale, 6133:5; on the Mount answered (Matt. 5:1-16), 1493; 1735; 2585-2588.

**SERMONS:** German, alleged translations are false (Letter), 5928:10,11.

**In newspapers:** Led to removal of

Society to New York in 1909, 4303:5; require personal element, 4351:21-24; should be encouraged, 5131:5,6,12.

**Of:** Brother Russell:

**In:** German and Swedish, 5061:3,10; newspapers a successful witness, 4938:3.

**PUBLISHED:** By Pittsburgh Gazette, 3311:2,3,6-10; by some papers, 3450:3,4,10; 3465:2; in 3300 newspapers, 4470:8,13; weekly, 4153:3,4.

**Refused by Brooklyn Eagle, 4597:6,7; used in class meetings, 5152:2,3.**

**Of:** Jesus, why our earthly things, 3307:5,8.

**Should:** Be doctrinal, 646:5-8; not precede opening of testimony meetings (Letter), 6288:16.

**And pictures of Brother Russell in newspapers criticized, 4376:3-14.**

**SERPENT:** Beguiled Eve, as the, 910,919.

**See:** Serpents.

**17,18; 837:20; 1849; 2423:1; 2458:1-9; 3101:9; 3487:2,3,5; 4014:10; 4126:1-3,6; 5316:10; 11; degradation of, not an injustice, 5238:14-16; 5239:1; did not speak audibly to Eve, 2840:1-4; 5150:10; different now from the beginning, 2840:1; meaning of crushing of head of, 10:9; Moses', picture of Jesus' work, 3487:2,3,5; Satan, to be destroyed, 949:5; sentence upon the, 1610:6,15,16; symbol of sin, 5238:15,16; 5239:1; synonym of Satan, 3925:3; 3926:6; typical lesson of the rod turned into a, 5419:10-14; when and by whom to be bruised, 5:19; 6:3; 11:5-9; wise as, 745,746; 5131; "wisest of all", 5238:9,15.**

**SERPENTS:**

**Fiery:** Antitypical significance of, 3101:5-9; punishment for rebellion of Israelites, 4048:2,3; used to punish Israel's murmurers, 5316:2,10,11.

**SERVANT:** Blessed is that, 141:12,22; 229:16; Brother Russell, 19:19; chief among you should be your, 5793,5794.

**Evil:** Condemned, 292:1; says Lord devils coming, 555:10.

**"Faithful and wise" vs. the evil, 1797:1-3,9; greatest of all, 120:1; 843:6; 3363:1,2,5; Jesus took form of, 122:5; not above his Lord, 6273:14-16.**

**Of:** All chiefest in the kingdom, 5484:11,12; the Lord must not strive, 5698:40.

**Parable of:** unmerciful, 528:5; 2735,2736; that, applied to church, 400:7; unfaithful, to be cut off, 593:16,17; unmerciful, delivered to tormentors, 2687:5; 3802:8-10.

**Who:** he killed his brother, 3176:10,11; the faithful and wise? 327:1994:16,17; 2303:7,9; 2694:1; 3355:10; 3556:1,2; 5400:1-4.

**SERVANTS:** Christian cause of, 2724:7-12.

**In the Church:** Should take the Vow, 5336:1-16; 5337:1-14; to be submissive to divine will, 5305:12-17.

**Lord will raise up true, 563:6; ministers in the church are its, 4418:3,4; Of:** Satan vs. servants of light, 5718,5719; sin, slaves of liquor are, 3893:1,2.

**Of:** Lord: And sons of God distinguished, 4543:5,6; special, are chosen one at a time, 1651:14,15; turning from sin does not constitute us, 5387:3,10-12; vs. Satan, 844:7,12.

**Of:** Christ: Must be distinguished, 3924:7.

**Of:** Will: Know of his second presence, 3354:9; 3355:1,2; watch for his return, 5399,5400.

**Teachers of the church are her, 1574:4-7.**

**To:** Be such in spirit and truth, 2344:1-8; have less authority than the classes, 5347:7-12.

**Who:** are unprofitable, 5446:10-12; whom God chooses as, 3876:6,7; worshiping church, 497:12-15; 3970:9,10; and friends of Christ, 412:3-6,11-14.

**See:** Sons; Unfaithful.

**SERVE:** Choose ye this day whom ye will, 3094; 4780:2-5,13-15; God and Mammon, ye cannot, 2259; 2950:4-9; 3764:8,10; the Lord, determination as to, 10:8,9.

**SERVITUDE:** Torture of, 5109:15,16.

**SERVICE:** Absolutely essential for the saints, 758:11; 1782:16,17; 1783:1-5; activity in, essential, 1440:2-4,9-12; advice in re, amid earthly duties, 1334:13-16; of Jesus and his church, 5785,5786; alertness in,



taught in parable of Jesus, 3354:6; attending nominal church meetings and letting your light shine, 1650:17-19; audience of one is not to be spurned, 1973:6, 7, 12-14; blessedness active, 890:11, 12; brethren entering into, 824:9; chart-talks, 1650:20; colporteur using the best method of, 1629:7-13; consecration, regardless of reward is only a reasonable, 4836:8, 10, 11; cut off, a favorable or unfavorable sign, 4683, 4684; A:; of pride creeping into, 3363:5, 6; effect of, upon final kingdom honors, 5541:15; 16; essential for overcomers, 2888:7; evidence of love, 2200, 2201; excuses for inactivity in, 1105:2, 3; finding opportunities for, 214:4-8, 13-15; 238:1-4; 934:5-8, 13; 942:11, 12; 943:1, 5, 6; 2412:3; 5127:10-12; 5128:10-12; For: All Lord's people, 3152:4-6; brethren of special talents may be future, 5893:14, 15; God a privilege, 5446:10-12; our own development, 2811:1, 7.

**THE:** Church when the harvest work is done, 6429:8; Lord the most noble work, 5370, 5371; Master, 600:10, 11, 16; 601:1, 2, 9.

God's love and its relationship to, 1757:15; greater, prayed for while present opportunities are neglected, 1757:14, 15; "he that marrieth not doeth better," 1554:8; helpfulness the motive for, 5373:13-16; boldness of heart the principal preparation for God's, 1915:12; how to prepare for the Lord's, 1651:15.

**Humility:** Determines the value of our, 3990:5-9; essential to performing acceptable, 5521, 5522; importance of, pictured in: Gideon's band, 5606:12-14; parable of the pounds, 5492:14; 5493:1, 2. In: Love has divine approval, 3542:14; 3543:11; the body to be faithful, 2157:7-9.

Leading others out of Babylon, 1067:9; letter-writing an excellent way of, 1242:1-6; 1852:15; Lord's warning to his disciples, 1987: how alone should be the motive power, 1714:4; made joyous by love, 31:6.

**Way:** Be rendered through financial giving, 2211:9; continue well into time of trouble, 4684:4, 5, 9, 10.

**Means of:** Ennobling character, 5819:1; happiness, 5378:1-7. Mental, of the brethren not to be despised, 3361:1; mind of Christ to be considered in our, 5376; motives that prompt us in, 8542:13.

**Non-combatant:** Acceptable to one brother in France (Letter), 6053:24-29; conscience the guide in accepting or refusing, 5894; not defined for benefit of conscientious objectors, 6181:3, 4; under Selective Draft Law defined by President, 6261, 6262.

**Not:** All called to same, 3006:4; entirely curtailed during war, 6359:11-13; to be slackened until forced to do so, 6246:6. Of: Brethren and truth our chief business, 5334:22, 23; 5335:1, 3-10, 11; Brother Russell never interrupted by ill-health, 5202:14-16; Christ, glory of, 3162:12-22; 3163:1.

**CHRISTIANS:** Cannot be divided between God and Mammon, 5669:6401:2, 3, 6-9; entirely voluntary, 2371:8; joyful, 821:2, 3.

Consecrated increases with world troubles, 5633:6-10.

**GOD:** A noble calling, 3148; in spirit possible despite bodily slavery, 5668:10-12.

God should be encouraged from all, 4667:17-19; 4668:1, 2; little flock and great company considered, 5413:12, 13. One form of honoring the Lord, 5703:9; opportunity for, 1696; opposed to divine direction unacceptable, 4206:12; 4207.

**Our:** Love measured by our sacrificial, 3296:1-4; need for, 5512:10.

Parable of talents teaches responsibility of, 3696; pilgrim, notice of this branch of the work, 1702; proportionate to our love, 3863:7; protest against injury, to be mild (Letter and reply), 5813:2-4, 11.

**Reasonable:** 100:1; means reasoning service, 2555:2-6; sacrifice of our lives to God, 5422, 5424. Rendered by Christians to be as to the Lord, 2343, 2344; replying to attacks in newspapers, 1852:7; requisite of consecration, 185:19, 20; reward in the kingdom to be proportion-

ate to, 5951:5-7, 9; sacrifice and privilege of, 3781:3, 4. Sacrificial, not: Compulsory, 3009:4, 5; limited to eight-hour day, 5413:12, 13.

**Saints welcome mental,** 844:1-4, 10; secondary to character development, 5127:1, 9, 13, 14; seek opportunities for, 915:3.

**Should:** Be accepted from all the willing, 4038:4-10; first be to the household of faith, 5358:1-3.

**Spirit of Christ:** Is one of, 1707:14; 1708:1-3, 11-13; spiritual vitality indicated by desire for, 4377:7; success in, is of God, 2909:7; 2910:6, 7; suggestions for, for those unable to colporteur, 1650:4-10, 17-20.

**Test of Character,** 4501:5; humility, 4069:1-3, 6, 7; our appreciation, 3461:7-9.

**To:** Be appreciated above money, 3513:15-17; classes should be at their request (Letter and reply), 6075:19-23. Tract distribution, 1650:6.

**True spirit of:** Christ, 6290:11-13; 6341:4, 13; discipleship, 5375.

Unacceptable if based on injustice, 5431:10-13.

**Value of:** Dependent upon the motive prompting, 5139:4, 10-13; not to be measured by numbers, 4357:3.

Various means of entering the, 4000, 4001; visiting friends and neighbors, 1650:7, 10; voluntary alone acceptable from Christians, 1714:4, 4; 2371:8.

**Watch Tower readers ready for,** 785:1; we may have desires for, which will never be gratified, 1756:12, 13.

**What It:** Includes, 3097:1, 2, 10, 11; means to be in the divine, 5970:3, 4. **Want:** Love is: Profitless, 5786:10-12; unavailing, 5819:7, 8.

**Writing the bereaved, one form of (Letter),** 6366:3-5; and zeal to determine who is chief among God's people, 5793, 5794.

**SERVICES:** At New York City Temple by Brother Russell first Sunday of each month, 5820:7; 5822:25; of Brother Russell presented by sickness first at San Antonio, 6003:1, 2; song, reverence, during (Letter), 5487:10-12; special hours of, for Allenech church, 1793; Temple and synagogue, not similar, 3300:4.

**SERVILITY:** Ignoble trait, 1987:7. **SERVING:** God and Mammon, 2717:3, 4, 7-10; Lord's brethren is serving the Lord, 4468:8-10.

**See another:** A sweet perfume to the Lord, 3536; in love, 814:8-11; Jesus an example to his followers, 5090, 5091.

**SESSUMS:** Bishop, of Episcopal Church denies the faith, 2152:4-9, 11-21.

**SETTLED:** How we become, 1053.

**SEVEN:** See Numbers.

**SEVENTY:** Disciples: Appointed by Jesus, 2674, 2675; chief cause for rejoicing, 2675:8; sent forth by Jesus, our pilgrims have missions similar to, 3347:6, 7; to travel uncumbered, 2674:11; why sent forth without baggage or purse, 3347:6, 7. Sent forth from Bethel, 5682:8, 12-16.

**SEVERITY:** Of God: As essential as his goodness, 6138:3, 4; contrasted with his goodness, 3321, 3322.

**SEX:** Angels are without, 916:1-6.

**Distinctions:** Not to be ignored by Christians, 3768; to disappear as Millennium progresses, 3461:10; 3854:4; 4914:3-7; 5141:2-6, 11-14.

**Glorified church to be as the angels,** 4914:3-6; none in Christ Jesus, 850:2, 3; proper reserve between the sexes imputed, 1658:14-16.

**SHADOW:** Of the Almighty, what it means to abide under the, 3331:9.

**SHADOWS:** Law sacrifices were, 72:1; Mosaic ordinances were, 975:1, 2; Watch Tower articles listed as aids to study of Tabernacle (Letter), 6323:15-18.

**See Types, Figures, Symbols.**

**SHADRACH:** Meshach, Abednego, types, 2494-2496.

**SHAKING:** In the Reformed Presbyterian heavens, 1307:1-5; makes manifest the approved of God, 6224:2-4; of heavens prophesied by prophet Haggai, 2521:1, 3.

**SHAMMA:** Sacred Jewish prayer, 2756:12.

**SHAME:** God's goodness will shame many, 8:1; "whose glory is in their," 1825, 1826; 1832:7-10, 17; and contempt to accompany resurrection of some, 1529:

8, 10; 1655:2, 3; 2613:8; 4992:3-6, 9. See Ignominy.

**SHARON:** Plain of, impression of during Brother Russell's tour (1891), 1381:5-7.

**SHARPSHOOTERS:** Circular used in 1892 with First Volume, 1455:9, 10; 1462:2, 4, 8-11.

**Letters:** Encouraging, 1038:10, 14; 1071:11-15; 1073:16, 17; 1300:15-17; 1345:1-7; 1445:3-7; 1473:16, 18; 1479:8, 9, 12-15; 1507:7, 9; 1722:9-11; 1803:18-20; 1804:16.

**OF:** Information to, 1001:12-14; instruction to, 1110:3.

**Plan for,** 928:23-28; sent separately from colporteurs, 3931:18.

**SHEAF:** Wave, what it typified, 108:8; 4603:8.

**SHEBA:**

**Queen of:** Brought about \$3,000,000 worth of gold to Solomon, 2067:12; does homage to Israel's king and God, 5722:6, 8; enormously wealthy, 2067:12; negress, 3043:2; shall rise up in judgment with this generation, 3284:7, 8; tests the wisdom of Solomon, 3284:2-4, 6; visit to Solomon, 2067, 2068.

**SHEEP:** Animal without means of defense, 651:6; assisted by sheep-dogs, 5069:6; called out of Babylon, 3841:4-6.

**Church:** As a little flock of, 2672, 2673; pictured by, 1387:6.

**Deceived by wolves,** 4459:4-8; depend entirely upon shepherd, 4851:6; dogs help to bring back straying, 5069:6, 9; feed my, 342:4, 4; 2607:2, 3.

**Fitting symbol of little flock,** 2441:3, 5; follow the teachings of Lord, 269:7-17; gathered from Jews and Gentiles, 4732:6, 7, 10-12; God's care for the, 662:5, 6, 11; hear shepherd's voice alone, 2257:1-4; 3786:1; in Millennium will be collaborators with God, 5531:10-14.

**Jesus:** Gave his life for his, 4157:4-6; sent only to, of Israel, 51:14.

**Leading astray Lord's,** 4044:3-7.

**Lead:** Astray by goats, 4275:7-10; into false pastures, 538:7-13.

**Lord cares for his,** 633:12-18, 20; Lord's, hear his voice alone, 4158:1-3; lost one not a goat, 1216; ministers who though wolves appear to be, 3466; more plentiful than goats, 893:13.

**Of:** God's flock Jesus and church, 5653:12, 13; Millennium not to be left without the true Shepherd, 5684:1-5, 10; under folds, 1644:11, 12; 442:1, 1368:4; 3528:5, 6, 8, 9; 4158:7-9; 4784, 4785; this gospel age, characteristics of, 5490:8; 5491:1, 2.

**Or:** The shepherd shepherds go before, 2672:4157:7, 8; parable of the lost, 2762:6, 9, 12, 20; perils of the, 2441:4; picture of the church, 1387:6; 3116:2, 3, 10; protected by true under-shepherds, 3142; selected now are joint-heirs with Jesus, 3528:1-6; to be gathered from false shepherds into the homeland, 5693:12-14; true, and their shepherd, 1647, 1648; two flocks of, 655:1; 4278:10; 4279:1; who are the "ninety and nine"? 1217:1, 2; why church are likened to, 3116:2, 3, 10; world of mankind are to become God's, 5490:9-12.

**And:**

**GOATS:** Contrasted, 195:8-11; eternal torment theory, 488:11; parable explained, 654, 655; 700, 701; 2304:5; 2606, 2607; 4694, 4695; 4784, 4785; 5530, 5531.

**Lambs,** Peter commissioned by Jesus to feed his, 4183:15; 4184:1.

**See Wolves.**

**SHEPHERD:** Law Covenant represented by a (John 10:1-5), 6450:3; was to the Jews a, 4732:4-6.

**Of:** Gospel age for little flock, 4158:6; parable of the, 1577:4-11; 2672, 2673.

**SHEEPFOLDS:** Man's, 633; three, 5490, 5491.

**SHELDON:** Views of, on the subject of death, 3383:1.

**SHEM:** Semitic races sprang from, 2846:2.

**SHEOL:** All texts where word occurs, 2599, 2600; gray hairs of David brought down to, 5205:16, 17; 5206:1-3; hades, gehenna, defined, 552:6, 8; 699:14; name of first king of Jews, 2066:5; or grave occurs in Old Testament 65 times, 2066:5; true meaning of, 828;

why Job asked to be hidden in, 1506:4-11; and hades improperly translated, 5226:1-3.

**SHEPHERD:** Good, is the Christ, 2672, 2673; great, would eventually to be united under the, 3268:4; Jehovah the great and chief, 4278-4280; 5653, 5654.

**Is:** 4157, 4158; both door and, 1647, 1648.

**THE:** Good, 662:5; true, 4732:6, 7, 10-12.

**Lord is my,** 1396; 1745; 3116:6; only little flock now has Lord as their, 3269:3; sheep follow only the true, 2257; to gather his flock and feed them, 5693:12-14; why Jesus was, 3527:3, 7, 9, 10; and sheepfold, 538:7-13.

**SHEPHERDS:** Angels announce Christ's birth to, 1478.

**False:** 338, 8, 13-19; 538:9-13; 633:2672:16, 18; 2673:6-8; characterized as "blind mouths", 3527:3-6.

**Hireling, clergy are,** 1647:9, 10. **Of:**

**CHRISTENDOM:** Cast off, 487:5-7; judgment of, 562:10, 13-17.

**The Flock of God:** Arranged, 5693:5-7. True and false, 3527:2, 3, 9, 12; unfaithful to their charge, 5693:5-7; and wise men not identical, 1497:1, 2.

**SHEW-BREAD:** Only antitypical priests may eat the antitypical, 4782:9-14.

**SHIELD:** How Jehovah is our, 1905; 2853:7, 8; trust in God, 1659:12; and buckler is God's truth, 3331:12.

**SHIP:** (Matt. 14: 22) Standfast Bible Students misapply the, 6438:14-17; 6439:5-8.

**SHIPS:** Built by nations for war, 2783:3-7, 12, 13.

**SHIPWRECKED:** Paul was, 1569; 3204, 3205; 4506, 4507.

**SHOOT:** To kill, is it fraudulent for Christians to not? 2345:3, 4.

**SHORTCOMINGS:** Seen more clearly as Christian progresses, 2391:2, 3.

**SHORTNESS:** Of the time, 901:3-12.

**SHOULDERS:** Government shall be upon his, 3469:6-11; 3470:2, 3.

**SHOUT:** Lord descends with a, 579:12.

**SHULL:** Brother C. B., tribute to Brother Russell by, 6011.

**SHUNAMITE:**

**Son of,** awakened by Elisha: 2345, 2346; 3431, 3432; pictures restitution, 5781:2, 3.

**SIBERIA:** Jewish awakening in (1888), 1022.

**SICK:** Encouragement for those taking care of the (Letters), 1959:8, 14, 15; 1959:1-4; physically and spiritually, two causes, 4129:7-15; prayer of faith shall heal, 437:6-8; 4099.

**Spiritually:** How to recover when, 5453:4, 5; should call for elders, 4598:1-3. Symptoms of the, 2508:1-3; why the Lord sends the, 1232:5-8; and afflicted, encouraging letters for, 1479:3, 4.

**SICKLE:** Truth is the, 189:6-13; 981:11.

**SICKNESS:** Causes of, to consecrated, 2007:5-12; 2008:1-8; Christian's attitude toward, 5036:1-3; mental influence a factor in, 5248:1; not always result of sin, 2766, 2767.

**Of:** Jesus not due to sin, 2766, 2767; soul worse than bodily disease, 2246:4, 5.

**Permitted to Lord,** 2007:4; 3432:5; related to sin, 4587:1-4, 8-14; sleeping, threatening pestilence, 6431:6.

**Spiritual:** Due to slackness of new creature, 5491:12; 5492:1; elders restoring one from, 4598:1-3.

**Source of,** 423:8-13; 19-22; 2668:4-12; will a power against sin and, 4236:3; and death from Satan, 451:6, 12; 5248:1, 9.

**See Insanity; Sin.**

**SIDON:** "It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and at the day of judgment", 1618:7-11.

**SIFTING:** Always rests on attacks upon the channel, 6414:8; comes as a result of Satan's efforts, 3929:2-4; continues after sealing, 1279:6, 9; dreams respecting the 1894, 1663:2, 3; followed Brother Russell's departure, 6224:5-8; in 1894 and its effects, 1650:3, 14; 1659-1667.

**Of:** Harvest more on character than doctrine, 3353:9, 10; Israel, a preparation for Messiah, 3385:1-4; London ecclesia, 2514:11-14; natural and nominal spiritual Israel, 2401; Peter as wheat, Satan's attempt at, 5563.

**Part of the work of the harvest, 2385:11; report of 1809, 4531:1-16; result of preaching the truth, 3340:8-10;**



3511:3-5; separate and manifest the approved, 3536:3; to be, but elect, 3053:4; two classes lifted out—deniers of ransom and the idle, 1279:6-8; twofold work of, 2257:9, 4; 4335:8, 4; under Brother Russell, 3820-3826; warnings of trials and, 3943:3-6, 8-10; and trials greatest at Memorial, 4347:5, 6.

See Divisions: Harvest Siftings.  
SIGHT: To the mentally blind, 2580:9; X-Ray, gift of Guy Fenley, 2776:3-6.

SIGNS: Accompanying believers, 605:9; 3728:4-6; head does great, 64:3; faith in God does not require, 3558:11; Of: Christ's presence, 98:4; 341:5-7; 555:1; 710:4-7; 712:12, 13; 4706; his coming (1894), 1705.  
TIME: End, wars, earthquakes are, 605:10, 11; times, 384:5, 8; 454:10-13; 661, 662; 748; 2983:8-11.

Time of trouble, 356:6-9, 13-16.  
Three: How Brother Russell came to understand the voices of the, 4057:16.

VOICE OF THE: First, 4058:3-8; second, 4059:1-6; third, 4059:7, 8; 4060:1-3, 6.

Worldly-minded Christians seek, 3718:9-12.  
See Moses.

SILAS: Sharer in Paul's sufferings at Philippi, 1556.

SILENCE: Safe attitude under afflictions, 1937:8-11; women to keep, 194:1, 2.  
SILHANO: Pool of, water flows in, 2946:9.

SILVER: Demitization of: Beyond power of Congress, 2042:15; bottom of world's trouble, 3117:17; cause of famine, 2906:14; place of, in prophecy, 2039-2045.  
Parable of lost pieces of, 2707:3, 6-11; purification of, like church's, 180:9.  
See Gold.

SIMEON: Prophecy of, concerning Jesus, 1674:5-7, 14, 15.

SIMON: Of Cyrene: Bore cross after Jesus, 2473:4, 5; 2787:2; said to have become a Christian, 4171:8.

The Pharisee: Entertains Jesus, 2626; instructed by Jesus, 3761, 3763; neglected to wash Jesus' feet, 2201:1, 2.

SIMONY: And its rebuke, 1433:6, 17-19.  
SIMPLICITY: Childlike, essential to a place in kingdom, 3797:1; in dress and food should distinguish Christians, 3292:3; of early church, 1420; and honesty of gospel commend them to us as truth, 6239:1.

SIN: A tyrant, 998:5-13; 999; abolition of, 93:15; abounding, grace much more abundant, 3655:1-3, 6, 7; abstinence from, not sacrificing, 3266:3; Adam though perfect, lost, 3634:4-6; Adam, alone is covered by the ransom, 3463:6-11; affliction not always the result of personal, 3519:1-4.

Against: Lust, 137:4-15, 17-21; 260:4-8, 11-14; 569:11-13; 724:1-6; 1738:9, 10; 1985:9-12; 5037:7, 10-13; 5390:13-15; 5391:1-3, 9; 5451-5453; perfect light brings second death, 724:1-6.

AN: Are slaves of Christ or of, 1065:4-22; have committed, 105:1; sin evil, but not all evils, 849:1; 1226:4-6; 1271:7-16; 1350, 1351; 1780:1-14; 1799.

Always brings suffering, 3599:11; atonement, meaning of term, 5051:3, 4, 11-13; before the Law unrecognized as such, 4961:1-6; begotten of God cannot, 2246:4, 8; 5491:9-11; 5742:9-11; 5939:9-10; the only one, source of knowledge respecting, 5360, 5361; Bishop Foster's view of the Bible view of, 1718.

Body of: (Rom. 6:6) Christian is dead to, 3246:3, 4; to be destroyed, 929-931.

Bondage of, affects whole race, 2097, 2098; born of lust, death born of sin, 3929; brought all infirmity and sickness, 4138:7, 8; came to an end during seventy weeks, 4504:3-5, 11, 12; cancelled before a covenant is made, 4520:18-22; Catholic Bishop defines mortal, 2898:3.

Case of: All deformity, 2902:3; and forgiveness of, taught by Jesus, 3729, 3730; domestic slavery, 765:11; loss of man's dominion, 4972:19-22; 4973:1-2; sickness among the Jews, 4980:8-9; the Christian's warfare, 6128:1-8.

Character tested by opposition to,

5211:15-17; 5212:1, 2; chiefly due to weakness and ignorance, 5338:9-11; Christians do not sacrifice from, 2123:4.

Church:

Is: Able to forgive, 3315:1-3; to be dead to, 728:16.  
Must put away, 2450:8-10.

Class that plunges into it after learning of the truth, 1833:2, 12, 13; conceived in the mind, 2448:7; 4904:8-12; 5681:4; condemned in the flesh, 4869:11; consecrated are free from, 2440:5, 6; consciousness foundation of, 3045:12; danger lines of, 5742:12; 5743:1, 9; dead are freed from, 4040:1-4, 9, 10; death to, cannot reconcile us to God, 728:11-17; defects the result of, 2902:3; deprived race of life, 279:1; depth of man's depravity shown by Christ's crucifixion, 1963, 1964.

Desire: And its relationship to, 2248:7, 12; for, equal to actual, 4991:1, 3, 10-13.

Disease among the Jews traceable to, 4980:8, 9; dishonesty in the consecrated, their greatest, 2944:1; 5453:9-14; effects apt illustrated by, 12; Intemperance use of liquor, 1631:7, 8; enemy to life, 99:4, 11, 12; entrenched in flesh to be fought by Christians, 3275; exhortation to avoid, 98:5-10; explained in time of trouble, 5404:4-6; forgivable and unpardonable, 723, 724; 2612, 2613.

Forgiveness of: 93:6, 7, 15; 137:16; 151:12, 13; Adam's, the only wilful sin that will be forgiven, 1983-1985; against holy spirit impossible, 5037:7, 10-13; becoming disciples we find, 5690:13; 5691:1, 2, 4; Christ the only source of, 553:13; conditional, 3604:5-7.

DOES NOT: Cancel its sufferings, 5899:10, 11; include its blotting out, 5690:15; preclude punishment therefor, 4272:3-6; 5108:1, 2, 7-9.

From the Lord obtained by David, 3260, 3261.

GRANTED: By Jehovah when sought, 3361:8-10; the consecrated if confession is made, 4931:14, 15.  
HOW: Obtained, 1611:13, 13; proven, 246:1-31.

Must be confessed before it is forgiven, 5939:2-5; none for wilful sin, 44:2, 4, 11-17; now promised only to Christians, 5938:1-3.

OBTAINABLE: For gross as well as lesser sins, 3761:7-11; through church's Advocate, 4941, 5429.

OF: Ignorance, 1984:7-10; world to come through Christ, 3261:3.

Only through Christ's merit, 553:13; proportionate to willingness to forgive others, 5134, 5135; 5445:13, 14; 5269:3-5.

SHOULD BE: Daily sought by Christians, 5924:1-6; sought promptly, 4643:2, 3, 9, 10; 5745:12.

Taught by Jesus to multitude, 3314:9, 12; to be sought for unwilling transgressions, 5585:13, 14; 5586:1, 11; under Mosaic law, 3750:4, 5; which kind is forgiven, 253:14-16; who may pray for, 5691:4, 11-13; why the new creature needs to seek daily, 4615:9-11.

AND: Blotting out of, differentiated, 5729:14, 12; 3730; expiation of, in new creature, 5428:2-8; remission of wild oats, 1644:1-12; 1655.

Free from, 95:1; frequently brings sickness, 2688:7; giving up of, is not a sacrifice, 1186:13, 14.

Gave: Not the author, 848; 870-872; 1224-1226; 1235; 1271:7-16; 1289:8-12; 1350, 1351; 1777:4-15; 1778:1782; 1789; sees no difference in enormity of, 3761:7-11.

Grace abounds in proportion to, 2720:8, 7; gradual development, 3777:3; greater if against light, 4985:14, 15; 4986:1 hated, but not the sinners, 4978:10; 5703:8; that is dead is freed from, 4040:1-4, 9, 10.

New: Charged up to by the new creature, 4616:2, 4; dealt with in Millennium, 1249:7, 8; to reprove, 2967:3.

Human race the slaves of, 2097, 2098; humanity has become slaves of, 5355, 5356.

In: Modern times in more pleasing guise, 3602:4-8; our flesh must be cleansed, 3985:5, 7.

Is: Always evil, 2226:4-6; 1271:7-16; 1373:1-15; 1780:1-14; 1789; destructive, 2967:3; not new creature's sacrifice, 330:2, 3; practiced in darkness, 2907:4.

Jesus: Atoned for original, 5339; died unto (Romans 6:10), 366:9-11; 882:2; 4700:19-21.

Know no, 104:9-11; leprosy a type of, 3439:5, 6; love of, must be rooted out of heart, 4904:7-9; man forced into, by Jehovah! 1718:18-25; Messiah's kingdom is for the deliverance from, 6337, 6338.

Mortal: All sins under perfect law are, 1249:3-7; Catholics sent to Protestant schools a, 2898:3; is the "sin unto death", 1249, 1250; one which is most forgivable, incurs the death penalty, wilful sin, 1983-1985.

Must be rooted out by Christians, 2093:16; 2094:1, 2; new creature cannot, 4614, 4615.

More: Lest a worse thing befall thee, 3502:10; sympathy with, 3067:17, 18.

ALL: Atoned for by the ransom, 5463:6-14; sons of God who turn from, 4992:8, 13, 14.

Always cause of sickness, 2766, 2767; with your tongue, 4845, 4806.

By: Adam, with disobedience, 5690:1610:4-6; 2841:7; 4742:16-22; 5041:10-13; Balaam, 3232, 5333; covetousness, 2339, 2340; 5585, 2688; idolatry, 1835; ignorance may become wilful, 5593:13, 14; Jesus worthy of second death only, 4909:1-6.

Offering: in act of atonement were two, 4034:9; origin of, 2839:3; original different from wilful, 5339; Papacy, the man of, 3083; perfect beings have power to, 3084:4, 8-10; permitted by God for a time, 1970:7-13; pictured by leprosy, 4768:1, 2; pleasure of, inconsistent with holiness, 5099:10, 11; power of, 3839:10; 3394:1; praying for a brother who has committed, 4625, 4626; precious blood does away with, 1276:1-5, 10; proper attitude of Christians toward, 5697:3-5, 10, 11; punishment for partially wilful, 5106:1, 2, 7-9; put away, 464:2-5; race sold under, 3511:10, 11; "relic of the animal caste, the undestroyed residuum of the animal," says evolution, 1592:10; renouncing of, is not sacrifice, 1186:13, 14; righteous to have neither sympathy nor fellowship with, 5742:12; 5743:1, 9.

Seemed death: Not a death to, 1442:7-10; 1443; result of wilful, 567:1-5; 2154:7.

Seeks to control the new will, 6353:3-6; selfishness the basis of all, 2768:2, 3; shortcomings and faults are forms of, 5938:9, 10.

Sickness: Of the spirit-begotten, how to cure, 5691:12, 13.

Sees Forgiveness.

Slaves of: Human race are, 5355, 5356; or slaves of Christ, our choice, 5728:5-8; who race race the, 3692:3, 4.

Smothering of conscience the first step of, 3777:3; sold under, 3088; 5355, 5356; stronghold of, battle of the Christian is against the, 5889:5-7; symbolized by serpents, 6316:2, 10, 11; three kinds—unintentional, partial, and wilful, 1249:9, 10; 1250:5690:1-3.

To: Be put away by Christians, 2321:7-9; take God's name without careful effort to fairly represent him is, 1637:14.

Traceable to selfishness, 5771:5, 6, 8-11; type really, 109:5-9, 15-18.

Typified by: Leprosy, 2347:1; the serpent, 3926:6.

Unpardonable, 137, 138; 260:4-14.

Utter death: 137:11-15, 17-21; 138:261:1, 2, 8, 9; 567:5, 1250:1786:2-5; 1983:7-10; 1984:5-9; 4628:1, 2, 9; full knowledge of truth not necessary before committing, 4907:8, 9.

HOW: Committed and how avoided, 4730:7, 9; we may detect the, 4628:6.

In: Gospel age, 382; not sudden fall, 735:13-15; only the church can now commit the, 5293:5-10; opponent says Brother Russell committed, 4434:12, 13; 4435:1-4; unaccompanied by penitence or fear, 1985:6-12; what is the, 44:2-4, 11-17; 187, 188; who the, 260:5-15; 5451-5453; wilfully hurrying from God, 4730:7-9.

WILFUL: Means forgivable sin, 1249, 1250; one which may be forgiven or pardoned, sin of ignorance, 1983-1985.

AND MORTAL: 1249, 1250; and mixed, 1983-1985.

Wages of: 15:1-13; 163:7, 8; 251:7-24; 362:7-9; 368; 465:1; 699:8; extinction of being, 1377:6, 7, 13;

2840:5-10; not torment, 1085-1087.

Warfare of Christians is against, 6034:9-12; we have an Advocate with the Father, if any man, 5491:4-6, 8; would that will check the growth of the spiritual seed, 5699:4-7; what constitutes a national, 1848:10, 11; 1847:11; when all shall be blotted out, 2855:4-8.

Who may: Forgive, 3315:1-3; remit, 2803:4-6.

Why: God hates, 9:8; it is dishaloyalty to God to serve, 5424:4-6.

Partial: may be expiated, 5429:2-8; 5459, 5463; punishment of, 42:2, 4, 11-17; retribution certain to follow, 5155:9, 13-15; 5256; second death the wages of, 3502:10; since time of Abel to be expiated now, 3240:4-6; spiritual death, 2440:9-11; unpardonable, also, punished, 2440:3-5; vanishing sense of, 3403:8-14; various uses and meanings in Scripture of, 2373, 2376; victory in sight from, 3235, 3236; would mean death of new creature, 5102:2-9; 5439:13-18; 5452:5, 6; 5751:1, 10; 5963:5-8; 5986:2.

AND: 3403:3-5; 4491:10-17; mixed, 3260:6; 4698:7; partially wilful, 3154:5, 6, 8, 9.

And: Death, Satan's twin monarchs, 3604:2-6, 9-12.

SICKNESS: Related, 4587:2-4, 8-14; source of, 423:8-13, 19-22.

Total depravity as viewed by Baptists, 3249:16-18.

See Evil.

SINAI: Law Covenant made at, 1724:4-10.

SINGING: No security against error, 657:8.

SINGING: By congregation preferable to unaided choir, 2611:5, 7-9; irreverently is profanity, 5278:6; on beds, Christians, 594:11; one way of preaching the gospel, 1935:1; secular songs, 3841:11, 12.

SINLESSNESS: Of new creature (1 John 5:18), 374:6, 7; purpose exemplified in St. Paul, 5044, 5045.

SINNER: Before conversion, all shall be accused, 631:5; 1772:1-10; 2304:5; Biblical meaning of word, 4986:6; Christ's sacrifice did not cancel debt, but bought him, 1286:4-14; converting a, saving from second death, 494:3-11, 13-18; "God be merciful to me, a sinner."

SINNERS: Blessed by examples of holiness, 215:5; cannot pray to God, 468:13; cleansed by Jesus, 313:19, 20; encouraged by parable of the Prodigal Son, 5435:10-15; God cannot be approached by unrepentant, 5833:8; 5834:12; 13; God's interest in, 5426, 5427; gospel only for, 4987:2, 3; "In Zion are afraid", 1874; mercy of God endureth forever for benefit of, 1463:15, 16; 1454:1; more apt to appreciate forgiveness, 5032:11-14.

Met: All are God's enemies at heart, 1174:4, 5; called to be bride, 609:12.

Pictured by the prodigal son, 1459; punishment of, 1882:1-6, 15-17; seek repentance more often than righteous, 2319:11; stand not in the way of, 1383; 2698:6.

Taken: In redemption, 338:9; reclaimed by church in Millennium, 3600:10, 11.

Two types of, 2625-2627; we should not pray for conversion of, 202:1-5, 10-15.

WILFUL: Fate of, 2732:8; not godlike to sympathize with, 4909:9-14.

SINNING: Against Christ through stumbling of brethren, 449, 4920; in the church when may oppose, 5274:15; 5275:1, 9.

SIN-OFFERING: Always an offering of blood, 3454:3-7, 11-13; antitypical burning outside the camp, 5173:11-17.

As: A gift to God, 4915:2-4; application of the name, prior explained, 4428:15; 4427-4429.

At Pentecost, began the secondary part of the, 4618:18; 4510:1; brother returned to fold after wandering away on subject of (Letter), 5661:9-13;



bullock and goats offered for a, 138; 9: 139; 1; calf as a, 956.

**Church:** Adds no merit to the, 5729; 5, 6; does not do the offering of the, 4747; 4.

**SHAMES:** In the, 648; 17: 19; 3917: 7-11; 3918; 4354: 14; 4398: 10, 11; 4434: 8-10; 4616; 4617; 4854; 4855; 4864: 3, 4; 5195-5197: not in the ransom but in the, 3940: 2-5, 7.

Counting the blood commensal, 4605: 6; definition of terms relating to the, 5879-5882.

**Did:** Not consist in Jesus assuming the human body, 145: 1; the ransom require the sufferings of the? 17: 8; 106: 6; 4618: 5-7, 11-13.

Different from trespass offerings, 6125: 8-10, 17-19; distinguished from peace and thank-offerings, 4535: 2-6, 8-11; distinguishing the ransom price from the (Letter and reply), 4493: 11-13; 4494: 1-3; 5972, 5973; extremes of error regarding the, 5283: 14, 15; false views respecting the, 1298: 5; 1299: 3-5.

**For:** Church and world, 4492-4496; "this he did once" (Heb. 7: 26, 27), 4545-4547.

In type and antitype, 79: 5-8; 80: 1-3; 95, 96; 245: 6-10; 3917: 7-11; 3918; is there merit in Church's sacrifices? 4493: 11-13; 4494: 4.

**Jesus:** First depicted as picturing the, 4436: 4, 7-10; proved worthy of high exaltation by the, 5472: 11-14; was first of the sacrifices of the, 3825: 1; was made for us a, 106: 10; 1287: 2; 2121: 9; 3201: 5.

**Jesus':** Death not penal as a, 4704: 4, 5, 9-11; second coming not as a, 106: 11.

Levitical, chapters 9 and 16 compared, 5391: 4-6, 12, 13.

**Made:** By the High Priest only, 4998: 8-8; 5729: 1-6; captain of our salvation perfect, 5090: 5, 6, 9, 10; in most holy, 4387: 10.

**Means:** the application of the ransom price, 5050: 13-15; mercy and forgiveness obtained through a, 1583: 12; merit was in the bullock, 4035: 2-4.

**Natural:** Israel stumbled over the need of a, 863: 1; life voluntarily given up, 80: 1-3.

**Necessity:** for Jesus' death as a, 4515, 4516; no other way open to enter the kingdom than through the, 5118: 1-4.

**Of:** Church not in the same sense as the Lord's, 4864: 3-6; church not to redeem the world, 3940: 2-5, 7; church part of the afflictions of Christ, 218: 3, 8; Jesus' ransom 1909 (view), 4352: 3-7; cure for what it accomplished, 689: 5-7; Passover and Atonement Day differentiated, 4384: 10-12; the bullock larger and better than that of the goat, 4043: 9; the Day of Atonement, type and antitype, 4397: 7, 18-20.

**One of the Atonement Day sacrifices:** typifies church's share in the, 4855: 1-5; 5196: 13-19; 5874: 11-13; our part in it a favor, 4747: 5, 10; ransom sacrifice not the, 4426: 8; red heifer not a, 6125: 17, 18; regarding the type of the, 145: 1, 151; 157: 3-8; relation of canceling of sin to the, 5239: 12; reply to objections in re the, 4475: 9, 10; shows how merit of ransom is applied (1879 view), 17: 17; 4915: 8, 9; significance of the blood of the, 407: 1; 408: 1, 8, 9; 1229: 5, 8; 1230; 1278: 1-10; 1335: 7, 12; sins not covered by the, 7: 5463: 11-14; symbolically represented by the cup, 5312: 4, 7; "the better sacrifices" of the, 4655: 4-6, 9, 10; 4656: 1, 2, 7, 8; there will be no repetition of the antitype, 4044: 7, 9; "to make an end of sin", 4504: 3; 5, 11, 12; two parts of the one sacrifice of the, 4780: 6-9, 16, 17; type ends where antitype begins, 4505: 9; typical sacrifices show church's share in, 96: 1-8; 4340: 8-11, 14, 15; 4747: 3-5, 10; typically made by Moses, 642: 1; valid for one year for nation of Israel, 4426: 13; word "offering" used in two different senses, 4867: 9-11.

**And:** Ransom, difference between, 4352-4354; 4426; 4429; 4535: 7; 4818; 4819; 5872-5874; 5879-5882; Passover, 4384: 4-6, 10-12; 4385: 1-13; sin atonement, 5051: 3, 4, 11-13.

**SIN:** Against God's saints must be expiated, 5495: 1-3; 5496: 1-3; 5623: 6, 7; are forgiven thee, Son, thy, 3729: 1; before consecration not reckoned for afterward, 5933: 7-11; besetting, must be laid aside, 5319: 12-14.

**Blotting out of:** May be long after forgiveness, 5690: 1-5.

**CHURCH'S:** And world's different, 2195: 4-6; 4659; In resurrection, 2194: 11-11; 6155: 10-12.

**To follow:** Christ's, glorification, 6125: 2-6, 11-16; when completed, 2855: 4-8.

**And:** Covering distinguished, 2970: 7, 8; their forgiveness differentiated, 3729: 11, 12; 3730.

**Borne by:** scape-goat class, what they are, 3606: 3, 4; church class for unrepented fleshly, 5729: 1-4.

**Committed:**

**AFTER:** Consecration, how to obtain forgiveness for, 5691: 4, 11-13; justification, 689: 5-7, 14-16.

**By:** consecrated divided into three classes, 2355: 7-10.

**Confessed:** upon the scape-goat partially willful, 4015: 5-7, 12, 13.

**Confession of:** Must precede forgiveness, 2235, 2236; 5939: 2-5; to the Lord the privilege of only the consecrated, 4493: 11, 15.

**Covered and blotted out,** 2970: 7, 8; did not publish, 804: 10; effect of Jesus' death on our, 463: 24-26; 454: 1; egotism one of the latter-day, 2640: 14-16; forgivable vs. unpardonable, 2612, 2613; forgiven, punishment follows, 4272: 3-3; freeing the heart from false clinging, 3267: 1-3; God's manner of taking away the Jews', 612: 5-7, 11, 12; going before to judgment, 4271: 9, 10; how Jesus was able to forgive, 4981: 1-3, 7; in Millennium a man shall die for his own, 2375: 2; 2583: 25; Jesus' power to forgive, 2583: 25; keep back the servant from presumptuous, 4835: 2-4; not actually washed away by John's baptism, 5963: 5-8.

**Of:** Babylon, how we may become partakers of the, 5478: 8-11.

**CHURCH:** Covered now, blotted out in resurrection, 2194: 9-11; 4659; imputed to Jesus, 5033: 9, 10, 13-18.

**DAVID:** Forgiven and punished, 2016: 8-10; 2017: 1; 4270-4273; 5681: 3-8; lessons in new creation from, 3253, 3255; not condoned in Scripture, 3253: 3.

**Ignorance, willfulness, and partial willfulness,** 1983-1985; Jesus remitted by baptism, and why, 2931: 5; mind and heart greater than those of flesh, 3639: 5, 6; natural and spiritual Israel, 4257: 2-6; nominal spiritual Israel like those of natural Israel, 2339, 2360; state why they should be forgotten, 3306: 1-5; scape-goat the iniquity of the people, 4273: 4, 5, 8-10; 4274; Solomon, 2068, 2069; spirit-begotten class, past and future, 4642: 10, 11; 4643: 1-3, 9, 10; spiritual Israel to be destroyed, 3225: 4; two classes, disposed of in two ways, 4036: 1-8; weakness or inheritance forgiven upon confession, 2235: 1-7, 8, 11.

**WORK:** To be removed by Jesus, 3478: 3-6; when cancelled, 3105: 1-8.

**Original and individual,** how atoned for, 4856: 1-3.

**Of:** Part in the remission of, 3565: 10, 11; sacrifice is not for, 1231: 4, 12.

**Partially willful,** 2612: 6, 7; 5428: 2-8; 5874: 1, 2.

**Presumptuous:** As related to character development, 2248, 2249; keep back thy servant from, 4835: 2-4; typified by the offerings of sin, 188: 7; when they are, 1296: 5, 8; 1391: 13-17; 1392: 1, 8-10.

**Previously committed** are cancelled at consecration, 5933: 7-11.

**Remission of:** Baptism for, 952: 5; 5962-5965.

**BY:** Amateurs, 2803: 4-6; Jesus' blood, 3880: 7, 8.

**Catholic view on,** 2803: 5.

**NOT:** After the manner of Catholics, 3565: 10, 11; by baptism, 2563: 1-3.

**Sacrifice made but once by Jesus for,** 4780: 6-9, 16, 17; secret, presumptuous and the great transgression, 1391: 11-17; 1392: 1, 8-10; that the church suffer for are unrepented sins of the flesh, 5729: 1-4; three classes of, committed by the unfaithful Christians, 6255: 7-10; to be blotted out entirely, 6125: 2-6, 11-16; typified by Amorets, Canaanites, etc., 4064: 3, 7.

**SISTERS:** As teachers of Sunday School, 4798: 2, 3, 14, 15; excuses of, for inactivity in service, 1105: 2, 3.

**May:** Baptize when necessary, 1541: 7; be elected deaconesses, 1891: 9; 1894: 15.

**Proper:** And improper treatment of, by brothers, 4121, 4142; reserve between brethren and, 1586: 14-16.

**To shun:** woman's rights, 4899: 13, 14; under what conditions they may serve as leaders, 1902: 5-8; when they may lead Berean classes, 5922: 13, 20. See Christian Women.

**SITTING:** Symbolizes established reign, 1283: 3.

**SKEPTICISM:** Being answered by modern inventions, 1935: 5-9, 11; in Germany, 44: 18; effect of doubt, 2651: 5-7; Protestant, 44: 18; remedy for honest, 1199; why it is flourishing, 3358: 1-6; worship of human reason, 1762: 15; 1763: 5, 7.

**SKEPTICS:** Many of them honest, 1001: 12, 13; what have they to offer, 933: 5, 13.

**SKILL:** Of the ancients surpasses ours, 4025: 14-18.

**SKIN:** Garments of, for Adam and Eve foreshadowed the ransom, 1614: 3.

**SKY:** Is a substantial vault and a water reservoir? 1812: 1-13.

**SLACKS:** None wanted among Christian soldiers, 1257: 2, 6, 8.

**SLACKNESS:** In fulfilling covenant noticed since 1914 (Letter), 5861: 19, 20.

**SLANDERER:** Is a murderer, 1188; Webster's definition of a, 2281: 12.

**SLANDERERS:** Are to be reprov'd, not beat, 3595: 3, 5; likened to thorns and briars, 3313: 3-5.

**See:** Traitors.

**SLANDERS:** Proper attitude toward, 1048: 1, 2.

**SLAVE:** Christian is Christ's, 1065; 1738: 7-13.

**SLAVERY:** In Bible terms, 2620: 1, 2; of sectarianism, 993: 4-6; to Christ, meaning of, 1065: 4-22.

**SLEEP:** All to be awakened from, 3725; believers in Christ until 1878 were in, 2153: 9; Christendom lulls its people to, 2968: 10; church shall not all, 308: 12, 15; 844: 13; 665: 845: 2, 11; feet of Christ will not, 104: 10-15; high time to awake out of, 3830: 4401: 8-12; illustrative of death, 2617: 7-9; in Jesus, resurrection of all that, 2197: 1-8; Luther says death is, 408: 10; of Stephen until Lord's coming, 700: 12; on and take your rest, 3886: 7; 3887: 1; perpetual awakening from, 3723: 11-14; Scriptural meaning of, 2959: 1-1; some of saints will not, 2973: 14; 473: 8, 9, 11-16; 4914: 11-13; why Adam's death is properly called, 47: 11; 381: 6; 1880: 15; 1786: 1-11; 2197: 10-12; 2617: 7-9; 2681: 5-7; 2959: 1-2; 3399: 4; 3529: 7-9; 4588: 13; 4794: 2, 3; 5059: 7, 8, 13-15; 5109: 1-3, 10, 11; 5132: 2-7; 5168: 11-13.

**And:** Death, compared, 47: 11; 293: 7, 14; 875: 12, 13; 4175: 3-5; resurrection, 3174, 3175.

**SLEEPER:** Awake thou that, 2966: 9.

**SLEEPING:** Of new creature would mean death, 2666: 9.

**SLEEPS:** Accompanied Brother Russell's last illness, 6001: 5.

**SMILING:** One means of doing good, 5357: 11-14.

**SMITING:**

**Of:** Jesus' "fellow" to cause no scattering of sheep, 6001: 7; Jordan, antitypical significance of the, 5824: 8-10; Nebuchadnezzar's image, 2977: 1; 2979: 31; rod, the second time symbolic, 5315: 12-16.

**SMITTEN:** Christian may not retaliate, 3732: 2-4; on one cheek, offer the other, meaning of, 5005: 10; rock, last members pictured in, 5315: 12-16.

**SMOKE:** Temple filled with (Revelation 15), 498: 1.

**SMOKING:** Cigarettes affects one mentally, morally, physically, 4337: 14-16; 4338: 1-4.

**SMYRNA:** Second stage of church, 351: 5-8, 15, 16; 491: 5; 5992: 9, 10.

**SMYTH:** Prof. Piazzi, see Pyramid.

**SNARES:** Of Satan, Jehovah delivers his people from the, 5693: 3, 4, 8-11.

**SOBER:** Let us watch and be, 5257: 2, 3, 9, 10; 6437: 13; 6439: 13, 14.

**SOBER-MINDEDNESS:** Essential to endurance, 3149: 6-9.

**SOBER-THINKING:** Necessary for character development, 2094: 3-6.

**See:** Humility.

**SORRETTY:** "Be ye sober, the end is at hand", 1187; counselled for Christians, 3341: 12, 13; fortifies against discouragement, 3149: 7-9; meaning as applied

to Christians, 3056: 7; necessary in the Christian's battle, 1859.

**And:** Holiness in God's people should increase with the time of trouble, 5863, 5864; watchfulness the proper Christian attitude, 5632: 11-13; 5633.

**SOCIETIES:** American politics feel effects of, 4258: 6; as world's hope is a delusion, 3141: 1-5; attitude of Christians toward, 3141: 1-5; capitalist argues against, 3618, 3619.

**Catholicism:** A bulwark against, 2106: 9; opposed to, 3017: 3-6.

**Causes of,** 1332: 1-13; Christian, 635: 4; Christianity the cure for, 4581: 14-16; civil baptism practised in France (1895), 1784: 7, 9; Civilization a fraud, 26: 12; conditions in Europe in 1891 tending toward, 1377: 9-12; described as the next religious awakening, 3016; development and purpose of, 656; dreaded by capitalists, 3618; efforts to crush, in Germany in 1896 and results foretold in God's Word, 1918: 4, 5; entered world-wide protest against religious intolerance, 4522: 11-17; European governments adopting its principles (1895), 1845: 17-21.

**Fareed:** By German Empires, 2370: 10; in Europe, 4521: 12-15; 4844, 4845; more than the World War, 5516: 4-6.

**Fett:** in municipalities, 3923: 12-14; 3924: 1-8; foe to Reformed church clericals in Germany, 3628: 8, 11; France's Socialists, Marx says, 1918: 6, 7; Great Britain alarmed at the spread of, 4143: 1-16; 4323: 9-16.

**Growth:** And spread of, 3134: 8-14; of, in the world in 1903, 3126: 3.

**Holding:** down the safety valve will only make the explosion of, more terrible, 1759: 3, 4, 9; impracticable at present time, 2798: 8-11; 4144: 1.

**In:** America organized by Debs, 2184: 2; Belgian army, 2113: 12-14.

**EUROPE:** Opposed by the Papacy, 1785: 1-4; spread through its armies, 3008: 18-22.

**GERMANY:** (1895), 1863: 3-5; opposed to state church, 5449: 8-15; 5450: 1, 2, 9, 10.

**Influence of,** in Germany, Belgium and France (1894), 1758: 14-19; lesson of capital to, 3170, 3171; Lord's great army, 3671: 9-18; marched steadily forward during World War, 6091-6093.

**Menace:** In Great Britain in 1906, 3898: 1-7; to German Empire, 4897: 5.

**Mr. Talmage's:** heavenly kind of, 1156: 1-3.

**Not:** Proper among consecrated, 1327: 2-11.

**THE:** True remedy for human ills, 5154: 17-23; world's hope, 2184: 11; 2185: 1, 2, 10.

**Opposed:** by Catholics and Protestants, 899: 8; 3411: 18; 3412: 1; organized by Eugene V. Debs (1897), 2184: 2; origin of Christian, 635: 4; our attitude toward, 5302: 9-11; 5448: 14-17; relation of, to the Bible, 1064: 5, 12; religion of, 4204: 13-17; 4205: replies to Catholic Bishop, 3017: 7-9, 11-13; result of truth, 757: 11; rise of, in Germany, 4762: 1-12; rising in England, 4258: 2-5; rumblings of, 847: 1-3, 7-12; Russia and Austria drifting into, 3799: 17-20; 3800: 1, 2; selfishness of, 2184: 3-6; Society and its work to be classed with, 3390: 3.

**Spread:** of, in Europe, 4844; its literature, 1907: 13.

**Springing:**

**IN:** Colorado, 3548: 6-8, 16; Germany, 2727: 11, 12; 3229: 15-17; 3249: 10, 11; 3350: 7-20; (1906), 3722: 8-12; the United States, 3125: 9-12.

**TO:** Colleges and high schools, 3924: 20; Persia, 3722: 14.

**View of,** respecting Capitalism, 3170, 3171; Watch Tower view of, 3652: 1; why opposed to Christianity, 3411: 12-17.

**Will:** Lead to anarchy, 1326: 15; 1327: 1; 1691: 9, 10; 3568: 9; 4144: 4, 18; never bring equity, 3319: 6.

**Without:** God, 3573: 2-15; world-wide, as foreseen by a Congressional minister (1894), 1612: 12, 13.

**And:**

**COMMUNISM:** Feared by ministers, 2106: 8-10; not proper in the church, 1327: 2-11.

**Prohibition:** advanced in interest of World War, 5674: 16, 17; 5675: 1-3, 6, 7.

**SOCIALIST:** Bishop pleads for common good, 3404: 11-13; defied, 1676: 9.



10: why Jesus was not a, 4205: 7-24.

## SOCIALISTS:

In: GERMANY: A menace, 3661: 11-22; Catholics oppose the, 3940: 6, 8, 9; Paris stage a "Passion Play" in 1895, 1812: 4-6.

See Communists.

**SOCIETIES:** Federation of young people's, 2143: 4-8, 8-16; 2144: 1-3.

Secret: Can Christian remain in, 521: 1-2; Catholic, are well-dressed militia, 1518: 14, 15; infallible Pope submits a fallible encyclical on, 1776: 10; saints should not belong to, 1897: 1, 2; 1827; 1849: 1-5; should saints join benedictary or, 1327: 7.

See Consecration.

**SOCIETY:** Civil, getting ready for the final conflagration, 1488: 6, 7; evils of present order of, 1152; 1244: 5, 6, 11, 12; financiers are brains of, 1244: 1-3; Papacy trying to uphold the existing, secure against Socialism, 1785: 1-4; radically against present, 1143: 6-12; 1144: 1-7.

See Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society.

**SOCRATES:** Rev. Barrows believes in salvation for, 2220: 1-2.

**SODOM:** Abraham's entreaty for, 2857: 2-5; 3946, 3947; Capernaum more responsible than, 7: 14, 2267, 2268.

Destroyed: Because of its wickedness, 5179: 2-6; how it may have been, 4196: 17, 18; the same day Lot forsook it, 5456: 2; to be restored, 447: 7-9, 13, 14; 3348: 10; 3349: 1.

Destruction of, typical, 2858: 5, 6; God's judgment on, 1617.

1: Shall bring again the captivity of, and her daughters, 5179: 5, 6; 618; took them away as I saw good", 1779: 3.

In Millennium Jews will have more trouble than, 4594: 2; "it shall become tolerable for the land of, in the day of judgment", 1618: 6-12; 2367; 2368; 3348: 5-14; 3349: 1; 4598: 1-8, 11-14; to be judged again, 3948: 4, 7; type of Babylon, 228: 14, 15.

And Gomorrah: Picture pitfalls to the consecrated, 6255: 1; suffering the vengeance of eternal fire, 1618: 2-4; to be blessed above Sion and Tyre, 5075: 1-5.

**SODOMITES:** Destruction and future hope of the, 5178, 5179; future judgment for Capernaum and the, 2267: 6, 7; 5076: 8-13; God's dealings with, 259: 3-5; less guilty than Jews, 7: 14; 2623: 12-14; not wicked, Scripturally, 7: 14; restoration of, promised, 7: 13-16; 8: 1; 130: 10-12; 259: 3-9; 545: 8.

**SOIL:** Chemical increase value of, 2776: 1, 2; modern means of enriching the, 4080: 14-17; successfully fertilized with bacteria, 3303: 16-22.

**SOLDIER:** German, letter from a brother who is a, 5875: 4-7, 10, 11; novelist Jack London's estimate of a good, 5841: 11-17.

**SOLDIERS:** Brought by Judas not Romans, 2776: 2; in Great Britain studying the truth (Letter), 5784: 7, 8.

Of: Christendom, carnal weapons of, 2079: 8; Europe turning to anarchy, 2907: 14-16; the Kaiser and his speech to them, 3699: 19; 3700: 1.

Picture of the church, 1387: 6; receiving and spreading the truth in Europe (Letter), 5774: 8, 11; 11; refer to obey commands in Romans 3015: 16, 17.

**SOLIDS:** And liquids as subject to spiritual food, 5743: 24, 10.

**SOLONOMO:** Books of, of divine direction, 2053: 11; (his) character not developed by experience, 2045: 11; choice of wisdom by, pleasing to the Lord, 5714: 10-12; chose the path of disobedience to God, 2060: 1; chosen as David's successor, 3276, 3278; circumstances connected with his coronation related, 5701: 1-4; drunkard pictured by, 1520: 9, 10; 4600: 7; Ecclesiastes written in later life by, 1517: 7; faithful servant of God at first, 3277: 3, 4, 8; folly of, manifested in Rehoboam, 2324: 8; glory and wisdom of, 3284: 1; humility of, revealed in dream, 4290: 8, 12, 14; 4291: 1; King Menekel a descendant of, 3450: 5-7; kingdom of, typified Millennium, 4260, 4261; lacking in love of God, 2045: 11; less wise at the close of his reign than at its beginning, 3722: 7, 13; merciful to Adonijah, 4287: 7.

**Net:** A type of The Christ in his later weakness, 3285: 14; prophet of Jesus, 467: 10, 11, 15, 16.

Oppressed his brethren, 2048: 4; palace of, occupied thirty years in building,

2059: 6; pictured old age and death, 1853: 3-8, 14, 15; prophecy about, fulfilled in Christ, 2010: 5, 8.

Reign of: Harvest of David's work, 2030: 5; type of Christ's kingdom, 2010: 8; 2048: 3, 6.

Reverential through early training, 4286: 9, 10; sinned in multiplying his wives, 2068: 7; suffering, 2068, 2069, 2070, 2071; Satan's: allegorical representation of the mutual love of Christ and the church, 1517: 6; outline for study of the, 4232: 2-22, 25-49; pictures the wise and foolish virgins, 4249: 7, 10-14.

Story of a wasted life, 1532: 4-10, 14-16; 1533: 1, 2; surely not entitled to, 1533: 2; three thousand powerful, 1538: 2; one thousand and five songs from, 2053: 10.

Type of: Christ, 292: 6; 1517: 4; 4298: 1; church in glory, 1901: 6, 8, 9.

Vivid pen pictures of old age by, 1533: 3, 14, 15.

Why: Called the son of peace, 5701: 10-14; Lord spoke to him through a dream, 3278: 1; more devout than his elder brothers, 3276: 1.

Wisdom of, tested by Queen of Sheba, 3284: 2, 6; wonders of his realm, 5722: 3-5.

See David; Saul.

**SOMERSET:** Lady Henry, views on revivals by, 3540.

**SON:** All things are by the, 2456: 3, 4, 7; alone can make free, 2439, 2440; give me thine heart, 5702: 4-6, 10-12.

Kiss the: Let him be angry, 713: 9; Papacy's interpretation, 305: 13.

Of:

GOD: Symbolic picture of, 388: 20-22; tributes to Jesus, the, 462: 4-7, 11-15.

The law, a Jew at the time of age became a, 2558: 8; 3711: 5-7.

**MAN:** Days of, like Noah's day, 20: 8, 9; 113: 11, 12; 264: 7, 8; 348: 12; 2844: 3, 7, 8; 3934: 11; 3935: 1-4, 7, 8; 4227: 7; 4706: 3, 7; 4797: 4-6, 13; everywhere present, 114: 3, 4, 7-10; Jesus as the, 943: 4; Jesus Christ.

**PERDITION:** Why Judas is called the, 4907: 2-6.

See Antichrist.

And Lord of David, 808-810.

See Father.

**SONGS:**

In: The House of our pilgrimage, 2230: 2232; land of Judah, 1352: 10-15; 1353: 1-3.

Zion's Glad: By Brother M. L. McPhail, 2697: 5, 3; of the Morning (11 hymns), 1925-1934.

**SONS:** Are chastened of the Lord, 3259: 7; house of, vs. house of servants, 5837: 6; 5838: 1-4; and daughters shall prophesy, meaning of words, 4467: 3-6.

**SONSHIP:** Chastenings a proof of, 3259: 7; 3695: 2; 4272: 1, 2; 4897: 1-3; 4732; chastisements evidences of, 374: 4, 5; conditions of, 2409: 5-7; evidence of, 50: 14; love is test of, 32: 1.

**SOP:** Given to Judas, what it may typify, 6218: 8.

**SOPHISTRY:** Employed by Satan, 911: 4-8.

**SORCERERS:** Those who obey and teach doctrines of devils in Christ's name, 1538: 5.

**SORCERY:** Witchcraft, etc., recognized as Demonism, 2110: 3.

**SORROW:** Alone the path to a knowledge of God's love, 558: 6; blessing of, 1759: 8; 1944: 8-10; 2582: 5; comfort in time of, 5802, 5803; enriches character, 3734: 1-5; fruitage of, 833: 24; how the Lord seals the bitter from life's woes, 1937: 10, 11; Jesus the comforter in, 5003: 14; ministry of, 5802, 5803; necessity for cup of, 12: 19; not as others who have no hope, 2197; of family discord known to Jehovah, 1833: 6, 7; St. Paul's tears of, 1886; and repentance, difference between, 6286: 2.

See Tribulation.

**SORROWS:** Jesus a man of, 574: 10, 11; lead to seeking after the Lord, 5862: 4-6.

**SOUL:** (1 Kings 17: 21). 366: 22; body and life principle comprise the, 5166: 2-4; can be destroyed (Matt. 10: 28), 875; Christ's, died, 1510: 5, 6; death of the, 205: 9-11; 277: 2; 2794: 6, 7; 2795: 1-5; ego constitutes the,

6296: 8, 9; false ideas of what constitutes the, 3173: 9; given a body, 3083: 1-4, 8.

Immortality of the: Denied by Mr. Thomas Edison, 4773: 3, 4; disavowed by minister, 3610: 18-23; doctrine hampers faith in resurrection, 3904; early church's views on, 3392; Gladstone did not believe in the, 1968: 1; Satan's: monumental lie, 5910: 5913; taught by Pope Leo X, 3602: 9-12; unreasonableness of doctrine, 3774: 1-4; unscriptural, 1344: 1-3, 6-8.

Meaning of, 248: 15; 276: 3-6; 355: 3; 1880, 1881; 2840: 10; 3174: 3-6; 4774: 7-12; 5611: 1-8; Methodist Bishop's definition of the, 4774: 15; must not be lifted up to vanity, 3114: 9; not body to be resurrected, 3564: 4-7; of Jesus, not body was resurrected, 4045: 1, 2; 4994: 8-7, 10, 11; resurrection of the, 205: 12-14; 277: 2; 1510: 4-6; 3854: 8; 5017: 1-9; save from death, 4, 5; 5131: 1-6; saving not the motive of modern missions, 3905: 8, 19; 3906: 1-5; sickness worse than bodily sickness, 2246: 4, 5; "Your whole spirit, body and, be preserved", 1881: 12, 13.

And:

BEING: Defined, 205: 1-14; identical, 267: 5, 6.

BODY: Difference between the, 2794, 2795; 6348: 12, 13; fear him, who has power to destroy both, 875.

Its destiny discussed by Dr. S. Van Vranken Holmes, 4002.

**SOULS:** Purified unto undefiled love for brethren, 6371: 1, 2, 9.

**SOUND:** People that know the joyful, 2568-2570.

**SOWER:** Shall be overtaken by treader of grapes, 1161.

See Parable, Sower.

**SOWING:** Our reaping is the result of our, 4903: 6; 5361, 5592; to the wind, we reap the whirlwind, 5665: 5666; truth liberally, 1023: 4; "Whatsoever a man sows, that shall he also reap", 682: 14; 1853-1855; 2542-2544; 5561, 5562; 5899: 1-7, 8-13; 5934; wild oats and reaping its harvest, 3268: 7.

**SOWN:**

In: Corruption, 95: 8, 9; weakness, raised in power, 417: 5.

**SPACE:** To realize the vibration 2: 21, 1160-1520, A. D., 491: 17.

**SPAIN:** Crimes and punishment of, 3306; criticism of Queen Regent of, by Spanish press, 2298: 12, 13; hunger strikes in (1905), 3628; 9; Bupal persecution in (1888), 1029: 13; ruled by Jesuits, 2898: 11; seeks freedom from control of Roman Catholicism, 3881: 4-7; under Papacy's control, 2558: 21; 2559: 1, 2.

**SPEAKERS:** Evil, beware of, 1671: 3; propriety in introducing, at public meetings, 5475: 2, 9-11; public, tempted to accept homology, 1471: 14.

**SPEAKING:**

AGAINST: Brother Russell refuted, 3775; 4660, 4661; governments and dignitaries, 2948: 7, 8.

Among Christians, 2448: 8-12; assassination of reputation, 3275: 7-12; cannot harm true Christians, 3195: 10, 11; danger of, 502: 1; do not listen to any one, 3585: 6-10; does not minister grace to the hearer, 4729: 3-6; employed by Webemier enemies, 4291: 7, 12-14; 4292: evil result of, 4717: 8-11; excuses of Christians for, 2144: 2-6; follows inability to refute the truth, 5172: 7; forbidden by law of love, 1845: 1-6; God-likeness cannot include any harmful, 1938: 8; gossip, revealed, 2443: 1-11; guilty when we listen to, 4240: 9; how to deal with, 5394, 5395; in the world is dealing to anarchy, 5122: 8, 9; indicates evil heart condition, 6255: 6; is murderous, 1671: 3; 2444: 9.

**MATTHEW 18: 15-17:** Guards us against, 3594: 12-17; 3595: 6; exception to the rule of, 4984: 4; our only proper course when injured, 3594: 13-17; 3595.

**NOT:** Excusable even if true, 3275: 7-12; excused by pure motives, 5528: 7; 5529: 1, 2.

**OF ANOTHER:** Is: Murder, 5528: 5530; theft, 4020: 7-10; 4021: 1-6.

**OF BROTHER RUSSELL:** By Rev. J. J. Ross replied to, 5543, 5544; in re R. Galbraith, 5854, 5855;

properly defended in courts, 4961: 9, 10; 4962: 3, 4.

**OF DIGNITARIES:** A sin, 4486: 3-5; Jude warned the church against, 6255: 2, 3.

**OF ENEMIES:** Forbidden, 4618: 5; no man, 5470, 5471; 5528-5530; Society's officers show obsession of a brother, 6318: 8, 9; the truth, how to have, 5899: 10.

One exception to, 2445: 1-5; overruled to bring the truth to honest-hearer, 5411: 16; 5412: 1, 10; provokes to evil works, 4076: 1-7; refers also to the telling of derogatory truths, 3405: 8; reporting the violation of rules not, 5529: 3-8; satisfied with, 5471: 1-5; 5472: 4; 5473: 4-9; 5471: 1-5, 9-16; sinful to listen to, 4281: 8; 4282: 3-7; slander among Christians, 2443: 8-12; truth told to injure is, 2444: 5-8; truth-telling is often, 5471: 5, 9-13.

**VIOLATION:** Of: Golden rule, 5974: 3; law of God, 3050: 3, 4, 6.

We should refuse to hear, 4803: 5-7; weapon to oppose the truth, 5147: 6, 9; what constitutes, 4281-4283; 4524; 5529; work of the flesh and devil, 3091: 7; 3092: 1; worse than robbery or arson, 1188.

**AND:** Class elections, 5529: 13; sin, sin consciousness politics, 4762: 13-20.

For Jesus, how to have ability in, 1188: 4; impulsive, lesson in avoiding, 2289: 5, 7.

**PHILIP:** Advice on, 1047: 2-13; 1334: 15; no preaching or teaching of value without the holy spirit, 1917: 3-5; only for those having natural talent, 1848: 6; we should not attempt to use a talent not possessed, 1586: 13.

**SPECULATION:** Danger to Christians of Bible, 4716: 9-11, 16-22; disowned by Brother W. H. Bundy, 4753: 12-16; engenders strife and is unprofitable, 5249: 3-9, 11-15; in re South African gold mines (1898), 1898: 5, 6, 10; leads to disappointment, 5502: 5, 9-13; Satan tries to lead beyond the true light, 1427: 9, 10; we should not "speculate" on subjects not clearly revealed, 1528: 6.

**SPEECH:** Figures of, essence of the Bible, 3134: 1-7.

**Freedom of:** In United States condemned by the Pope, 2921: 1; present, of the spirit, 1738: 11, 12; right or endorsement of good or evil may, 5082: 8-11; what constitutes? 990: 14.

Oral, abunds in pictures, 2899: 4; out of the abundance of the heart comes, 1937: 3-7; 1938: 1; restored mankind may communicate with each other without, 1604: 17.

**SPELLING:** Improved method of, 2176: 2.

**SPIES:** Report of the, 1842: 10, 13; 10, 11; 4045, 4046; 5313: 14, 15.

**SPIRIT:** Anointing of the Christ, 5392: 11-17; baptism of, defined, 198: 16; 199: 1, 2.

**Begotten:** After year 1881, 493: 4-7, 11, 12; began at Pentecost, 231: 1, 2; 5831: 6, 7; beginning of Christian life, 6031: 5-7; defined, 385: 7, 8, 8-16, 837; essential to the understanding of deep Scriptural truths, 5580: 4, 8-12; evidences of, 750: 1-4; 2901: 9; 2902: 1; how it differs from the anointing, 5550: 2; how it operates, 6303: 12-14; individual matter, 5228: 2-6; is through relinquishment of our own wills, 6200: 6, 7; 2426: 6, 7; 2426: 6, 7; production of illumination of mind, 5157: 9-13; proofs of, 860: 3-5; 4872: 2-7; through Christ or directly of God? 1768: 11-24; 1769: 1, 2, 9; time of our, may not be known, 6307: 7; will end with closing of the door, 6359: 4; birth, explained, 1698: 3-24; once and falling away never renewed, 5041: 1-4; ransom applied for those, 513: 7-14; responsibility of those, 5093: 1-6, 11-14; what it means to be, 5742: 3-7; and born of the, 836, 837.

Being:

**CHRIST:** "Put to death in the flesh but quickened as a", 1952: 3-7, 11-14; resurrected as a, 1416: 3, 4; 1856: 8-14; 1857: 1, 8.

Hath not flesh and bones, 454: 2; 1952: 3-7, 11-14; 2318: 3-5; our



Lord's change to a, how manifested, 1817:1-4, 14-16; so is everyone that is born a, 2572, 2573; 4125:1-4.

**Belings:** Birth of church as, 41:4-8; 579:3; invisible, 837:16-18; we are now in human bodies, 5325:8.

**Blessed** are the men in, 1226:2239:3; 2249:13, 14; 2250:1; 2580:1; 2585:5-10; 3733:9, 10; consecration of will to God the first step in ruling the, 3629:9, 40; fervent in, 2213:8; filled with the, 2967:8; for Christians, the proper, 4540:9-14.

**Brails** of, 455:4-10; 2226:2239:3; dependent on knowledge, 222:16, 17; developed, the Christian will not fall, 5677:2; 5678:1-4, 8-12.

**DEVELOPMENT OF:** The, 609:2, 3; 3089:11; 3859:2-5; supremely important, 1301:6-12; 1302:1-3.

**Enumerated,** 6304:2; evidence of anointing, 3393:3; faith, virtue, knowledge, temperance, patience, godliness, kindness, love, 1627, 1628; gradual development of, 5093:7-10, 15, 16; manifest who are brethren, 4406:2-5; marks of ripe character, 1317:9-12; more precious than gifts of, 4444:1, 2, 5, 7; 4732:1-4; 4733:1-4; 581:1-4; not service, 3545:10; and gifts of, 182:19; and graces developed by true Christians, 4455:4-7.

**Gave prophets utterance,** 2521:5.

**Gifts of:** 162:7, 12, 13; 182:3-9, 14-19; 375:13-15; 781:6-7; Bibles now take the place of, early church, 5224:9-15; ceased with apostles, 5831:7, 8; could be communicated only by apostles, 2110:8, 9; distinct from fruits of spirit, 2202:12; 2203:1; 2961:2; examples of gifts of faith and healing, 1422:10; imputed by Jesus, enumerated by Apostle, 5067:1-3; inferring to Israel, 4444:1, 2, 5-7; not given to church, now, 3153:8; 4731:14; 4732:1, 2; of apostles inferior to the fruits of love, 5265, 5266; of Jesus given for the perfecting of the saints, 5067:1-11; only apostles have, 162:7, 12, 13; passed away, fruit of, never removed, 5093:7-10, 15, 16; purpose of, 781:6, 7; unavailing without fruits thereof, 5225:9-10; were given to all professed Christians, 1433:10, 15; why given to the early disciples, 5224:9-13; why given to the early church only, 4443:1, 2.

**AND FRUITS OF:** 5392:18; 5393:1-8; at Pentecost, 182:19; 5831:1-4.

**Glith** life, but letter killeth, 4595, 4596.

**Graces** of: 3:3; eight, how developed, 1114; faith, how, the greatest is love, 2205:4-13; seven, 136:1-4.

**AND FRUITS OF:** 2481:9, 10; our lessons in school of Christ, 5206:13, 14; similar, 4989:10.

**Grownings** of (Rom. 8:26), 373:8-10.

**Holy:**

**AIDS IN:** Overcoming friction, 5229:15, 16; maintaining, 5123:19, 20; As comforter, 102:2, 4-7; 372:3-5; 2455:7, 8, 13, 14; 2665:1-3; 3435:1-3.

**AT PENTECOST:** And prior thereto, 1416:5-7, 10-12; different from all other experiences, 6303:9-13.

**Came** to Jesus after Pentecost, 444:3-7; ceases when church is perfect, 130:6; chief object of prayer should be to obtain the, 6269:15; church is led by the, 137:12-15, 17-21; Cornelius received the, 2990:6; could not be a person, 4165:6-8; descent of, upon disciples, 102:2, 4-7; descent of, the mind of Christ, 5228:10-12; different operations of, in different ages, 6303:2-6, 8-11; disciples tarried waiting for the, 4305:5, 6; diverse operation of, 5489:12; divine ordination to preach, 5063:3-8; drawing of God not work of, 6362:6, 7; earnestness of inheritance, 5507:8; effect on ignorant disciples, 2455, 2456; 2925:3; effects of, in contrast with those of the spirit of the world, 1489:6, 7, 12; 1490:11-14; erroneous view of meaning of, 700:2, 3; essential to understanding parables of Jesus, 3518:8; 5083:12; 16; evidence of, in the consecrated life, 5913:1; evidences of loss of, 2308:1-3; 5228:15-17.

**GOD'S BEST GIFT:** Through prayer, 5481:9; to his people, 5379:19.

**Grave** not the, 372:1; guide to all truth, 66:6.

**HOW:** It becomes manifest, 2225-2227; it came upon the disciples, 2088; it comforts the Christian,

385:16; it guides the church, 385:5; 649:7; it operates in Christians, 5931:8, 10, 11; 6362:3, 4; to gain and keep the, 5129, 5130; we receive the, 1456:16-19; 5269:13; 6197:5-8.

**GIVEN:** At Pentecost not a person, 4306:6-9; by Jesus after his resurrection not the same as at Pentecost, 6303:8; to disciples after Jesus' ascension, 4166:5-10; to Jesus' disciples only, 2925:4; to Jesus immediately upon baptism, 2243:1.

**Given courage,** 2927:3-5; influence of, on the consecrated, 2928:7; influences that will quench the, 5129:9.

**JESUS:** At Jordan begotten of the, 4641:3-6; breathed on disciples and they received the, 2803:1-3; received, without measure, 2820:2; refused to misuse, 2243:6.

**Light** goes out without, 3868:5-9; like a dove, 2565:8, 9; lost, leaves intense darkness, 5100:5, 7-10; maketh intercession (Rom. 8:26), 373:8-10; means by which we may receive, 6032:10-13; 6033:1, 2, 9; mechanical operations of the, 6302:4, 5; mind of, Lord in us, 6352:8; modern use of term a relic of demon worship, 1990:9, 10; 1991:4; no preaching or teaching of value without, 1917:3-5.

**NOT:** A person, but a power or influence, 373:1-5; 5749:7, 8; gift of spirit, 571:12; received until after justification, 2225:9, 10; to be obtained with money, 3300:7, 8; to be used for selfish purposes, 3298:1; withdrawn, 162:1, 11.

**One of true reform,** 1200; only spirit-begotten can sin against, 5452, 5453.

**OPERATION OF:** Now is for begetting to new nature, 6303:9-13; upon natural Israel, 5687:8-11; 11; upon world through the church, 4185:7-9; 4186:1-5.

**OPERATIONS OF:** Different in different dispensations, 2070:5, 7, 8; on apostles, 372:8-17.

**Our prayers** should ever be for the, 6031:12-15; 6032:4-9; outpouring of, future, 376:8-15; porter, gate-keeper, 1647:5; possessed by some still in Babylon, 5656:1-7.

**POURED:** Out on all flesh, 376:8-15; 3410:13, 14; upon God's servants and handmaids down through gospel age, 6407:6.

**Power in:** Jesus, 4307:4, 5, 7, 8; promised by Jesus to his disciples, 4164-4166; quench not the, 371:15; 4419:5, 6.

**RECEIVED:** According to capacity for maintaining, 6306:11-13; only by those drawn of God, 5133:17-20; 5134:4.

**Sanctification** of, 69:14; second death the reward of sinning against the, 5451, 5452; secret of all power in the work of the Lord, 1917:3-5; shall not always strive with man (Letter), 6323:8-10, 13, 14; should transform our lives, 3631:7-9; sign of Jesus' coming, 3478:1-4; in spiritual, 1327:4-15, 17-21; 260:5-9, 12-15; 569:11-13; 724:1-6; 1736:9, 10; 1985:9-12; 5037:7, 10-13; 5390:13-15; 5391:1-3, 9; sincerity proven by co-operation with prayers for, 5709:4, 5; threefold influence of, upon the apostles, 115:8-15; 198:4.

**TO:** Be given to fleshly Israel, 2504:7-12; be possessed by all God's intelligent creatures in varying degrees, 6304:3, 6-9; guide into truth, 103:3; 128:13; 129:6-10; whom given, 2456:1, 2; 2820:4, 5.

**Transforms** the life of the receiver, 5094:4-9.

**TIPIFY:** By Eliezer, 609:12; 752:1; 1227:2-4; 1386-1389; 5187:6-9; in Scriptures by oil, 2225:1, 2; 5523:4.

**Upon** all flesh, 1411:12-15; 1412:1-9.

**VARIOUS:** Manifestations of, 2820:3; means of quenching the, 5129, 5130.

**What** it is, 370:9-16; 2088:7-9.

**WHEN:** Christians possess the, 120:6; given and withdrawn, 123:9-11.

**Who** may receive, 5307:9; why use personal pronoun when referring to, 2001:6-9, 13.

**WILL:** Guide to all truth, 52:14; quicken your mortal bodies, 5035:4-7; show you things to come, 1525:12-15; 1526:1-4.

**Withdrawn** when, 120:3-6, 12; 162:1, 11.

**WORK OF:** 137:11-15, 17-21; in early church, 2820:5-7.

Would be quenched by repression, 5489:5, 6, 8-12.

**"I was in the, on the Lord's day,"** 1598:12; let us walk in the, 4688:5, 6; lusteth against the flesh, 5211, 5212; meaning of word, 700:3, 11, 12.

**(Mind):** Government of, legislative, judicial, executive, 3629:9, 10.

**ILLUMINATION OF:** 218:1-3; 2565:9; follows spirit-begetting, 5157:9-13; only to spirit-begetting, 5088:6-8; result of the holy spirit, 6308:4-7.

**Injustice** for ruling one's own, 4789, 4790.

**Of:** A deed more important than the letter, 5860:6.

**A SOUND MIND:** 1079-1081; 1414:1-5, 9-12; vs. the spirit of evil, 3773:2-4.

**Contention and strife,** cultivation of the, 4502:1-5; man cannot be imprisoned, 2315:8; sonship, what constitutes, 5638:5-10.

**THE:** Law more important than its letter, 3318:4-7; Lord God is upon me, 1917:3-7, 11-14; what vs. spirit of Christ, 1918:1-3, 7-9.

**Rationality,** followed the great war, 6390:17-22.

**Saved:** In the day of the Lord Jesus', 1699:1-11; through destruction of flesh, 5056:1-6, 9-15.

**Soul** and body preserved, 1881:12, 13.

**Sowing** to or to the flesh, a warning to the church, 5562:10-15; what is meant by, 4729:6-9; 5562:12; 5599:7, 8.

**Sword** of: 102:9-11; Christian's only weapon, 3888:8; 6313:4; why it causes division and disturbance, 1633:8-10; 1631:1-3; Word of God, 1639:12.

**Taking** a city inferior to ruling the, 3629:3-7; to live in the, 1598:12, 16, 17; 1748:10, 13; various uses of the word, 6306:3, 4.

**Walking** after the: 2721:4-10; vs. "walking up to" the spirit, 3202, 1, 2; 4869:3, 10.

**Warfare** of the flesh and, 3202, 3203; was against the flesh, 2335:6-9; water-immersion is not a symbol of baptism of, 1545:1; what is meant by finiteness of, 5738:7, 8, 10; willing the flesh is weak, 5312:12-15; 5313.

**Witness** of: 231:13-15; 373:15-17; 4872:2-7; difference between witness in gospel age and Millennium, 1411:12-15; 1412:1-8; love is, 32:1; suffering with Christ, a, 581:7-9.

**Ye** know not what, ye are of, 4701:18-21.

**And:**

**BIDES:** Millennium call of, 2508:8-10; 3571:3-7; 6028:5, 6, 14; say, Come, but not until Millennium, 3410:7-12.

**Flesh** at war in Christians, 4687:12; truth, the Lord must be worshipped in, 5321:3, 5, 9-12.

**SPIRITISM:** Abbott, Lyman believes in, 4373:1-7; accepted by Protestants, 2680:12, 13; 2681; advance of, in Italy, 4185:6, 8-12; advocated by Bishop Fallows and Dr. Funk, 3567:10-26; almost ensnared a brother, 5024:14-22; belief of ministers in, 6324:booked; ready, notice, 2942:6.

**Brother Russell's** warning against, 6343:11-15; 6335; called "Immoralism" by Bishop Fallows, 4521:1-10; Catholicism opposed to, 4404:12-20; 4406; 4406; Christian Science a department of, 867:8; Christians should avoid, 2185:7-9; 2189:16, 17; clerical endorsing, 616:7; 617:8; 9; condoned by minister, 2930:9; curiosity a bait to entrap into, 4086:4, 5, 12; Czar of Russia controlled by, 4206:8; dead more alive after death a snare of, 2187:8-26.

**Delivered** by the: Photo-Drama from (Letter), 5773:15-19; truth from the snare of the (Letter), 5954:16-22.

**Demons—their** existence, powers, and limitations, 1722:3; development of, in London, 4195:11, 15, 16; effects mentally, morally, physically degrading, 3742-3744; embraced by Rev. Hober Newton, 3620:4-8; examined Scripturally, 754; experience with, 3492, 3493; false creeds a trap for, 3741:9, 10.

**Growth** of: 2483:1-5; 3567:10-26; in U.S., 2499:8-25.

**HYDRA:** First raised in, 3490:20; in Welsh revival of 1905, 3540, 3541; increasing, 3541:13-19.

**Influence** of: Demoralizing, 2171:1-8,

15; 2178:10-15; spreading to prominent men, 3490, 3491.

**Is:** Based on Satan's original lie, 1642:10; 11; demonism, 2685; 754, 755; 1009:5; 1992:6-18; 2110:3; 2169:2174; 2178-2181; 2185-2189; 3727:12.

**Led** away from the snare of, 6119:27; modern, its beginning and progress, 2178:2; one of the strong delusions, 5425:2-5, 9-11; opposed by Catholics, 4404:12-20; 4405, 4406.

**Prominent:** Characters used for the spread of, 3741-3744; men the victims of, 4441:9, 10, 15-19.

**Rife** in Ephesus, 2206:10; same as witchcraft of Israel, 2171:1-12; Sir William Crookes a victim of, 3541:2; spreading in Germany and United States, 3941:2-10; supported by Sir Oliver Lodge, 419:8-17; thousands of dollars for the investigation of, 4861:12; to be avoided by Christians, 2185:7-9; 2189:16, 17; truth people ensnared into, 4086:4, 5, 12; 4087.

**Various:** Methods of, 4396:1-4; modern forms of, 3975:3-6, 8, 9.

**World:** Spread of, 6333:1-5.

**See** Demonism.

**SPIRITS:** In prison, see prison; kindred, have right of special fellowship, 2933:1.

**Teachings:** Try the, does not mean to lead in spiritism, 1946:6, 12, 13; 1947:1; 1948:1; 2180:1; unclear, like from, 510:8-13.

**SPIRITUAL:** Meaning of term, 636:4, 5.

**Mindness:** 371:5-13; defined, 636:14; 4968:1-6, 9-13.

**Pictured** by natural, 29; pride, see Pride; relation of, to natural, 66:1; seed, see Seed; things not discerned by natural mind, 813:8, 9, 14.

**SPIRITUALISM:** See Demonism; Occultism; Spiritism.

**SPIRITUALISTS:** Tools of Satan, 3309:6; warn of the dangers of Spiritism, 2181:9-11; 2185:11-16; 2186:1-6.

**SPITLE:** Ointment symbolical (John 9:3), 2670.

**SPOILET:** Use unto thee that (Isa. 33:1), 2488:9, 10.

**SPOILS:** Of the strong (1884 view), 575:1.

**SPOTTED:** With the flesh, hating the garment, 2961:10; 2962:1.

**SPECKLES:** Rudolph, prophecies panic, 4671:1-14.

**SPRING:** Of 1918 to see close of work of kingdom class, 6183:8; the never-fading, 747:4, 5, 11.

**SPRINKLING:** An example of superstition, 1137:2-4; not the proper form of baptism, 1541:4-6; 1543:9-11.

**SURGEON:**

**Dr. Chas. H.: Forsakes** Babylon, 996:4-7; inconsistency of, 1026; on second advent, 1031:11; position in 1887, 1004.

**STAFF:** And rod of the Lord comfort to true sheep, 4280:5.

**STAGE:** Church ridiculed on, 4186:1-6.

**STAGGER:** But not with strong kind, 588, 589.

**STAMPS:** And Postal Notes, foreign, not accepted in the United States, 5190:11-13.

**STAND:** After having done all, 6246:3, 4.

**Stand:** In Christ's liberty, 90:4; striving together the apostle's exhortation, 6395:1, 2.

**Now** to, 573; still, time to, when, 21:5; take heed, let him that thinketh he can, 3667:10, 11.

**STANDARD:** For Christians higher than for the world, 5309:12; 5311:1-4.

**Of:** A Christian God, 5099:6-9; Babylon, morality, 1079:12.

**Oil** company, attitude of toward labor, 3073:18-20.

**STANDARDS:** Of a Christian not his own, but the Lord's, 4734:10, 11.

**See** Endurings.

**STANFORD:**

**Bible Students:** Delusion, freed from the (Letter), 6451:19-22; 6452:7, 8; doctrines reviewed, 6438:10-17; 6439, 6440; misnomer, 6440:3, 4.

**STANDING:** As Christians, testing our, 6442:18; as the real Christians, 5082:3; before God, means of determining our, 5227:3, 4, 11.

**In:** Evil day, 834:13-18; faith of gospel, 2453:3, 6, 8-14.

**Of** church in evil day, glory the real, only in full armor, 684:8-18.

**STAY:** Did not stand in, 684:8; rewards shall be as, 4480:2, 3; morning, who and what, 91:9.

**See** Bethlehem.



**STARS:** Ancient worthies shall shine as the, forever and ever, 1955: 9-11; fallen from heaven, 3919, 3950; historical record of falling, 1833 event, 711: 17-20; meteoric shower of 1833 as a sign, 1983: 15, 16; 2539: 13-18.

**OF HEAVEN:** And seashore sands, 4265: 10; 4366: 1, 2; church, the seal of Abraham, as the, 4646: 2, 3; spiritual seed to be as the, 2067: 4, 5, 10, 11; symbolic fulfillment, 712: 2.

**Seven:** "In his right hand,"—the angels, or ministers of the church, 1599: 15; of Revelation explained, 2826: 9; special messengers to church represented by, 3570: 3.

Sun and, merely earth's ornaments and accessories? 1812: 18-22; twelve, of Revelation 12, 306: 7.

See Sun.

**STARVATION:** In Germany during World War, 6108: 4; spiritual, 23: 12; vs. donations for missions, 1144: 4, 5.

See Victims.

**STATE:** Church of Germany being deserted, 4350: 19, 20; 4351: 1-3; churches, why despised by Socialists, 3628: 8, 11. See Church.

**STATESMEN:** Of England see that revolution in Great Britain in certain, 6207.

**STATISTICS:** Of churches in the United States (1893), 1515; consumption of liquor compared to government expenses (1892), 1631: 10; ritualism in the Anglican Church (1882 to 1892), 1757: 3; Roman Catholic liquor dealers in Philadelphia (1895), 1765: 10-15.

**STATUE:** Of Liberty, see Liberty.

**STAY:** Lord takes from Judah the, 5031: 15-17.

**STEADFASTNESS:** Necessity of, in the Christian's battle, 1859.

**STEALING:** Denial of one's rights is, 4020: 7-10; 4021: 1-3; how applied to the new creation, 3045: 5, 6; of affections to be guarded against, 3262: 4; one's good name, shows a lack of love, 4021: 1-3.

**STEAM:** Power of, invisible, 480: 1.

**STEPPEN:** Attitude of, toward his murderers considered, 5259, 5260; courage manifested by, 2918: 2; due use of, before Sanhedrin, 2957, 2958; feel asleep, 700: 12; first Christian martyr, 1432; 4328, 4329; 5857: 8, 14; 5858: hated for his loyalty to the Messiah, 5858: 3-7; loved his enemies, 2958: 8; martyred at the hands of mob, 2108: 10; 2109: 5; second Christian martyr, 2951, 2952.

**Stoning:** Of Chargeable to Saul of Tarsus, 5858: 1, 2, 11; consented to by Saul, 4329: 6, 8; violation of Roman law, 2958: 5.

**STEPS:** Of a good man's order of Lord, 3155, 3156; 5711: 3-5, 7-11.

**STEYSON:** G. W., death of, 46: 10-13; Mrs. Augustus E., 46: 10-13; Science, 4743: 10-23; 4744: 1, 2.

**STEWARD:** Consecrated becomes God's, 855: 3; parable of unjust, 1626; 2715, 2716; Pharisees believed by Jesus in parable as unjust, 5130, 5137; scope of privileges of, in olden days, 2715: 19.

**STEWARDS:** Christians are, of consecrated lives, 126: 7; 2542: 12; held responsible for talents, 5376: 12-14; in gospel age, unjust, 2716: 6-8; 2717; of the Lord, 819: 4, 7; required to be found faithful, 819: 10; 820: 1, 7; 2157: 2-4, 7-11; 5385, 5386; responsibility of, 2691: 1, 2, 10; unjust, in gospel age, 2716: 6-8.

**STEWARDSHIP:** All men have, a 819: 1. **OF:** Our talents, 1047; 1327: 6-10; pounds and talents, 1972; the consecrated, 819: 2-5, 7-9; 2486: 1-11; 2487: 1-4.

What it includes, 819: 2-5, 7-9; and surrendering our rights under law, 2944, 2945.

**STOCK:** Keepers for books for classes advantageous, 5338: 3, 11, 12.

**STOCKS:** Relationship of, to future panic, 1982: 1, 14, 15; 3117: 10, 17.

**STONE:** Christ Jesus the chief corner, 1508: 7-11; dashing foot against, 238: 5, 4; 4927: 1-4; 122: 12; 24 hours' rotations were turned to, 3312: 13; Jacob's, now said to be at Westminster Abbey, 5200: 11; of stumbling, see Stumbling; tables of, see Law; useful vs. stumbling, 2656-2658; when it struck Adventuress's image, 3359: 8-29; white, given to overcomers, 360: 12-17; 5113: 3, 4, 10.

**STONES:**

Changed to bread: Jesus tempted to have, 3297: 8; would have been misuse of holy spirit, 2243: 6.

**Living:**

IN: Spiritual temple, 292: 6, 7; the temple of God require polishing, 5713: 13-15.

**Temple:** All prepared before construction began, 3283: 7; church compared to, 2054: 4, 10; must have no cross-grained will, 3222: 8; now being prepared for the future, 3259: 2.

**Will:** cry out if Israelites did not, 5738: 5-7; 5195: 1-5.

**STOREHOUSE:** Things new and old brought from the, 4043: 5-10.

**STORM:**

On Sea of Galilee: Calmed by Jesus, type and antitype, 3324, 3325; caused by Satan, 1984: 9; intended by Satan to destroy Jesus, 5239: 4-6; picture of time of trouble, 5239.

**STORMS:** Of the Christian life, 4506: 1, 2, 5, 6; to God's people from Satan, 3325: 5, 6.

**STORMS:**

Of: Illness of, 71: 3-5, 14, 15; on election, 623.

**STRANGE:**

Act: Destruction of Babylon, 5823: 9; time of trouble is God's, 2004: 11. Think it not, 738, 739; 1744.

**STRANGER:** They will not follow, 1618: 6-8.

**STRANGERS:** In Zion, nominal Christians, 212, 213.

See Pilgrims.

**STRAW:** New uses in Canada for, 6058: 1-5, 12-18; vote, see W. T. B. & T. Society.

**STREETS:** Gospel should not be argued in the, 1467: 13; 1468: 12, 13.

**STRENGTH:** IN weakness, 3067: 11.

Of: Christian is in Jesus, 778: 6; church lies in faith, 2195: 1; Solomon was in his weakness, 5714: 10-12.

**Physical:** Jesus did not pray for, 379: 1; no proof of temptation, 2787: 3.

**Spiritual,** 672: 2.

To: Combat discouragement comes from the Lord, 5712: 8-13; his people, the Lord will give, 4817, 4818; strength, how we go from, 5912.

And courage, need of the consecrated, 3065: 3, 4.

**STRENGTHENED:** How we become, 1033.

**STRIKE:** Due to knowledge without grace, 4009: 1, 2; how to overcome the spirit of, 6254: 1-3; in the classes, one reason for, 5929: 1, 2; to be avoided among brethren, 3752: 1-3, 8-11; unbecoming to a servant of the Lord, 5698, 5699; why found among the saints at times, 1603: 12, 13; 1664: 1-3; and envy bring every evil work, 3971: 1, 2, 8.

See Discension.

**STRIKE-BREDS:** Christians are not, 2860: 4, 5; in the church permitted for the testing of the faithful, 6224: 5-8; vs. peacemakers, 2588: 1-6.

**STRIKES:** Caused by selfishness, 1765: 10-21; in 1889, in Europe, 1143: 11, 12; 1144: 1-3; increase in strength and force, 2884: 15-17.

**Labor and:** Capital, 4057; the future by John Swinton, 2381, 2385.

**Railroad,** as viewed by a labor leader, 1675: 18; 1676: 4, 5; show that the venter of civilization is very thin, 1765: 16-21; sometimes justifiable, 991: 7; sympathy, are incipient revolutions, 1676: 11-14.

**STRIPES:** Administered for partially wilful sin, 5586: 1, 2, 11; expiate partially wilful sin in Christians, 6039: 2.

For: The church now, for the world later, 4271: 10; transgressors, 779: 14-23.

Intended to turn new creature from sin, 5102: 10-12.

**OF:** Chastisement for wilful sin in Millennium, 3048: 6; punishment, 249: 14, 15; 569: 12, 13.

Proportionate to knowledge and opportunity to obtain knowledge, 17: 10; 1985: 7, 8, 11; 1986: 1, 5; 5400: 5, 11; punished with, partially wilful sinners are, 5410: 3-5; some beaten with money, 775: 11; and rewards in the kingdom of Christ, 3902: 8-10.

**STRIVE:**

To: enter: In at the strait gate, 1931; the narrow door, 5407: 2, 3, 7, 8.

With man (Gen 6: 3), 623: 8-10, 13, 14.

**STRONG:** Delusions, see Delusions; Dr. Augustus, explains creed revision of, 3457, 3458.

**Drinks:** False doctrine of Christendom likened to, 4257: 9-10; is lagging, 1631; King Lemuel's wisdom on, is contrary to true wisdom, 1521: 8.

In Christ ought to bear infirmities of weak, 4927, 4928.

**Joshua:** Calls attention to year 1873, 1675: 6, 7, 12; "The next Great Awakening", 3016: 2-11.

**Man:** Bound since 1874, 4695: 3-9, 11-15; Jesus' work of binding the, 3784: 3-5, 8-10; manner of and time for binding the, 4609, 4610.

"We that are, ought to bear the infirmities of the weak," 1734: 8-14; when I am weak, then am I, 5550: 5-10.

**And Courageous:** Lord's people encouraged to be, 3079: 8; spiritual Israel's need to be, 4061: 8; 4062.

**STUBBORN:** Instructive letters, 1513: 8-10.

**STUCK:** Fast—does not mean established, 1118.

**STUDIES:** Made infidels by professors, 3066: 10-14.

**OF:** Columbia University infidels, 3792: 2-11; God's law, saints as, 1116.

**STUDIES:**

The Scriptures: Advantage of reading light upon a day in 1892, 3765: 2, 3; adverse rulings of postoffice department in 1896, affecting, 1943: 5-7; 1955: 1, 2; 1962: 2, 3; advice in re banning the sale of (Letter), 5869: 12-18; as Bible Study helps, 5364: 8, 9, 12-14.

**STUDY:** In 3438.

2: keys, but not infallible, 1535: 7; 1536: 8; 1537: 1; without, will lead to darkness, 4685: 4, 5.

Changes made in (1915), 5649; chronology, if incorrect does not interfere with use of, 5496: 3-7; circulation of (1914), 5520: 7; colporteur for, see Colporteur; corrections in, in re new covenant, 4477: 9-26; 4478: 1-13; 5794, 5795; divinely provided helps for cutting the food into edible portions, 1968: 1; varieties of, remain unchanged, 4474, 4475; free Lord's poor, 2653; ignored, will lead to darkness in two years, 4685: 4; 4772: 10; ignoring, is ignoring the Lord, 4685: 1-4.

**IN:** New binding, 4898: 7, 8, 16; various language, 3672: 10, 11, 21, 22; 4057: 5, 6, 11-13.

Letters of appreciation of, 4716; 4717: 18-24; more valuable than life study (Letter), 5657: 17-22; need for frequent reading of, 1890: 3-5, 10.

**NEW:** Edition on India paper, 3534: 3; German translation of, in 1895, 1901.

**NOT:** Changed in vital truths, 4473: 10; 4474: to be shelved after 1914, 5794, 5795.

**Predicted:** the Lord, 4448: 13-15; relative importance of, Dawn and the Watch Tower, 1737: 10, 11; suppression of, foreseen by Brother Russell, 6244: 4-7; to be used after October, 1914 (Letter and reply), 5496: 3-7; valuable Christmas gifts, 4094: 4; value of a re-reading of the, 3617: 4-7; 3766: 2, 3.

**VOLUME I:** Announcement of, 335; 861: 5-7; 868: 2; blessings of, 880: 1, 2; by 1888, 70,000 copies sold, 1012: 2; delayed, 608: 6; first book published, 335; in 25th thousand, 948: 7; in 37th thousand, 958: 2.

In 50th thousand, 979: 4, 5; in Swedish, 1599; length and work of, 91: 7, 9; one thousand sold, 879: 14; press comments on, 896: 8, 14; 897, 898; price reduced, 907: 7, 15; printed in form of Watch Tower, 6265: 5, 6, 12; published in German (1888), 1003; Pyramid chapter for sale, 5620: 9, 10, 17; ready, 861: 5; 868: 2, 3, 8; reasons for changes made in, 2131: 6-12; review of, 927: 2-4; suggestions for studying, 1808: 5-8; 1900; terms, 1881: 11-20.

**VOLUME II:** Announcement, will treat chronology, 861: 7; 868: 8; German translation of, ready in 1892, 1346: 3, 4; in Swedish and Danish-Norwegian (1895), 1871; published in 1888, 1088; special issue of Watch Tower (1889), 1089; Swedish (1895), 1871; terms in 1889, 1121.

**VOLUME III:** In Danish-Norwegian published in 1906, 3782: 10; in Swedish ready (1898), 2410: 1; issued in 1891, 1304.

**VOLUME IV:** Press comments on, 2278: 1-3, 9; published in German language, 2335: 1; ready to be mailed, 2223: 6; 2224: 1.

**VOLUME V:** Agreement Between God and Man", ready, 2507; Australian Editors approve, 3556; commended by public press, 2551, 2552; ready for distribution (1899), 2507; sent to Watch Tower subscribers, 2523.

**VOLUME VI:** Brought her trials and

sifting, 3865: 7; not published in magazine form, 3293: 4.

**VOLUME VII:** Banned as a violation of the espionage act, 6221: 10; banned in Canada, February 12, 1918, 6231, 6232; brought her to the truth (Letter), 6211: 3-6, 7, 9, 15; clergy responsible for the banning of the, 6222: 2, 5, 11, 12; 6222: 1, 8, 9; climax seen to culminate in the (Letter), 5490: 10; colporteurs for, named, such as, 6383.

**STUDENTS:** Made infidels by professors, 3066: 10-14.

**STUDY:** In 3438.

2: keys, but not infallible, 1535: 7; 1536: 8; 1537: 1; without, will lead to darkness, 4685: 4, 5.

Changes made in (1915), 5649; chronology, if incorrect does not interfere with use of, 5496: 3-7; circulation of (1914), 5520: 7; colporteur for, see Colporteur; corrections in, in re new covenant, 4477: 9-26; 4478: 1-13; 5794, 5795; divinely provided helps for cutting the food into edible portions, 1968: 1; varieties of, remain unchanged, 4474, 4475; free Lord's poor, 2653; ignored, will lead to darkness in two years, 4685: 4; 4772: 10; ignoring, is ignoring the Lord, 4685: 1-4.

**IN:** New binding, 4898: 7, 8, 16; various language, 3672: 10, 11, 21, 22; 4057: 5, 6, 11-13.

Letters of appreciation of, 4716; 4717: 18-24; more valuable than life study (Letter), 5657: 17-22; need for frequent reading of, 1890: 3-5, 10.

**NEW:** Edition on India paper, 3534: 3; German translation of, in 1895, 1901.

**NOT:** Changed in vital truths, 4473: 10; 4474: to be shelved after 1914, 5794, 5795.

**Predicted:** the Lord, 4448: 13-15; relative importance of, Dawn and the Watch Tower, 1737: 10, 11; suppression of, foreseen by Brother Russell, 6244: 4-7; to be used after October, 1914 (Letter and reply), 5496: 3-7; valuable Christmas gifts, 4094: 4; value of a re-reading of the, 3617: 4-7; 3766: 2, 3.

**VOLUME I:** Announcement of, 335; 861: 5-7; 868: 2; blessings of, 880: 1, 2; by 1888, 70,000 copies sold, 1012: 2; delayed, 608: 6; first book published, 335; in 25th thousand, 948: 7; in 37th thousand, 958: 2.

In 50th thousand, 979: 4, 5; in Swedish, 1599; length and work of, 91: 7, 9; one thousand sold, 879: 14; press comments on, 896: 8, 14; 897, 898; price reduced, 907: 7, 15; printed in form of Watch Tower, 6265: 5, 6, 12; published in German (1888), 1003; Pyramid chapter for sale, 5620: 9, 10, 17; ready, 861: 5; 868: 2, 3, 8; reasons for changes made in, 2131: 6-12; review of, 927: 2-4; suggestions for studying, 1808: 5-8; 1900; terms, 1881: 11-20.

**VOLUME II:** Announcement, will treat chronology, 861: 7; 868: 8; German translation of, ready in 1892, 1346: 3, 4; in Swedish and Danish-Norwegian (1895), 1871; published in 1888, 1088; special issue of Watch Tower (1889), 1089; Swedish (1895), 1871; terms in 1889, 1121.

**VOLUME III:** In Danish-Norwegian published in 1906, 3782: 10; in Swedish ready (1898), 2410: 1; issued in 1891, 1304.

**VOLUME IV:** Press comments on, 2278: 1-3, 9; published in German language, 2335: 1; ready to be mailed, 2223: 6; 2224: 1.

**VOLUME V:** Agreement Between God and Man", ready, 2507; Australian Editors approve, 3556; commended by public press, 2551, 2552; ready for distribution (1899), 2507; sent to Watch Tower subscribers, 2523.

**VOLUME VI:** Brought her trials and

sifting, 3865: 7; not published in magazine form, 3293: 4.

**VOLUME VII:** Banned as a violation of the espionage act, 6221: 10; banned in Canada, February 12, 1918, 6231, 6232; brought her to the truth (Letter), 6211: 3-6, 7, 9, 15; clergy responsible for the banning of the, 6222: 2, 5, 11, 12; 6222: 1, 8, 9; climax seen to culminate in the (Letter), 5490: 10; colporteurs for, named, such as, 6383.

**STUDENTS:** Made infidels by professors, 3066: 10-14.

**STUDY:** In 3438.

2: keys, but not infallible, 1535: 7; 1536: 8; 1537: 1; without, will lead to darkness, 4685: 4, 5.

Changes made in (1915), 5649; chronology, if incorrect does not interfere with use of, 5496: 3-7; circulation of (1914), 5520: 7; colporteur for, see Colporteur; corrections in, in re new covenant, 4477: 9-26; 4478: 1-13; 5794, 5795; divinely provided helps for cutting the food into edible portions, 1968: 1; varieties of, remain unchanged, 4474, 4475; free Lord's poor, 2653; ignored, will lead to darkness in two years, 4685: 4; 4772: 10; ignoring, is ignoring the Lord, 4685: 1-4.

**IN:** New binding, 4898: 7, 8, 16; various language, 3672: 10, 11, 21, 22; 4057: 5, 6, 11-13.

Letters of appreciation of, 4716; 4717: 18-24; more valuable than life study (Letter), 5657: 17-22; need for frequent reading of, 1890: 3-5, 10.

**NEW:** Edition on India paper, 3534: 3; German translation of, in 1895, 1901.

**NOT:** Changed in vital truths, 4473: 10; 4474: to be shelved after 1914, 5794, 5795.

**Predicted:** the Lord, 4448: 13-15; relative importance of, Dawn and the Watch Tower, 1737: 10, 11; suppression of, foreseen by Brother Russell, 6244: 4-7; to be used after October, 1914 (Letter and reply), 5496: 3-7; valuable Christmas gifts, 4094: 4; value of a re-reading of the, 3617: 4-7; 3766: 2, 3.

**VOLUME I:** Announcement of, 335; 861: 5-7; 868: 2; blessings of, 880: 1, 2; by 1888, 70,000 copies sold, 1012: 2; delayed, 608: 6; first book published, 335; in 25th thousand, 948: 7; in 37th thousand, 958: 2.

In 50th thousand, 979: 4, 5; in Swedish, 1599; length and work of, 91: 7, 9; one thousand sold, 879







divine plan, 276:7; offering of strange fire in, 1836  
**Pitavrat:** Church of the gospel age, 4030:2; little flock and great company, 5418:7, 14, 15.  
**Rites,** reason for strictness in performance of, 6309:6-6; sacrifices, incense in antitype, 3707, 3708; Seventh Day Adventists view of, the truth, 1732:8-14.  
**Shadows:** Appreciation of, 346:11-20; divine plan first published in, 4434:4, 5; first appearance of, 2055:2, 3; importance of, 6309:6; of the, 6309:10-12; in Watch Tower form, 6770; prepared in French (1912), 5001:11.  
**PUBLISHED IN:** 1881, 3824:8-12; German in 1903, 3819:8.  
**WATCH TOWER:** Articles as aids in study of (Letter), 6323:15-18; references to (Letter), 5753:13; 5754:1.  
**Spiritual condition** typified by place in, 274:7-12; supplement to Watch Tower, 313:1, 2, 12; teachings of, 2670:14; use of Brooklyn, 178:2-5, 9, 10; time correlations shown in the (Letter), 6435:8-14; 6438.  
**Types:** How discovered, 868:14; merely shadows of the reality, 6309:1-3.  
**Typifies** condition of justification, 3053:14; use of Brooklyn, to preach on Liberty Lane denied, 6257:5.  
**What:** Is typified by the, 4876:2-8; It represented, 4579:1-5.  
**Who** shall abide in thy, 2080, 2081; wood used in, for lightness, 1236:7, 8.  
**And Temple:** Place typifies a condition in both, 6319:1-3; typical differences, 530:1, 2.  
**See Brain.**  
**TABERNACLES:** Feast of, described, 2437, 2438; 3000:1-11; 3676, 3677; in London and Brooklyn, picture of, 4952; Peter proposes to Jesus the erection of them, 3794:10.  
**TABITHA:** Pull of good works, 4335:9, 10; 4336:1, 8; what the name signifies, 2126:17.  
**TABLE:** Lord's, clean, good, orderly and bountiful, 1475:5.  
**Of:** Jews became a snare, a trap, 4782:1, 2.  
**THE LORD:** And what it contains, 1494:5-7, 10-13; on the table of devils, 1898-1900; 3963:1-4.  
**Prepared** for faithful in presence of enemies, 3270:1, 2; 4280:6-8.  
**TABLETS:** Theological, of Christendom full of vomit, 1475:5, 6; 3455:7, 8; 4288; write, 1475:5, 6; and make it plain upon, 621; 1475:9.  
**TABLETS:**  
**Tel-el-Amarna:** Corroborate chronology, 1994:3-5; found in Egypt, tel, of Hebrew invasion of Palestine, 1652.  
**TACKLE:** Bro. S. death of, 1052; Tack Needed: Preaching the truth, 1557:5, 10; 1570:4.  
**TACTFULNESS:** Exemplified by Jesus, 4130:8, 9.  
**TAFIT:** President, outlook for, 4285:1-6.  
**Sees:** Need for reform to avoid Socialism, 4286:7; struggle between capital and labor, 4195:4-10.  
**And Roosevelt** favor Catholicism, 3636:1-4.  
**TALENT:** For preaching should be recognized, 3005:4; money, proper and improper uses of, 1173:2-5, 9-12; 3669:6; of Christians, what it involves, 3665:4, 5, 7-11.  
**TALENTS:** Christian's responsibility in use of, 186:1-16; 1683:3, 9; 2765:5, 6; 3696:1-4; Christians have stewardship of their, 819:2-5, 7-9; corporeal have five, 1280:9; dangerous unless guided by holy spirit, 2069:7; do not seek to develop that which you do not by nature possess, 1651:15; education, money, influence, good health, time, tact, genius, with opportunities for their use, 1972:10.  
**Encourage:** None to use talents they do not possess, 1586:13; 1629:4, 7, 8; the humble to use talents possessed; encourage not the proud, 1629:4, 7, 8.  
**Evils** of underestimation and of overestimation of one's, 1629:19, 20; we may be test of humility, 4660:1, 2; good advice in re oratory, 1047:2, 13; none should forbid anyone to exercise his own, in his own way, 1629:3.  
**Not** to be cultivated for earthly advantage, 5931:13; 5932:1, 7; use, a proof of lack of love, 6883:3, 9.  
**Of** the consecrated, 2762:3, 7; often attract special persecution, 6139:6; opportunities for service along lines of abilities possessed, 1047:2, 3; 1282:3; 1972:10.  
**To Be:** Known and used, 2527:1, 2;

used to the Lord's glory, to be recorded, 5893:14, 15.  
**Use:** And development of, 1281, 1282; 4659, 4660; of limited, 600, 601.  
**We:** Are stewards of our, 128:7; 1327:6-10; should use of our, 1282:1-4.  
**TALKING:** (Eph. 5:4): Means lascivious talking, 2967:2; saints should follow the example of Christ in re, 1790:13.  
**TALKS:** Proper kind of, 2700:1-4; value of Bible, 3832:11.  
**TALMAGE:**  
**T. Dewitt, D. D.:** Heavenly socialism of, 1156:1-3; present only opportunity of salvation, says, 2047, 2048.  
**PREACHED:** Restitution, 1156:4, 5; resurrection of the body, 1852:8-10.  
**Sad** confession and bad advice from, 1547:13-15; 1548:1, 2; salvation for all irresponsibles, says, 2050:5; sermon vs. the Bible, 1119:1-6; spiritualism, 2187:10-26; vision of the Millennium, 1154:1156; wants a new Presbyterian creed, 1546:4, 5.  
**TALMUD:** Rejected by Crimean Jews, 2200:5, 6.  
**TARDINESS:** At meetings inconsiderate (Letter), 5187:12-14; 6227:2-4.  
**TARES:** Bind them in bundles to burn, 1828:1; bishop shows that majority of church members and clergy are, 1491:6-9, 13-15; 1492:1, 20, 21; 1493:1-4, 8, 9; burning of, 920:8; 2543:9, 10; 2634:8, 9; 3771:3-5, 9; 5049:9-11.  
**Christendom:** Contains mostly, 5738:10, 11; full of, 3330:6-10.  
**Counterfeit** of wheat, 3769:8, 9; destruction of, 2565:1; how they differ from wheat, 2776:11.  
**In:** Christendom, numerous, than, 3330:6-10; nominal Christendom, 317:12, 16; held-field sown by Satan, 5910:9-14; 5911.  
**Last** part of harvest work is the burning of, 115:7, 16, 17; 920:8; 2543:9, 10; 3761:3, 4, 7-11; 6558:10-12; 6559:1; majority of clergy are, 1492:20, 21; 1493:1-4, 8, 9; of Christendom, who they are, 2277:5; picture of hypocrites, 20:1; predominate in Christendom, 5638:10-15; 5637:1, 8; separated from wheat in gospel harvest, 834:13-15; 2327:7; "strange children", 1009.  
**TARRY:**  
**THU:** I come, if I will that be, 581:18-20; 4184:3-5; 4185:1; Jesus comes, John class will, 2608:8.  
**Victory** will not, 621; 1731:15-15.  
**TARTARUS:** Rendered "hell" (2 Peter 2:4), 2603:11.  
**TARTARUS:** Prison of evil spirits, 254:5-9; what is, 111:7.  
**TASK:** What makes work a, 823:15-16.  
**TAX:** Income, law by some to be unconstitutional, 1895:1805:12-15; laws of France socialist (1896), 1918:6, 7; single, theory explained, 938:6-13.  
**TAXATION:** Society's property exempted by law from, 604:11, 12; 6045.  
**TAXED:** Public are, for sectarian charities, 1232.  
**TEACH:** Consecrated and begotten only have right to, 1922:3; disciples of Christ commissioned to, 5587:12-15; 5588: "I suffer not a woman to," 1549:7; 1550:3, 6; 4122:4, 6-10; 5698:6; the law of, 2776:10; 3669:6, 7; 5699:4, 8-10; you, no need that any man, 2224:3-16, 17.  
**TEACHER:** Jewish, accepts truth, 451:4; marks of a true, 1320:11; religious, measured, 1115.  
**TEACHERS:** Be not many of you, 3363:6; 4380:2-5, 7-10; 4502:11-14; 4503; Christians' proper attitude toward, 1051:17; clergy are not true, 1136:7; common temptation—to accept homage, 1471:1.  
**Falsely:** 44:11-17; 910:1-6; Babylon has a right to make and unmake her own, 1559:10; call good evil and evil good, 4257:9, 10; differentiated from the true, 923:2-4; 1777:3; greatest unbelievers, 4423:2-5.  
**IN:** Jesus' day and also in our day, 6412, 6413; last days, 113:11, 12; the church, 910:1-6.  
**Mentioned** by name, 495:6; of strong delusions to be themselves deceived, 219:7-9; shall arise, drawing away disciples, 4014:3-6; withhold from people the bread of life, 5087:5-8.  
**God's** gift to church, 1136:1-6.  
**In** church are: Hands of body, 732:18; necessary, 380:1-4; 386:1-4; our duty of receiving truth, 2224-2227.  
**Of** Bible, their service to us, 651:16, 17; public, deep responsibility to God,

1475:8, 9; who are? 1156:1; women as, 766:2-4, 7-12; and parents, responsibility of, 5242:5-7, 9.  
**See** Apostles; Elders; Pastors; Prophets.  
**TEACHING:** As oracles of God, 1356:9, 10; dogmatic, a dangerous practice, 77:10; no, of value except in the power of the holy spirit, 1917:3-5; not to be our own, but the Word of God, 3726:6, 10.  
**Of:** Spiritual truths should not be attempted by unconverted, 1937:1; trust to children, 1104:9-11; in church, 1076:4, 5, 8-13.  
**Question** plan the best method of, 2559:4; seven proofs that the apostles' was with special authority, 1522:3-11; 1523:1-6; truth to others, 5167:3-7; we should not attempt to use the, talent unless we possess it, 1586:13.  
**TEACHINGS:**  
**Of:** Apostles' cannot be overthrown by men, 4235:18.  
**EDWARD RUSSELL:** Considered Babylonish, 4778:5, 6; should be adhered to, 6049:14-16; the teachings of Bible, 6080, 6081.  
**Society** outlined, 5970:5-9; Watch Tower remain unchanged, 4491, 4492.  
**TERS:** Excusable, murmuring never, 5278:15-17.  
**St. Paul's:** 1886; mingled with warnings to flock, 4459:9, 10.  
**TEETH:** Skin of, God correct in referring to, 5994:11, 12; walling and gnashing of, 920:6; weeping and gnashing of, not eternal, 2302:8.  
**TELEGRAPHY:** Invented 1843, 480:9, 10.  
**Wireless:** Illustrative of a great truth, 5856:11-14; in 1897 a wonder, 2145:21-24.  
**TELEPATHY:** God does not communicate to his children by, 6385:5, 6; power of human mind? 5204:2.  
**TELL-TALE:** When it is proper to be a, 4283:3-5.  
**TEMPER:** Contrary to the spirit of love, 4918:7-11; not to be excused as "our vice", 5187:13; well governed vs. violent, 4834:2-4.  
**TEMPERANCE:** Ardent, loved by the Lord, 2388:2.  
**TEMPERANCE:** "Be not among winebibbers", 1502; Editor's sympathy with the work of, 4155:3, 8; essential to overcoming, 2120:1; in conversation, 756:6; Ingersoll on, 3962:2; movement progressing rapidly (1917), 6043:5-9; no part of church's message, 4337:5, 6; not confined to drink alone, 3665:5, 6; required of runners in the races, 4021:10; Roman dealer in Philadelphia (1895), 1765:10-15; self-examination in, 1114:10; Sons of God under their hands in (1895), 1759:12, 13; total abstinence from intoxicants required, 1403:2, 3; what it implies to Christians, 2355:2-9.  
**Why:** Christians should practice, 3146:5, 6; necessary to all, 4600, 4601.  
**"Wine** is a mocker", 1444; wisdom of, 1520:9, 10, 20.  
**And Self-Control:** Berean questions on, for June, 1905, 3572, 3573; required of Christians, 4808:15.  
**TEMPER:** Jesus still the, 2650:5-7.  
**TEMPLE:** Bible compared to beautiful, 60:5, 9-12; builders discouraged, type and antitype, 2320, 2521.  
**Of:** Jerusalem, during gospel age, 3651; spiritual, 36:1-10.  
**Church** compared to a, 2987:1, 2.  
**Cleansing** of Jesus' action in, 1895; occurred only once, 2332:1-3; 4122:5, 11; 4123:1, 2; typical and antitypical, 3463:3, 6; 3851:6-9; 4123:3-5.  
**Destroy** and I will rebuild it, 92:5; 3375:2-5; 4123:6, 7; 4124:1.  
**Ezekiel's:** Chart of, 6280; 6346:5; condition of the great company shown in, 6319:8, 9; how the teachings differ from Tabernacle, 6309:7-9; importance of an understanding of, 6310:1-4, 7; instructions respecting, 6318, 6319; to be built by Jews again, 2218:1.  
**WHAT:** It represents, 6279:1, 2; was typified by east gates of, 6371:11, 12; 6372:1.  
**Herod's:** Description of the golden vine of, 3544:2; destruction of, significance, 51:16; made a den of thieves, 5503:16, 17; Paul charged with profaning, 6319:11; rending the veil of, 2776:7.  
**In:** Antitype, 2512:3, 4, 10-12; our day, 3649:9-11.  
**New York City:** Dedicated on December 7, 1913, 5365:3, 5-11-13; for Photodrama of Creation, 5570:21; services, Brother Rummel, on Sunday of each month (1917), 5820:7; 6052:1, 2, 11.

**Of God:** Antitypical significance of, 1981; 2054:4, 10; 3833:8-10; 4261:1504:1-4, 8; built without worldly aid, 2512:1, 2; church is the antitypical, 3823:2-17; 2987:1, 2; 5504:1-4, 8; 5718:8, 13-17; the building the antitypical, 2997:7; 6653:3, 8; omitted, to bring Millennium, 2530:14; destroy this, three days I will raise it up, 292:3; 2294:5, 6, 10; 2374:5-7; 3375:2-5; 4123:6, 7; 4124:1; filled with smoke (Revelation 15), 498:1; foundation laid in heaven, 3382:7; nominal, to need of repair, 4778:8, 9, 11-15; overmovers make pillar in, 605:2-4; Papacy sits in, 305:19, 20; pictures church in glory, 172; repairing the antitypical, 3448:2-5; 4778:2, 3, 11-13; responsibility for defiling the, 3631:6-9; still unfinished, 2508:3, 4; type of each ecclesia, also church as a whole, 5831:12, 13; what is the true, 54:16.  
**Solomon's:** Canaanites a majority of the laborers on, 3282:2; cost and magnitude of, picture the Christ, 4296:2-4, 8; David desired to build, 200:2, 3.  
**DEDICATION** Of: 292:15, 16; 1495:4297:1-6, 9-11; one month before completion a picture, 5713:6, 5714:2-4, 8.  
**Destroyed** and rebuilt, 92:5; foreign aid refused for, 4894:1-7, 11-13; King Josiah repaired and restored, 308:9, 10; 2366; 2367; 4777, 4778; materials used for constructing, 2054:2, 3; Mosque of Omar now occupies site of, 2908:2; not built in David's day, and why, 3258:18; occupied seven years in building, 2059:6; opposition in rebuilding, typical, 3651:3-6; rebuilding of, type of the church, 4184:3 and final completion of the church, 1484:3577:9-13; 3579; repairing, 3447; restoration of, 308:9, 10.  
**RESTORED:** By Israelites, 2610:3, 5, 11, 12; 3649; to service by Ezekiel, 3463:1.  
**Significance** of its preparation in David's time, 3259:2; typified church in glory, 180:12, 13; 292:3-9, 14-19; 1236:9-11; 1237:1, 2, 5-9; 2367:2, 5-7; 2987:2; 3259:2; 3283:6; 4296, 4297; 5713, 5714; what its dedication pictured, 5714:2, 7, 8.  
**WHY:** Built with such care, 2630:6, 8-12; David could not build, 1801:6, 8, 9; 4260, 4261.  
**TEMPLES:** Earthly, built contrary to the Lord's will, 3259:1.  
**TEMP:** "God did, Abraham" vs. "Neither tempteth He any man", 1623:6-9.  
**TEMPTATION:** Blessed is the man that endures it, 658:8; 2684:2; led to Jesus after spirit-begettal, 4970:1-4; Christ's, in the wilderness repeated, 1755:2; church kept in the hour of, 2792:5-11; coming upon all Lord's disciples, 4167:6-9; crown of the life the reward of enduring, 5489:4-8; differentiated from wilful sin, 5439:13-16; falling into and entering into, 5331:10-12; from Satan to Jesus to make bread of stones, 2243:4, 8; Laodicean church warned of the hour of, 5651:10-13; 5652:7, 8; lead us not into, 2253:5; 6292:8-10; love is the way of escape in the hour of, 4253:3-5.  
**Not:** A sin, but yielding is, 1802:19-21; 2568:7; 3297:6; 5459:2; to be entertained by the mind, 5019:3, 4, 6.  
**CHURCH:** How like the Lord's, 1688:9-15; 1689:1-15; 5015; similar to Eve's, 1025; 1257:1.  
**MOTHER EVE:** 1024; 3925:4, 5, 7; 5150:9-11; was through the serpent, 5238, 5239.  
**NEW CREATION:** Necessary, 3715:8, 9; 3716:1; similar to what Jesus said, 6232:3-8.  
**Prayer** means of avoiding, 5201:2-8.  
**To:** Avoid sacrifice came to Jesus, also to church, 3299:6; falling into, different from walking into it, 5459:3, 4, 11.  
**True** sources of, 5701:8, 9, 15; upon Jesus, Judas and Peter, 3759:4-6; watch and pray to avoid, 2775:9.  
**TEMPTATIONS:**  
**Ambition** to be great and highly esteemed among the saints, 1586:1, 2; to some great thing that would attract attention, 1586:7, 8.  
**Come** at moments of weakness, 3717:3, 4; greater after reaching mark of perfect love, 4470:11; lives should be regulated to 19:18; 4810:12; seen at Memorial, 4153:12-14; necessary to Jesus' brethren, 810:12; never give us notice, 1321:8.







15; found by Paul, 3022: 2, 3; loved by Paul, 2165: 7-11.  
**Paul's**: Charge to Timothy, 1127, 1128; exhortations to, 2229: 4-10.  
 Regarded by St. Paul as his successor, 4526: 6; represented entire church, 1127: 5, 6; stirred to activity by Paul, 2165: 11, 12; why Paul caused him to be crucified, 2175: 7, 8; 3022: 3, 4.  
**TIETHES**: Jacob promises one tenth to the Lord, 1630: 7-9; one-tenth or all? 1045.  
**TITHING**:  
 Among Christians commendable, 5409: 6, 7, 12-14; Jews and Christians, 2542: 1.  
 Christian gives ten-tenths, 1028, 1029; not for consecrated, 2864: 7, 8; system explained, 2485: 3-6, 12.  
 See Consecration.  
**TITLES**: Messiah's, describe his offices, 1303: 1-5, 8, 9.  
 Of Christ applied to church, 30: 5; 31: 1-8.  
**CLERGY**: Origin of, 321: 18-20; unsacred, 65: 4, 5.  
 Jesus explained, 3912: 2-11; popes, 54: 12.  
 Reformers had no, 377: 14, 15.  
**TITUS**: Hermogenes' epistle to, Higher Criticism, 2963; instructed by Paul as overseer, 2262-2725.  
 To: And fro, running, 480: 16.  
**TOBACCO**: Growing not wrong, but inadvisable for Christians, 5668: 1, 2; letters of interest to users of, 1300: 7; overcoming habit, 4971: 14, 15; should saints use 1849: 12, 13.  
**TODAY**: Thou shalt be in Paradise, 2011: 13-17.  
**TOES**: Pen, of Nebuchadnezzar's image in relationship to League, 610: 21.  
**TOGA**: Roman, Brother Russell's request for and what it signified, 6004: 13; 6005: 1-3; 6012: 11.  
**TOLERABLE**: In the judgment-day, for Sodom, Gomorrah, Tyre and Sidon, 1618: 3348: 10; 3449: 8.  
**TOLERANCE**: One mark of type character, 1317: 12; religious, growing among the creeds, 3334: 7, 10; and intolerance in religion, 3924: 11-13.  
**TOLERATION**: In Presbyterian church, 581: 383; liberty of Romanism, 1082; senator's view, 1212: 18, 12; wolves, swine and dogs in disguise should not receive, 1712: 3-6, 8-10.  
**TOLSTOY**:  
 Count Leo: Banished from St. Petersburg and Moscow, 2057: 1; Germany intolerant of views of, 2920: 3, 4; on religion and the church, 3442: 18-24; says reform is useless to savage humanity, 3603: 3, 4; and Ivanhoe discuss Jesus and the Bible, 4230: 8-15.  
**TOMORROW**: "Take no thought for," 1828: 11-13.  
**TONGUE**: Blessed result of bridling the tongue and trial and exaction, 1937: 8-11; Christian's need for guarding, 3511: 1, 7; Christians cursing with, 2443: 5, 7; Control: By means of the heart, 5519: 2, 8, 9; of, more difficult than wild beasts, 4381: 6, 7.  
 Explanation of speaking in unknown, 5831: 3, 10; fire of inquiry, 4381: 4, 5; Nippant, fearful responsibility of, 1938: 2, 3; Index of heart condition, 1937: 3; 2517: 4; most difficult to control, 4381: 1-3; necessity in Christians for controlling, 6346: 3, 4; of greatest influence, 2147: 6; power for good and evil, 2156, 2157, 4504, 4805; 5020: 16, 17; 5517: 8, 11-13; 5518: praises God and curses men, 4381: 8, 9; religion vain with an unbridled, 6271: 10, 11; sets on fire the course of nature, 4217: 9-11; teachers should specially guard the, 2156: 5; 2157: 1; thou shalt condemn every, 3050: 16, 17; 3051: 1.  
**TONGUES**: Confusion of, a blessing, 2136: 10, 11; delivered from speaking with, 4604: 6, 8; delusion of speaking with, 4877: 6-8; demonism in the form of speaking with, 3975: 3-6, 8, 9; holy spirit as cloven, 284: 6.  
 Speaking with: Extension of gift of, 5831: 9, 10; strong delusion, 4877: 6-8.  
**TOOLE**:  
 Brother Daniel: Article of, on character development, Brother Russell's comments, 5900-5903; Scriptures on prayer assembled by, 5379-5382.  
**TOPHET**: Ordained for the king, 5041: 17, 18; picture of second death, 5011: 17, 18.  
**TORPEDES**: For the air a war invention, 4522: 2-5; new and wonderful, 4719: 4, 5.  
**TORREY**: Rev., infidelity condemned by, 2705: 1, 2.

**TORTURE**: No part of divine plan, 764: 6; not Adam's penalty, 5149, 5150; of the body not proper mortification of the deeds of the body, 5805: 1-5.  
**TOTTEN**:  
 Professor: False chronology of, 1974-1979; and Dimbleby, false views on chronology by, 2063, 2064.  
**TOWNSEND**: J. G. views on hell, 699; Prof. L. T. upholds Bible record of man's creation, 3506: 1-8.  
**TOXIN**: And antitoxin applied mentally, 3336: 5, 9-13.  
**TRACTS**:  
 ARP: Recommended for colporteurs (1888), 1088: 1-3, 10-12; recommending Vol. 1, 989: 5.  
 As a means of spreading the gospel, 5143, 5144; Do You Know No. 21, 1677; for Seventh Day Adventists, 4300: 8; Hungarian volunteer matter ready in 1909, 4450: 10.  
 In: Booklets for mailing, 6418: 3; 1889, sold by children, 1133: 4.  
 Is it unkind to read, 1310: 12; marginal comments on Old Theology, 3617: 11, 12; new, called Peoples Pulpit, 4343: 1-4, 12.  
 Old Theology: Adverse rulings of post-office dept. (1896), 1943: 5-7, 14-17; 1955: 1, 2; first issue, 1889 A.D., 1109; in 1889, 1338: 10, 11; 1172: (1891) notices, 1338: 11-13; 1339; (1890) plan of distribution, 1191; symbolized by hall, 1119: 13; (1889) wide distribution, 1121.  
 Peoples Pulpit, law in re the distribution of, 4652: 6; Presbyterians dislike their own, 1870: 15, 16; read before distributing, 2017: 5; report of distribution of (1895), 1871: 1-3; sent to bereaved one means of spreading truth, 3398: 3; translated into Esperanto, 4698: 6; view in 1881 concerning, 1037; wasted by the brethren, 6126: 8-11.  
 See Bible Students' Monthly; work.  
**TRADE**: International, called madness, 2867: 1.  
**TRADES-UNIONS**: Are proper, 991: 7, 13.  
**TRADITION**: Respecting view of Jesus, 5027: 3.  
**TRADITIONS**: Of the heathen concerning Jesus, 1674: 10.  
**TRAINING**: For membership in kingdom, 5219, 5220; religious, an offset for heredity, 2379: 3.  
**TRAITOR**: Judas' sin as, 2468: 1-3.  
**TRAITORS**: In last days men shall be, 2460: 11; and slanderers among Christians, 2460: 11; Judas, 4275, 4276.  
**TRANSFIGURATION**: Applied to Christians of today, 4890: 10-14; of Jesus on the mount, a vision, 1761; 2659; 3345: 3-5; 5121; vision explained by Peter, 559: 3, 11, 12.  
**TRANSFORMATION**: Of church a marvelous work, 6855: 1-3.  
**TRANSFORMED**: Of (Rom. 12: 2), 626; by the renewing of the mind; how we are, 5246, 5247; 5482: 10-12.  
**Now**: Character is, 1214: 18; Christians are, 2123: 7-11.  
**TRANSFORMING**: Work of holy spirit wonderful, 5094: 4-9.  
**TRANSGRESSION**: Brings its own punishment, 3779: 7-9.  
 Of: Christendom refused to her by the truth, 5631; first parents not propagation, 2836: 5.  
 Presumption leads to the great, 1256: 5, 8; where there is no law there is no, 5070: 16-18, 28-31; willful, 383: 1, 2.  
**TRANSGRESSORS**: Jesus numbered with the, 2473, 2474.  
**TRANSITION**: Rev. Dixon on "The Period of," 1619: 10-11; 17-20; 1620-1622.  
**TRANSLATION**: Douay Version, Why published by Papacy, 2012: 5.  
 English Bible, as appreciated by minister (Letter), 5889: 2-4, 9; for sale, 1051; value of, 71: 10; 326: 8-10, 21, 23.  
 Errors in Revised Version, 829: 1, 7; heavenly, when did, 41: 2; King James, origin of, 71: 2.  
 Lat. Vulgate: Purpose of Rome in publishing, 2012: 5; to be revised by Benedictine order, 4026: 16.  
 Margolis Bible, Jewish Translation of Old Testament, 6217: 7; of Enoch is not freedom from death sentence, 2153: 5; Revised Version popular, 459: 7.  
 Translators: Commendation of an authorized, 1146: 11-14; New Testament translation, 450: 9; on Revelation 20: 5; 501: 7, 8.  
 Value of Revised Version, 248: 4-9; See Manuscripts.  
**TRANSLATIONS**: Examples of queer ones, 1333: 4-7, 14, 15.

**Of Bible**: Imperfect, 52: 5, 6, 10-14; reliability of, 1148: 4-9.  
**TRANSMIGRATION**:  
 Taught by Brahmins, 1183: 7, 9; Buddhism, 1184: 6.  
**TRANSMISSION**: Of character to offspring not always reliable, 3216: 2.  
**TRANSUBSTANTIATION**: Abomination of desolation, 1991: 7, 8.  
**TRAVAIL**: Of Zion, 183: 2-6, 8-10; 291: 8; Zion brought forth before, 230: 9, 10.  
**TRAVELING**: In luxury and Christian's sacrifice considered, 5282: 20-22, 5283. See Sacrifice.  
**TREACHERY**: Of Absalom vs. love of David, 4277, 4278.  
**TREADER**: Of grapes shall overtake the sower, 1161.  
**TREASON**: Charged against Christ Jesus before Pilate, 1809: 15; 1810: 1, 6240: 1-3; and blasphemy charged against Jesus, 3367: 8; 3368: 1-3.  
**TREASURE**: Heavenly, what constitutes, 823: 5; hid in the field (parable), 3368: 5; 5043: 5; what constitutes the heavenly, 823: 5; where your is, there the heart is also, 5396.  
**TREASURES**: Character part of the heavenly, 1821: 3.  
 Earthly: A reasonable provision for need are not, 6401: 1; how they are to be viewed and used, 6401: 1.  
 Lay up of, 185: 1-9, 10-20; 1513: 2805: 2-5; 5396: 12-14; 6312: 13; 13; lead only to broken hearts, 5862: 2-6; reasonable provision for need not to be classed as, 6401: 1; soon turn to ashes, 1820: 2, 3; why the Lord shows us the vanity of, 1937: 10, 11; and heavenly, 4219, 2130.  
 Heavenly: That never corrupt, 1820; which we may not lay up, 5862: 9-13. Laid up on earth or in heaven, 185; 1-9, 10, 20; 1513; 2805: 2-5; 5396: 12-14; 6312: 13, 13; of wisdom are added, 479: 9; 129: 12; personal love and friendship of Christ the chief of all, 1820: 5, 6; two sorts of service and of character, 1857: 12.  
**TREE**: Christian development pictured by growth of, 5557: 10-12; faith, as the, 2048: 13.  
 Fig: Cursed, pictured the Jewish nation, 127: 3-5, 11, 12; 5503: 3-5; is putting forth leaves, 4705: 11; putting forth fruit, 751: 1; type of Jewish nation, 127: 3-5, 11, 12; 384: 2; 5920: 10-12; withered, now putting forth leaves, 4788: 1-5, 11-14.  
 Of Jesus, 4275, 4276.  
 Fir, symbol of man with everlasting life, 1364: 15; how saints should grow like a, 1886: 4; if they do these things in a green, 2473: 9.  
 Of Life: Fruit of the righteous is a, 1520: 19; wisdom is a, 1520: 5; would have perpetuated Adam's life indefinitely, 5150: 1, 2.  
 Olive: Explanation of the symbolic, 5837: 3, 8; grafted into, when justified and consecrated, 5023: 6-10.  
 Removing by faith, 1967: 7, 11; without fruit, picture of one class of unfaithful Christians, 6255: 13.  
**TREES**: Two type of Old and New Testaments, 1491: 3.  
**TREMBLING**: See Fear.  
**TRESPASS**: And sin, difference between, 5750: 5; offerings, distinguished from sin-offerings (Letter), 6125: 8-10, 17-19.  
**TRESPASSERS**: Scriptural way of handling, 2663.  
**TRESPASSERS**: Among brethren, 295: 18; 296: 1; do not prevent character development, 5751: 1, 2; forgiven in proportion as we forgive, 6269: 3-7.  
 Of New Creature: Not original sins to be blotted out, 6155: 10-12; what are, 4015: 1-11.  
 Sure of punishment, 5225.  
 To Be Forgiven: If sought, 4978: 1-3; seventy times seven, 3801: 6, 7, 10-12. Whose are forgiven, 520: 7, 8.  
**TRIAL**: At end of Millennium, 1234: 3, 9-11.  
 Church: Spared to complete their, 1995: 2, 9, 10; to first have its hour of, 4583, 4584.  
 Coming upon the church foreseen by Brother Russell, 4208: 6-10; during Millennium, an unmerited favor, 1267: 1, 2.  
 Of: At the end of the Millennium, why? 1056: 10; will be loyalty, 4882: 2, 3, 9, 10.  
 For: Human race, one full, fair, 2116: 7-9, 11-16.  
 LIFE: In Millennium, 381: 4, 5; saints on, 1748; saints' material, 1748; by the ransom is a new, 1598:

1, 2; two stages of, 2059: 10, 11. World of mankind still future, 2990: 2-4.  
 Full, guaranteed to the world, 4301: 3. Fail, how to conduct a church, 5895: 4-6, 8-13; In Millennium, at least one hundred years, 1261: 10-13; must precede condemnation, 2733: 4.  
 Of: Abraham's faith, 1623; Adam a just one, 1268: 6-9; Christian's faith, 43.  
**CHURCH**: Now, 58: 6, 7; precedes that of world, 2733: 8-11; vs. that of world, 1106.  
**EIGHT BRETHREN**: At Brooklyn, report of, 6288; brought before Judge Howe, 6281: 2, 3; re: first week's report of, 6281: 2, 3, 10; New York press comments on, 6297: 2-8, 10-18.  
 1894 and its effects, 1650: 3, 14; fallen angels, 1879; individuals in Millennium to be one hundred years, 2304: 4.  
**JESUS**: A farce, 2312: 8, 9; 4711: 1-7; a trial to others also, 3369: 3; before the Sanhedrin, 3367: 5-8; devoid of justice, 2781; served double purpose, 5072: 8, 9, 16-18; unfair as a just, 2470: 2-7, 9-12.  
 Your faith, 1828: 2.  
 Permitted for our sakes, 4160: 12; "think it not strange concerning the fiery," 1744; world not now on, 569: 4, 8.  
 And: Condemnation of Jesus chargeable to the Jews, 5570, 5571; crucifixion of Jesus, 4712, 4713.  
 See Judgment.  
**TRIALS**:  
 Among Brethren: 2264, 2265; due to overlooking Matthew 18: 15-17, 4191: 6, 7.  
 As: Christians no ground for discouragement, 5330: 6-10; begin with elders and leaders, 4473: 9; bitter, overruled for good to the meek, 3111: 4-6; brethren a source of persecution and, 5778: 10; 5779: 4, 5, 7-9.  
 Bring: Added power of the holy spirit, 1917: 8; us closer to the Lord, 3582: 4, 7; 5239: 3, 4.  
 Cause many to fall, 745: 2, 3; character strengthened by, 3983: 4-8; 4897: 4, 6; Christians cannot hope to escape, 437: 11, 12; 6273: 7-9, 14-16; consider and follow the Lord, 4802: 4-7, 11-13; could not come to us without Jehovah's permission, 5546: 8, 15; deception to cause severest future, 6285: 6; effect of, on Christians, 547: 3.  
 Essential: In solidifying character, 5651: 3-9.  
 To: Character development, 4897: 4-6; prove allegiance to God, 5688: 4, 8-11.  
 Fiery: Demonstrate our loyalty to God, 6292: 3-5; final experiences of church, 2341: 10-11; love for the brethren a means of, 6135: 13, 14; mould and strengthen the character, 5281: 11-13; of the evil day require the armor of light, 6299: 8, 9; our proper attitude during, 6275: 3-5, 11-15; permitted for faith development, 5115: 3-8; refine the gold of our nature, 1944: 5-10.  
 To TEST: Every man's work, 3748: 8-11; the house of Levi, 3865: 1-5.  
 Why necessary for church, 3322: 2-11. Follow consecration, 3717: 3, 4.  
 From the Brethren most difficult to bear, 5779: 4, 5, 7-9; 5947: 12; 5948: 1-4, 9; devil, 4627: 7, 8.  
 Fruitful of good if we are rightly exercised, 730: 14; 535: 5-9; how we are to view our 5595: 6, 7; increased after our freedom from Satan's snares, 5263: 14; 5264: 1; lead us to God, 5803: 3.  
 Means of: Character growth, 5223: 13-15; grace to Christians, 4336: 11. Necessary to grow who are God's loyal people, 6274: 13-15; no indication of divine disapproval, 2081: 1.  
 Not always: Sent as chastisements, 5878: 11-14; 5879: 18-19; the result of personal sin, 3519: 1-4.  
 Of: Ancient worthies who test of their faith, 4004: 1, 2; Brother Russell's last journey began at Detroit, 6001: 6; church wisely permitted, 3432: 5; consecrated permitted of God, 2786: 8, 9; daily life, 630: 6.  
**FAITH**: In early church, 550: 7-16; 551: 1-16; in persecution, 1944: 5.  
 Jewish nation will prove a blessing, 5721: 1-11; Job, 451: 12; 452: 1; new creation to be upon three points, 4304: 7-9; spiritual Israel less than Jews, 5212: 1-3, 8.  
**THE**: Christ, 27, 28; church different from those of the world, 5712:



5-7; harvest time special and severe, 4292: 15, 16.

**Often:** Are simply the natural result of our own mistakes, 1938: 5; 4805: 7, 8; permitted as test of character, 5878: 11-14; 5879: 18, 19.

**On:** Church at close of harvest may be similar to Jesus', 3369: 7, 8; the world intended for their blessing, 5493: 10-14.

One witness of sonship, 2936: 3; our light, 6139, 6140; prevent us from going astray, 6275: 3-5.

**Prone:** Our love for the Lord, 5499: 9-13; the depth of sanctification, 5320: 17-19.

Purpose of, 405: 1, 2; refine the gold of our nature, 1944: 5-10; rightly received, increase our light, 2130: 1, 2; sanctified to good, 456: 1, 4, 13-16; severest, reserved for strongest Christians, 6140: 7, 8.

**Should:** Be taken to Jesus, 3327: 1; not seem strange to the consecrated, 1956: 4, 5, 10-13; 5118: 4, 5.

**Special:** at Passover season, 2134: 6; 2793: 5-9; 3172: 3, 4; 3760: 5-8.

6061: 8; stability of character developed by silence under, 1937: 8-11; thwarting the cause of our, 243: 2; threefold purpose of, 6426: 5.

**To Be:** Along the lines of our weak points, 6550: 7; more severe at close of harvest, 432: 2, 3, 5, 6; 4154: 8, 9; 4253: 1, 2; 6149: 10-12; recognized as blessings in disguise, 6269: 15.

Upon the consecrated not always chastisements, 5403: 2-8, 11-14; value of, to Christian, 657: 18; various causes for, 4148: 4, 5; 7; 4149: 2, 3.

**Why:** Church has, 6: 3; future glory is dependent on, 1652: 11; 1653: 1-4; God permits us to have, 3591: 1-3; increased with increased activity, 1653: 10.

Work blessings to church, 2753: 1, 6, 7; 2866: 6; 4160: 12; worth glory, 456: 1, 4, 13-16.

**And:** Discipline, why essential to Christians, 3331: 7; persecutions, texts assuring us of, 3776: 4-12, 17-26; testings of the Jews to their advantage, 4037: 10, 11; 4038: 1, 2.

**See:** Adversity; Affliction; Chastisements; Discipline; Sufferings; Tribulations.

**TRIBES:**

**Of:**

ISRAEL: Respecting the numbering of the (Letter), 5355: 9-15; reunited, 2024: 15.

Spiritual Israel may be graded in rank, 4654: 2-4.

Ten Lost: Not Anglo-Saxons, 1340: 13-42; 2084-2086; of Israel, there are none, 2505: 5; one proof that they were not lost, 1747: 19; significant Scripture in re, 1495: 14.

Twelve: Of spiritual Israel receive promise, 2442: 8, 9; reunited under Babylonian captivity, 2084-2086.

**TRIBULATION:** Be patient in, 2213: 10; Christians may have peace if, 1068-1070; develops patience, 1721: 5; difference between that of little flock and great company, 1699: 4, 5, 10; faith permits us to rejoice in, 4465: 8, 9; for Christ's sake, 347: 8, 9; gives strength of character, 3983: 4-8; great company have throughout the age had, 1699: 9; how it came upon the great company, 3445: 5-9, 13; kingdom of God entered through, 4369: 11, 12; little flock and great company both have, 4684: 9, 10; meaning of word applied to Christians, 4910: 11, 12; necessary for perfecting character, 3013: 7; no part of reason price, 17-17; of the great company will lack joy, 1699: 10; Paul and Silas examples of rejoicing in, 2182: 4-8; peace in, 1068-1070; rejoice in, 2588: 7-11; 2948: 4-6; trial and, of Christian, 27, 28; upon the church similar to that upon the Master, 6266.

**Why:** Church can rejoice in, 3436: 4-8; 3648: 14; 3650: 7; it comes upon Lord's people, 4761: 4-6.

**NECESSARY FOR:** Church, 12: 11-13, 16-21; great company, 4428: 5.

The spirit begotten can rejoice in, 5584: 13-16.

And peace promised to the church, 4818: 7-9.

**See:** Affliction.

**TRIBULATIONS:** Essential to character-development, 3317: 8; how we glory in, 3590: 3.

**Of the Church:** Crystallize character, 4326: 1, 2, 10-12; may be expected to increase, 4941: 2-4.

Paul's noble endurance of, 1884: 16; 1885: 1, 2.

**Why:** Future glory is dependent on

present, 1652: 11; 1653: 1-4; increased with increased activity, 1653: 10.

**TRIBUTE:** Rendered to Caesar, 3179: 8, 17; 3180; shall Christians pay taxes, 2756: 4-6.

**TRIFLES:** Crucial tests of character in, 5508: 15-16; 5509: 1.

**TRINITARIANISM:** Unscriptural, 290: 9.

**TRINITARIANS:** And Unitarians in harmony, and why, 3335: 1-4; 3861: 6-9; conflicting view of Unitarians and, 4106: 5, 6, 9-11.

**TRINITY:** As applied to Jesus, 370: 1-8; disproven by Jesus' agony, 2773: 5.

**Doctrine:** Adopted from the heathen religions, 5749: 2; began in fourth century, 5749: 1, 2; evil effects of, 767: 6.

Explained to children, 1052; 1062; false theory, 367: 16, 17; 714: 7-9, 15-17; 3861: 6-9; interpolation its one supporting text, 1411: 1-11; Jesus' words a refutation of the doctrine of the, 5358: 5-7; Moses' words, 5358: 8-10, respecting the 1904: 9-13; Mosesides' note of the, 4051: 6-8.

**Not:** In Jesus' teachings, 2454: 10, 11; taught in Bible, 802: 10.

Origin of, 359: 5; 389: 9; Paul did not believe in the, 29: 9-6; 8; taught in Brahmanism, 1183: 7; theory absurd, 4164: 10; 4165: 1-4; true, 9, 4, 5; 30: 5; unreasonable, unscriptural, 405: 19; 5057: 9; 715: 14, 15; 736: 3; 2408: 1-3, 7-9; 2434: 4; 5352: 1-3.

**TROPICAL:** North America was once, 4136: 11-14.

**TROUBLE:** Aids in character development, 5217: 1-4, 10-14; counsel to one, 5409: 1-5; God will be with Christian in, 3332: 13-15.

**Jacob's:** Began in 1882, 379: 6; 1895; 1898: 12, 13; church to be glorified before close of, 5137: 4, 5; in the day of the Lord, 266: 8-12; 593: 4; 3469: 1-4; to precede Israel's full restoration to favor, 5442: 11, 12.

Reformatory effect of, 872: 1, 2.

**Time:** of, 153: 4-6, 9-14; 247: 14-18; 284: 10-14; 268: 12-18; approaching, 166: 7-15; assassination of Carnot (1894) an evidence of, 1668; Babylon will fall before crisis of, 135: 5; 14; began in 1874, 410: 4; called a night, 587: 14; cannot be avoided by persecuting the truth, 1372: 2, 5, 6; causes and necessity of, 1245: 1, 5-10; character the best preparation for the, 5571: 12-14; 6108: 7-10; children in the, 1963; Christendom to suffer in the, 5696: 11; 5697: 11.

**CHRISTIANS:** Attitude during, 5062: 14-17; exhorted to increased holiness as we approach the, 5864: 3, 6-10; part of, in, 1144: 7; to be tested in the, 834: 10.

**CHURCH:** Are not to take sides in the, 683, 684; 816: 1; 5448: 14-18; safe in the, 5697: 1, 2, 8-10; shares in the, 862: 2-6; to be protected in the, 5255: 7, 8; to share with Lord during, 2975: 6-8; to trust the Lord in the, 707: 3.

Church's work in this, 5917: 10; clear view of, 1487: 4, 5, 11; 1488; clergy will probably suffer most in the, 5750: 4; "Come, my people . . . hide thyself . . . until the indignation be overpast", 1787, 1788; communism during, 26: 5, 12; correspondences between the French Revolution and the (Letter), 6216: 12-15; crop-failure to play chief part in the, 5112: 4-6; dark night of, to precede Messiah's kingdom, 6014: 7-8.

**DEMONS:** Bring perilous times in the, 4976, 4977; to have active part in the, 5469: 21; 5470: 1, 2, 7-9.

**DESCRIBED:** As purifying fire, 6056: 11, 19-22; 6057: 1, 8; by prophet, 592: 6.

**DUE:** August 1, 1914, Scripturally proven (Letter), 6408: 3-6; to begin 1910, 2876: 1.

Earth's labor pangs, 1668; ecclesiasticism to suffer before social element in the, 5527: 9; economic and religious causes of the, 1690, 1691; elements will melt in the, 5528: 11, 12; Elijah given picture of the, 6206: 6, 7, 10.

**ENDS:** In 1914 (1894 view), 1677: 14; 1915 (1894 view), 1581: 3.

Epidemics to accompany anarchy in the, 1805: 16-18; escape impossible in the, 4111: 6, 7; eternal torment theory one cause of the, 1122: 12-14; events leading to the, 5369: 5-9, 17-21; evidence of, 350: 11-14; fate of Christendom in the, 5443: 2-6; financial situation in the, 4111: 2-7.

**FIRE:** A feature the saints can see, 1488; a symbol of destruction de-

scribing the, 5443; may be literal and symbolic in the, 5317, 5318.

**FIRST:** Part of Millennial Purgatory, 1469: 12; 1470; upon church, 592: 4.

For the church, 862: 2-6; forces mustering for, 683, 684; forecasted, 635: 3, 4.

**FORSEEN:** By a Congregational minister, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634; by a worldly editor (1893), 1604: 4-7, 14-16; in 1892, 1354-1356; in Sewall's Ancient History, 1275: 5, 10.

**FOREVIEW:** Of, By a senator, 1616; in 1893, 1581: 1-4, 13-15.

Furthered by increased knowledge, 738: 8-11; glorification of church may be delayed beyond beginning of, 5449: 3-7; God's people invited to his shelter during the, 6229: 5-7; Habakkuk's prophecy regarding the, 5383: "His lightning" the cause, 1913: 5; holding down the safety valve will only make the explosion more terrible, 1759: 3, 4, 9.

**HOW:** The saints prepare for the, 3991: 7, 13, 14; 3992: 2, 3; to be safe during the, 1875: 5, 6, 12-15.

**IN:** Both ages avenged the blood of the righteous, 4651, 4652; (1914), 286: 7; 377: 20, 21; day of judgment, 268: 12-19; preaching, gospel hope should take precedence over the, 5213: 6-8.

Its twofold work, 125: 1-8, 9-16; Jews to suffer in, 3469: 1-4; little flock to be spared the, 2543: 7; machinery and invention one cause of, how, 1676: 1, 12-14; message of comfort to be preached rather than, 5521: 2, 3; needed for purification, 5589: 1-5; none are to escape entirely from the, 5571: 4, 5.

**NOT:** Revealed to world, 661: 5; to last over a year (1913 view), 5328: 6, 7.

**Of Jews:** ended in April, A.D. 73, 5951: 1; on Babylonian, 409: 6.

**ONE CAUSE OF:** Competition of human and mechanical skill, 1606: 16; diabolical in torment, 1122: 12-15; presenting less than whole truth, 1123: 1, 2; wrong ideas of liberty, 1787: 10.

**ORDER OF EVENTS OF:** 26; 410: 4; as foreseen in 1893, 1528: 10.

Our children in the, 1963; Papacy claims that Pope alone can pronounce a social pac vobiscum, 1791: 15.

**PICTURED:** As clouds, 153: 4-6, 9-14; as a whirlwind, 5068: 10, 11; by earthquake, 2709: 11; by flood, 3756: 357; in Psalm 107, 5695-5697; in stirring scenes at Mt. Sinai, 5285: 15-17; 5286: 1; in the storm on sea of Galilee, 5239; to Israel when Moses was given the law, 6223: 10, 11.

Pictures of the, 815: 7-12; position of Christians in the, 6109: 24-27; priest foretells the (?) (1896), 1969: 10-13; proper attitude of the saints respecting the, 1785: 5-9; prophecies describing the, 1785: 5-9; 5735: 6; 5916: 1, 2; Psalm 46 contains picture of the, 2334: 9; remarkable preservations in the, 1995: 3, 4; retribution for sins, 3606: 5-6; rumblings of the, 2876: 8-13; safety in the, 2019-2021.

**SAINTS:** Have peace amid the, how? 5445: 4; should not advocate nor take part in the, 1607: 10-12.

Selfishness the cause of, 1470: 2, 3; senator's foreview of (1894), 1616.

**SHOULD:** Be a time of earnest effort for Christians, 5863, 5864; saints hide their families in the mountains in the, 1963: 11.

Shown in vision to Elijah, 5752, 5753.

**SIGNS:** In 1890, 1243; of the, 658.

**SOME:** Members of the church may go through the, 2975: 8; thoughts on, in 1892, 1433: 11; 1434: 1-3.

Storage of food recommended for the, 5752: 2-4, 6; suddenness due to loosening of false chain, 4522: 14; suggestions for protection against the, 5854: 8-10.

**SYMBOLIZED BY:** Clouds, 153: 4-6, 9-14; fire, 2971: 2-6.

Ten plagues foretold the, 3994: 3-6; "then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer", 1519: 9-11; there will be a premium on meekness, patience, love, gentleness, goodness, in the, 1963: 12, 13; time when the nations reap their wild oats, 1653: 5-7, 16-18; 1654: 8-10.

**TO:** Bring retributive punishment, 2911: 5; come in spasms, 621: 4; 7; come upon all men, 5112: 4-6; exact justice for blood of the saints, 5250: 4, 11, 12; precede Millenni-

um, 815: 7-12; prepare the world to receive Christ's blessings, 5574: 1, 2; reveal true and false Christians, 5916: 3-5.

**TO BE:** Begun by world war (1904 view), 3327: 11, 12; spasmodic, 707: 2; sudden and unexpected, 5456: 4.

Twofold work of the, 125: 1-8, 9-16; typified at Mt. Sinai, 3037: 6-8.

**UPON THE:** Church pictured in fiery experience of Elijah, 6214: 11, 12; consecrated accompanied by the Lord's blessing, 5758: 3, 7; world permitted to be by God in love, 6229: 7, 8.

Various phases of the, 5112, 5113; "whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely" in the, 1519: 12.

**WHY:** A just retribution upon the present generation, 1702: 9-11; necessary, 7-4.

**WILL:** Be caused by selfishness, 1163: 4-7; expiate wilful sin since time of Abel, 5240: 4-6.

World sees it coming, 611: 11.

See Day of Jehovah; Demons; Evil Day; Fallen Angels; and Time of Trouble; French Revolution.

**TROUBLED:** On every side but not distressed, 5670, 5671.

**TROUBLES:** Christians should be silent about, 2948: 5; pearls are, made beautiful, 1756: 5, 6.

**See:** Tribulation.

**TRUE:** Report of debate of Brother Rutherford with, 5684, 5685.

**See:** Rutherford.

**TRUCEBREAKERS:** In last days, 2460: 6.

**TRUE:** Think on whatsoever is, 1703: 7, 8; 2801: 4, 5.

**TRUMP:** Of God, 19: 8-11; 579: 13.

**TRUMPET:**

**Jubilee:** Represents message of present truth, 3624: 3; sounded at evening, 2025: 14-16.

**Seventh:** 19: 8-11; 287: 4; 580: 1-3; 845: 3-5; all rewards and punishments given under, 2993: 5, 6; present truth, 885: 5.

**SOUNDING OF:** 5: 3, 10; 845: 3-5; 2992-2994; began in 1874, 2982: 6; last change of church, 152: 12.

What its sounding means, 263: 10-12.

**TRUMPETS:** Feast of, type and antitype, 2531.

**Antitype:** of, 2569: 5-7; to announce restitution, 2901: 4; typify the message of present truth, 3624: 3.

**Significance of,** 368.

**TRUST:** In our enemies limited, 4225: 2.

**Lord:** To manage his own affairs, 3226: 2; where we cannot trace, 3529: 9, 13.

System controlling the United States, 4771: 11, 21.

**TRUST IN:** Christ.

**TRUSTING:** The powerlessness of the ally to Christians, 5591: 1-3, 5; of Brother Russell an outstanding characteristic, 6010: 2.

**TRUSTING:** In the flesh we are weak, in the Lord, strong, 5550: 8-10, 14.

**TRUSTS:** Undesirable "church," 1572; Christianity will form, 2577: 28, 29; will come and downfall of, foretold in Proverbs 1: 1-33, 1518, 1519; is God the founder of all, 3073, 3074; Justice Brown sees menace in the, 2784: 13; and corporations, giants of our day, 5157: 3, 4, 7, 8; 5458.

**TRUSTED:** By Archbishop, 2767: 10; ignoble more readily than noble, 2319, 2320.

Advanced by opposing error, 868: 12-14; all who do not love, will lose it, 1949: 6, 10, 11; applying, to one's self, 1949: 6, 10, 11.

**Appreciated:** More by public, 6074: 5, 6, 13, 14; now by former skeptic, 5024: 2-13.

Arriving at, in Bible study, 644, 645; as precious after 1914 as before, 5595: 15-17; asahaded of the, 2020: 5; assimilated, the, 5045: 13-15; astonished at beauty of, 3860: 11, 12; 3861: 1; attacks against, should be answered, 4434: 1.

**Attracts:** One class, repels another, 5507: 14-18; 5508: 1; strong character, 4995: 9-12.

**Belief:** in antitype to right living, 735: 6; believing but not confessing the, disastrous, 2968: 8.

**Bible:** Is: A pure fountain of, 565: 2, 3, 10, 11; 730: 5; the only source of, 3588.

**Born:** out of trouble as lightning flashes, 5989: 6-10; boycott against the, foretold, 1766: 3, 8; brethren with prominent weaknesses should not be representatives of the, 4378: 8-10; brings liberty, 3751: 4-6; brought to India,



869: 19-24; bulwark against the time of trouble, 5918: 8-10; buy the, and sell it not, 1505: 16; cannot be received unless hearts are saved, 2132: 2; causes division and separation, 1283: 4-8; chain for binding Satan, 2133: 4.

**Children:** Can serve the, 1133: 2.

**SHOULD BE:** Brought up in the, 1671: 14, 15; 1672: 1-3, 9-11; taught the, 1104: 9-11; 1142: 1-5; 1191: 4-7.

Christendom to be overthrown by the, 3748: 8-11; Church Federation to affect the spread of the, 2096: 6; clergy have always been chief opponents of, 1425: 4, 5; colored brethren also assisted to receive the, 4001: 10; combativeness to be curbed in proclaiming the, 5720: 11-13; compared to lightning, 1430: 6.

**Compacts:** Philosophical, contractual and logical, 1565: 6, 10, 11; should be expected now, 1427: 10.

Compromising the, is disloyalty to the Lord, 6124: 9-15; 6125: 1; consequences to those who recognize and reject the, 1743: 6; consistent, 141: 14; contention to be avoided when dealing with the, 5699: 3, 4, 8-10; converts sinners and infidels, 1123: 10; Corinth a rich field for the spread of the, 3143: 5-7; 4417: 1, 2; cost of declaring the, 801: 5-7; courage needed to preach the, 4173: 8-11; 4316: 43; cost of the error causes the rejection of the, 730: 1-7, 9-13; 4923: 2-5; crushed by pressure of free press (Letter), 6243: 3, 9-11; daily reading of volumes aids one in remaining in the, 4685: 12; death results from disobedience to the, 48: 10; declared as revealed, 2131: 6-12.

**Defended in:** Babylon, 697: 698; Scotland (1896), 1961, 1965. Defense of, against error, 119: 2, 3, 11, 12; demons resist the spread of the, 5534: 10-12; denied that good may follow, 4309: 4, 5; despised by Canadian clergy, 118: 10; described as the know the, 3153: 1; dishonesty in the, 933: 1, 2; dividing armor, 877: 10; 878.

**Divine:** Not to be ignored, 2057: 2, 5-7; where found and how obtained, 6259: 4-7, 11, 12.

Doom may be shut by suppression of the, 1448: 1; drug habit cured through influence of the, 2246: 9; drunkard cured by the, 5515: 19-23; editors appealed to for spread of the, 4946.

**Effect of:** Differs according to heart attitude, 1424: 7, 11-13; In the home, 1296: 9.

**EPHON:** Children, 4270: 1, 4, 5; conduct, 1296: 9-11; the heart, 4782: 11-14.

Elijah class will persist to the last in declaring the, 6213: 12, 13; enthusiasm over the, not always dependable, 1656: 2; entrance of, given light—an example, 1513: 11, 15-20. **Essential:** To spirit-begotten, 5550: 3, 4, 11; to the true worship of God, 5321: 3-5, 9-12. Established in the, defined, 1627: 9-18; 3089: 4, 5; eternal and essential, 52: 5, 6, 10-14; every saint will see presentment, 888: 10; evils wrought by perversion of, 6438: 5-9; exaggeration of the, 651: 4, 5.

**Expressions of appreciation of the:** (Letters), 5969: 3-7, 20-28; by French brethren (Letter), 5915: 16-28.

Fifty years spent in search of the (Letter), 5734: 16-20. **Finally:** Lost by those ashamed of the true channel, 1537: 6; triumphant over error, 5851: 8-14.

First given to kin, 2418: 9; forcefully to be presented, 1570: 5; frees from bondage of sin, 3153: 10-14; gentleness should prevail in presentation of the, 5698: 10, 11; 5699: 1-4, 8-10; given to develop character, 19: 10; God gives capacity to understand and desire for the, 6281: 14, 15; 6282: 1; gradual unfolding of, reviewed, 512-514; guarding the duty of church, 1128: 1-5; head the servant of the heart in the search for, 1509: 9, 10; heareth my voice, everyone that is in the, 6808: 11, 12; held in unrighteousness, 49: 7. **Hidden:**

**BY:** Coming through unpopular channels, 3483: 3; the creeds, 130: 9. From wise, revealed to babes, 589: 8; 2268: 1, 2; 509: 12-12. **Misleading,** is mistaken expedient, 1121, 1122; Hindoo's clear perception of the, 1044: 4, 5; honesty of heart necessary to receiving the, 5594: 8-11.

**Now:**

A. Baptist found the, 1048: 3-11, blind boy taught the (Letter), 5903;

Brother Russell received the, 5598: 1-5, 10-13.

**IT:** May be proven, 980: 5-12; purified the heart, 1670: 9-11; reached Brother Patterson, 5282: 12-18; should be received, 1424: 12, 13.

Jesus taught the, 3340: 8-10.

**RECEIVED BY:** A rebellious heart, 3836, 3837; an invalid, 3643: 5-8. Revealed and to whom, 66: 6; saints the past were sanctified with less, than we now possess, 1782: 3-9, 12, 13.

**TO:** Attain a correct knowledge of the, 4884: 15, 16; 4885: 1-4; discern, 386: 4; 921: 5, 6; handle slander against the, 5639: 5, 10; teach it to others, 3167: 3-7; test now, 1867: 14.

**Increased appreciation of the (Letter),** 5630: 7, 8, 13-17; injured when preached by reputed sinners, 3483: 5, 6. Is:

**IT:** Dangerous to teach that there is no eternal torment? 1603; lying to conceal part of the, 4209: 3-5. **Topic:** Chain used for binding of Satan, 1233: 3; present blessing of the church, 5: 19.

Jesus the way and the, 2453, 2454; lawfully should be presented, 1133: 9. **Leads to:** Formation of noble character, 49: 10; 1528: 1-3; still waters, 3269: 6.

**Left Babylon to enjoy the light of present (Letter),** 6112: 11-14, 6113; letters of appreciation of the, 4771: 5181: 1-8, 13-18; light of, compared with the wisdom of the wise, 5468: 1-10; lightning flashes of, 794: 2; like the flowers, 9: 1, 6, 7; literature in, 15: 15; love of it is essential to holding the, 2789: 3, 4; making it our own our first Christian duty, 1867: 12-14; may called into, few chosen saints, 2782: 6, 7; may ruin our earthly business, 942: 10; message of, would die unseen, expressed, 5489: 6, 8-12; must be acted upon by the most light, 6155: 13-21; neither wanted nor preached in Christendom, 5507: 14-16; never was popular and never will be until the kingdom of God is established, 1564: 5.

**Now:** And old, 118: 12-16; should not be kept hidden, 1136: 5.

**No persecution of** can avert foretold trouble, 1372: 2, 5, 6.

**Not:** Obtainable through prayer merely, 654: 10; sent miraculously, 2133: 2; to be held in unrighteousness, 4911: 6, 9.

**Now:** opposed as in Paul's day, 4420: 10.

**Of:**

**SCRIPTURES:** Has always had some representative, 5501: 1, 5; hidden from world generally, 4644: 2-7; our buckler and shield, 2105: 6; our means of sanctification, 5319, 5320; 5877: 7, 8; to be revealed through special messengers, 3570: 7.

**The Gospel** opposed by leaders, 4365: 1, 3-6, 7.

**Oliver Wendell Holmes** on, 3860: 3-7; on ignoble things, not profitable thinking, 4827: 5-7.

**Opposed:** At Ephesus for gain, 2207: 2-4.

**BY:** Clergy and why, 1461: 14; Dunkards, 5171: 20-26; minister results in its reception by others (Letter), 5572, 5573.

Chiefly by the clergy, 1425: 4, 5; in Jesus' day and now by religious leaders, 5676; led to reception of it by minister (Letter), 6695: 4-8, 9, 10; now as in Jesus' day by Pharisees, 3786: 5-10; through machinations of Satan, 5545: 1-3; 5546: 1-5.

**Opposition** by ministers to, 2522, 2523.

**Our:** Business to help others to the, 3515: 4-9; first duty is to make it study, 1497: 1; to be on guard against lawlessness, 3242: 3, 4; why I.B.S.A. members are called, 5898: 11, 12. See Bible Students; Christians.

**Persecuted by:** Clergy of Christendom, 2947: 12; Protestants, 2679: 21-23; 2680.

**Pilgrim Fathers** warned to advance with the, 3603: 6, 10; possession of, no occasion for selfish pride, 5001: 2-4.

**Power of:** That draws to Christ, 1055: 5; 1056: 7; to reform character, 3765: 5-9.

Preached in prison, 3316: 1; preaching of whole, brings peace, 1123: 1, 2, 10. **Present:** 349: 6-10, 12-19; acceptance of, no proof of belonging to the wheat class, 1923: 15; attacked in Africa by clergy, (1889), 1090; attitude toward, 1798: 2, 4, 9-11; boycott against, 1766: 3, 8.

**CHURCH FEDERATION WILL:** Oppose, 4162: 3; suppress the, 3532: 5-7. Compared to lightning, 1430: 6; consecrated will probably all receive, 3082: 5-10; consequences to those who recognize and reject, 1743: 6.

**CONTAINS:** New and old features, 4043: 5-10; solid and liquid refreshment, 5743: 2-4, 10.

**Development of,** 3821-3826; does it have in it something resembling? 1924: 10-14; elect will probably receive, 3942: 1-11; every saint will see, 888: 10; gives clear understanding of permission of, 1159.

**HOW:** A Baptist received, 5506: 1-6, 10-13; it clears the vision, 1159. In: India, Turkey, China, Hayti, South America and Africa, 1011: 2; 1887, takes place, 1011: 2; 1011: 2; to be able to proclaim, 1186: 4. Its effects upon us, 400: 6, 7; Major Whittle unable to see, 1952: 3, 4.

**NOT:** Fully seen at beginning of harvest, 4434: 3-10; seen by all the consecrated, 511: 11-13.

**Only safeguard against infidelity:** restores, 12: reasonable, 2432, 2433; restores apostolic simplicity, 4336: 7; 4337: 1-4; servants of, to be persecuted, 2400: 13; spread of, 549: 1, 9; 1208: 8; what to be established in, signifies, 1627: 9-11.

**WILL:** It is not preached first to the wicked, 1461: 9; opposed, 2647: 2. Will probably be received by all the elect, 2942: 8-11.

**Presentings:** Attend Babylon's prayer meetings and let your light shine (1894 suggestion), 1669: 17-19; 1676: 4-10; audience of, 1011: 2; spread of, in, 1973: 6, 7, 12-14; back it up with character, 1161: 5, 10; Brother Russell's advice in re, 1490: 10, 13-16; by writing letters, 1852: 15; chart-talks effective, 1650: 20; clearly and fully, 1123: 1, 4, 9, 10; supporting is the best way, 1629: 7-13; demeanor of Christians in, 5980: 1-5, 11-13.

**DO IT:** As an oracle of God, 1188: 6; by look, 1215: 2-8, 16, 17; forcefully, 1570: 5; gradually, 1037: 4; in lawful ways, 1133: 7-9, 13, 14; in the power of the holy spirit, 1917: 3-5; meekly, gently, logically, 1767: 18; 1768: 1; 1769: 1; carefully, 1557: 5, 10; 1570: 4; wisely, prayerfully, humbly and lovingly, 1676: 13; with respect, 1200: 4-6, 10, 11; without compromise, and without mixing it with human philosophies, 1518: 14, 15.

Do not present crude ideas when, 1188: 6; ignore yourselves in, 1650: 7; in various meetings of Babylon, 1708: 10; 1709; let your aim be to glorify God and bless your hearer, 1650: 7; Lord notes and blesses every effort of, 1441: 8, 9; mention present troubles merely as introduction to gospel, 1440: 8; orally, privately by printed page or pen or word, and by consistent conduct, 1644: 11; printed gospel more effective than oral gospel; both together the best way, 1650: 8.

**PROPER:** Order in, 1539: 4; to proclaim truth from any pulpit, etc., 1428: 10.

**Purpose of,** conversion, 1123: 2; should begin at home, 1555: 1-6; 1882: 19; singing is one way of, 1935: 1.

**SUGGESTIONS FOR:** Service for those unable to colporteur, 1650: 4-10, 17-20; tract-distribution, 1650: 6. **TO:** Professors of religion, 1661: 9; those who are thinking of revolution, 1677: 3.

Use right words at the right time in, 1439: 14, 15, 1440: 1, 8; visit friends and neighbors for purpose of, 1650: 7-10; we should place ourselves in the way of opposition to, 1461: 1465: 4; why not accompanied by miracles now, 1742: 12, 13; with zeal, but without sarcasm, 1158: 1-7; writing for newspapers, 1940: 15-17. Proclaimed by radicals, 287: 12; proclaimed by, 28: 14; progress of the, in China, 2693: 2633.

**Progressive:** 658: 4; 957: 4-6; creeds are not, 979: 7.

**Proper:** Effect of, upon Christians' conduct, 1296: 9-11; way of presenting, 2571: 5.

**Prudence** in receiving, 235: 4-8, 14-17.

**Purpose of:** Conversion to righteousness, 1123: 9; is sanctification, 2079: 4; not to satisfy curiosity, but to sanctify, 1530: 3-6, 9, 10. **Ransom:** is the key to every, 1452: 14-16; 1453: 10; 1454: 10; 1455: 12; reasonable, 2432, 2433.

**Received:** After much searching (Letter), 5994: 23; and appreciated by Episcopalian minister and wife, 5476, 5477.

**BY:** Baptist minister, 5477: 10-15; Baptist minister in Australia (Letter), 5695: 12-17; Catholic Archbishop, 2767: 10; Cherokee Indian, 736: 10; child of ten years, 2828: 1-4; class of twenty-four through Photo-Drama (Letter), 5744: 10, 15-18; clergyman, 888: 4-8; 3350: 10; 3425: 3-5; 3618: 10, 11; husband through prayers of wife, 3478: 9, 10; joyful hearts in Australia, 8547: 4, 14, 15. 21: minister of East India, 3522: 6-9, 12, 13; paralytic who is able to rejoice (Letter), 5811: 1-7, 9-14; Presbyterian minister, 5235, 5236; sister in Tasmania (Letter), 5736; sister in New Zealand (Letter), 5804: 4, 13. **Swiss Baptist minister,** 2905; trance medium, 3644: 5, 12-14.

In Ceylon prison, 5217: 6, 15; into good and honest hearts (Letter), 4480: 7, 14; 4481; 5977: 6-12.

**THROUGH:** Advertising, 2215: 3-11; Seventh-day Adventists (Letter), 6211: 3-9, 15; teachers in the church, 2224-2227.

**Receiving:** Letter and spirit of the, 2752: 9; truth in love of it, 2793: 3, 4. **Rejected:** By clergy now as in Jesus' day, 2433: 5; with error by world, 1627: 9-11.

**Rejoicing** in the light of present, 4604, 4605; resisted by the demons (Letter), 5534: 10-12; respecting Babylon, how to preach the, 5478: 12-15; 5479: 1; rests on its merit, 919: 6.

**Revealed:** Through holy spirit, 68: 6; "those who continue in Jesus' word, 5507: 1-4. **Reward** of discipleship, 5508: 2-6, 9-11; rewards of obedience to, 2058: 1, 3, 10; rightly dividing word of, 4838: 7, 10-12; 5512: 3, 4, 9-11.

**Safeguard against:** Demons, 4976, 4977; 4978: 1-4; 4979: 1-4.

**Sanctification:** is the truth acted upon, 1531: 1-2, 2; through Word of, 442: 10-13; 494: 14, 15.

**Sanctifying influence** in two lives, 5171: 5-13; scattered through persecution, 2285: 4, 5; 2960: 1; second death possible without full knowledge of the, 2953: 15; 90: 8, 9; separation of error and, 818: 2, 3, 10.

**Service:** As important as drinking in the, 5606: 12-14; of the, its fruitage, 795: 5-7, 13, 14.

**Shall:** Make you free, 1657: 3511: 2-5; 3572: 2-6; sweep away the refuge of the law, 5443: 10.

**Sharp enough** without sharp tongues, 2157: 1; sharper than any two-edged sword, 3511: 3-5.

**Should:** Afflict our lives vitally, 4968: 11-13.

**BE:** Dispensed as food to multitude, 3333: 9-11; expected now in all completeness, 1427: 10; lawfully presented by a Christian, 1133: 9; preached in season to others, 3124: 1; rightly divided, 5511, 5512; spoken in love, 746: 1-3; 2328: 8-12; witnessed to all classes, 2899: 3.

**First** be given to our own, 4416: 5-7; not sold into slavery, 327: 10, 12; we investigate pamphlets purporting to be, 1494: 1-10.

**Sickle of,** 189: 6-13; sincerity, meaning of, to Christians, 3555: 3-5; smittings of sword of, 774: 3-5; sold or betrayed for price, 3366: 13; speaking the, should do it in love, 6290: 4-7; spirit of, in home and in church, 4094: 11-16.

**Spiritual:** Hidden to all but spirit-begotten, 5580: 4, 8-12; revealed by holy spirit, 137: 18-20.

**Studied** by British soldiers (Letter), 5764: 7, 8; suffers more from friends than from enemies, 5042: 13-20; suppressed by the clergy (1902), 2947: 12, 19; symbolized by bread, 38: 2-5; teaching the, 216: 6, 7, 14; tests our faith in Lord, 832: 3-6, 12; that servant to bring forth all the (Letter), 6271: 6, 9; the shield, 3331: 12.

**TE:** Banish error of creeds, 287: 11-17. **BE:** Opposed by civil rulers, 3050: 9, 10; opposed by religious rulers of Christendom, 5872: 1, 2; preached without fear of man, 3357: 8, 9; proved by study, 5253: 10; spoken



in the heart, 3155:2; told as hearers are able to hear, 2287:5; told with wisdom, 3339:6.

Come through sanctified channels, 3911:3; everyone that thirsteth now, 650:10, 11; food and overthrew Christendom, 3748:8-13; colored brethren, 2970:4, 5, 9-11; triumph over church federation (Letter), 5401:3-6.

Told: In evil-speaking is sin, 2444:5, 8; may be evil-speaking, 4281:2, 3.

"Try the spirits" does not mean to dabble in spiritualism, 1346:6, 12, 13.

1947:1; two ways of proclaiming, 5720:11-13; twofold effect of, 3009:10-12; unfolded gradually, 546:1, 2; unpopularity of, no argument against, 2433:5-7; unworthiness indicated by inability to see, 4410:3.

Used: As a means of fostering pride, 5185:14-19; for self-exaltation, 3595:11-15.

Wandering from the, 494:9, 10, 12; Watch Tower the only channel of, 1171:5.

Wt: Are stewards of, 136:7; should now expect the complete, 1427:10.

Weapon against Babylon, 757:11.

What is, 8:8, 9; 9:1, 6, 7; 74:1, 2; it means to be established in the, 3089:4, 5.

When: Heavens will hear the, 630:5; vital, 109:18; whole, is received, 118:5.

Why: Brought to synagogues of Christendom, 3130:7-9.

GIVEN TO: Church, 385:14; some in preference to others, 3501:7, 8.

God permits odium to be attached to the, 3468:6; going toward after call ceased, 2782:6; gradually unfolding, 801:3, 5; hidden from the many, 2624:8, 9.

IT: Creates confusion, 1633:8-10; 1634:1-3; is not preached first to the wicked, 1461:9; prospered at Corinth, 3143:4, 6; shines brighter now, 919:7, 8, 10.

Message of, creates division and disturbance, 1633:8-10; 1634:1-3.

WH: Be suppressed by church federation, 3532:5-7; never become popular while Satan's empire stands, 4400:5.

Witnessed to before tribunals in connection with military service (Letter), 5895: worth of, as compared to cost of error, 1029:9, 10.

And: Brother Russell slandered in Britain West Indies (Letter and reply), 5543:2-6; error, battle between, 388:3-5; 438:1-5, 11-14; 492:8; 499:13; errors of ecclesiasticism to meet in final conflict, 5707:8-12; righteousness must dwell in the flesh, 5115:9.

Wt. & Creed, 919:11-13.

Evolution Theory, 2835, 2836; Infidelity, 674-676; theory in Bible study, 351:9, 17.

See: Bread; Creeds; Manna; Mercy; Right; Spirit.

TRUTHFULNESS: Mistaken views of, 2944:10.

TRUTHS:

- 87: Bible expounded by Brother Russell for forty years, 6080, 6081; the Scripture Studies have remained unchanged, 4473:10; 4474.
- There are many, but only the Lord's will sanctify, 494:13, 16.

TRUTH-SPEAKING: 522:4-8; abroad in 1895, 1925; among missionaries, 3402:3; begun three months after consecration (Letter), 5882:11-16.

By: An appreciative minister, 5106:3-5; colporteurs, 4032; sending tacks to bereaved, 3398:3; unconsecrated, the significance of, 4643:7; Watch Tower readers, 2512, 2513.

Conditions favorable for, 957:8, 13; cost per capita in England, 785:10, 11; daily opportunity for, 6428:16-18; 5429; despite opposition, 2442:12, 13; highest form of service, 5357:10.

In: Africa difficult, 4748, 4749; Asia Minor, 4490:4-6, 13-15; Australia, 3547:4-14, 16-21; 4134:6, 7; Corinth, 2189, 2192; Europe, 2432:1-3, 9, 10; foreign lands, 3507:12-16; Great Britain, 1539.

INDIA: 4594:8, 4, 7-9; 4814; compared with missionary efforts there, 4848: 4849:1, 3-6.

Maritime provinces, 3931; Norway, 707:7-10; 3533:2-4, 17-19; South Africa, 5807; the home circles, 4613:2-6, 13-14.

Opportunities for, 584:3-5; in France, 3986:6.

Use: Purpose in, 5479:11-13; share of, 547:6, 7, 15.

Pictured in Isaiah 18th chapter, 3404, 3408; plan for, 324, 325.

Progress in: 2927:5-7; Australia, 3380; foreign lands, 2490:8-11.

Report of progress of (1895), 1819.

Te: Africa (1885), 720:10, 17.

Antioch through persecution, 2133:7; ministers, 433:13, 14.

Widow required in, 851:8, 9; and receiving among soldiers in Europe (Letter), 5773:2-8, 11-14.

TRUTH-TELLING: Often evil-speaking, 5471:5, 9-13; persecution the reward of faithful, 4505:9.

TURKEY: Anti-Semite wave in (1911), 4773:7, 8; Austria and Russia agreed as to the division of, 2218:2, 3; dismemberment of, threatened (1895), 1898:11; extends invitation to Jews, 4481:3, 9; 9:1; fidelity to Jews, 528:9; Great Britain's policy toward, 2058:7, 11; impressions of, during Brother Russell's tour (1891), 1376:2; makes a small concession to Zionists, 3229:18; opens Palestine to Jews, 3741:1-3; part of, in prophetic words, 2058:6-14; reason for Europe's policy toward, 2177:1-4; refuge for the Jews, 394:1; relation of, to Zion's hope of regaining Palestine, 2177:1-4.

Seeks to: Attract Zionists, 4572:1-11; exterminate Jews, 1194:13-22; "Glick man" (1898), 1911:8, 9; 1912:1-4.

Settled off: Favorably inclined toward Jews, 2938:17; refuses permanent residence to Jews, 3067:1, 8-10.

Troubles of, favorable to Zionism, 4267:5-8; why allowed to massacre the Armenians in 1895-96, 1919:2; wielding influence for the church of Rome, 6383:14.

TWAIN: Compelled to go one mile, go with him, 3738:7; husband and wife not, 2101:2.

TWELVE-YEAR-OLD: Sacrifices for the truth, 3402:4-7.

TWENTIETH:

- Century: Dangers of the, 3768.
- Views: Of the church, 2929, 2930; on the, 2760.

TWO: See Numbers.

TYNDALE: Efforts of, to publish Bible opposed, 4507:11-13; how his persecution resulted, 2959:10.

TYPE: Ends where antitype begins, 4504, 4505; figure, picture, terms defined, 5560:5, 10; inferior to antitype, 86.

And Antitype: Antitype expected immediately to follow type, 5966:11, 12; 5967:1-6; in Scripture, 67:2.

See Antitypes; Counterfeit.

TYPES: Antitypical significance of Jewish, 5922.

Danger of: Making, 4716:9-11, 16-22; mixing, 4498:6.

Do not follow in sequence, 4503:12.

Figures and Symbols: Abel—Christ Jesus, 1614:15; Abraham—Jehovah, 1237:2-4; 1614:15; 1389; Abraham's Bosom—divine favor, 1000; Adam—Christ, 29:2; 1386:16; 1388:1, 6; Adulterers—nominal virgins of Christ living in alliance with the world, 1538:5; Ashes (of red heifer)—store of experiences of ancient worthies, 1872:11-14; Babylonian Captivity—the dark ages, 1483:11, 12; Baptism—burial into Christ's death, 1542:11, 12; 1543:1-7; Baptism, Christ's—unto entire consecration to God's will, even unto death, 1687:5; 1688:2; Baptism—consecration, 1291:6-9; Baptism, John's—unto repentance, 1687:5-7; Blood of Jesus—abundant life, 1015:9, 10; 1016:1-11; Blood (of the Memorial Supper) consecrated, 154:12; Laazarus (in parable and body, 1649:1, 2; Messenger, who "shall prepare the way"—John the Baptist, the church militant, 1537:4, 5; 1538:2, 3; Messenger of the Covenant—our Lord Jesus at both coronation, 1537:4, 5; 1538:2, 3; Moon—narration of Israel, 1289:7; Moses—Christ Jesus, 1651:11, 16, 17; Moses (on the mount of transfiguration)—the earthly phase of the Kingdom, 176:5; Mount—of the Kingdom, government, 26:6; Nebuchadnezzar's Image—creeds of Babylon, 1408:13, 14; 1409:1-3, 10, 11; Incoherence—prayers of the saints, 17:4; Isaac—the Lord Jesus, 1227:2-4; 1386-1389; Ishmael—natural Israel, 1389:2-5, 8-10; Israel—the chosen people of mankind, (2) God's chosen people of the gospel age, 17:2, 8; 1841:6; Israel—reconciled world in Millennium, 1385:1-3; Jacob—spiritual Israel, 1624:10-14; Jerusalem—church under persecution, 137:4-8; Jerusalem—true Zion, the little flock, 1649:7-14; Job—mankind, 1507:2; John the Baptist—the church, especially in gospel age harvest, 1538:2, 3; 1754:5, 10; Jonathan—ancient worthies, 1808:15, 16; Joshua (the priest)—the Christ, 1490; Lamb—Christ, 17:12; Ladies—the nominal church of the present time, 1599:3; Laver—cleansing effect of truth upon the outward abode—gentiles, 1000; Levites—whole church, 17:2, 8; Mount—of the Kingdom, government, 154:12; Laazarus (in parable and body, 1649:1, 2; Messenger, who "shall prepare the way"—John the Baptist, the church militant, 1537:4, 5; 1538:2, 3; Messenger of the Covenant—our Lord Jesus at both coronation, 1537:4, 5; 1538:2, 3; Moon—narration of Israel, 1289:7; Moses—Christ Jesus, 1651:11, 16, 17; Moses (on the mount of transfiguration)—the earthly phase of the Kingdom, 176:5; Mount—of the Kingdom, government, 26:6; Nebuchadnezzar's Image—creeds of Babylon, 1408:13, 14; 1409:1-3, 10, 11; Noah's Days—days of Son of Man, 20:8, 9; Olive Trees (two)—Old and New Testaments, 1491:3; Outer Darkness—error and Ignorance—Christ, 17:12; Pearl—trouble made beautiful, 1756:5, 6; Pharos (in Moses' time)—Israel, 1652:10; Priesthood—the "little flock", 17:2, 8; Rod—our Lord Jesus, 1568:7-11; Rebecca—the church, 1227:2-4; 1386-1389; Red Heifer—the ancient worthies, 1871; 1896; Red Sea—an

righteousness of Christ, 1945:2, 3; Clothing of Adam and Eve—the ransom, 1205:4; Crumbs (in Luke 10)—acts of favor, 1000; Cup of the Memorial Supper—suffering, shame and ignominy, 1637:4-6; Cup—suffering and self-denial unto death, 1504:10-12; David—beloved—Christ, 1384:3; David—(1) Christ Jesus, (2) the church, 194:13; David—our Lord Jesus, 1651:11, 16, 17; David—Lord Jesus primarily, also the Christ complete, 1938:4, 5; David's Reign—the gospel age, 1517:4; Dogs (in Luke 16)—"gentile dogs", 1000; Dogs—symbol of evil and evil men, 1671:1-2; 1672:1-2; Holy Spirit, 1237:2-4; 1386-1389; Will—the phase of transfiguration—the heavenly mount of the kingdom, 1761:5; Elijah—the church in the flesh, 1538:2, 3; Ephesus—the nominal church in apostolic times, 1599:3; Ephraim—nominal Christendom, 1357:6-8; 1358:1-6; Esau—Hebrew Israel, 1624:10-14; Eve—the church, 1386:16; 1388:1, 6; Eye—knowledge, 1490:15; Eyes, Seven—perfect or divine wisdom, 1490:15; Fir Tree—man with everlasting life, 1491:15; First-born—our Lord Jesus, 17:12; Forty Years—First of Moses' life—the Jewish age, 1651:16; Forty Years, Second, of Moses' life—the gospel age, 1651:16, 17; Garments (for Adam and Eve)—the ransom, 1614:3; Garner—the heavenly state beyond the veil, 1922:15; 1923:1; Arm—little flock, 1875; Girle (golden about the breast)—the repose and dignity of sovereignty, 1599:6; Gold—divine nature, 1943:8; 1944:1, 2; Golden Candlesticks—true saints in nominal church, 1491:15; 1492:1; Gold (in Luke 16)—prejudice, 1042; Hagar—Law Covenant, 1389:2-5, 8-10; Hall—truth put in a hard, forcible way, 1357:9; Harp—the holy Scriptures, 1524:10; Harp-chords—the various testimonies of the law and prophets, 152:10; Heart—the affections, 1562:4; Heart—the individual character, 1937:3; Heart—the will, the intentions, 1703:4; Heavens—the nominal church, 1279:2; Heifer, Red—the ancient worthies, 1871:1; 1896; Helmet—Intellectual appreciation of God's plan, 1659:12; Herod—civil powers, 1754:5, 10; Herodias—ecclesiastical powers of Christendom, 1754:5, 10; High Priest—Christ Jesus, 17:5; Husbandmen—priests and leaders of Israel, 1237:2-4; 1386-1389; chadnessar—creeds of Babylon, 1408:13, 14; 1409:1-3, 10, 11; Incoherence—prayers of the saints, 17:4; Isaac—the Lord Jesus, 1227:2-4; 1386-1389; Ishmael—natural Israel, 1389:2-5, 8-10; Israel—the chosen people of mankind, (2) God's chosen people of the gospel age, 17:2, 8; 1841:6; Israel—reconciled world in Millennium, 1385:1-3; Jacob—spiritual Israel, 1624:10-14; Jerusalem—church under persecution, 137:4-8; Jerusalem—true Zion, the little flock, 1649:7-14; Job—mankind, 1507:2; John the Baptist—the church, especially in gospel age harvest, 1538:2, 3; 1754:5, 10; Jonathan—ancient worthies, 1808:15, 16; Joshua (the priest)—the Christ, 1490; Lamb—Christ, 17:12; Ladies—the nominal church of the present time, 1599:3; Laver—cleansing effect of truth upon the outward abode—gentiles, 1000; Levites—whole church, 17:2, 8; Mount—of the Kingdom, government, 154:12; Laazarus (in parable and body, 1649:1, 2; Messenger, who "shall prepare the way"—John the Baptist, the church militant, 1537:4, 5; 1538:2, 3; Messenger of the Covenant—our Lord Jesus at both coronation, 1537:4, 5; 1538:2, 3; Moon—narration of Israel, 1289:7; Moses—Christ Jesus, 1651:11, 16, 17; Moses (on the mount of transfiguration)—the earthly phase of the Kingdom, 176:5; Mount—of the Kingdom, government, 26:6; Nebuchadnezzar's Image—creeds of Babylon, 1408:13, 14; 1409:1-3, 10, 11; Noah's Days—days of Son of Man, 20:8, 9; Olive Trees (two)—Old and New Testaments, 1491:3; Outer Darkness—error and Ignorance—Christ, 17:12; Pearl—trouble made beautiful, 1756:5, 6; Pharos (in Moses' time)—Israel, 1652:10; Priesthood—the "little flock", 17:2, 8; Rod—our Lord Jesus, 1568:7-11; Rebecca—the church, 1227:2-4; 1386-1389; Red Heifer—the ancient worthies, 1871; 1896; Red Sea—an

archy, 1657:9; Rich Man (in parable)—Jewish nation, 1000; Rock—Christ, the ransom, 1228:8, 9; Rocks—fraternities, etc., 28:6; Standard—conservation, patience and fortitude, 1659:12; Scarab—Abrahamic covenant, 1386-1389; Scourge—the harmonious doctrines of Christ, 1696:1; Seal (upon bottomless pit)—enlightenment, 1233:3, 4; Servant, Bracer—Christ Jesus, 1849; Seven Churches—the complete nominal gospel church of the entire age, 1599:3-5; Seven Eyes—perfect or divine wisdom, 1490:15; Sheep—the church, 1387:6; Shield—trust in God, 1659:15; Still—established religion, 1233:3, 4; Soldier—the church, 1387:6; Solomon—Christ Jesus, 1517:4; Sorcerers—those who obey and teach doctrines of devils in Christ's name, 1538:5; Stone—hearts petrified by the sin, 1332:3; Stone—Tables of—the first two pictured Adam; the second two, restored mankind, 1365:11; Stones—the saints, 1568:7-11; Sword—Word of God, 1659:12; Tabernacle—church in the flesh, 1981:3; Tables—2; Tares—unbelievers, 200:3; Tares—nominal Christians, 1009:2, 6; Temple—church in glory 1981; Temple (its rebuilding)—the Reformation, and final completion of the church, 1484; Temple of Solomon—church in glory, 1238:9-11, 12; 1237:1, 2, 5, 9; Thorn—a wicked and injurious man, 1364:15; Throne—authority, 1283:1; Timothy—represented entire church, 1127:5, 6; Trees (two olive trees)—Old and New Testaments, 1491:3; Trestle—the house of Israel, 1795; Ware Leaves—the entire church, 1289:11; Wine—joy and gladness, 1695:6, 7; Wine—spirit of the world, 1357:14; Yoke—symbol of servitude, 1276:6; Zerubbabel—Christ Jesus, 1649:10, 11; Zion—Hebrew Israel as a whole, 1648:5; Zion—literal Jerusalem, also its inhabitants, 1648:5; Zion—nominal spiritual Israel—Babylon, Christendom, 1648:5, 12; 1649:1-6; Zion—spiritual Israel—the little flock, 1648:5, 1649:5-14; Zipporah—the church, 1651:17.

In the Book of Esther, 4018:14; must not be carried too far, 1388:5-8; never intended to teach doctrines, 6237:10, 13.

97: Jehovah and The Christ, 3867:6; Leviticus 18th chapter, 4427: ransom work, 528:3, 4, 12-14.

Revealing God's will fulfilled by Jesus, 5054:5-7; Saul, David, Solomon, as, 4018:4-8; these things happened unto them for (1 Cor. 10:12), 5267, 5268.

And: Pictures foreshadowing the new creation, 6118:4-11; prophecies understood by Jesus after spirit-begetting, 5579:9.

TEACHERY:

- TYPEWRITER: Came on market in 1874, 5674:8.
- TYPHOID: Fever, remedy for, 5689:9.
- See Influences.

TYPICAL: See Spiritual; Natural; Seed.

TYRE: Tolerable for, at the day of judgment", 1618:7-11.

ULCER: In symbol (Revelation 16:2), 498:9.

UNBELIEF:

- Cause of: Fall of both houses of Israel, 3456:8-10; Israel's unrest, 5387:17; 5388.
- Growing menace, 3184:18-20; Jewish and gospel churches cast off for, 777:6; of Presbyterian minister does not disqualify him, 4762:21, 22.
- Sin of: Natural Israel, 3064:1-5; teachers in harvests of both ages, 4325:3.
- Spiritual Israel hindered because of, 4048:6-10.

UNBELIEVERS: "Be not unequally yoked together with," 1588:2534:4; 1668:7; 3261:4; Christians must be separate from, 227:14-17; preach gospel as witness, 1007; wrath of God upon, 606:7.

UNCHANGEABLENESS: Of God's character—comfort, 904:3, 4; 3107:6, 11.

UNCHASTITY: Bible contains 1419:13; 1420:2, 6-9.

UNCONSECRATED: Not to be chosen as companions by Christians, 25:1, 6, 7; should not attempt to do spiritual truths, 1937:1; we may pray for, 1569:7-9.

UNCONSTITUTIONAL: Eight-hour day law for women declared (1895), 1805:9-11; income tax law laid by some to be (1895), 1805:12-15.



**UNCTION:** Of the holy spirit reveals truths to church, 4741:11, 12.

**UNDEMONSTRATIONAL:** Our organization is, 534:6-8.

**UNDER-PRIESTS:** Bonnets of, a type, 2845:4; counted as members of high priest's body, 4619:12-17; The Christ, typified by Aaron and, 2845:4.

**UNDERSTANDING:** Only better than over-riding, 1487:2.

**UNDER-SHEPHERDS:** Clergy likened to unfaithful, 1577:4-11; must have the Master's spirit, 4158:4, 5; 4278:5, 8.

**UNDERSTANDING:** Consecrated have opened eyes and ears of, 3339:7, 8.

**91:** Bible new vision, 1214:18; chronology and typology, 1746:1.

**Pictured by cinnamon, 4093:2.**

**UNFAITHFUL:** Taken away from the, 3696:8, 9, 11.

**UNFAITHFULNESS:** Jude warns the Christians against, 6254:8, 9; 6258:1; leads to withdrawal of privileges, 2694:10; sin of, 3244:1.

**See Faithfulness.**

**UNGODLY:** Alliances, result of, 2366; course of the, 2038:9; walk not in the counsel of the, 1383.

**UNHAPPINESS:** Caused by increasing iniquity, 489:13.

**UNPOLY:** Men shall be, in last days, 2460:4.

**UNION:** Advocating compulsory Christian, 2003:10, 11; artificial tendency in Christendom; disintegration is natural, 1548:5, 9, 10; between Greek Catholics and Episcopals promised, 4164:3, 7, 8; further progress toward, 3395:13, 14; 3396:1-3; label and eight-hour law fought by capital, 3503:1-6.

**91:** Baptist and Disciple churches, 4267:14-16; 4268:1, 2; church and state not one of love, but a question of time, place and expediency, 1605:7, 9-14.

**CHURCHES:** For strength, 695:7-20; in Canada and U. S., 3348:14-33; 3344:14; of Babylon, 2710:7, 8; 2711:1.

**Denominations** looked for and applauded, 3372:7-12; labor for strength, 695:1-6; pastors in Boston, 4324:12-14; Romanism and Protestantism, 695:1-6; 10-15; 813:3-6, 11, 12; world's interest manifested, 2018:1-8.

**Politico-Ecclesiastical, predicted, 992:13; proper and improper, 1208:3, 9; propriety of labor, 991:7, 13; saints should be as separate as possible from all earthly, 1285:1, 9-15; Scriptural, one of living hearts, produced by sanctifying influence of truth, 1817:13; 1818:1; sectarian, vs. Christian, 1467; sought by Methodists and Presbyterians, 3381:42-48; world, evidence of growing, 2018:1-6.**

**Church** for strength, 695:7-20.

**UNITARIANS:** And Trinitarians, conflicting views of, 4106:5, 6, 9-11.

**UNITED:**

**State:** Archbishop Ireland's "patriotic" words, at Boston, 1884:9; Allied "Tree" (1889), 1094:11; Catholics control government of, 3017:1; Congress questions constitutionality of the Espionage Act, 6389:7; constitution of, copy donated to pope, 1050:8; 5390:1-3; constitutional rights, their denial predicted, 991:4, 5; crime a menace to the national life of the, 3343:1-9; criminals greater in number in, 4150:4, 9; 4151:1-4; danger of war with Great Britain in 1896, 1912:5; depicted as Nazareth by foreigners, 2414:4; drawn into World War through crafty Europeans, 5554:6; efforts to make it Catholic, 2727:8-10; encouraged to neutrality during World War, 5766:15-24; endeavors to Christianize the, 2092:2255:8, 9; raising a social crisis, 4159:1-6; forcing revolution upon Europe, 2938:1-8, 12; growth of the cities and evil effects thereof, 1620:9-20; highest type of earthly government, 2884:9; 2885:4; how God prepared the, a home for the harvest, 1708:3, 11.

**IN:** 1888, President's gift to pope, 1050:8; need of honest religion, 4017:8, 9; prophecy (Isaiah 5:26-30), 2327:13-18.

**Japanese** view of religion in, 1699; land shadowed with woe, 3404:3406; may be affected mostly by second stage of time of trouble, 5854:2, 3, 8-10; military and naval nation, 4403:4-10; papal despots in, disclosed by former priest, 1517; (over) part in the divine arrangement, 2327:6-10; peace policy changed to preparedness, in 1916, 5852:1-3; perils to her government come from internal foes, 3328:9-15;

policy of neutrality changed in 1915; 5784:3-15; pope longs for union of church and state here, 1770:1-5; President Harrison petitioned for relief of Russian Jews, 1203; protected, yet preparing for war, 4795:13-15; spread of Socialism in the, 3125:9-12; to become involved in the Armageddon struggle, 5527:1; White House well guarded (1895), 1738:20, 21; without religion, says minister, 5449:5-10; and Spain over Cuba, war possible between, 2281:4, 5.

**UNITY:** Argument by a minister for Christian, 3388:1-14; Christian, 768.

**In:** Christ, non-sectarian, 81:3; the church not always possible, 5229:12-16.

**Of:** Body of Christ, 81:1; 295:2-5; brethren exhorted to be maintained, 6015:24; Christ and the church, 30:3, 4, 5; 31:1, 8; God and Christ, 51:17-19; Protestants and Catholics, a plea for, 3533:1-10; the spirit, how maintained, 3785:1-6.

**With** Christ essential, 68:3; 3127:8-10.

**UNIVERSAL:** Redemption and universal salvation differentiated, 5925; 6387:3, 4, 8.

**UNIVERSALISM:** A bad misapprehension, 1107; based on Satan's original lie, 1643:8; contrary to Scripture, 3083, 3084; denies the ransom, 1181:1; 1222:6-12; 1452:16; 1453; doctrine of, 403:5-6; erroneous views in re second death, 1449:8-16; four theories and four journals, 1453:3.

**God** the Author of sin? 1224-1226; Savior of all men, 1437; 1442, 1443.

**Has** wrong conception of God's love, 1255:14; how Satan suggests it, and how to overcome it, 1427:1-14; human error, 1597:16; 1598:1, 2; 13; inconsistency of, 24:10; incorrect, unscriptural and misleading view, 1600:7-10, 21; irresponsible, weak, unjust, irrational, 181:3, 4, 8, 9; misapprehension, 1107.

**Met:** Our view, 4148:1, 2; taught in Scriptures, 413:12.

**One** form of Satan's lie, 1217-1220; perversion of Scripture, 1443:1-14; present truth does not teach it, 1633:7, 7; 4553:1; Romans 8:6 examined, 1291-1294; texts of, examined, 1218-1220; two "pro-texts" examined, 1234:1-8, 12; 1235:1-5, 9-13; unscriptural, 381:10-12; 691:8; 890:12-20; 912:9-12, 15.

**Views** in re: Adam's death, 1221:13; 14; 1222:1-3; Adam's death, 1222:14; 1442:3-10; 1443; 1449:8-16; 1453, 1454.

**UNIVERSALISTS:** Reply to, 3410.

**UNIVERSITY:**

**Of:** Chicago: Eliminates the Dorothea, 567:9-10; scorned by Baptist minister, 4055:1-6; turned over to higher critics, 4144:19; 4145.

**UNJUST:** Let him be still, 477:1-6, 11-14; punishment of the, 1882:1-6, 15-17; will not be resurrected in the full sense of that word, 6322:10-13.

**See** Just.

**UNKNOWN:** God: Paul preached to the Athenians about the, 3138-3140.

**UNREST:** Caused by increasing intelligence, how, 1485:11-13; 5448:6-18.

**In:** Europe and America leading on to revolution, 6026; Russia in 1902, 3023:5, 6, 10; 3024.

**Labor** in France serious, 4383:5-11, 15-17; prevailing spirit in Europe and America, 5207, 5208.

**Social:** Cause and effect of, 5061-5063; in Russia (1902), 3119:19.

**Throughout** the world, 3263, 3264; world, preparing for time of trouble, 3263, 3264; and unbelief, spiritual, rampant, 3766:13-21.

**UNUSUAL:** BUSINESS: More needed in modern times, 330:8; taking pleasure in, 2389:6, 7; truth not to be held in, 49:7; 491:8, 9.

**UNWILY:** In the church, how to deal with the, 3034:7-10; 3136:5.

**UNSELFISHNESS:** Love seeketh not her reward, 2204:7; manifested by St. Paul for his brethren, 4692:1-3, 6; test of sincerity of our love, 1594:2.

**UNSTABLE:** "Double-minded man is," 1562:5, 10, 11.

**UNTHANKFUL:** In last days, 2460:3.

**UNTHANKFULNESS:** Defined, 2722:1.

**UNTIL:** He come, applies to harvest, 3652:16-25.

**UNWISSE:** Called to attain wisdom, 2262:10, 11; 2263:1-7.

**UNEAVAL:** Social, foreseen by some, 2760.

**UPLIFT:**

**Moral:** Not God's present plan, 2004:

1-3, 6; result of accepting Christ, 2320:2, 3.

**UPRIGHTLY:** What it is to speak, 1875:5, 13.

**UPRISINGS:** Due to oppression, 743:3-7; of labor, 594:9, 17.

**URIAN:** Killed through covetousness of David, 5681:3-5.

**URIM:** And Thummim, nothing definite known about, 5042:10, 11.

**US:** Who is not for, is against us, 760:12; If God be for, none can be against, 2375-2378.

**USSHER:** Archbishop, foresees time of trouble, 1275:5, 10.

**USURY:** Is interest, 1994:13-17.

**UZZAH:** Destroyed for attempting to steady the ark, 15:2; 2522, 2523; 4209:6-9; 5679:5, 8-11.

**UZZIAN:** Punished with leprosy for profanation of the Temple, 4786.

**VACANCIES:** In the race for crown may occur, 5168:13-16; 5169:1.

**VAIL:** First and second, what they typified, 154:3.

**Of:** Moses: Done away in Christ (2 Cor. 3:13), 4619:8-11; what it typified, 5299:3-6.

**Revealing** the Temple, a symbol, 2788:7; 4173:8; type of unbelief, 153:7; 8; upon heart of Jews, 153:8.

**VAILIAN:** Theory, what it is, 5140:4, 8.

**VAILS:** Of the Tabernacle, time measurements in, 6436:14-16.

**VAIN:** Danger of taking God's name in, 1527, 1528; 1514:7; receiving the grace of God in, 859:3, 4, 5; 2285:12-15; 2286:1-4, 14; singing irreverently is taking the Lord's name in, 5278:6.

**VALLEY:** Of dry bones, house of Israel pictured as, 5503:7; type of place of safety, 286:16.

**VAN AMBURGH:**

**Brother** W. E.: Letter from, 2575:1-5; tribute to Brother Russell by, 6006:2-8, 8-13.

**See** Rutherford.

**Sister** L. T.: news of the brethren in bonds from, 6331:5-12.

**VANITY:** Creature made subject to, 780:8, 9; lifting up the soul to, 3114:9; one of the most dangerous foes, 4688:8; of vanity, all is vanity, 1532:4-10, 14-16; why the Lord shows us the, of earthly things, 1937:10, 11.

**And:** Flattery, see Flattery; sentiment, Satan's method of attack, 6384:9-12.

**VASITY:** In creation essential, 612:7.

**VASHTI:** Her course of disobedience unwise, 4900:6-9.

**VATICAN:** Amount of gold in the, 3348:12, 13; Associated Press has a representative in the, 3381:6; claims credit for President Wilson's 14 points, 6411:1; constant reported report of Pilate's career regarding Jesus' death, 1366-1368; control subdued by France, 2869:14-17; favoring republican government in France and Italy, 2062:16-19; how the, is controlled, 3581:6; permits Italian Catholics to vote, and why, 3549:14-18; power of, advancing in political world, 3135:2-4; releases claim to temporal power, 3636:11-14.

**See** Italy.

**VAUDEVILLE:** Baptists prepare for weekly, 4026:12, 13.

**VAUGHN:** Cardinal, views on world's unrest by, 2760:4-7.

**VEDAS:** Sacred book of Brahmans, 1183:6.

**VEGETABLES:** Contain all elements necessary for human food, 3630:9.

**VEGETARIANS:** Position of, unscriptural, 1855:15, 16.

**VEGETATION:** Pictures spiritual growth, 29:4.

**VENGEANCE:**

**Day** of: 147:14-18; 287:7; duty of Christians to preach the, 6083:8-14; 6395:3, 4, 7-9; lightnings of the, 1915; nations reap their wild oats crop in the, 1653:7, 16-18; 1654:8-10; preaching the, 241:13-16; present power, 257:17; predicted, how the day of, 5537:8-12; properly proclaimed now, but not in Jesus' day, 3300:5, 7; 5537:8-12; signs of the, 707:3.

**See** Time of Trouble; Day of Wrath; Day of the Lord.

**Who** not be sought, 5259, 5260.

**V. D. M.:** Degree, what is signified by conferring the, 5940:20-23.

**Questions:** Answering objections to the, 5983:4-11; appreciated (Letter), 5946:3, 4; for pilgrims and others to answer, 5752:4; list of the, 5983:2; origin and development of the, 6051; served as a blessing (Letter), 6076:2-9;

Society's object in creating the, 5941:1-3; 5982:12-14; 5983:1; 6096, 6097; and elections of elders, 6024:7.

**VESSEL:** Saul was a chosen, 550:5; 2524:6.

**VESSEL:** Christians should be equipped, 2969:9; how God always prepares his chosen, 1915:7-12.

**Of:** Tabernacle typical, 5258, 5259; the Lord, be ye clean, that bear the, 6350, 6351; wrath and glory, 589:14.

**"Unto** honor or dishonor", 1225:9-12.

**VESUVIUS:** Illustrates the world's condition, 1368:6, 7; 1369:1.

**VIA:** Dolorosa still to be seen at Jerusalem, 4171:6.

**VIALS:** Of wrath (1893 view), 498:3-5.

**VIBRATION:** Effect of, on structures, 3087:9.

**VICARS:** Apostles not in any sense, or substitutes for Christ, 1523:7-12; 1524:1-3.

**VICE:** See Liquor.

**VICTORY:** David swallowed up in, 1219:10.

**For:** Israel in Samson's death, 5613:8, 10; The Christ, through death of humanity, 5495:9-14.

**In** overcoming dependent upon faith, 2788:7; lies in faith, 2354:8; may lead to pride, 4724:7; 4725:8, 10; means of a Christian's, 2312:10-16; of David through faith in God, 4216:1-6.

**Over:** Beast and Image, 2713:7; death, 303:8-16.

**Of:** 2892:7; the greatest of all, 4226:1-3.

**Through** faith, 4046:6-10; who will gain the, 6437-6441.

**VIENNA:** Impressions of, in 1891 during Brother Russell's visit, 1875:9; persecution of Jews in (1895), 1898:12, 13; savage hatred of the Jews in (1896), 1918:10, 11.

**VIGILANCE:** Necessity of, in the Christian's battle, 1859; needed by Christians compared to, 2466; the pruned for fruitfulness, 4663:4-6.

**NATURAL** AND: Engraved, 924:2; wild, 284:4.

**True**, are pruned, 2465:1-6; 5504, 5505; some cut off, 140:1, 3, 5, 6; and are, 140:1, 3, 5, 6; withered to be burned, 3546:3-5.

**Dressers,** Jewish leaders proven to be wicked, 5505; golden, in the Temple, basis of a parable, 3544:2; Jesus is the true, 2464-2466; 3544:7, 9; 3545:5, 6.

**Of:** Earth: 230:6; 2464:6; 2465:9, 10; 3544:4, 6; gathering of, of the best of the harvest work, 6148:13; intoxication from Babylon, the, 2968:5, 6.

**Shows** the Christ, Head and Body, 2373:1, 2; true and false, God's people pictured as, 2464:6; 5504, 5505.

**VINEGAR:** Given to Jesus on the cross, 2474:5; used to make meat tender, 5143:6-8, 15.

**VINEYARD:** House of Israel, 1795; Jewish nation pictured as God's, 4794, 4795; 5504:5-7.

**Of:** Lord laid waste, 4257; Lord's parable the Jewish people, 2904; 4678:4-12; 5473, 5474.

**Various** means of laboring in the, 4900:4001.

**VIOLENCE:** Expected with church federation, 3405:6; kingdom of heaven suffers, 702:12-16; of present time due to giants in earth, 2844:3, 7, 8; to Paul at Jerusalem prophesied, 3182:2, 5.

**VIPERS:** Generation of, 521:19-21.

**VIRGIL:** Foresees the Golden Age, 1874:10.

**VIRGIN:** True church is chaste, 45:5.

**VIRGINIA:** Compared with New England, 1190:1-6.

**VIRTY:** Add to your faith, 4808:11-13; pope advises Catholics in the United States to be examples of (1895), 1769:13-15; power from Jesus for healing, 1040:16; 105:6-7; 327:8-10; reward of, 83:17; self-examination in, 1114:8; what it means in the individual character, 1627:28-35; and innocence defined, 784:5.

**VISION:** For appointed time, 621; given to Elijah at Mount Horeb typical, 5752, 5753; obedience of Saul to heavenly, 2823-2825.

**Of:** Christ's kingdom, 3790:10-13;



dry bones, explained, 2505: 3-9; golden candlestick explained, 2521: 15-22; Isalah, explained, 2370: 2371; 4787; Jesus' majesty, 559: 3, 11, 12; kingdoms, Nebuchadnezzar's, 815: 3; 2976: 5-8; Moses on mount, 201: 2; Telescope and microscope, 716: 717; 919; transfiguration of Jesus on the mount, 558: 6, 12; 755: 5, 6; 1762; 2288; 2289; 2659: 3, 4, 9; 3345: 3-11; 3790: 10-13; 3793: 3794; 4649: 4, 5, 8, 9; 5121: 10-14; usage and meaning of word in New Testament, 4142: 8-10; will not tarry, wait for it, 5731: 12-15.

## VISIONS:

Of: Apostle Paul, purpose, 3190: 1-3; the dying have no significance, 3524: 16, 17.  
Seen by the apostles, 1525: 13-15; 1526: 1-4.  
And Dreams: Not now given, 611: 5; we are not to look for further revelations through, 129: 9, 10; 1528: 2; 3524: 16, 17.

**VISITATION:** Israel, fleshly and nominal spiritual, knew not the time of, 1846, 1847.  
**VISITING:** Friends and neighbors and presenting the truth, 1650: 7-10.

**VOCATION:** Need not interfere with avocation, 3266: 1-4; of the consecrated is heavenly, 3265: 2; and avocation defined, 3265: 2.

**VOICE:** "And thine ears shall hear a word behind the glass, saying, This is the way," 1753; human, reproduction of, helps us to understand the resurrection, 5560: 12; John heard behind him a, 2826: 6; learning to know God's, 590: 2-7, 14-17.  
Of the: First sign explained, 4058: 3-8; Lord, He still, 414: 12, 13; people not the voice of God, 3555: 11, 12; second sign explained, 4059: 1-6; third sign explained, 4059: 7, 8; 4060: 1-3, 6; three signs, how they became understood, 1057: 15.

**TRUE SHEPHERD:** 2672: 14-16; contrary to revelation word, 2257: 1-4; heard by true sheep, 4158: 1-3.

**VOICES:** Declaring kingdom of the Lord, 2094: 1-6; from heaven, real or imaginary, our faith should not depend upon, 1624: 1.  
See Thunderings.

**VOLCANO:** Europe slumbering on the slopes of one, 977: 1-4, 10; 1368: 6, 7; 1369: 1.

**VOLTAIRE:** Cause of infidelity of, 3033: 3.

**VOLUNTEERS:** A call to, 2523: 3-5, 10, 11; encouraging letters from, 1154: 1-4, 10, 11; 1513: 11, 12, 15-20; 1803: 7, 8; encouragement for, 3448: 16, 17; new call for, 2585: 2; should not trespass on property, 2654: 2, 3; suggestion for, 3428: 6.

**VOWS:** Nominal spiritual Israel have table of, 3455: 7, 8; 3963: 1-4; 4288; of Babylon rejected once, accepted again (Letter), 5629, 5630.

**VOTING:** At class elections, only the consecrated who have been immersed have privilege of, 5794: 3.  
By the Lord's People: Considered, 3668: 3, 4; proper if governments require it, 3585: 6.

For servants in classes, 5336, 5337.  
In behalf of temperance proper for Lord's people, 4156: 1; church elections a duty, 5350: 3.

Is it proper for the saints? 1531: 3, 14; not the privilege of Christians, 1563; 2037: 14-19; questions in re annual election, 6173: 14-19, 32-34; and war, attitude of consecrated upon, 2037: 14-19; 2052: 13-18; 2053: 1.

**VOW:** Advice regarding election of elders who have not taken the, 5794: 4, 5, 10, 11; answering objections to the, 5983: 12, 13; 5984: 1; arguments for and against taking the, 4348, 4349; assistant to bear purity, 4299: 2-4, 9; assists in abstaining from every form of evil, 4419: 9; 4420: 1; bitter spirit of opposition to, 4338: 5-8, 10-13.

Blessings of: Protection from the, 4226-4230; taking the (Letters), 4404, 4441.

Book-mark: 4351: 16-20; of celluloid free, 4960: 6; poem and book-mark free, 4383: 4, 14.

Brethren show adversary's spirit in opposing, 4265-4267; brought spiritual awakening, 4401: 13; cautious respecting our attitude toward the, 4524: 11-14; danger of carelessness in keeping the, 5975: 11-14.

First: Depreciated, now appreciated, 5108: 11, 12; opposed and then em-

braced by a brother (Letter), C242: 12-15.

Now Brother Russell was led to prepare the, 4263, 4264; letters of appreciation and acceptance of the, 4202, 4202: 1-8, 15-21; 4237; 4251: 7-10, 16-18; 4274; 4339; 4361; 4391, 4392; 4491: 14-18; 4679: 6-9; 4751: 17-26; 4821: 11; names of the brethren discontinued, 4237: 1, 2; married men only have opposed the, 4238: 3-7, 11; names of those who have taken the, 4229: 11; Nazareth, what it was, 4087: 13; need for, increasing, 5382: 18.

Not: Greater than original covenant, 4484: 2, 3, 8; to be test of fellow ship, 4298: 12; 4534: 11; too stringent for the new creature, 4299: 10, 11.

Objections and answers thereto, 4211: 2-9, 15-23; 4228; 4263-4266; 5944: 4-9, 14-17; 6176: 10; obsession by demons followed refusal to take the, 4314: 6-11.

Of: Jacob pictures word of saints, 2864: 5-8; Jephthah explained, 2874: 17-19; 2897: 7-9.

Opposed: And later appreciated in South Africa (Letter), 5667: 3-6; by brethren, 4265-4267; 4320, 4327.

Pictured by graves on armor, 6175: 4, 5; possibly typified by ribband of blue (Num, 15: 38-40), 5268: 1-13; prayer circle of, most wonderful in the world, 5728: 2; proposed and accepted, 4191, 4192.

Protection against: Demonism, 4236: 10; 4227; falling away, 4304: 4, 10. Recovered from snare of adversary, 4490, 4491; recovery of a brother stumbled over the, 4670: 3-7; serious undertaking, 5855: 6-9.

Should be: Daily renewed, 4780: 2-5, 13-15; taken by church servants, 5336: 18, 19; 5337: 1.

Statement of the, 4383; suggested by no one, 4236: 5.

Taken by: 7000, who found it brought a blessing, 4484: 2, 3; Vancouver class as safeguard in evil day (Letter), 5588: 25.

Taking of, not obligatory, 4249: 15; under law covenant different for men and women, 2100: 11; unto God, defer not to pay thy, 2080: 14; 2081: 1; warning not to oppose the, 4238: 11.

And: Covenants made ground for opposition from brethren, 4326, 4327. Morning Resolve, need for keeping the, 5727: 9, 10.

**VOWS:** How we should pay—by activity, 1281: 7-11; 1282; marriage, subordinate to consecration vow, 3088, 3089; renew broken, 2487: 10, 11.

Responsibility in: Making of, 2102: 6-9; the paying of, 2080: 1, 2.

Unto the Lord, how we shall pay our, 3695: 3-6.

**VOW:** Populi, Vox Dei: Cannot be applied now, 4551: 14-16; not sound doctrine, 3896: 4-6.

**WAIVER:** Use of, a relic of demon worship, 1991: 2.

**WAGE:** System will pass away, and why, 3319: 12, 13; 3320: 1-6.

**WAGES:** Explanation of low, (1888), 1062.

Of: Harvest laborers kept back by fraud, 6427: 9, 10; sin not torment, 1085-1087; 1377: 6, 13.

**WAIT:** "My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that watch for the morning", 1759: 16; 1760: 1-3, 10; on the Lord, Jacobom teaches God's people to, 4297: 17; rest in the Lord, 4297: 17; upon the Lord, 2860: 9; 4275: 7, 10; 5711: 6; 5712.

**WAITE:** Judge C. B., criticism of New Testament by, 2815: 14, 15.

**WAITING:** For: Jesus' coming, 454; the kingdom a test of patience, 3784: 2, 6, 7.

**WALK:** Circumspectly: As to truth and light, 627; for we are in the evil day, 3593-3595.

Honestly as in the day, 3031: 1-3, 7, 8; 3181: 3-9; 4402: 1-3; 5098: 5-12; 5340; 5770: 4, 6-10; 6175: 6; 6299: 10-12; humbly before thy God, 4821: 9-11.

In the Light: 2967: 6; (Letter), 6341: 5-10; Pastor of Pilgrim Fathers warns them to, 3603: 6, 10.

Seven ways in which the new creature should, 4189: 4-11; 4190; to Emmaus, 4190: 12.

**WALKING:** After the Flesh and the spirit, 2721: 4-10; spirit does not mean "walking up to", 4869: 3, 10.

As Christ walked the proof of our citizenship, 5446: 6, 7, 13, 14; 5447; by faith, why required now, 5224: 13-15; in the valley of death, 3269: 7.

**WALL:** God shall smite those, those whitened, 4486: 2, 3; 5952: 5-7; hand-writing on, 2496-2498.

**Street:** How religious faith affects, 3958: 1-6; press controllable by, 4772: 1-8.

**WALLS:** Of city broken down, uncontrolled character is like, 5488, 5489.

**WALTON:** Rev. Spencer, his views on Christianity, 3525: 4, 8.

**WANDERINGS:** Of Israelites continued because of unbelief, 4046: 1-5.

**WANT:** The Lord is my shepherd, I shall not, 1745.

**WANTONNESS:** Let us not walk in, 4402: 2.

**WAR:** Among Christian nations a paradox, 5586: 13; 5587: 1-3, 10; Andrew Carnegie's views on, 2767: 13-9; viewed by Bible students, 5582: 4-9; attitude of Christians in times of, 3393: 8, 9; attributed to trade rivalry, 2867: 1; Austria's preparations in 1904 for, 3396: 16; awakening interest in the truth, 6074: 5, 6, 13, 14; Balkan, its underlying motive, 3242: 5-8.

Between: Britain, France and Russia over China possible, 2241: 4, 5; Germany and England imminent, (1910), 4539: 5, 6; United States and Spain, comments on, 2298: 1-11.

Can Christians compromise in respect to, 2345: 1-2; cause of, between nations, 4441: 5-8; Chest Drive gave Catholicism thirty million dollars, 5374: 1-3; Christendom's inconsistent attitude respecting, 5825.

Christians: Attitude of, respecting, 5716: 1, 5; 5755: 5, 6, 8, 13; cannot compromise in respect to, 2345: 1, 2; duty of, if drafted, 1912: 9; 2332: 8, 9; 3179: 17; 6073, 6074; not subject to their rulers in respect to, 5760: 10.

Christ's servants opposed to fightings and (1895), 1757: 8; Churchianity encouraging the spirit of (1895), 1757: 7-13; clergy-bondage and divine right of kings responsible for, 5765: 6070: 11, 12; 6071: 1-6; plotting for six volumes possible during the, 6238: 9; 6359: 11-13; comments on European war clouds of 1894, 1619: 2, 3.

**Debt:** of Europe too large to comprehend, 6070: 8-10; World, can never be paid, 5658: 12-15.

**Debits:** never to be paid, 5754: 10; decided opposition to wearing the uniform in time of war, 5789: 2-7; does God encourage it? 5314: 5-9.

**Draft Law:** Exemption, letters from Gen. Crowder regarding, 6110, 6111; quotations from the 1917 Selection, 6093, 6094; to affect all male citizens of the U. S., 6086: 4-8.

**Effect:** of False doctrine in time of, 3442.

**UPON:** All nations considered, 5798: 24-29; 5799; Great Britain in 1915, 5764: 9-12, 19-22; 5765: 1, 2; religion, 5601: 6, 7-13; religion and finance in 1915, 5658; Socialism and Prohibition, 5674: 16, 17; 5675: 1-3, 6, 7; two classes in Babylon, 5823.

**Egyptian:** of 1882, 377: 8, 9.

**European:** Foretold, 577: 5-7; preparations for (1891), 362: 1-6; 1354: 1356; 1377: 9-12; 1619: 2, 3; 1632: 4, 7, 13, 14; 1805: 7, 8; 1960: 2-4; 3008: 18-22; 5784: 16-24.

Expectations: see Military; Ex-president Harrison's views on the Spanish, 2306: 10-12; financial strain of preparations for (1894), 1632: 14; 1633: 1; forbidden by the Word of God, 6057: 3, 8; foreseen in 1885, 720: 3; greed for gold the cause of, 1900: 10-12; 1901: 10-12; for sun and for sun, 1762: 2, 9; has quickened men's mental faculties, 5601: 6-13; "He that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one", 1988: 3, 7-9; how prominent men have viewed, 2767, 2768.

In: Balkan states, 3242: 5-8.

**EUROPE:** Predicted, 898: 9; 899; 899: 9; 394, 395.

**Industrial:** seen in the future by Dr. E. G. Hirsch, 3113: 9-17; inquiries to Brother Russell regarding drafting for, 5728: 10; international preparations for, 2783: 3-7, 12, 13; invention of the perforated bullet (1896), 1960: 5-9; Israel, natural and mental faculties, 5601: 6-13; "He that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one", 1988: 3, 7-9; how prominent men have viewed, 2767, 2768.

In: Balkan states, 3242: 5-8.

**EUROPE:** Predicted, 898: 9; 899; 899: 9; 394, 395.

**Industrial:** seen in the future by Dr. E. G. Hirsch, 3113: 9-17; inquiries to Brother Russell regarding drafting for, 5728: 10; international preparations for, 2783: 3-7, 12, 13; invention of the perforated bullet (1896), 1960: 5-9; Israel, natural and mental faculties, 5601: 6-13; "He that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one", 1988: 3, 7-9; how prominent men have viewed, 2767, 2768.

In: Balkan states, 3242: 5-8.

**EUROPE:** Predicted, 898: 9; 899; 899: 9; 394, 395.

**Industrial:** seen in the future by Dr. E. G. Hirsch, 3113: 9-17; inquiries to Brother Russell regarding drafting for, 5728: 10; international preparations for, 2783: 3-7, 12, 13; invention of the perforated bullet (1896), 1960: 5-9; Israel, natural and mental faculties, 5601: 6-13; "He that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one", 1988: 3, 7-9; how prominent men have viewed, 2767, 2768.

In: Balkan states, 3242: 5-8.

**EUROPE:** Predicted, 898: 9; 899; 899: 9; 394, 395.

**Industrial:** seen in the future by Dr. E. G. Hirsch, 3113: 9-17; inquiries to Brother Russell regarding drafting for, 5728: 10; international preparations for, 2783: 3-7, 12, 13; invention of the perforated bullet (1896), 1960: 5-9; Israel, natural and mental faculties, 5601: 6-13; "He that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one", 1988: 3, 7-9; how prominent men have viewed, 2767, 2768.

In: Balkan states, 3242: 5-8.

**EUROPE:** Predicted, 898: 9; 899; 899: 9; 394, 395.

**Industrial:** seen in the future by Dr. E. G. Hirsch, 3113: 9-17; inquiries to Brother Russell regarding drafting for, 5728: 10; international preparations for, 2783: 3-7, 12, 13; invention of the perforated bullet (1896), 1960: 5-9; Israel, natural and mental faculties, 5601: 6-13; "He that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one", 1988: 3, 7-9; how prominent men have viewed, 2767, 2768.

In: Balkan states, 3242: 5-8.

proper to pray for victory in time of, 3393: 3, 7.

**On Cannanites:** No injustice from God, 5314: 5-13; why God approved the, 3085: 2-6; 3091: 2, 3.

**Predicted:** between Germany and Great Britain, (1909), 4523: 13-17; preparations in the United States, 4285: 12-15; probably will end in exhaustion, 5800: 1-5, 9-11; profiteering system, 4718: 7; proper attitude of Christians toward, 3393: 8, 9; revolution and anarchy, prophesied by Elijah, 3414: 6; rumblings of European, 3109: 4, 5; 3383: 18-20; 4284: 10-15; viewed as misdeeds and heirs of heaven, 5601: 6-13; Spanish-American, views on the, 2298: 1-11.

**Spirit:** Combativeness misdirected cause a, 2641: 4; engendered by Boy Scout movement, 2641: 3; growing in Europe (1900), 2641: 1-5.

**Symbolized:** in Scripture by wind, 2333: 6; threats of (1896), 1953: 6, 7, 14, 15; three forces co-operating to keep the nations at, 5935, 5936; traceable to kings and clergy, 6070: 11, 12; 6071: 1-6; truth brethren are conscientious objects of time, 5852: 4-9; warning the people to appreciation of Scripture studies, 5575: 4-7, 12; wars of Jews typical, 7: 15.

**Why:** Christians should not participate in, 5928: 3-7, 9-11; countenanced by God in Old Testament, 4724: 9-11; 4725: 2; permitted of God, their end near, 5760: 3-6.

**Will:** Lead to Millennium, thinks New Yorker, 5783: 8, 9, 15-17; not cease until Christ's kingdom is set up, 2361: 5-9.

**See:** Patriotism.

**AS FORESEEN:** By a Congressional minister (1894), 1612: 3, 5, 8, 9, 11, 16; in 1891 by Count von Moltke, 1304: 5; in 1892, 1354-1356; in 1896, 1912: 2, 3.

**Attitude:** of Christians toward, 5659: 1-10; Bible students, 5652: 4-9; casualties up to March, 1915, 5716: 6-11; causes leading to and affecting the, 5516: 1-7, 10-12; 5526: 13-16; 5765; causing Britain and Canadians to lose their liberty, 5790: 13; 5791: 1-6; claims of Catholicism against Protestantism during, 5755: 15-17; clergy's part in, foretold in 1889, 1094: 10; comments on European war clouds of 1894, 1619: 2, 3; communist vultures to follow the, 899: 4; economy one of the beneficial lessons of the, 6402: 7; effects, 5573: 11, 12; ended, perhaps in, 6382: 5; first part of, foretold, 5516: 1-7, 10-12; for the emancipation of labor, said Winston Churchill, 6207: 11-17.

**FORESEEN:** By a Congressional minister (1894), 1612: 3, 5, 8, 9, 11, 16; by Kaiser in 1907, 4018: 11-13; in 1889, 1094: 10; time uncertain (1901 view), 1912: 2, 3.

**Foreshadowed:** by the naval display at Kiel (1895), 1838; has proven name, Christendom, to be a misnomer, 5760: 1, 2, 7-9; increased colporteurs' opportunities, 5575: 4-7, 12; letters from England during the, 5789: 2-7; may wake up the foolish virgins, 5521: 1, 3-8, 11; newspapers' fears (1891-1893), 1; outlook in 1915 on the, 5715, 5716; partisan spirit, bitterness, poverty the fruitage of the, 5754: 3-7, 9, 10; possibilities of, foreseen in 1904, 3327; preparations in 1909 for, 4403: 1-11; prophesy fulfilled through use of the, 5783: 3-7; proved reality of nations' claims to be Christ's kingdoms, 5583: 12-12; 5854; reasons for neutrality of U. S. in the, 5762, 5763; results of first year of, 5766: 1-14; revolution to follow the, 5567: 1; slaughter up to 1915 wrought by the, 5759: 6, 12; to wreck present civilization, 5520: 7; United States dragged into, by crafty Europeans, 5554: 6; will weaken the nations, 5567: 8.

**World-wide:** how it would aid in bringing anarchy, 3327: 10-12.

**And:** Anarchy, predicted, 3619: 1-10; new Christians, New York Tribune comments on, 2255: 1-6; German Militarism as viewed by German minister, 5853: 1; peace, views of Czar of Russia on, 2914, 2915; voting, Christian's attitude with respect to, 2052: 13-18; 2053: 1.

**See:** Conscientious Objectors; Military; Religion; Voting.

**WARFARE:** Between the Lamb and the beast, 6440: 5, 6; by means of electrical energy, 4720: 23; difference between modern and ancient, 3335: 17,







One of Christendom's sins in the craving for, 4257; 6; remedy suggested for, 1244; 5-6; suggested law to remedy excess, 1242; 2-8, 10; use and abuse of, 104, 105; 1-11, 11-14; what true means, 1028; 11.

And: Pleasure modern idols, 5351; 6, 7, 10-15; property, in re acquiring, 2805; 2-5.

See Religion.

WEALTH: Special view coming upon, 2904; 6; unbiased view of, 1243; 12, 13; 1244; 1-3.

WEAPON: None formed against saints shall prosper, 3050; 16, 17; 3051; 1; truth a sword, 9.

WEAPONING: Saints not carnal, 32, 4.

6: 2779; 7-11; 3274; 5-6; 1235; 7; 8; of warfare growing more terrible, 4745; 1-4, 10.

WEARIED: Through failure to consider Jesus, 113.

WEARINESS: Danger to Christian soldiers of, 6064; 4-7; in the Christian journey, let us fight the spirit of, 6256; 4, 7-11.

WEBER: Henry, passed beyond the grave, (1904), 334, 335, 10, 11.

WEDDING: Reported by Jesus, 2418; 6.

WEEDS: Killed by electricity (1896), 1948; 10; and thorns that hinder the Christian's progress, 5899; 4-7.

WEEKS:

Severely: Determined upon Israel, (Daniel, 25) explained, 2811; 11, 12; 4504; 3-5, 11, 12; 5163; 2-9; 6139; 8-10; parallels of, in the gospel age, 3575; 3-11; 3579.

WEEP: For yourselves and your children, 2787; 4; they that, as if they did not, 992; and how, 187; 592; 8; 2039-2045.

WEIGHT: Lay aside every, 406; 8-12; 5319; 3-9; of Jesus' cross every great, 5221.

WELL: For the King of kings soon to spread, 6398; 2-4.

WELL:

Jacob's: Jesus and the woman at, 2574; 4-9; wonder in Jesus' day, 3495; 9.

WELL-DONOR: Be not weary in, 645; 4-10; 2075; 2078; 9, 10.

WESLEY: John: An Episcopalian until death, 985; 12; Methodists depart from faith of, 2451; 11; noble servant of God, 1956; 5-8, 10, 11.

WISDOM: The beginning of the trinity, 714, 715; dress, 620; 6-8, 10-12.

VIEW OF: ON: Future probation, 4017; 15; holiness, 2022; 15; 2023; 1-4, 13-15.

WEST: "Many from east and," 1095.

WEST POINT: Catholic chapel at, 2168; 4; Catholics denied church at, 2177; 17-19.

WHALE: Jonah's recovery from, typical, 92; 7.

WHEAT: Church to be sifted as, 3769; 9-11; except the corn of, die, 729; 13; 3540; 1-1; may be gathered at close of gentile times, 5761; 3.

Miracle: Described, 4205; 27; 4208; 1-3; discovery of, and the Governments report thereon, 4152; 12-20; 4153; 4250; 8; orders abundant, 4860; 7; resurrection sign, 4688; 3, 4, 7; 4689; 1-3; took prize at World's Fair (letter), 5648; 5-8, 14; was for sale to Watch Tower readers, 4844; 2-3.

New Russian method of planting, 4431; 13, 14; sowing of, pictures ransom, 4688; 38; will the church be gathered, the, 317; 18-20; and chaff separated, 46; 1-3.

WHIRLWIND: Descriptive of one phase of time of trouble, 5489; 21; 5470; 1, 2; 5471; 1-2; experience a picture of trouble, 4757; 9-12; 5747; 15, 16; 5773; 1; 5845; 9-10; raised up from coasts of the earth, 4750; 7-11.

WHITE: Elder, in debate with Brother Russell, 4115; 1-3, 7-8; 4118; 4119; 4124; 437; 4-4, 8-12; 4115; 4249; 8, 9, 17.

WHITENER: I go ye cannot come, 6063; 17-21.

WHITSUNDAY: Sermons and prayers for church federation (1895), 1824; 9-11, 12.

WHITLIE: Major, unable to see present truth, 1952; 3, 4.

WHOLE: Need not a physician, 2260; 11; will thou be made, 3501; 9-12.

WICKED: Best for them to remain in darkness, 1949; 11; compelled to forsake his ways in Millennium, 3597; 8, 9; God has no pleasure in death of, 904; 5-6; how to guard against being led away by error of, 3215; 2-6; ingenuously, 3804; 1-4; ingenuously, 5083; 1-4; justified for the result, 3804; 1-4; punishment of, 605; 16, 17; 1882; 1-6, 15-17; Scriptural proofs of des-

beginning of a righteous character, 6294: 7; should be submitted to God alone, 5688: 4, 8; 3236: 12; 3273: 8; 3361: 1, 4; 4092: 11; 4769: 13; 4790: 4875; 10: 13; 5475: 3-7, 12-14; 5685: 13; 5686: 1-5.  
**Strong:** Does not imply obstinacy, 5653: 9; or weak needs Jesus to control it, 4317: 2-5.  
**Will:** I must be joyful, voluntary surrender, 3236: 12; 3237: 1-3; showing God's, 1273: 6-18, 22-28; thought is controlled by, 2890: 8; weakened, the way opened for demons, 3772: 5, 6.  
**Will:** Comprises the human, 474: 12-14; 14; constitutes the, 5438, 5439.  
**And:** Do you good pleasure, God worketh in you to, 5303, 5304; mind differentiated, 4628: 2; testament of Brother Russell, 5999, 6000: 1, 2, 14.  
**See** Conscience.  
**WILLARD:** Frances E., false views respecting the Millennium by, 2313, 2314.  
**WILLFULNESS:** Forgiveness in proportion to, 1694: 1, 2; prevents full control of, 1694: 1, 2; 4092: 11; Saul's and an example of the course of, 3240: 7, 8.  
**WILLIAMS:** Bishop C. D., "Sin of the Church," 5798, 5799.  
**WILLIAMSON:** A. E., pilgrimage of, in England, 4000: 17; 4033: 6; F. W., pilgrimage of, in England, 4169: 11-14, 16.  
**WILLING:** Illustration of being, 99: 6; tell the truth to the, 2501: 9-11.  
**WIND:** Spirits go and come as the, 2573: 2; symbolic of war, 2334: 6.  
**WINDS:**  
**Loosing:** of war, closing of the door, 4800: 9, 12; 6230: 10, 11; the four, 4800: 9-11, 12.  
**Of** war restrained for forty years, 5715: 7; rebuked by Jesus, the sea calmed, 5058: 5, 6, 10, 11.  
**WINE:** Christendom drunken, but not with, 4058: 29-30; fermented, regarding the use of, 509: 14-15; 3105: 9-13; fruit of the vine, partaking of, 3879: 9; 3880: 1-3; in the kingdom, drinking among the, 3365: 1; is a mocker, strong drink is raging, 1444: 1631; 3270, 3271; 3272, 3273; 3274; 3275; 3276; 3277; 3278; 3279; 3280; 3281; 3282; 3283; 3284; 3285; 3286; 3287; 3288; 3289; 3290; 3291; 3292; 3293; 3294; 3295; 3296; 3297; 3298; 3299; 3300; 3301; 3302; 3303; 3304; 3305; 3306; 3307; 3308; 3309; 3310; 3311; 3312; 3313; 3314; 3315; 3316; 3317; 3318; 3319; 3320; 3321; 3322; 3323; 3324; 3325; 3326; 3327; 3328; 3329; 3330; 3331; 3332; 3333; 3334; 3335; 3336; 3337; 3338; 3339; 3340; 3341; 3342; 3343; 3344; 3345; 3346; 3347; 3348; 3349; 3350; 3351; 3352; 3353; 3354; 3355; 3356; 3357; 3358; 3359; 3360; 3361; 3362; 3363; 3364; 3365; 3366; 3367; 3368; 3369; 3370; 3371; 3372; 3373; 3374; 3375; 3376; 3377; 3378; 3379; 3380; 3381; 3382; 3383; 3384; 3385; 3386; 3387; 3388; 3389; 3390; 3391; 3392; 3393; 3394; 3395; 3396; 3397; 3398; 3399; 3400; 3401; 3402; 3403; 3404; 3405; 3406; 3407; 3408; 3409; 3410; 3411; 3412; 3413; 3414; 3415; 3416; 3417; 3418; 3419; 3420; 3421; 3422; 3423; 3424; 3425; 3426; 3427; 3428; 3429; 3430; 3431; 3432; 3433; 3434; 3435; 3436; 3437; 3438; 3439; 3440; 3441; 3442; 3443; 3444; 3445; 3446; 3447; 3448; 3449; 3450; 3451; 3452; 3453; 3454; 3455; 3456; 3457; 3458; 3459; 3460; 3461; 3462; 3463; 3464; 3465; 3466; 3467; 3468; 3469; 3470; 3471; 3472; 3473; 3474; 3475; 3476; 3477; 3478; 3479; 3480; 3481; 3482; 3483; 3484; 3485; 3486; 3487; 3488; 3489; 3490; 3491; 3492; 3493; 3494; 3495; 3496; 3497; 3498; 3499; 3500; 3501; 3502; 3503; 3504; 3505; 3506; 3507; 3508; 3509; 3510; 3511; 3512; 3513; 3514; 3515; 3516; 3517; 3518; 3519; 3520; 3521; 3522; 3523; 3524; 3525; 3526; 3527; 3528; 3529; 3530; 3531; 3532; 3533; 3534; 3535; 3536; 3537; 3538; 3539; 3540; 3541; 3542; 3543; 3544; 3545; 3546; 3547; 3548; 3549; 3550; 3551; 3552; 3553; 3554; 3555; 3556; 3557; 3558; 3559; 3560; 3561; 3562; 3563; 3564; 3565; 3566; 3567; 3568; 3569; 3570; 3571; 3572; 3573; 3574; 3575; 3576; 3577; 3578; 3579; 3580; 3581; 3582; 3583; 3584; 3585; 3586; 3587; 3588; 3589; 3590; 3591; 3592; 3593; 3594; 3595; 3596; 3597; 3598; 3599; 3600; 3601; 3602; 3603; 3604; 3605; 3606; 3607; 3608; 3609; 3610; 3611; 3612; 3613; 3614; 3615; 3616; 3617; 3618; 3619; 3620; 3621; 3622; 3623; 3624; 3625; 3626; 3627; 3628; 3629; 3630; 3631; 3632; 3633; 3634; 3635; 3636; 3637; 3638; 3639; 3640; 3641; 3642; 3643; 3644; 3645; 3646; 3647; 3648; 3649; 3650; 3651; 3652; 3653; 3654; 3655; 3656; 3657; 3658; 3659; 3660; 3661; 3662; 3663; 3664; 3665; 3666; 3667; 3668; 3669; 3670; 3671; 3672; 3673; 3674; 3675; 3676; 3677; 3678; 3679; 3680; 3681; 3682; 3683; 3684; 3685; 3686; 3687; 3688; 3689; 3690; 3691; 3692; 3693; 3694; 3695; 3696; 3697; 3698; 3699; 3700; 3701; 3702; 3703; 3704; 3705; 3706; 3707; 3708; 3709; 3710; 3711; 3712; 3713; 3714; 3715; 3716; 3717; 3718; 3719; 3720; 3721; 3722; 3723; 3724; 3725; 3726; 3727; 3728; 3729; 3730; 3731; 3732; 3733; 3734; 3735; 3736; 3737; 3738; 3739; 3740; 3741; 3742; 3743; 3744; 3745; 3746; 3747; 3748; 3749; 3750; 3751; 3752; 3753; 3754; 3755; 3756; 3757; 3758; 3759; 3760; 3761; 3762; 3763; 3764; 3765; 3766; 3767; 3768; 3769; 3770; 3771; 3772; 3773; 3774; 3775; 3776; 3777; 3778; 3779; 3780; 3781; 3782; 3783; 3784; 3785; 3786; 3787; 3788; 3789; 3790; 3791; 3792; 379



10, 11; 2263: 1-7, 12; the only true source, 6276: 14-16; worldly receive not, 2262: 10, 11.

Fruits of, 1520; gained through instruction or experience, 2073: 8, 12; God the source of all true, 2262, 2263; heavenly, based on love and service, 1448; 2446: 10; how Christ is made unto us, 3279: 1-8; needed in presenting the truth, 5042: 13-20.

**OF:**  
GOD: In delay of blessings, 738: 1-4; past finding out, 5532: 9-12; revealed in his plan of salvation, 5429, 5430; revealed through his Word, 2241.

**SOLOMON:** Famed throughout the world, 2067, 2068; inspired by God, 1517: 4; 2053: 10, 11.

**The boy Jesus,** 2558: 10, 11.

**WISE:** Is perishing, 2813-2817; shall perish, 589: 3.

Operation of, in the heart of Christians, 3603, 3604; pictured by myrrh, 4093: 4; portrayed in creation, 8801; power of, 2050, 2060, 2061; required in telling truth, 3379: 8; reverence of the Lord is the beginning of, 1919: 15; 2053: 7, 8; "She is a tree of life", 1520: 5; suggested the divine plan and is carrying it out, 1680: 10, 17; 1681: 2, 3, 11, 12; symbolized by seven, 1490: 15; to be sought first, 4291: 4-9; treasures of, in Bible, 179: 1-6, 12-17; uttereth her voice in the streets, 1519: 4-8; value of, here and hereafter, 1520; warnings of, against capital and labor combinations, 1518, 1519; what constitutes, 492: 2, 3; year-text subject for 1905, 3478: 6; and justice of Mosaic law, 643: 1.

**See Glory.**

**WISE: C. A.,** tribute to Brother Russell by Brother, 6009.

**(Toward God)** As serpents, harmless as doves, 745; 3339: 4-6, 9, 10; 5151; "be not righteous or wise over much", the policy of laws and, 1532: 15; 1532: 15; not many, not many noble, called, 2702: 10, 11; profit by instruction, 2073: 8, 12; Scriptures able to make, 318: 3, 4; 2166: 1, 2, 5, 6; 2813-2817; shall shine as the bright morning, 1955: 3.

**(Worldly),** and Prudent, truth hidden from, 4599: 2, 6; 5075: 6, 7, 10-12.

**WISHER:** And doing differentiated, 2411: 9.

**WITCHCRAFT:** Traceable to demons, 6335: 13-15.

**WITNESSES:** And wizards obsessed, 265: 11-17.

**WITNESS:**  
False: Against a neighbor defined, 4021: 4; various methods of bearing, 3045: 8-11; 5123: 4, 5.

For the truth our chief business, 3315: 8, 9.

**Gospel:** Not yet (1892) witnessed to all the world, 1349: 8-15; preached for, 516: 2, 4, 5-8; 2518, 2519; 2809: 9; 2872: 1-7; 6305: 8-10.

Jesus' purpose in the world was a, 5898: 3-7, 10-12; of the spirit, see Spirit; unto all nations being given even by sectarianism and unbelievers, 1077.

**WITNESSES:** Apostles were special, 1521: 10, 11; 1522: 1523: 1-6; for the truth sometimes martyrs, 4305: 9; of the spirit, 4872: 2-7.

**Test:**  
**OF:** God slowly exalted to heaven, 5505: 4-7; Revelation 12th chapter, 244: 3.

**WITNESSING:** Accomplished, 44: 14; before rulers, one means of, 6411: 16-20.

**For the Truth:** Daily possible, 5428: 16-18; 5429; using wisdom in, 4903: 10-13.

Not conversion, 4: 13-15; of the Lord, John our example in, 4114: 6, 7; one object, 4: 15.

**To the Lord:** A test of worthiness, 3478: 1; world by our conduct, 3136: 7-9; 3773: 11, 12.

**See Conversion; Truth, Presenting.**

**WIVES:** Advised for those "unequally yoked", 1654: 7-13; Christian women as, 1075: 6-14; 1076: 1-3; domestic slavery of, not traceable to God, 765: 11; love of, for husbands should resemble church's love for Jesus, 5900: 6; men should love as they had met, 901: 4; of Abraham typified of three covenants, 4367: 8-13; 4682, 4683; 5178: 3-6; one of Solomon's sins the multiplying of, 2068: 7; spiritual interest of, neglected by husbands, 4094: 11-16; to be subject to husbands, 2724: 1-3; 3828: 1-3, 6-8.

**WOE:** 93: 1, 8, 9; cup of drunkard, 2533: 8, 9; third, 284: 14.

**To Them:** Mighty to drink wine, 2904, 2905; with child, 591: 17.

**Unto you,** Scribes and Pharisees, 5389, 5390.

**WAGES:** How the Lord steals the bitter from life's, 1937: 9-11; of intoxicated Babylon, 1896: 2-21.

**WOLVES:** Amid the flock of God, 2221: 5, 7; 3172: 7-10; 3774: 6, 14; 5789: 11-14; among the sheep, elders to watch for, 5388: 8, 14, 15; begging among Christians done by, 789: 11-14; disciples sent forth as lambs among, 3347: 3, 4; disguised, should not be tolerated, 1712: 3-6, 8-10; grievous among the Lord's sheep, 4459: 4-8; heady and greedy, injure the flock of God, 2221: 5-7; how to guard against, 1848: 1-5; in sheep's clothing, beware of, 3142: 3468; should not be handled gently, 1558: 15; and sheep, how to discern between, 3747: 1-6.

**WOMAN:** As a wife, 1552: 5-13; 1553; Christ and the Samaritan, 1711: 7, 8, 12, 13; 2423; clothed with sun (Revelation 12), 55: 5-7; 306: 4; (the companion of man), 1551: 8, 9, 1552: 1-4; curse upon, 1476: 7, 8; eagle wings given to the (Revelation 12), 55: 11; entrance of, into economic world and the probable effects, 1621: 4-7; first informed of Jesus' resurrection, 231; help, meet for man, 1551-1553.

"I: Suffer not a woman to teach", 1076: 4, 5, 8-13; 1549: 7; 1550: 3-6; will therefore that the younger women marry", 1554: 4.

**King Lemuel's** ideal of a wise woman and the Lord's ideal, 1520: 11, 12; 1521: 1, 2; "let her heart be content", 1551: 12; man the head of, 765: 6-10; 1548: 8, 12; 1549: 7-11; 1550: 1, 2; 4097; position of, in church and home, 1549, 1550; 2280: 1; 3527, 3828; 4749: 7, 10, 20-22.

**Satanism:** Jesus preached to the, 4130-4132; why Jesus talked with the, 2557: 3-5.

**Seed of:** History of, 5: 14-19; 22: 11-18; 1610: 15, 16; Satan's warfare against, 751: 9, 16; seeming delay of, 11: 5-9.

**Seed with one husband** (Isa. 4: 1), and, 5894: 42-47.

**295: 6;** silly, led captive, are, 2555: 6; some devoted followers of the Lord, 1816: 13; to keep silence in church, 194: 1, 2; 766: 2, 4, 7-12; 1076: 11-13; what she represents, 45: 5-7; and man in the divine order, 1075; 1548-1551.

**See** Harvest field an indication of earnestness, 3347: 1.

**WOMEN:** Aged, Paul's instruction to, 2723: 10.

**Condition of, in:** Ancient Greece, 1550: 7, 9; 1551: 1-6, 9-18; India, 1607: 15; 1608: 1, 9; 1612: 10; 1613: 1-3.

**Governments** producing seed typified by, 6449: 9-13; 6450: 7-10; rights of, under law for, declared unconstitutional (1895), 1805: 9, 11; have greatest influence for good or evil, 2279: 13; 2280: 1; 2333: 2, 3.

**In:** Matters economic, and the effect, 1621: 4-7; Millennium to take on military qualities, 4914: 1; politics not divinely approved, 3607: 6, 7; the church should take Mary for an example of service, 3877: 3-9.

**Influence of, in the world,** 2324: 1, 8; led captive, 2555: 6; may preach truth to women, 5161, 5162; of Russia demand their rights, 3799: 8, 12; place of, in the church, 1549, 1550; position of, in the church, 227: 10, 11; 2222: 6-9; 3827, 3828; rise of, fall with men, 2101: 1; taking place of men in Great Britain (Letter), 5995: 12-16; treatment of, at the hands of brethren, 4121, 4122; and, exhorted by, Paul, 2723: 10-13; Younger, "I will therefore that they marry", 1554: 4.

**Wonderful:** "His name shall be called", 1747: 4; works, D.D.'s view of, 1061.

**WOOD:** Eugene, on the gathering of the churches, 3873-3876; gopher, used in art, its durability and, 511.

**Hay and Stable:** Building with, 428: 7; sand builders, 36: 1-11; to be burned, 564: 4-8.

**Use in Tabernacle** for lightness, 1236: 7, 8.

**WOODWORTH:** Brother C. J., letter of, to Brother Russell, 3048, 3049; received the truth in 1892; 1830: 4-18; tribute to Brother Russell by, 6010.

**WORD:** Be ye doers of the, 645: 14, 15; 2694: 3, 4; 3317: 12; 3318: 1, 2; 3747, 3748; believers not always doers

of the, 3609: 9, 15; if any man offend not in the same is a perfect man, 1938: 7, 8.

**Logos:** Christ Jesus formerly the, 1514: 5, 7, 14; creator of all things, 421: 10-18; in beginning was the, 338: 2-6; 3741: 5-7, 12-14.

**JESUS:** The, in pre-existence, 106: 2; was a God, 21: 1-5; 338: 1; 421: 6-18; 1514: 5-7, 14.

**Made flesh,** not incarnated, 338: 18-19; 422: 2-7; 3474: 12, 13; 2555-2558; 4108: 3-5; meaning of, 421: 4-6.

**John's,** found by Judah in the Temple, 2390: 10; men shall give account for every idle, 1938: 1-5.

**Milk of:**  
**FOR BABES:** 23: 12; 24: 15; in Babylon, meant for developed Christians, 3780: 3-8.

**Sincere,** 1587: 15, 16; 1568: 1-3; truths that constitute the, 3621: 10; weaned from the (Isa. 28: 9), 3963: 8.

**Of God,** famishing for, 2247: 6-9; ye are my disciples if ye continue in me, 3053; 5508: 2-6, 9-11.

**See** Bread of life.

**WORDS:** Bible, how to know meaning of, 1241; "By thy, acquited; by thy words condemned", 1937; God-likeness cannot include any disloyal or rebellious, 1938: 8; gracious, of Jesus, rejected in the synagogue, 3301: 5-7; how to know true meanings of Bible, 1241; idle, result in self-indulgence, 1938: 8; and stir up evil in others, 1938: 5; index of the heart, 1937: 3; 1938: 1; 5518: 11, 16-18; justified or condemned the Jesus, 5470; of life are such as never man spake, 3795: 1-4, 6-8; out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh, 1937: 3-7; 1938: 1; smooth speeches and honored, 4480: 4-6, 8-13; we are daily being judged by our, 1922: 4, 8, 18, 25.

**WORK:** At home in 1895, 1825.

**Class** extension: Increased, with increase of elders, 518: 3, 4, 10, 11; outlined, 4921: 4282; 4922: 10, 11; 1918: 4962, 5254: 1-30; trial at the, 4962: 4-8.

**For night cometh,** 588: 1-3, 9-11.

**Hospital, For Brethren in War Time:** Advice regarding, 5718: 1, 5; Brother Russell could conscientiously do (Letter and reply), 5894: 42-47.

**Humanitarian:** Foreign missionary, is not religious, 5007: 5015; should we engage it? 5045: 14.

**WHY:** Jesus did not devote his life to, 6447: 12-15; we do not engage in, 5302: 5.

**In** harvest field an indication of earnestness, 3347: 1.

**Kingdom:** Is being done this side the veil, 5631: 8-10; two phases of, 82: 6-8.

**Last,** of the church to be amid severe trials, 6149: 10-12; "Let patience have her perfect, 1721; Lord's, and good works may be distinct and separate, 4668: 3-5.

**Material:** Church to share in the, 3916: 13; 3917: 14; of Millennium, how accomplished, 4555: 1-6; under the new covenant, purpose of, 6326: 3-7.

**BROTHER RUSSELL:** Reconstructive rather than original, 4067: 7, 8; to continue beyond the veil, 6015: 12.

**Christians** constructive, not destructive, 6338: 10, 11; Father and Son distinct, 511: 17, 18; gospel age is selective of church, 5305: 1-3; Jesus chiefly, among his disciples, 2072: 4; judgment day gradual, why, 1261: 6-9; Society increased after Brother Russell's death, 6137: 8.

**Out your own salvation,** how, 1166: 19-19; 4796; 5303, 5304; 5759: 2, 4, 7.

**Pastoral:** Book-keeping a minor feature of, 6050: 9, 10; changes necessary to be made in the, 6050: 1-8; further instruction respecting the, 6094, 6095.

**IN:** Scotland successful (Letter), 6402: 2-4; which sisters may cooperate, 5984-5988.

**Instructions** to workers in re world-wide, 5984-5988.

**Petition:** Blessings to many (Letters) 6417: 3-9; giving impetus to co-laboring, 6407: 4, 5, 7; interesting experiences in the (Letter), 6444: 4-8; 19-22; report of opposition to, from clergy requested, 6418: 1-3.

**Polish,** progressing (Letter), 5337: 15-17; posthumous, of Pastor Russell, Seventh Volume, 6160: 8.

**Ransom:** Illustrated, 1177: 11.

**OF:** Christ, 184, 165; 251: 20-24;

428, 429; Jesus, 586: 11; Jesus as related to the resurrection, 5299: 10, 11, 18.

**Pictured** in the book of Job, 5402: 13-16; two phases of, 5891: 11, 12.

**Red Cross,** would not be a violation of Brother Russell's conscience (Letter), 5894: 42-47.

**Reform:** Not the work for Christians now, 1227: 11; why we do not engage in, 5462: 1-3, 9-11.

**Regular,** essential to spiritual health, 23: 11; restitution, done by Elisha, 2345, 2346; to be continued by followers of Brother Russell, 6015: 13-15.

**Tract:** Advice regarding distribution, 5337: 1-4; 6030: 10, 11; beginning of, 989: 5, 6; Brother Russell encourage service by, 2752; by British brethren, 802, 803.

**DISTRIBUTION:** American Tract Society, 794: 11-14; free, 173: 7; 249: 4, 5; 413: 6-10, 21-23; in Egypt by Americans, 6409: 8-10; method of, (1889), 1120: 1650; 6; of No. 1, 178: 6, 7, 11; of No. 2, 178: 6, 7; 1245: 2, 3; 1246: 2, 3; on trains and in stations (Letter), 6290: 4, 5, 11, 12; report (1895), 1871: 1-3; Watch Tower Society, 794: 11-14; work begun, 290: 20.

**Volunteer:** Announcement, 2632: 3; at State Fairs, 4141: 3, 4; be ashamed to advance, 4886: 1-4; begotten of, 989: 5, 6; blessings received in the (Letter), 5704: 17, 18; 5705: 1-5; Brother arrested in 1888 for, 1012: 8, 9, 15, 16; co-operating with pastoral work, 6050: 15-19; detailed instructions for, 2619; Editor assists in, 2641; encourage, 1892: 1-3; increase the, 5264: 8, 9, 15; encouraging letters regarding, 1803: 7, 8; extending the, 3196: 1-3, 7-10; extraordinary interest in, 4566; for 1901, 2769: 4; in Great Britain, 2584: 14; is prospering, 2554: 8; our, our privileges in, 1897: 1-3; 1898: 1-3; of, 312: 1; sacrifice, 2457: 1-3; special voices of Revelation 11: 15, 2994: 6; suggestions, 1650: 6; 4057: 14; systematizing the, 2570: 4, 5; to be increased, 5640.

**While it is called day,** 969: 8; 4149: 3-5; yet to be consummated at Brother Russell's death, 6000: 19; 6001: See Volunteers.

**WORKERS:** Early in harvest, 291: 9-20; Tabernacle, purchased Liberty Bonds, 6257: 15; temperance, our sympathies should be with, 3865: 3, 4; why some are successful, 3665: 4.

**WORKING:** Attituted by London minister, 3488: 17-19.

**WORKMANSHIP:** Pictured by casia, 4093: 5.

**WORKS:** As related to faith, 29: 8; 50: 1, 2; 742: 5, 6; 816: 3-9, 11; 688: 2-5; 1212: 11; 1440: 2159: 3, 4, 8, 10; 437: 1-3; 437: 9, 10; 5892: 9; basis of reward in Millennium, 570: 2; 700: 13; 3580; church are not to be judged by, 6370: 1-3; constitute the gospel of Satan, 5848: 6, 7; evidence of sincere hope, 3318: 9, 10; God revealed by his word and, 1390; 1391: 1-10; good, see Good Works.

**Greater than Jesus:** to be done by church, 2310: 8, 9; 2434: 5, 6; 3309: 8, 9; 5104: 10, 11; physical healing, church's privilege now, 6384: 4-8.

**Meet** for repentance, 747: 6; much depends upon, 567: 9; no basis of judgment, 589: 9, 10; 5892: 9.

**Of:** Christendom unrecognized by Jesus, 778: 1; disciples greater than Jesus did, 2455: 1, 2, 9; flesh, listed by Paul, 4688: 1, 2.

**Of:** Love manifested by our, 21: 5; salvation is not of our own, 4796: 13-15.

**Required** of the spirit-begotten, 4494: 6-8; salvation by, without a ransom a delusion, 1616: 1, 8; will avail nothing without character development, 3318: 8-12; world to be judged by, 2304: 2, 4.

**See Faith; Knowledge; Life; Work.**

**WORLD:**  
**Conversion of:** Money wanted for, 2246: 3.

**NOT:** In gospel age, 1940: 11, 18; 1941: 1-8; present work of church, 2428: 17-22; 5052: 15-17.

**Through** missionary efforts futile hope, 6304: 4, 5; work of Millennium, 255: 13-17.

**Concern:** Affairs of, specially shaped for the Lord's birth, 1873; burning of, symbolic, 4989: 17; 4990: 1, 8, 4.

**CHURCH:** Are dead to, 127: 6-9, 13; called out of the, 18: 2; in the, a reproof to sin, 3800: 10, 11; is



separate from the, 150:13-15; 811:11-14.

Churches are things of this, 987:7; church's position in the, 362:14-16; controls its preachers, 310:6-9, 18; creation of, accepted by, 438:6-22; of, as viewed by Bishop Nicholson, 1904:6; evidence of end of, 98:2, 3; 879:1-5; four Greek words translated, 3620:14; gaining the, losing immortal life, 3790:8-10; growing better or worse? 869:15-17; 4024:1, 5; 4690:6-15; hate you, ye know it hated me before it hated you, if the, 5676:5677:1, 7; hates the true church, 2128:3.

HOW: Faith overcomes the, 1719; judged, 343:5-9; to keep our robes unpolluted from the, 6271:11-15.

In armor, 594:7, 8, 13; 595:14-10, 17; judges us according to the flesh, 3247:4; judgment of, 517:5-12, 18-21.

LOVE NOT THE: 4765, 4766; 5138, 5139; vs. God so loved the, 1955.

Populated by sons of, 1963:2, 3; purified once, again corrupted by Satan, 5910-5912; separated in spirit from the, 100:1; 508:14-24; 811:11-14; 3552:7-9; sins of, how exploited, 6283:6-9, 23.

SPIRIT OF: How to keep free from it, 1489:6, 7, 12; 1490:11-14; vs. spirit of Christ, 1956:1-3, 7-9.

Supervision of, by Jehovah, 5304:13; 5405:1-11; 5710:6, 7, 9-11; temptations from the, 2769:6; 3718:3719:1, 2.

TO BE BLESSED THROUGH: Abraham, 6321:2-6, 8-12; Abraham's seed, 3938:1, 2, 5-7; Israel, 4454:5-7.

Turned upside down by apostles, 2183:10; 4408:8-10; turning back to, 3371:3, 4, 9-11; unworthy of the ancient virtues, 4388:7, 8; what doth it profit a man to gain the, 2288:4; 3790:8-10; who are of the, 811:10-12; will change our weakness to cause Christ, 2321:11.

Flesh and Devil:

FOES OF: Righteousness, 2309:7-10; 2310:1, 2; 5127:2-7; the new creation, 2378:3-8; 2769:5-7.

Was Eudeus, Millions Now Living Will Never Die; subject announced, 6190:14.

Kingdoms of this: Destroyed, 87:1; 307:18-23; falsely called the kingdom of God, 720:13.

HOW: Arrayed against the Lord, 1385:2-7; overthrown, 26:1.

Not the kingdom of Christ, 5681:2, 3; prophetic views of, 815:2-6; removed in trouble, 288:17, 18.

Night of: Faint glimmers of light during, 6300:3, 4; six thousand years long, 5768, 5769.

Of Manifold: Afflictions on, intended to bless, 5493:10-14; Alexander Campbell's calculations on the increase of population of the, 1713.

ALL: Are bond-slaves of sin or righteousness, 3512:8-11; measurably insane, 1080:1-14; men to be saved, how? 1265:2, 9; mentally unbalanced and morally deformed, 1737:7, 8; not born free and equal, 1162:3-12.

Alurements of, lead away from the Lord, 2257:7-9; also to be recipients of God's mercy, 5818:2, 7, 8.

AT: Beginning of Millennium still Adam's children, 5428:9-15; least 100 years trial for each individual, in Millennium, 1261:10-13; 1772:1-10.

Awaits completion of church for its redemption, 4964:9-15; begotten during Millennium? (1892 view), 1412:8; Bible will constitute their text book during the Millennium, 1526:4.

BLOTTING OUT: SIX: 4659:4; how it differs from the church's, 2195:4-6.

Book of Life for church and, 381:13, 14; brotherhood describes our relationship to, 3929:8, 9.

BROUGHT INTO THE: Church, 4268:14; church, 2091:6, 7, 11-14.

Cannot understand the church, 150:13-15; certain to despise true Christians, 5737:11, 12; 5738:1; changes necessary in the physical and moral, 358:4-6.

OF CHRIST: Is the hope of the, 5360, 5361; Jesus to be the Everlasting Father of, 1006:4-9; 1515:11-15; 5623:11; the only means of escape from condemnation, 2059:4, 5, 8-12.

Christendom catering to the, 110.

CHRISTIANS: Are examples to the, 756:4, 12; should deal generously with, 5206:1-7, 12.

CHRIST'S: Merit imputed to church before restoration of, 5660, 5661; return, its effect upon the, 5917:3-4.

CHURCH: A holy nation, separate from the, 5461:1-3; alone escapes condemnation upon, 5224; despised by the, 455:15, 16; is sacrificed for, 150:3-7, 11; not to be mother in full sense of the, 916:13; to be the mother of the, 25:4, 11.

Church's trial to precede that of, 2733:8-11.

CONDEMNED: In Adam, 688:11, 12; to death, not torment, 5083:17-19.

Condition of eternal life for, -love, 1202:6-8; contempt of, will disappear, 5167:9-14; cost of Christianizing the, 3312:1-6, 9-12; covetousness in the, 2340:2-4; deliverance of the church and, 216:4, 5; depth of depravity of, shown by Christ's crucifixion, 1963, 1964; "desire of all nations", 1091-1094; distinction between church and, 3915:1-4; downward path chosen by majority of, 2073:12; dream of Golden Age by, come true, 192:1-2; evangelization of, vs. conversion of, 1073:10; everlasting salvation of (?), 1218, 1219; Farrar on Christianizing the, 934:2-4; held in parable is, 97:8; forced into sin by Jehovah? 1718:18-25; forcing vs. drawing during Millennium, 1057.

GOD: Not now trying to convert, 5:12; overrules all of earth's affairs, 1561:5-11; permits sin, but is not its author, 1777:4-15; 1778-1782; so loved the, 126:2-7; 405:7-13; 128:11; 1437:1442.

GOD'S: Love and ours for, pity-love, 1250:5; 1251:1-3; pleasure toward the, 1781:33-35; 1782:1, 2; special privileges not now for, 1560:5-10; 1561:10; will for the, 1273:29-28.

HAVE: Never had a perfect government, 1091:8; not the privilege of prayer, 5692:4-11; some measure of love, 1325:8-9, 13; they not heard? Yea verily, how, 1969-1971.

His lightnings enlightened the, 1913; how of, errors of teaching in, 481:7-9, 15, 16; 482.

HOW: Blindly struggling toward Millennium, 1245:2-3; it escapes condemnation, 689:1-4, 10-13; it will be saved, 3522:1-5, 10, 11; kept in subjection by aristocracy and clergy, 1605:7, 9-14; made "vessels unto honor or dishonor", 1225:9-12; set free from bondage, 1081; to be converted, 5:4.

"I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh", 12:12-15; 1412:1-8; ignorant of Lord's presence, his brethren know, 2198:9; 3355:4-7.

IN: Darkness, light for the future, 4987, 4988; 5718, 5719; 1893, like a mighty battle-field, 1488:6, 7.

IN MILLENNIUM: To be dealt with collectively, 5240:12; will become Israelites, 4902:10.

Is now dead, 2435:1; judgment of, 268:3-7; justification of, to come by works, 5776:6-10; knows not of Lord's presence, 264:6; 793:6; light of, Jesus and the church constitute the, 6174:7-12.

MADE: Unhappy by intelligence, how, 1485:11-13; up of two classes of, unbelievers, 4903:6-8.

Man's hope for the Golden Age, 1226:1; measurably insane, 1413; millions now living will never die, 1669:14; 1854:4; misery and hope of, 670:1, 8; 1091:8; moral and educational conditions in Germany and elsewhere (1895), 1870:9-12; needs encouragement of the gospel message, 5213, 5214.

NO: Assurance that the sheep will outnumber the goats, 1984:9, 10; hope for His conversion to Christianity in this age, 5014, 5015.

None will have liberty until the Millennium, 1737:14, 15; 1738:1, 2.

NOT: Given New Testament commands, 147:1; in covenant relationship to God, 4013:6; in danger of second death during gospel age, 1963:4-6; now to be converted to Christianity, 5014, 5015; offered salvation now, 556:6; to be converted, missionaries informed, 3732; yet purchased by Jesus, 4998, 4999.

Only one-fourth have even heard of Christ, 3475:4; pictured by natural

Israel, 17:2, 8; present character of, will affect Millennial trial, 1449:4; principle of, -selfishness, 1189:2, 3; probable manner of resurrection of, 1529:3-10; purgatory of the Millen- nium, 1498-1471; race died in Millen- 1456; remedy for chaos in the, 6433:9-12; responsibility of, proportionate to light and opportunity to obtain light, 1986:1, 5; rest of the dead lived not, 1105:1118.

RESTITUTION OF: Actual, 193:8-13; not instantaneous, why, 1260:5, 6, 15; 1261:1-13.

RESURRECTION OF: By judgments, 1853:3-12; 1874:1-8; naturalness, 47:11-14; restoration to human perfect- ion, 1510:4, 10, 11; 1511:6-9; to be gradual, 4988:11-16; vs. church's, 1106.

Reward of, vs. that of church, 1106; sanctification of, 442:14-16; Scrip- tures often apply to, 1163:2; sleeps in Jesus, in what sense, 4633:1-3; some "shall not see Him", 3790:5-17; still under condemnation, 3507:9, 17; those that shall awake "to shame and everlasting contempt", 1655:2, 3.

TO: Become eventually sons of God, 5583:8-12; come to accurate knowl- edge of Christ, 3279:14; 3379:5-10; enjoy earthly blessings, 2374:7; have different salvation, 5597:4-8; have no part in drinking Christ's cup, 5678:1; have part in eating flesh of Jesus, 611:10, 13, 14; 5342, 5343; receive eternal life gradually, 4760:11-13; receive per- fect life, 5418:4, 10; remain under condemnation until they accept Christ, 2059:4, 5, 8-12; see the light of Jesus soon, 5352:12-14.

TO BE: Blessed through the church, 128:11; 3844:10; 3845:1, 2; 4494:2, 3; brought into captivity to Christ, 5066, 5067; converted in Millennium, 2112:6-8; enlightened as to Jesus, 3475:3-9; given new hearts in Millennium, 516:5, 11.

UNDER: Judgment by The Christ, 409:12; judged by works, 2304:2-4; liber- ated from death, 816:4-8, 11-13; released from bondage, 1081; re- leased from bondage of corruption, 816:11-13; renewed along restitu- tion line, 5686:4-6; restored to covenant relationship with God, 5163:16; 5164; sought and saved by Jesus, 604:4-6.

Total number, since creation, 1669:9-13, 21-23; trial of, vs. that of church, 3406:10; trouble upon, 112:8, 12-14; typified by Job, 1507:3; under Satan's control, 5378:7-13; warfare of new creation also for the, 2310:3-9; we should "pray for all men", why? 1233:3; what have they lost? 1264: "Whatever was his own, that shall be also resp", 1653-1655.

WHEN: Restored will have everlasting life, but not immortality, 1879:12, 13; sins of, will be cancelled, 3105:1-8.

WHY: Church is hated by the, 2128:3; tested at end of Millennium, 1056:10.

WILL: Be converted only in Mil- lennium, 4:2-4, 10-19; 5:3, 4; 1851:2-7; be drawn by Christ, 1056:4, 1226, 1227; how before and confess, 3469:6, 7; not be sons of God but of Christ, 1006:4-9; 1007:11; not to be under law cov- ant, 1732:20, 21; 1733:1; re- ceive eternal life, 3387:4-11.

"Worthy of resurrection", why, 1107.

On Fire, Bible Students' Monthly ready for distribution, 6043:3, 4, 14, 15; Peace, see Peace.

"That new light" How Satan is prince of, 1684-1686; to be destroyed by symbolic fire, 5161:3-5, 13-16.

"That War": God's dealings with, 5:14; unsuccessful reign of the angels, 1677.

"To Come": Includes many ages, 22:2; not a "spirit world", 10:11.

And:

AGE: Greek derivatives, 248:9; Scriptural meaning of, 296:4-6.

Church, Jesus shows distinction between the, 827:10-12; 3914:5; 3915:1. See: Heathen; Mankind; Millennium; World.

WORLD'S: Congress of Religions, see Religions.

WORLDLINESS: Brought into the church, 3403:1-7.

Creeping into: Church, 2484:6-12; 4233:12-23; 5213:9-13; Methodism, 3024:6-9.

Danger of, to Christians, 566:11; Ec- clesiasticism drowned in, 3351:1-3; en- dorsed by Christian Endeavor, 2163:7-18; to the holy spirit, 5129:8.

In the church attacked by Moody, 2107:1; increased by church revivals, 832:1.

OF: Christendom, 375:9, 10; modern churches, 2561.

WORLDLY-MINDEDNESS: Associated with true church, 2448; how it creeps in on creature, 3102:9.

WORLDS: Future, to receive benefit of earth's experience with sin, 5576:12.

Three: 10:3-9, 11, 12; Scriptural men- tion of, 5:8; subdivisions, 210:5, 6, 8; 211:1-4, 7.

WORM: Ditch not, 896:1-4.

WORMWOOD: Calvinism bitter as, 2632:2.

WORRY: In Christians due to lack of faith, 5509:2-4, 8-10; 6100:8-10; unbecoming to Christians, 534:3-10; and fretting defined, 6275:10.

WORTHIP: Disappointments of false, 2541:7-11; distinction between prayer and, 53:2, 3; 6092:1-2, 3; 5803:6; example of truth, 1215:2-8, 16; given wherever heart is centered, 6336:2, 3; God only shall thou, 2244:6-9; image, type and antitype, 2494-2496; in spirit the order of the new dispensation, 2070:2; nature, dependent upon circumstances, 2251:6, 10, 11.

OF: Angel by John forbidden, 581:18-20; 3372:6, 10; fellow-messengers forbidden, 2070:5-8; 2080; 3970:9, 10; God, Israel's failure the result of neglecting the, 3468:1, 2, 7, 8; Jehovah restored to Israelites under Hekhalah, 4812, 4813; Jesus while in flesh, why it was proper, 2337:5-7; nominal Christendom defined, 5955:6-10.

THE LORD: In the home, 4652:4-8; must be in spirit and truth, 3803:12; 5321:3-5, 9-12.

Virgin Mary, origin of, 339:5; virgins and saints condemned by Catholic Blasphe- m, 3046:16.

Paul and Barnabas refused, 2150:9; 2151:1; proper decorum in our places of, 5186, 5187.

True: And false, 533:7, 9; in what it consists, 2071:8, 9.

And prayer and supplication, defini- tions of, 5480:1-5.

See: Prayer.

WORMSIPERS: Attracted by schemes, 3899:2-4, 6.

WORMSIPPING: Of church's servants dan- gerous, 497:7; toward the east a relic of demon worship, 1990:13.

WORTHY: Inquire ye for the (Matthew 10:11) 836:8; of life, none of mankind are, 1265.

To: Obtain resurrection, 1107; open the scale, 3103:3-5.

WRATH: Day of, in gospel harvest, 115:17; 116:1-10; 409:3-11; 592:2, 3; 622:12-17.

Of:

GOD: Due at close of grapple times, 5632:9, 10; evidences of, 787:5, 6; on unbelievers, 600:7; will abide on some, 1179:5-7.

Love, 1248:5; men shall praise God, 1270:9; 1271:1, 2; 1770:11, 12; 5061:1, 2, 8, 9.

Soft answer turneth away, 2225:8-12; 6358:2-4, 11, 12.

To: Come: Flew from, 500:18, 23-25; 501:1; what it means, 2564:1.

Vessels (Romans 9:23), 745:10, 11; we should be slow to, 737:10.

See: Augur.

WRISTING: Scriptures, 4433-4436.

WRIGHT: Wm. M.: Forsakes Babylon, 996:12, 13; passed beyond the veil, 3765:3, 4; pleads for Babylon (Letter and com- ment), 983, 984.

WRITE: Brother Russell's commission to, 1475:9.

WRITING: Ancient, difficulty in trans- lating, 3500:1.

In: And circulating literature of the 1940:10; 1640:12; for newspapers, 1940:15-17.

Letter, an excellent way of service, 1242:1-6; policy of the Watch Tower in re publishing contributed articles (1894), 1629:3; will be unnecessary when man is perfected, 1717:7-11.

WRONG: Should be suffered rather than expose a brother to world, 3266:5.

See: Evilis.

WYCLIFFE: As a reformer, 3373-3379.

X-RAY: Discovers by Prof. Rontgen, Wursburg University, Germany (1896).



# ERRATA

## TEXT CORRECTIONS

- R1996:3 Line 12 ..... Replace repeated line "culties and under severe temptations and trials." with "came acquainted with the circumstances and conditions of court life; and his subsequent seven years in exile among other nations acquainted him with their characteristics, and were doubtless of service to him later in knowing how to deal with them. In his exile there gathered around him a company of discontented people, mostly victims of Saul's oppression. Among these were a number of prominent men of the nation, and these were of service to him later."
- R2138 ..... [Upper 2/3 of page; columns are transposed]
- R2325:T Line 1 ..... Replace "contract" with "contrast" between "and the" and "between the church"
- R2415:1 Line 8 ..... Replace "sins" with "sons" between "and his" and "and whom"
- R2514:10 to end of article ..... Move this whole block of text starting with "The day-time I spent looking..." and ending with "...Yours in the Lord, JESSE HEMERY,-England" to right after the last line of the article entitled "AN INTERESTING LETTER" on R2515
- R2554:6 Line 13 ..... Replace "not" with "now" between "who will" and "gradually"
- R2650:2 Line 7 ..... Replace "which may impede and weary us are amenable to his control" with "which he received through touching the Lord's hand. If the" between "help," and "miracle"
- R2887:4 Line 1 ..... Replace "great" with "trust" between "Such a" and "and "confidence"
- R2918:5 Line 10 ..... Insert "were within that door were trusting in the blood, were" between "all who" and "under its"
- R3051:T Line 3 ..... Insert "attempt to assail us as new creatures, but fail of this and" between "tongues" and "merely"
- R3067:6 Line 16 ..... Replace "nothing" with "noting" between "Master," and "their zeal"
- R3224:9 Line 1 ..... Replace entire line "Saul's next severe trial was in connection with the Amalek-" with "Second, it is quite true of the Amalekites, as it was true of"
- R3329:18 Line 4 ..... Replace entire line "world, even as I am not of this world," says our Master, Jesus." with "wrote respecting the Lord's people, likening them to a "chaste"
- R3511:10 Line 12 ..... Replace "is" with "his" between "servants," and "followers"
- R3685:7 Line 10 ..... Insert "if" between "proposed to give us" and "we"
- R3685:10 Line 18 ..... Replace "woes" with "vows" between "we perform our" and "unto the Lord"
- R3710:12 Line 10 ..... Insert "dinary boy or youth by that glorious and perfect standard would have undoubtedly been discouraging -perhaps to an in-" between "measure the or-" and "jourious degree."
- R3936:1 Line 17 ..... Replace "record" with "accord" between "out of" and "with the"
- R4271:2 Line 4 ..... Replace "commands" with "commends" between "Bible" and "himself"
- R4478:18 Line 2 ..... Insert ", has a great deal of liberty to do good, to do everything" between "arrangement" and "that is proper"
- R4590:21 Line 10 ..... [Three lines from bottom of page] Replace the 1st 2 words in the line "the Friday." with "the Equinox."
- R4898:3 Line 5 ..... Add "Lord we should do something to violate our conscience in" between "ourselves to the" and "some respects"
- R4898:3 Line 8 ..... Delete whole line: "Lord we should do something to violate our conscience in"
- R4942:10 ..... [this will be new last paragraph of this article at the top of this page] Insert the following paragraph after "and joint-heir.":



"It is for this that the Apostle declares that the whole creation groans and travails in pain until now -waiting for the manifestation of the Sons of God -the revelation of Jesus and His Bride in the glory of the Kingdom for the blessing of natural Israel and all the families of the earth with knowledge and assistance, that the willing and obedient may be recovered to the image and likeness of God and to everlasting life."

R4999:8 Line 10 ..... Replace "conception" with "execution" between "in the" and "of the penalty."

R5028:T Line 3 ..... Insert "rest which is in reservation for those that love the" between "enter into the" and "Lord - the rest,"

R5364:12 Line 1-10 ..... [i.e. col. 2 directly under title "PROFITABLE BIBLE STUDY"] The lines should be arranged in the following order: 1, 2, 3, 9, 4, 5, 7, 8, 6, 10. It should read as follows:

"the Bible to expect that, from time to time as necessity demanded, the Lord would raise up pastors and teachers for the assistance of the faithful in the study of the Scriptures - teachers who, without having plenary inspiration, would have, in a special manner, the guidance and blessing of the Holy Spirit, granted to all the Church. It is the belief of many that God has used the STUDIES IN THE SCRIPTURES in the doing of such a teaching and pastoral work - guiding His people by pointing them to the Scriptures and suggesting interpretations which harmonize the Bible from Genesis to Revelation."

R5453:1 Line 2 ..... Add (to newer Reprints only) 1st word of sentence "be"

R5453:1 Line 3 ..... Add (to newer Reprints only) 1st word of sentence "would"

R5453:1 Line 4 ..... Add (to newer Reprints only) 1st word of sentence "received"

R5453:1 Line 5 ..... Add (to newer Reprints only) 1st words of sentence "of light"

R5453:1 Line 6 ..... Add (to newer Reprints only) 1st words of sentence "when they"

R5453:1 Line 7 ..... Add (to newer Reprints only) 1st word of sentence "measure"

R5453:1 Line 8 ..... Add (to newer Reprints only) 1st words of sentence "sure to"

R5453:1 Line 9 ..... Add (to newer Reprints only) 1st words of sentence "had so"

R5622:2 Line 13 ..... Insert "except" between "sacrifice" and "through"

R5650:1 Line 4 ..... Replace "injurious" with "unjust" between "for it would be" and "to be impatient"

R5677:7 ..... Insert the following at the end of the article ending at the top of the page:

"In pastures green? Not always; sometimes He  
Who knoweth best, in kindness leadeth me  
In weary ways, where heavy shadows be.  
Out of the sunshine, warm and soft and bright,  
Out of the sunshine into darkest night;  
I oft would faint with terror and with fright,  
Only for this - I know He holds my hand.  
So, whether in the green or desert land,  
I trust, although I may not understand.

So, whether on the hill-tops, high and fair,  
I dwell, or in the sunless valleys, where  
The shadows lie-what matter? He is there.  
And more than this, where-er the pathway lead,  
He gives to me no helpless, broken reed,  
But His own hand, sufficient for my need.  
So, where He leads me I can safely go;  
And in the blest hereafter I shall know,  
Why, in His wisdom, he hath led me so."

R5716:12 Line 5 ..... [First paragraph under Title in middle of page] Insert "in his perfection did not know Him. He will have" between "as even Adam" and "had such revelations"



R5768:5 Line 9 ..... Replace "4,000" with "49,000" between "Earth," and "years after"  
R5839:T Line 10..... Replace "coveting" with "covering" between "would be the" and "of their sins"  
R5884:6 Line 6 ..... Insert "must govern all of our dealings with others. Love " between "Justice" and "may permit us"  
R5916:10 Line 3 ..... Replace "Now" with "No" between "truth to all" and "power, no"  
R5918:2 Line 14 ..... Replace "but" with "lost" between "unfaithfulness have" and "the crown"

## CORRECTIONS TO REPRINT INDEX OF SCRIPTURE CITATIONS

+ = Also needs correcting on the page itself  
\* = Also needs correcting in the Elaborated Text Index  
^ = Needs correcting only in Elaborated Texts Index

<u>AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX</u>	<u>SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ</u>	<u>PAGE NO SHOULD READ</u>	<u>AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX</u>	<u>SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ</u>	<u>PAGE NO SHOULD READ</u>
<u>GENESIS</u>			<u>DEUTERONOMY</u>		
5:12; 6	5:2 +		1:22; 3036	3063	
5:22,23; 1672	Gals. +		<u>1 SAMUEL</u>		
7:9-14; 4570	17:9-14		16:17; 2191	16:7	2101 + *
Not listed	8:13	5160*	19:6; 1807		1907
14:13-14; 161	16:13-14 +		<u>2 SAMUEL</u>		
19:1; 2952		2953	Index page 6463	Delete 3rd line	
22:17,18; 973		793	Column 3	4th and 5th lines should be chapter 5	
28:10-15; 1909		1905	6:1-12; 4285		4258
43:5; 3557	43:25 +		<u>1 KINGS</u>		
<u>EXODUS</u>			8:1; 4297	8:14 +	
12:2; 465, 839	12:3 +		8:50; 4260	8:56 + *	
12:18,14; 1293	12:13,14 + *	1657	8:54-63; 2504		2054
14:19-29; 1637			12:23-33; 3399, 4729	6:23-33 ^	
18:3; 568	18:13		17:7; 577		557
30:2; 1726	20:2		<u>1 CHRONICLES</u>		
32:1-4; 168	Deut.		10:13; 775	10:10 +	755
36:26; 1322	Ezekiel +				
<u>LEVITICUS</u>					
7:13; 135	8:13 +				
8:14-33; 73	8:14-35*				
8:24; 1461	8:14	178			
14:13; 187					



<u>AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX</u>	<u>SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ</u>	<u>PAGE NO SHOULD READ</u>
---------------------------------------	----------------------------------	--------------------------------

## 2 CHRONICLES

11:14; 266	2 Cor.	
29:23; 1358	1 Chron. +	

## EZRA

1:1-11; 3542		3642
3:10; 3678		3578

## NEHEMIAH

5:7-13; 1531		2531
6:1-19; 1921		4921 ^

## JOB

1:19-22; 2189	1:9-22	
14:12; 754	14:10-12 +	
28:20; 1518	28:28	
30:31; 3424	38:31 +	

## PSALMS

3:6; 359	Matt. 23:9 + (Ps. 3:9)	
9:11; 159	91:9-11 +	
9:16; 3084	9:17 +	
11:8; 3305	40:8 +	
16:10; 3954		3854
18:25-27; 3357		3337
21:23; 3159	31:23 + *	
25:13; 4492	25:14	
26:9; 532	Isa. +	
27:7; 774	72:7 +	
37:11; 462		492
45:14; 1409 thru 3937 (2 lines)	45:16	
45:14; 4079	45:15 + 50:17; 3925	
2925 55:16; 828	55:15 +	
66:10-12; 550		5500
Chapter 73—Lines 2 & 3 should be lines 6 & 7		
73:26; v562	73:24-26	1562
89:15; 2120	89:14 +	
90:3; 2895	90:12 + *	
97:7; 153	97:1-6 +	
Chapter 97—6th line should be 7th line		
115:9,15,16; 1296	119:9,15,16 +	

## PROVERBS

3:23; 1502	4:23 +
6:7; 205	6:30 +
8:7; 3711	8:17 +

<u>AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX</u>	<u>SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ</u>	<u>PAGE NO SHOULD READ</u>
---------------------------------------	----------------------------------	--------------------------------

10:7; 2946	16:7 +
27:30; 205	27:7 +

## ECCLESIASTES

2:18; 1005	3:18 +
3:22-29; 4363	7:22-29 +

## SONG OF SOLOMON

1:16,17; 303	2:16,17 +
--------------	-----------

## ISAIAH

2:2; 687	2:3 +	
Not listed	5:26-30	2327
6:13; 286	60:13 +	
8:1,4; 3298	8:14 +	
9:11; 3199	11:9 +	
27:19; 230	28:19 +	
40:2; 678	42:21 +	
40:2; 1812	40:22 +	
53:2; 157	53:12 +	
53:3,4; 1466	55:3,4 +	
53:7; 498	52:7 +	
58:9; 828	57:9 +	
66:3; 238	61:3 +	
66:7; 2c0	66:6,7	230

## EZEKIEL

16:6; 705	16:61 +	
16:49-69; 4599	16:49-61	
21:31,32; 1373		
(Leeser trans)	21:25-27 (K.J.V.)	
33:13-16; 4917		4971

## DANIEL

3:27; 2975	3:17 +
9th line of chapter 7 should be 2nd line of chapter 6	
7:25; 3577	9:25 + *
9:27; 2826	7:9 +
10:17; 421	Deut.

## AMOS

3:12; 4233	4:12 + *
5:20-23; 5695	



AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX	SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ	PAGE NO SHOULD READ
-------------------------------	--------------------------	------------------------

## ZEPHANIAH

2:5; 1351 to 18; 519 Chapter 3

## MATTHEW

4:1-11; 1680		1688
4:1-11; 4960		4969
4:11; 1688-4969	4:1-11 ^	
6:24-34; 2295		2259*
6:28; 5291		5219
7:14; 278	7:13,14 + *	
Not listed	8:17	4100
9:6,7; 702	10:5,7 +	
9:28; 3296	9:38 + *	
10:28; 1745		1754
10:38; 872		827
11:20; 2163	12:20	
12:3-6; 629	11:3-6 +	
12:24; 2069	15:24 +	
12:20; 2609		2690
13:28; 342	Luke +	
14:22-33; 2468		2649
14:22-33; 2469		2649 ^
15:11-12; 28	5:11-12 +	
15:14; 2249	5:14	
15:19; 590	15:9 +	
15:23; 3783		3787
16:15; 343	Mark +	
19:9; 3044	19:19 + *	
22:24; 1151	22:14 +	
Not listed	23:15	559
23:38; 3633		3683
Not listed	23:38	5163
24:10; 4079	24:20 +	
24:26; 548	24:46 +	
Not listed	24:42	2302*
24:42-51; 2303		2302*
25:1-13; 228		288 ^
25:31; 34	25:32	
25:31; 267	25:32	
Not listed	28:20	2808 + *

## MARK

1:1; 342 (2)	9:1 +	
6;	Delete all of 6th line	
7:7; 4971	Matt. + *	
Not listed	12:38-44	3861*
13:31; 113	13:21 +	

AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX	SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ	PAGE NO SHOULD READ
-------------------------------	--------------------------	------------------------

13:39 & 40; 115	Matt.	
15:22; 4172	15:21 +	
16:11; 108	16:2 +	

## LUKE

2:1-20; 1005	3:38 ^	
2:2; 29	11:2 +	
2:6; 875	2:10 +	
Not listed	2:11	1673*
4:16-22; 342	14:16-22 + *	
4:17; 942	4:18 +	
4:32; 1717		1917
7:8; 4595	7:28	
7:29,30; 4599	17:29,30	
8:41; 1667	John	
10:17; 3409		3490
11:11; 2006	11:13 +	
11:11-13; 5280		5380
13:23; 3038		3083
14:14,15; 1735	4:14,15	
18:1-8; 1684		1864
18:8; 4972		4792
18:23-35; 1713	Matt.	
21:36; 2647		2674
24:27; 3005	24:47 +	

## JOHN

1:37; 38	7:37	
Not listed	1:35-46	2570*
3:5; 4176	10:3-5	
3:16; 242	3:6 +	
4:4; 1482	1 John +	
4:6; 167	3:6 +	
4:7; 32	1 John	
4:9; 3862	1 John +	
4:43-54; 3439		3494
5:12; 2993	1 John +	
5:16; 1296	1 John +	
5:18; 4208	1 John +	
5:19; 1286	1 John +	
5:39; 2714	5:28,29 +	
6:28; 1161	6:38 +	
6:46,47; 21	5:46,47	
6:42; 4352	6:44 +	
6:53; 719	6:51 +	
6:53; 5432		5342*
7:24; 3294	17:24	
7:30; 2819	7:39 +	
8: (Elaborated Texts)	Transfer lines 7 & 8 to chapter 7 ^	
9:13; 4171	19:13 +	
10:33; 449		499
12:13; 517	12:31 + *	
12:29; 1238	12:24	



<u>AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX</u>	<u>SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ</u>	<u>PAGE NO SHOULD READ</u>
13:34; 4872		4827
13:35; 633		663
14:13; 1328	15:13 +	
14:34; 3163	13:34 +	
15:19; 3915		3914*
16:16; 579	14:19 +	
16:16,36; 3518	3:16,36	
Not listed	17:9,21	4148
17:14,16; 3915		3914*
18:19; 1757	15:19	
18:28-40; 2740		2470 ^
20:35; 4181	20:28 + *	

## ACTS

1:16-21; 1411	2:16-21 +	
Not listed	2:22,24	5748
Not listed	2:36	2600
Not listed	2:39	2089*
3:16-17; 748(13:16-17]	15:16-17 +	
Not listed	3:17-21	2095
3:20; 4269	3:21 +	
3:23; 4496	3:22 +	
Not listed	3:23	2993
Not listed	3:23	4555
5:5; 372	5:4 +	
5:14; 1130	5:17 +	
5:33-42; 2957		2947*
7:25; 3084	7:5 +	
7:31; 238	17:31 +	
7:38; 341	7:28 +	
8:12,36,38; 1538		1539
Not listed	8:18-24	2567
10:11-12; 2118	19:11-12	
10:30-34; 3132		2132
13:36; 2301	13:46 +	
Not listed	13:43,45,50	2085
14:12; 555	4:12 +	
14:14; 800	4:12 +	
16:5; 1130	26:5 +	
16:15,33; 1538		1539
16:20; 4468	19:20 + *	
17:31; 4996		4990
17:48; 1402	7:48 +	
18:18-24; 2567	8:18-24	
18:32; 241	17:32 +	
119:23; 1454	3:23 +	
21:28; 231	20:28 +	
22:6-16; 3823		2823*
22:28; 13	20:28	
28:30,31; 1570	28:20-31*	

<u>AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX</u>	<u>SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ</u>	<u>PAGE NO SHOULD READ</u>
	<b>ROMANS</b>	
1:17; 204	2:7 +	
2:1-29; 3528	11:1-36 +	
3:9; 2807	13:9 +	
4:1-25; 2837		2873
5:2; 659	5:1*	
6:6,14; 1224	8:6,14	
6:7-9; 99	7:7-9 +	
6:9; 1009	9:6 + *	
6:13; 99	7:13 +	
7:17; 80	8:17 +	
8:4; 69	8:14 +	
8:10; 51	8:19 +	
8:18; 33	8:19 +	
8:27; 2122	8:29 +	
8:33; 3586		3587
8:35-39; 5962		5862
11:1; 1796		1769
11:25-29; 2491		2419
12:14; 221	Hebrews +	
14:12; 2760		2764*

## 1 CORINTHIANS

Not listed	3:4	1130
1:5,6; 27	2 Cor. +	
1:26-31; 1627	Luke 16:14-15 +	
2:2; 229	3:1-2 +	
2:3; 837	John 3:3 +	
2:10; 2565	2:9 +	
2:10; 3297	2:14 +	
6:3; 4084	6:2 +	
6:7,8; 1504	5:7,8 +	
7:13; 2991	7:14 + *	
8:9; 715	8:6 +	
11:2; 483	2:2 +	
11:21-33; 5941	2 Cor.	
15:12-26; 5191		1591*
15:40; 1550	14:40	
Not listed	15:51	1881
Not listed	16:22	98 + (16:21)

## 2 CORINTHIANS

5:1,2; 197		179
5:9; 493	Eph. +	
5:17; 5889		5899
10:16; 4320	1 Cor.	
Not listed	12:9-11	552
12:12; 2827	1 Cor.	



**AS STATED IN  
REPRINT INDEX**

**SCRIPTURE  
SHOULD READ**

**PAGE NO  
SHOULD READ**

**GALATIANS**

2:3; 123	3:3 +	
2:3; 2206	2:4	
2:3; 3820	2:4	
3:5,6; 2126	Eph.	
5:10; 1130	5:20 +	
5:22,23; 6393		5393
6:2; 549	6:2,5	
6:12; 25	6:1 +	

**EPHESIANS**

1:13; 684	6:13 +	
1:17; 684	1:7 +	
2:3; 4189	2:2 +	
Not listed	3:18,19	2049
3:19; 682	Gals.*	
Not listed	4:3	1594
Not listed	4:4-1	1594
Not listed	4:16-19	1594
6:2; 2582	6:12 +	
6:10; 1776	5:6-10*	
6:10; 4336	Gals. +	

**PHILIPPIANS**

1:8; 493	2:8 +	
1:29; 159		1559
2:8,9; 4455		4855
2:20; 2364	2:26 +	
2:27; 2090		2009
3:9; 1904	2:9	

**COLOSSIANS**

2:20; 192	Gals. +	
-----------	---------	--

**1 THESSALONIANS**

1:9; 4973	2 Thes.	
2:8-12; 2426	2 Thes. +	
2:11; 4514	2 Thes. + *	
4:14,15; 2526		2528 ^

**2 THESSALONIANS**

2:1-17; 1195		1185 ^
2:4; 517	2:3 +	
2:8-10; 2500	3:8-10 ^	
2:18; 137	2:13 +	

**AS STATED IN  
REPRINT INDEX**

**SCRIPTURE  
SHOULD READ**

**PAGE NO  
SHOULD READ**

**1 TIMOTHY**

1:5; 2733	1:5,6 + *
4:8; 274	2 Tim.
5:7,8; 4245	4:7,8 + *
6:9; 873	6:8 +

**2 TIMOTHY**

Not listed	2:17	2837
3:1; 846	3:1-5 + *	
3:1; 1318		1319*
Not listed	3:12	1652
3:17; 274		374
4:19; 3212	4:18	

**HEBREWS**

1:4; 1554	13:4 +	
1:4-6; 2165		2156
1:10; 3004	1:14 +	
2:5,6; 4939	3:5,6 +	
2:14; 892	Habakkuk +	
Not listed	2:16 + (2:19)	101
3:11; 3345	Habakkuk +	
4:3,6,10; 3078		3087
4:10; 1628	4:12 +	
5:5; 296	Nehemiah +	
7:4; 161	8:4 +	
7:26-28; 298	12:26-28 +	
8:8; 1314		1341
9:5; 5027	10:5 +	
Not listed	9:13,14	4655
Not listed	9:16-20	282
10:20; 297		279
10:25; 8c6		836 ^
10:29; 724s		724 ^
Page 6484, col. 3		

Delete 54th line (35;-1652—a duplicate of line 56)

12:2; 795	2:10 +
12:13; 52	12:23 +
12:21; 418	12:2

**JAMES**

Not listed	5:8,9	1405
3:7; 3603	3:17 +	

**1 PETER**

1:5; 292	2:5 +
1:11; 311	2 Peter
1:18; 1335	1:19 +
1:18-13; 2220	1:18-23



<u>AS STATED IN REPRINT INDEX</u>	<u>SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ</u>	<u>PAGE NO SHOULD READ</u>
---------------------------------------	----------------------------------	--------------------------------

3:16; 4281	4:15 + *	
3:19; 150	3:18-20 + *	
4:12; 738	4:12,13 + *	
4:16; 150	4:6 + *	
5:8; 4988	5:8,9 + *	

## 2 PETER

1:2; 552	2:1,2 +	
1:8; 2087	1:9 +	
2:4; 124	1:4 +	
Not listed	2:5-10	1114
2:9; 33	1 Peter	
2:9; 4103	1 Peter +	
3:7,8; 5179	2:7,8	
Not listed	3:10,12	409

## 1 JOHN

1:5; 837	5:1 +	
Not listed	1:6,7 + (6:7	13
Not listed	1:8,10	3281
Not listed	1:9	2235*
Not listed	2:1-6	2235
2:19; 3708	5:19 +	
2:5; 4765	2:15 +	
2:9; 2052, 4633, 5925, 6360	2:2 ^	
3:2; 2022	3:3 +	
Not listed	3:20	2671
4:8,20,12; 2757	4:8,20,21	
4:16; 890		880
Not listed	5:3,4	2629
Not listed	5:16 + (5:17)	1250

## REVELATION

17:4; 46	18:4 +	
18:8,10; 5238		5328
20:1; 2189	20:2 +	
22:1-3; 447		477
22:7; 137	22:17 +	
22:12,15,16; 477	22:14,15,16 +	

**REFERENCES CORRECT IN INDEX,  
BUT INCORRECT ON PAGE**

## GENESIS

11:7; 700	2:7
-----------	-----

<u>AS STATED ON REPRINT PAGE</u>	<u>SCRIPTURE SHOULD READ</u>
--------------------------------------	----------------------------------

## EXODUS

v.244; 4092	30:24
-------------	-------

## DEUTERONOMY

11:20; 3071	30:11-20
27:62-68; 802	28:62-68
29:30; 3133	29:29
31:28-32; 1-4; 168	31:28-32:1-4

## 1 SAMUEL

1:18; 205	18:1
-----------	------

## 2 KINGS

18:40,45,46; 557	1 Kings
18:41-45; 557	1 Kings
19:1-4; 557	1 Kings

## EZRA

31:15,16,17; 82	Ezekiel
32:21,27; 828	Ezekiel

## PSALMS

1:15; 1219	1:5
4:22; 549	55:22
14:71; 107	14:7
15:17; 890	115:17
19:19; 4242	18:19
19:17; 205	19:7
37:66; 3820	37:6
67:9; 2775	67:6
72:3,3,17; 238	72:3,4,17
89:56; 944	89:36
101:58; 894	101:5-8

## JEREMIAH

60:7; 341	30:7
30:31; 433	31:30
45:19; 1991	44:19
55:1-13; 1372	38:1-13

## DANIEL

6:18; 409	7:18
10:24; 4504	9:24



**AS STATED ON  
REPRINT PAGE**

**SCRIPTURE  
SHOULD READ**

**MATTHEW**

10:56; 2690	10:5,6
11-19; 1667	11:19
17:15-29; 3746	7:15-29
18:23; 3481	18:2,3
28:30; 4167	28:20

**LUKE**

9:28-26; 1761	9:28-36
19:11-127; 3213	19:11-27

**JOHN**

3:2; 3203	1 John
5:12; 2993	1 John
22:37,40; 614	Matt.

**ACTS**

1:40; 189	2:40
9:13; 4246	3:19
15:36; 16:15; 4399	15:36-16:15
17:33; 2190	17:22
17:37; 3167	17:31
22:30; 23:25; 4485	22:30-23:25
25:6; 26:32; 4500	25:6-26:32

**1 CORINTHIANS**

1:2; 3521	1:21
5:16; 3811	5:6
6:50; 1350	6:20
8:1-33; 3144	8:1-13
15:45-45; 191	15:45,46
18:8; 2820	13:8

**2 CORINTHIANS**

15:27; 3475	1 Cor.
-------------	--------

**EPHESIANS**

11:7; 555	2:7
-----------	-----

**AS STATED ON  
REPRINT PAGE**

**SCRIPTURE  
SHOULD READ**

**COLOSSIANS**

7:24; 648	1:24
8:4; 98	3:4

**1 THESSALONIANS**

4:9; 5:2; 2196	4:9-5:2
----------------	---------

**2 THESSALONIANS**

4:13; 69	2:13
5:3; 5735	1 Thes.
5:4; 98	1 Thes.
5:4; 326	1 Thes.
7; 3776	1:7

**1 TIMOTHY**

2:12; 798	2:1,2
-----------	-------

**2 TIMOTHY**

2 Tim.2:11, 12:1; 3203	2:11,12
------------------------	---------

**JAMES**

8:17; 3921	3:17
------------	------

**2 PETER**

5:2-4; 118	1 Peter
2, 4; 200	1:2,4

**1 JOHN**

11:4,6; 493	2:4,6
14:8; 493	4:8

**2 JOHN**

5:1; 2629	1 John
-----------	--------

**REVELATION**

2:1-17; 5991	1:1-18, 17-20
--------------	---------------